

THE
ASIATIC
ANNUAL REGISTER,
OR,
A VIEW OF THE HISTORY
OF
HINDUSTAN,
AND OF THE
POLITICS, COMMERCE AND LITERATURE
OF
ASIA,
For the Year 1801



LONDON,
PRINTED FOR J. DEBBETT, PICCADILLY, AND
T. CADELL JUN & W. DAVIES, STRAND.

1802

PRINTED BY WILSON & CO.
ORIENTAL PRESS
, WILD COURT, LINCOLN & INN FIELDS.

BOOKS PUBLISHED IN CALCUTTA, 1801

In the course of this year the following Works have appeared in Calcutta from the pen of the indefatigable and meritorious Mr GILCHRIST, author of the *Hindustanee Dictionary* viz

A New THEORY and PROSPECTUS of PERSIAN VERBS,

With their HINDUSTANEE SYNONIMES,

IN PERSIAN and ENGLISH

To which is prefixed a CAPIOUS INTRODUCTION, wherein Mr GILCHRIST illustrates the Principles of his Theory and argues with considerable ingenuity on the Utility that he conceives may result from its Adoption

We must reserve an account of this Work for our next Volume. In the mean time, we beg to announce to our Readers that 500 Copies of it are expedited to England by the next Ships from Bengal and that Orders for it will be received by

Mr J DEBRETT, Bookfeller, Piccadilly

Mr GILCHRIST's other Work is entitled

The ANTI JARGONIST,

OR

A Short INTRODUCTION to the HINDUSTANEE LANGUAGE,

(Vulgarly but erroneously called the Moors)

Comprising the Rudiments of that Tongue with an extensive VOCABULARY, English and Hindustanee, and Hindustanee and English

Accompanied with

Some plain and useful Dialogues Translations, Poems, Tales &c &c with a View of illustrating the Whole on Practical Principles, being partly an Abridgement of the Oriental Linguist but greatly altered and improved, embellished with the Hindustanee Floral Diagram

PREFACE.

IN delivering this Volume to the Public, so many months after the period at which it ought to have appeared, we feel considerable solicitude. Had this delay arisen from neglect or tardiness, we could have expected no favour, for we should have been without any excuse; but, as it proceeded from a concurrence of circumstances, which it was wholly out of our power either to foresee or prevent, we hope for

well as of the origin of the India Company, and their infant establishments, are subjects which, when brought into one point of view, and placed in a perspicuous light, seem well adapted to attract the public attention, and to promulgate an important part of that useful knowledge which lies scattered over several hundred volumes, inaccessible to common readers, from their scarcity, and the different languages in which they are written, and repulsive to men of taste and talents, from their dryness and verbosity. We have made it our business to consult those volumes with scrupulous attention, and to compare the facts which they contain with those which we ourselves collected both in India and England, as well from unpublished documents as oral information. The whole of our materials have been derived from the most authentic
sources;

sources, and we trust the learned reader will find, that the strictest fidelity has been observed, not only in the relation of circumstances and events, but in the views which have been taken of their causes and consequences

The other departments of this volume contain much interesting information, as well as several original articles, equally curious, entertaining, and useful

To the important question respecting the Private Trade, and the employment of India-built ships for the purpose of carrying it on, we paid the most diligent attention. All the official communications that took place on the subject between the Commissioners for the Affairs of India and the Court of Directors, in the course of the year 1801, are inserted in a connected se-

ries, and the Debates on it, both in Parliament and at the India-House, are given in detail

Having determined, from motives of convenience, as well as by the advice of a great number of our Subscribers, not only to make some reduction in the size of our volumes, but to confine the different departments of the work within certain limits, we were obliged, in our Account of Books, to postpone a review of some of the most interesting publications of the year. According to the plan we have adopted for reviewing works of conspicuous merit, each publication necessarily occupies a considerable space, as we give a full and complete analysis of its contents, together with illustrations wherever any part admits of embellishment, or the manner in which the author has treated

ed

ed it, requires to be elucidated or explained And, when we find occasion to differ from an author, our remarks are often copious, because we are no less anxious to prove the facts we advance by the evidence of the best authorities, and to support our opinions by logical deductions drawn from the established principles of criticism, than to qualify our strictures by the most liberal construction, and invariably to temper them with moderation This plan appears to us so well calculated to promote the interests of Asiatic Literature and Science, and to enable the Public to form correct notions on Indian affairs, that we cannot depart from it on account of any partial considerations

Of the general aspect of Political Affairs in Asia, in regard to the continuance of peace, it is only necessary to say a few

words The conclusion of the war in Europe, and the glorious termination of the campaign in Egypt, have completed the restoration of that tranquillity, of which the Mysorean conquest laid the foundation There is no immediate prospect of any interruption to the general peace which has been thus established The gigantic power which the British empire in India has acquired, renders her the arbitress of that part of Asia where hostilities are chiefly to be apprehended : and as peace is, at present, particularly conducive to her most essential interests, all her vast influence will be exerted to preserve it

LONDON, *July 26, 1802*

CONTENTS

HISTORY

CHAP. III Recapitulation of the Subjects of the First and Second Chapters—Observations on the Constitution of the Mogul Empire, and on the Political and Commercial State of India at the beginning of the Seventeenth Century—An Account of the early Intercourse between Great Britain and India—the Origin of the English East India Company—the First Charter granted to that Company by Queen Elizabeth—the Arguments against the India Trade and the Establishment of an exclusive Company with the Replies to these Arguments—the first Trading Voyages to India, by the Company's Ships—the Embassy of Sir Thomas Rowe to the Court of Jehangheer the Emperor of Hindustan—the Establishment of English Factories in different Parts of India during the Reigns of that Prince and of his cotemporary James the First of England.	Page 1
---	--------

CHRONICLE

Commemoration of the capture of Seringapatam at Calcutta	Page 1
Dutty at Bombay	<i>ibid.</i>
Review of the Bombay guard at Calcutta	<i>ibid.</i>
Fortunate escape of six Chinamen from the Andamans	<i>ibid.</i>
Account of a non-descript tree on the island of St Helena	<i>ibid.</i>
Destruction of a French frigate <i>La Preneuse</i>	2
Extract of regulations relative to the disposal of prize goods at the Cape of Good Hope	<i>ibid.</i>
Fort St George military intelligence	3
Appointment of the Committee for ascertaining the progress of the Civil servants in the Hindustanee and Persian languages	5
Extract of a letter from an officer in the ceded districts	<i>ibid.</i>
Public edict, addressed to the Receiver general of the Customs at Canton	7
Proceedings in the supreme court at Calcutta	9
Detailed statement of facts regarding the ship <i>Criterion</i>	10
Loss of the sloop <i>Chader Box</i> off Calcutta	12
Fatal accident of a Portuguese servant belonging to Mr Daniel	13
Improvement of the breed of cattle at Amboyna	<i>ibid.</i>
Charges preferred against T. Stone, pilot, by the Marine board	<i>ibid.</i>
The Governor General's public testimony of the merits of the 10th regiment native infantry	14
Execution of Berjoombun Dott, for felony	<i>ibid.</i>
Apprehension of Akul Sirdar near Rossipuglah	15
Proclamation by the Governor-general	<i>ibid.</i>
Execution of D Sullivan for murder	16
Account of a Hindu woman sacrificing herself on the funeral pile of her deceased husband	<i>ibid.</i>
Trial of Cruffna Poojee and Humon Cooley at Bombay for murder	<i>ibid.</i>
Discovery of a submarine grotto on the Malabar coast	20
Particulars of the capture and re-capture of the <i>Calcutta</i> East-Indiaman, Capt. Haggey	<i>ibid.</i>
Some particulars of the foundering of the <i>Zeus</i> , extra ship	<i>ibid.</i>
	Particulars

CONTENTS.

	Page
Particulars of the seizure of the head of a gang of robbers, and the dispersal of the banditti	20
Further account of the melancholy death of Capt Pavin at Sooloe	21
Prohibition of the Malays from trading with any of the enemy's ports	22
Gallant conduct of Capt Meak &c of the <i>Armenia</i>	23
Discovery of a plot against the life of Scindiah	23 <i>d</i>
Account of the loss of the ship <i>Soldan</i> <i>Shaw</i>	24
Misery on board the Company's ship <i>Unicorn</i>	25
Execution of the rebels at Jemaulabad	25 <i>d</i>
Description of Baravia	26
Public testimony of the Governor-general of the services of the Bengal volunteers	27
Transfer of the Civil government of Malabar to Madras	28
Account of the capture and re-capture of the <i>Friendship</i>	28 <i>d</i>
Honorary badges bestowed on Ibrahim Cawn and the havidars of the Bombay native infantry by the Governor	29
Capture of <i>L'Un</i> French privateer and re-capture of the <i>Friendship</i> by his Majesty's ship <i>Armstrong</i> Capt Osborne	30
Rencontre between the <i>Armist</i> and a French privateer	30 <i>d</i>
Epitaph on the monument of Colonel Bruce	31
Appointments in the college at Calcutta	31 <i>d</i>
Particulars of the generous and humane conduct of Capt Lynch, in delivering eight persons from distressful captivity under the Sultan of Magudanas	32
Major General Buxhwa's thanks to the Hon Col Wellesley and the army under his command in Mysore	34
Capture of <i>La Clarissa</i> by the <i>Leopard</i> Admiral Blanket	35
Capture of the ship <i>Helen</i> by French privateer	36
Subscript on at Bombay for the Naval monument in England	36 <i>d</i>
Loss of the ship <i>Bharani</i> Capt Caffee	37
Capture of the ship <i>Prize</i> by the <i>Constance</i> Capt Surend	39
Address of the Colonial Assembly to the colony of the Isle of France	40
Proclamation to the inhabitants of the Isle of France	41
Proclamation to the Native Chiefs of the Isle of France	41 <i>d</i>
Particulars of cutting the <i>Sa Amys</i> from the harbour of the Isle of France	42 <i>d</i>
Earthquake, inundation and hurricane at Ongole	42
Severe storm at Madraspatnam	43
Extract of a letter from the Court of Directors to the Government in India	43 <i>d</i>
College at Calcutta	44
Account of the drowning of a schoolmaster together with twenty boys, his pupils near Wylabad	44 <i>d</i>
Dispatch from Capt Canning of the <i>Amphib</i> to the Secretary of the Marine Board	45
Capture of the privateer <i>General Malabar</i> by the <i>Phoenix</i> Capt Moffat	46
Engagement between the <i>Albatross</i> and <i>L'Adèle</i>	47
Address of the British inhabitants of Pondicherry to the King	48
Address from the British inhabitants of Ceylon to his Majesty on his late providential escape from assassination	50
Engagement between the Company's cruiser <i>Intrepid</i> , and a French privateer	51
Interment of Lieut Col Dalrymple at Hyderabad	52
Particulars of the re-capture of the <i>Ann</i> and <i>Elizabeth</i>	53
Criminal laws of Ceylon	53 <i>d</i>
Thanks to the Governor in Council at Madras to Col Wellesley Col Stevenson, &c	54
Address from the Cadet Company at Madras to Capt Armstrong	55
Account of a malignant fever on the West Coast	55 <i>d</i>
Presentation of a sword to Capt Moffat of the <i>Phoenix</i> by the order of the Governor General	56
Account of the shipwreck of a small vessel bound for Colombo wherein thirteen persons unfortunately perished	56 <i>d</i>
Account of the trial of S Stephenson charged with the murder of J H Mitchell	56 <i>d</i>
	Sutton

CONTENTS.

xiii

	Page
Sudden and unaccountable death of 96 of the crew of his Majesty's ship <i>Suffolk</i> after returning from on shore at Diamond Island	57
Encouragement given by the Court of Directors for the importation of Rice into England	58
General Sir Alured Clarke to the army of India prior to his departure for Europe	ibid
Proclamation by his Majesty appointing the Most Noble Marquis Wellesley Captain-General and Commander in Chief of all the land forces in India	59
General order by the Most Noble the Governor General	61
Particulars of the massacre of Capt. George and his officers, on board of his own ship near the Sand Heads, by four of his seamen	ibid
Account of the murder of a native woman near Chandernagore, by her own son	ibid
Capture of <i>La Gloire</i> by his Majesty's ship <i>Albatross</i> Capt. Waller	62
Presentation of a sword from the New Madras Insurance Company to Capt. Waller	63
Capt. Waller's letter in answer to the above Company	ibid
Presentation of a Piece of Plate from the Old Madras Insurance Company to Capt. Waller	ibid.
Capt. Waller's Letter in Answer to the above Company	ibid
Pension conferred on the family of Shaik Ibrahim by the Governor in Council Fort St. George	ibid
Appointment of Col. Wellesley to the command of the forces in Myfore, and Col. Stephenon to the command of the provinces of Malabar and Canara, by the Government of Fort St. George	64
Copy of a letter from Mr. Dundas to the Marquis Wellesley	ibid
Orders of the Governor General for the use of the flags of the United Kingdoms of Great Britain and Ireland in the East Indies	ibid.

CIVIL AND MILITARY PROMOTIONS &c

Bengal Civil Appointments	66
Madras ditto	68
Bombay ditto	69
Bengal Military Promotions in his Majesty's regiments	ibid
In the Hon. Company's army	70
Madras Military Promotions	88
Bombay ditto	94
Births	99
Marriages	101
Deaths	102

HOME INTELLIGENCE

Project of an Expedition over Land to India submitted to the Government of France in the Spring of 1801 with a Comment by the Editor	107
--	-----

STATE PAPERS

PAPERS respecting the trade between India and Europe	Page
No. 1 Letter from Mr. Dundas to the chairman of the court of directors	1
No. 2 Report of the special committee to whose confidence upon the letter from Mr. Dundas was referred	9
No. 3 Minutes of the court of directors of the 4th of February 1801, containing the resolutions of the special committee adopted by the court	40
	No.

	Page
No 4 Letter from Mr Dundas to the chairman of the court of directors	46
No 5 Letter from the governor-general of India to the court of directors	48
No 6 Second report of the special committee appointed to take into consideration the late report from Mr Dundas	61
Mr Dundas's plan for the liquidation of the national debt	75
Further papers respecting the trade between India and Europe	104
Appendix to the above papers	114
No I Letter from the board of commissioners to the court of directors	118
No II Letter from the chairman of the court of directors to Lord Viscount Lewisham	119
No III Note from Mr Brodrick to Mr Ramsay	<i>ibid</i>
No IV Note from Mr Ramsay to Mr Brodrick	<i>ibid</i>
No V Ditto to ditto	<i>ibid</i>
No VI Letter from ditto to ditto	120
No VII Letter from Mr Brodrick to the court of directors	121
No VIII Letter from D Secy, clg to the special committee	<i>ibid</i>
No IX Letter from Mr Ramsay to Mr Brodrick	121
No X Letter from Mr Brodrick to the court of directors	<i>ibid</i>
No XI Letter from Mr Ramsay to Mr Brodrick	122
No XII Proposed paragraphs for India approved in court July 15, 1851	123
No XIII Letter from Mr Brodrick to the court of directors	<i>ibid</i>
No XIV Draft paragraphs proposed by the court of directors to be sent to the respective presidencies of Fort William Fort St George and Bombay	124
No XV Letter from Mr Ramsay to Mr Brodrick	<i>ibid</i>
No XVI Letter from Mr Addington to the court of directors	125
No XVII Letter from Mr Brodrick to the court of directors	<i>ibid</i>
No XVIII Draft paragraphs proposed by the court of directors, and as amended by the board of commissioners	126
No XIX Letter from Lord Lewisham to the court of directors	127
No XX Letter from the chairman of the court of directors to Mr Addington	128
No XXI Letter from the chairman of the court of directors to Lord Dartmouth	129
No XXII Letter from Mr Addington to the chairman of the court of directors	131
No XXIII Letter from Lord Dartmouth to the chairman of the court of directors	<i>ibid</i>
No XXIV Letter from Mr Meheux to Mr Ramsay	133
No XXV Letter from Mr Ramsay to Mr Meheux	<i>ibid</i>
No XXVI Opinion of the Company's standing counsel (Mr Roux) as to the despatch of ships to be fitted for private trade tonnage	<i>ibid</i>
No XXVII Letter from the chairman of the court of directors to Lord Dartmouth	135
No XXVIII Letter from Sir William Pulteney to the chairman of the court of directors	136
No XXIX Letter from the chairman of the court of directors to Mr Addington	<i>ibid</i>
No XXX Letter from Mr Vanittart to the chairman of the court of directors	138
No XXXI Letter from the chairman of the court of directors to Mr Vanittart	<i>ibid</i>
No XXXII Letter from Lord Dartmouth to the chairman of the court of directors	<i>ibid</i>

PROCEEDINGS IN PARLIAMENT

Debate on the motion for papers relative to the trade between India and Europe	139
Sir William Pulteney's speech on ditto	<i>ibid</i>
	8
	8

CONTENTS.

	Page
S r Francis Baring & ditto	139
Mr Dundas & ditto	<i>ibid.</i>
Mr Thornton & ditto	140
Mr Pitt ditto	<i>ibid.</i>
M Dundas's speech on the India budget	141
Abstract of statements relative to the accounts of the East-India Company	142

PROCEEDINGS AT THE INDIA HOUSE

Debate relative to the trade between India and Europe May 28 1801	146
The Chairman (D Scott esq) speeches in the above debate	148 149 160
Mr Hinchman ditto	148, 149, 178
Mr Leveson's ditto	148
Sr Henry's ditto	148 171
Mr Impey ditto	159 173
Mr Twining's ditto	163
Mr Chisholme's ditto	162
Mr Inglis (an American merchant) ditto	163
Sir Stephen Lushington's ditto	<i>ibid.</i>
Sr Francis Baring's ditto	167
Mr Jones Adair's ditto	169
Mr R Thornton's ditto	<i>ibid.</i>
Sir William Bentley's ditto	171
Mr Durant's ditto	171
Mr Peter Moore's ditto	172
Mr Mills (Deputy Chairman) ditto	173
Mr Boscawen's ditto	176
Mr Pitt's ditto	<i>ibid.</i>
Mr Mills (Chairman) motion Dec 16, 1801 that 5½ per cent be the dividend on the Company's capital from June 5 to Jan 5 1802	183
Mr Hinchman's reply	184
Proposition for the more speedy transfer of the East India Company's Debts in India to Great Britain for the assistance of the finances of that country and the reduction of the charge of Indian interest	185
Debate on the loss of the <i>Agave</i> Indian	186
The Chairman (C Mills esq) speeches in the above debate	186 189
Mr Chisholme's ditto	186 189
Mr Cotton's ditto	187 189 190 193
Mr Impey's ditto	188, 194 198
Mr Johnstone's ditto	189, 191
Sir William Bentley's ditto	190 197
Mr S William (a director) ditto	191 198
Mr Hinchman's ditto	192, 199 200
Mr William's (a proprietor) ditto	192
Mr Twining's ditto	194
Mr R Thornton's ditto	196
Mr Durant ditto	199
Sir Hugh Inglis's ditto	200
Vote of thanks to Admiral Lord Keith Lord Hutchinson &c &c	<i>ibid.</i>
Further debate on the private trade between India and Europe	207
Mr Rock's speeches in the above debate	207 209
The Chairman's (Mr Mills) ditto	207 208 210 211
Mr Hinchman's ditto	207 211
Lord Kinnaird's ditto	209
Mr Durant's ditto	<i>ibid.</i>
Mr Chisholme's ditto	210 211
Mr Twining's ditto	210
Mr Impey's ditto	<i>ibid.</i>
New college at Calcutta	211

SUPPLEMENT TO THE STATE PAPERS

Preliminary articles of peace between his Britannic Majesty and the French Republic	Page 218
---	-------------

CHARACTERS

An account of the life of Bajazet From the French of D'Herbelot never before translated into English	1
An account of the life of the Emperor Shahrokh	5
A character of the Georgian and Circassian women From the Travels of G. A. Olivier	7
An account of the life of Teruvertadu Mutiah a learned Hindu a native of the Carnatic Written by himself	13
A memoir of the Bounla family of Mahrattas since their settling at Nagpoor under Ru. gojee	15
An account of Gholam Hossien Khan author of a very valuable and interesting work, entitled <i>Scir Mutakharin</i> or a View of Modern Times translated from the Persian original interspersed with Anecdotes of the late General Godard	28
A character of Alif ud Dowlah, the late Nabob of Oude	38
Authentic anecdotes of the life of Major General Claude Martine	44
Biographical anecdotes of General Perron	39
A character of Brigadier General John Carnac	41

MISCELLANEOUS TRACTS

Meteorological account of the weather at Madras from the 1st of Jan to the 31st of Dec 1793	1
Objects worthy of observation between Calcutta and Ceylon. By Col Ironside	14
On the use of the gun and sport gun by the English in Bengal By the same	16
On the sports of the Hindoos By the same	23
Account of feats of strength activity and legerdemain in Hindustan By the same	27
An inquiry into the nature of the wind which prevails in the Indian Seas From Capper's <i>Ouse</i> nor <i>ent</i> Winds and Monsoons	33
Narrative of a voyage to Cochinchina with a sketch of the geography of that country and some particulars of the manners, customs, and history of its inhabitants By M. Chapman	62
Observations upon the monsoons as far as they regard the commerce and navigation of the port of Bombay	89
A curious mode of proceeding among the Hindus in trial for witchcraft	91
Copies of several letters from the Emperor Aurangzebe to his sons together with an authentic copy of his will Translated from the Persian originals by the late Joseph Earles, esq. with explanatory notes	98
Vindication of the liberties of the Arabian women By Marza Abu Taleb Khan	100

POETRY

	Page
Literary characteristics of the most distinguished members of the Asiatic Society	
By John Collegeys esq	108
Persian Ode from Hafiz	119
English Translation of the above	<i>ibid.</i>
Persian Ode from Hafiz	120
English Translation of the above	<i>ibid.</i>

ACCOUNT OF BOOKS

TURNER'S Account of an Embassy to the Teshoo Lama, in Tibet	1
SYMES'S Embassy to the Kingdom of Ava	19
Persian Lyrics, or Scattered Poems from the Diwan-i Hafiz	31
HOWISON'S Dictionary of the Malay Tongue	36
COLEBROOKE'S Digest of Hindu Law <i>continued</i>	43
HENCHMAN'S Observations on the Report of the Directors of the East India Company — Together with SIR GEORGE DALLAS'S Letter to Sir W ^m Pitt	51
Touti Narneh or Tales of a Parrot	56
HAGER'S Explanation of the Elementary Characters of the Chinese	60
Correspondence on Literary Subjects	63

seems essential to make our readers fully acquainted with the condition not only of the continent but of the islands of India, both in respect to politics and commerce at the commencement of the direct trade between these countries and England.

At the death of Akbar in 1605 his dominions extended from the Tibet mountains on the north to the provinces of Visapur and Gondal on the south and from the confines of Aracan, Meckly Assam, and Bootan on the east, to the river Attock and Cabulistan on the west. This vast territory comprehended the finest and richest countries in India. It consisted of one hundred and five provinces, and two thousand seven hundred and thirty seven districts. With a view to the better government of his extensive empire he meliorated the constitution of his subjects and thereby to advance the general prosperity. Akbar divided his dominions into fifteen subahs or each of which he appointed a Subahdar or viceroy. The names of these subahs were Delhi, Agra, Ailahanad, Oude, Agmer, Ahmedabad, Bahar, Bengel, Cabul, Lahore, Multan, Malwa, Berar, Kandish, and Ahmednagar. The empire thus divided was governed nearly on the same principles as the ancient Hindustan, though the emperor ruled with a much more absolute sway than the Hindu kings for they had not like them an arbitrary system of religion interwoven with the civil code, and a domineering hierarchy by which the prince in the order of society constantly operating as a check on his conscience and thereby restraining him from the commission of tyrannical acts. Akbar's empire

from his ancestors on the throne of Delhi a power in every respect unlimited and uncontrollable but it was his glory to exercise that power according to the immutable and established maxims of universal justice. Though he possessed in an eminent degree all the qualifications of a great warrior his turn of mind inclined him to promote the peaceful arts and to encourage industry amongst his subjects. In the dominions which he conquered as well as in those which he held by inheritance he restored the Hindus not only to the free exercise of their religion but to many of their civil rights. In treating of the ancient Hindu governments we have already shewn that the prince was the absolute and sole proprietor of the soil that the land throughout his dominions was apportioned in small allotments to the husbandman by whom it was cultivated while allotment they held by perpetual hereditary lease that the gross produce of the soil constituted the revenues of the state and that one sixth part only of this produce had from immemorial custom been demanded by the prince. Of this proportion of the gross produce part was paid in kind and part in money. The state of landed property in Hindustan continued nearly the same for the first three centuries after the Mahomedan conquests. The Ghaznavi princes were rude and ferocious warriors who overran rather than subdued the western provinces and whose short sighted avarice never looked beyond the immediate plunder of moveable property. Instead of taking possession of the sources of the wealth by which alone they could have secured to themselves real wealth and permanent power. Whenever they wanted a supply of money they plundered

plundered the manufacturers, merchants and peasantry, and ludwaste the districts contiguous to the royal residence. Under such circumstances nothing but the extraordinary fertility of the country and the indefatigable industry of its native inhabitants could possibly have preserved it from total ruin.

After the establishment of the Afghan dynasty in Hindustan the Hindus appear to have been somewhat less severely oppressed. The princes of that race, though not less cruel or avaricious, were infinitely more politic than their predecessors. They saw the absurdity of stripping their conquered subjects of the whole of their property, and in effect defeating their own object, by precluding them from having any property to pillage in future. These princes therefore exacted a heavy tribute throughout the whole of the provinces they had subdued, without fixing, however, any mode or rate of payment, or establishing any sort of systematic arrangement. They made no appropriation of any part of the lands in their dominions, except the province of Delhi and the Duab*. In these Hindu husbandmen were required to convert into money the greatest part of the gross product of their farms, which money was collected by the choudries or collectors, and by them paid into the royal treasury.

The first Mohammedan monarch who made any change in the political economy of Hindustan was Alla-ud-deen, whose reign institutions, and personal character have been already noticed. After causing an accurate survey to be made of all the province in his dominions, he directed the Hindu col-

lectors to make estimates of the value of the gross annual produce of the land in every district, one-half of the whole he appropriated to himself. And he then added that he reduced the choudries to the level of the class of ryots, so that these opulent collectors might not throw the burden from themselves on the industrious farmers. He also enacted that the fees received by the collectors, as perquisites of office, should in future be paid into the royal treasury. This heavy impost, but still more the alteration which was made in their ancient customs, reduced the peasantry to misery and despair, the cultivation of the lands was neglected, and many of the opulent ryots in the northern province abandoned their houses and fled to the wood. At the death of Alla-ud-deen the destructive system was discontinued, but the same rate of impost was exacted, with more or less rigour from that period till the accession of Timur Shah. But the judicious and benevolent monarch no longer assumed the reins of government than he retained a great part of the assistance made by Alla and by many wise and salutary regulations restored the agriculture and revived the commerce of the empire.

The conquest of Timur, which took place about ten years after the death of Timur Shah, involved the whole country in anarchy. Whether the institutions of that celebrated prince were preparatory for Hindustan or for Persia is a question of little importance, as they never were adopted in any country; though Akbar indeed appears to have profited by them in forming

* This rule district is situated between the rivers Ganges and Jumna.

his plan of government From the invasion of Timur until the reign of Akbar the information which has been handed down by Ferishta respecting the state of the landed property, is very imperfect It would appear however, that though the exactions which were made by the sovereign were immoderately high and occasionally enforced with circumstances of the most atrocious cruelty, yet trade and agriculture were carried on by the industrious Hindus, according to their ancient customs in spite of the oppression under which they groined None of the Mussulman princes during that period made any material alteration in the state of property, or in the mode of collecting the revenues Whilst the royal treasury was regularly kept full they were little anxious about the sources from whence it was supplied

On the accession of Akbar a system of moderation was immediately adopted The first edict that was issued was strictly to prohibit the exaction of peishcush or tribute from the farmers, to let all merchandize pass toll free and to forbid the practice of recruiting the army by force from amongst the Hindu labourers This edict which was rigidly enforced and followed by others of the same complexion in a few years changed the face of affairs over the whole empire, and paved the way for those institutions which crowned the reign of this prince with a just and durable glory

Having reduced to subjection the Mussulman governors of the provinces who had revolted from the authority of the imperial government, Akbar made that political division of the empire which has been described In forming the

new regulations for the internal government of the subahs, for assessing the land-rents, and for collecting the revenues which he subsequently established he called in the assistance of Rajah Tudor Moll, a Hindu of the Chhatrisya tribe, who was distinguished throughout Hindustan as a consummate statesman and financier His employing this eminent man in affairs of so much importance not only evinces his own sagacity but also the great respect which he paid to the opinions and prejudices of his Hindu subjects who formed nine tenths of the people in his dominions and many of the regulations which he adopted by his advice correspond both with the principles and practice of the constitutional law of the ancient Hindu states But while he granted to the Hindus an unlimited religious toleration and secured to them their hereditary and prescriptive immunities in regard to property, he maintained in all criminal matters the entire supremacy of the Mahomedan jurisprudence According to his political institutes, there was established in every province of the empire a systematic order and regularity, not only in executing the affairs of government, but in the administration of justice Each subah or province was governed by a subahdar or sepahsullar who was the immediate representative of the emperor The subahdar received, along with his appointment written instructions, wherein he was particularly required to make the happiness of the people the grand and primary object of his attention for on their happiness depended the prosperity of the state He was likewise instructed to consider a knowledge of the disposi-

tions

tions of men, and a rigid adherence to the principles of justice, as the firmest basis of his power

Under the subahdar there was an officer called foudar, who had the superintendence of several districts, and whose particular duty was to see the orders of the subahdar put in execution by the different subordinate officers of the province

The cazy and meer adal the two judges of the Mahomedan court of civil and criminal law, were next in consideration to the foudar The cazy tried causes and the meer adal pass'd sentence Before them all criminal actions within their respective province were tried and determined and likewise all civil suits between Mussulmen or between a Mussulman and a Hindu but litigations between the Hindu themselves were always referred to the decision of two pundits who tried and adjudged them according to the ordinances of the Hindu law

The police of each province was so well regulated, and so strictly enforced that travellers might pass from one part of the country to another at all times, either in the day or night without any fear of molestation and even in the neighbourhood of large towns depredations were very rarely committed This great degree of security, in regard to persons and property resulted from the peculiar vigilance and vigour with which the office of master of the police was conducted A cutwall or master of the police was appointed by the emperor to each province and this officer was held responsible to deliver up to justice every one who should be guilty of an illegal act within his jurisdiction and when any theft was committed, he was made answer

able for the loss sustained by the person from whom the goods were stolen if he did not succeed in apprehending the culprit But as this regulation was made with a view to discover the offender, rather than to punish the officer of police, it was likewise enacted, that the inhabitants of the district in which any robbery was committed should be obliged to pay to the cutwall the full amount of his loss if they did not discover either the thief or the goods he had stolen By this means, whenever any robbery happened there was a general search throughout the district and the offenders seldom or never effected their escape The cutwall kept a regular register of all the houses in every town in the province and of the people by whom they were inhabited The towns were divided into quarters and to each quarter he appointed an officer to superintend the police, who transmitted to him, every month a journal of every the most minute occurrence which happened Besides this officer there were two others who lived separately and were altogether unknown to each other also rated to watch over his conduct and to report to the cutwall the manner in which he discharged the functions of his office It was likewise the duty of the cutwall to see that the streets and lanes in the towns and that the public roads leading through the province, were kept in repair Every town was guarded at night by armed patrols, some composed of cavalry and some of infantry, so that no part of the public safety was left unprovided for This rigorous police, though inconsistent with that degree of personal liberty which every civilized community should be allowed to enjoy, seems nevertheless conducive

to moral discipline and to the ob-
 stinacy of vicious habit that
 even with its severity it deserves
 our imitation.

The complete protection which
 their regulation afforded to private
 property operated as a powerful
 incentive to the natural industry of
 the Hindī people and agricultur-
 manufacture and commerce regin-
 ed that flourishing condition which
 before the Mussulman conquest
 had rendered Hindustan the most
 peaceful and opulent of nations.

The resources of the state though
 much greater than at any former
 period in the history of the coun-
 try were however but husband-
 ried in conformity with the cir-
 cumstances for the period in which
 they were continued held out so
 many encouragements to industri-
 ous exertion that the land was im-
 proved and the people enriched
 in the same proportion in the
 state was benefited. During the
 last twenty years of Akbar's reign
 the revenue amounted to THIRTY
 SIX MILLION POUNDS STERLING
 annually. This immense sum was
 principally not wholly drawn
 from the gross produce of the land
 for the few taxes levied on ar-
 ticles of merchandize formed but
 a small part of the revenue. It
 appears from the assessment of the
 lands made by Tuzur Mall and
 preferred in the Akbar Akbari
 that the ryots paid to the govern-
 ment something less than one fourth
 of the produce of their lands.
 This at least was the average rate
 at which they were assessed for in
 some districts they paid more, in some
 less according to the fertility of the
 land they occupied. When it is
 considered that this was the only
 rent paid by the husbandmen and
 that without it as levied on them
 by government, it will appear evi-

dent that the public burdens were
 extremely light and that therefore
 an annual revenue of 36 000 000
 was perfectly compatible with the
 prosperity comfort, and happiness
 of the people.

This circumstance, however sin-
 gular a legacy to be attributed to
 the admirable plan which was
 adopted for collecting the revenues
 by land, or every district in the
 empire was placed under the charge
 of an amil or collector who was
 a Mussulman officer appointed an-
 nually by the sulthan of the pro-
 vince to receive the land rents of
 the government and to transmit
 them to the royal treasury. This
 officer was vested with considerable
 authority. He was specially in-
 trusted to superintend the cultiva-
 tion of the lands to see that the
 husbandmen were industrious and
 that no part of their farms were al-
 lowed to lie fallow or to run to
 waste to stimulate their industry
 by assisting them not only with small
 annual loans of money but like-
 wise with subsidies at times, as
 their occasional exigencies might
 require and how also, to collect
 the revenues without delay to make
 the collection at fixed periods
 and never to make any demands
 from the husbandmen before their
 rents became regularly due. The
 amil was assisted in the execution
 of his duty by the teputchis or ac-
 countants on whom he depended for
 all accurate information in regard
 to the financial affairs of the
 district. The particular province
 of the teputchis was to take an
 account of the medium state of
 the revenues for ten years both in
 money and kind and having there-
 by made himself perfectly acquaint-
 ed with the exact value and capa-
 bilities of the lands in the district,
 to lay before the amil the whole
 detail

detail of the information he had obtained. He was also to keep an account of the boundaries of the different villages to draw out a statement of the waste and arable land the articles of cultivation the purgunnahs and village. When he had completed the measurement of a firm village he was to draw out the proportion at which each husbandman was assessed and specify the actual revenue or rent to be paid by the village to government so that the amil might have a fixed rule by which to regulate his collections. He was besides to keep a journal of receipts and disbursements under every name and form and at the end of every month to draw out an account from this journal and inclose it under the seal of the amil and transmit it to the subahdar of the province. Along with this account he sent the rates of exchange of mohur and rupees and the market price of every article and, at the end of every year an abstract of the assessment of the land rents was transmitted to the emperor. The tepukchy was overlooked in the exercise of his functions by the wakiahnawars or king's secretaries two of whom resided in each district.

In assessing the land rents in collecting the revenues and in making out the accounts that have been mentioned the amil and tepukchy were supplied with the requisite information and assisted in all the different departments of their duty by the zemindars and canungos, who were the native Hindu officers of revenue and whose offices, according to the Hindu law were considered as hereditary. The zemindars received their written appointments or sanads, from the king by which the office of collector of the land rents was conferred on them as an inheritance, on the

special condition of their executing their trust with zeal and fidelity. Along with their appointments they received certain portions of land called nankar lands which it was the ancient custom of the Hindu princes to give them as part of their official allowances and of which they were vested with the absolute proprietary right, by the same tenure that they held their appointments. The portions of land which were thus given by the sovereign to the zemindar were very small and were generally intended as a provision for his family. The customary allowance of his office was ten per cent upon the rents which he collected for government and the productive value of the nankar land was deducted from this allowance.

Yet though the office of zemindar and the portion of land attached to it were bestowed as an inheritance it was nevertheless customary for the sovereign to dismiss zemindars from their situations and consequently to deprive them of the nankar lands, upon their being found guilty of any fraudulent or corrupt practices or even of any very culpable negligence in the execution of their duty.

The duties of the zemindar are specifically pointed and expressly enjoined in the sanad or writ of appointment. His business in respect to government was to realize the rent of the land at the rate annually agreed upon and to collect the other revenue of the state within the purgunnahs (certain portions of a district) of which he had the special charge. His duty in respect to the ryots or husbandmen was to protect them from every kind of injury and at the same time to punish by pecuniary attachments or even corporal punishment, such of them as

were refractory or criminal. All orders of the sovereign regarding the ryots were delivered to them by the zemindars, before whom likewise all their grievances and complaints were laid: So that he was the ostensible agent of government, in whatever related to the revenues of the state, and to the rural economy of the country. But as Akbar thought it unwise to confide entirely to the agency of Hindus in matters of such extensive importance, he appointed an amil to each district in the empire to assist in the collection of the revenues and thereby to be a check on the conduct of the zemindars.

The canangoos were likewise Hindus, and their appointments were invariably hereditary, but subject to the same limitations and conditions as the zemindary tenure; that is to say, they were liable to be dismissed at the option of the emperor, and always were dismissed, on any very culpable error being proved against them. Their duty was to furnish the tehsildar with the whole detail of the land rents, and to control the zemindars in the statement of their revenue accounts. They were paid

by government for these useful purposes and there was one in every pargannah.

From these observations on the state of landed property in Hindustan, in the reign of Akbar, and on the revenue regulations established by that illustrious prince we presume our readers will be completely satisfied that the sovereign was the **SOLE AND ABSOLUTE PROPRIETOR** of all the lands in the empire except certain portions, which he himself bestowed on a few of his subjects for special purposes, and by particular grants. It appears to us indisputable after consulting every authority* and after the most mature deliberation on the subject that the proprietary right of the soil was vested in the king, both by the Hindu and the Mussulman constitutions of government: that the actual cultivators of the land held their small farms immediately from the king by perpetual hereditary leases, on the specific condition of paying to him, at stated periods either in money or in kind, a certain proportion of the annual produce of their grounds: that between the prince and the husbandmen, there were no intermediate proprietors.

* On this important subject we have principally consulted the Institutes of Menu as translated by Sir William Jones and a Disquisition on the property in the Soil introduced into the Digest of Hindu Law by the learned Commentator Jaganatha Terepachanna and translated by Mr Colebrooke. This interesting disquisition proves beyond controversy that by the ancient constitutional law of Hindustan the Rajah or King, was the sole and absolute proprietor of all the lands in his dominions and that the husbandmen obtained from the King the usufruct of the land they cultivated, on condition of their paying him one-sixth part of the gross annual produce thereof. With respect to the state of property under the Mogul Constitution, we have consulted the Institutes or Political Ordinances of Mohammed preferred in the Hedaya or Guide to the Mussulman Laws the Ayen Akbari the Akbar-namah, Ferishtah's Histories of Hindustan, the Deccan and Bengal the Muntakhab al Tajrid of Abul Khader Bedowai; the Ruzsah Alemgiri; the Fermanes of Alemgier; the Suanads, or Writs of Appointment to Zemindars the Observations of the accurate and intelligent Bernier and of Mauché; Hevenot Taquerin Herbert, and Teyr; also the Instructions drawn up for the European Supervisors of the Districts during Mr Verelst's Government of Bengal Sir John Shore (now Lord Teignmouth's) Minute on Zemindary Tenures Row's Dissertation on Landed Property in Bengal Grant on Zemindary Tenures and Mr Pausen's highly ingenious Dissertation on the Principles of Asiatic Monarchies.

prietors whatever and that the zemindars, who have been supposed to be the actual proprietors of those lands the rents of which they collected, were in reality the hereditary servants of the prince, specially appointed by him, to superintend the husbandmen in the cultivation of the land, and to collect from them the rents for government.

We have stated, that the gross annual revenue of the Mogul empire, in the reign of Akbar, amounted to 36,000,000l sterling. This was the estimated value of the gross produce of the lands as collected in the provinces, together with the amount of some few taxes, which were levied on certain articles of merchandize and other moveable property. But the net revenue which was transmitted in cash to the royal treasury at Delhi did not amount to more than 20 000 000l sterling for the civil and military establishments, the expence of which was very considerable were paid in the provinces out of the gross collections.

The nature of the civil institutions has already been sufficiently explained. The military establishment of the empire was very extensive. Besides the regular army there were large bodies of irregular troops belonging to every district and employed in the service of the cut walls, amuls, and zemindars. These were called the zemindary troops and are said in the Ayeen Akbary to have amounted to upwards of four millions of men. This immense body was entirely under the command of the officers of revenue and police, and was chiefly composed of Hindus. From thirty to forty thousand men were enrolled in each district for this particular service and as they were never sent out of the district

to which they belonged, these corps may be considered as a sort of militia. Their pay was very small, and they received it principally in kind.

The regular army was, for the most part composed of Mussulmen. It was formed of 440 munsubs, or regiments, in each of which the number of men was proportioned to the rank of the commander, who was called a munsubdar. Every munsub consisted of two thirds cavalry, and one third infantry. The three principal munsubs were commanded by the emperor's sons. The first consisted of 10,000 horse, and 5000 foot the second of 8000 horse and 4000 foot, and the third, of 7000 horse and 3500 foot. The munsubs, commanded by the omrah and emirs, or nobles consisted each of seven, six and 5000 men, in the same proportion of cavalry and infantry, and all the other munsubs, from 3000 to 200 each according to the rank of the munsubdars. The whole formed an army of 700 000 effective men. The cavalry were armed with long cutlasses one fourth only of the infantry had muskets the remainder were archers. Each munsub had a regular establishment of horses, elephants, camels, mules, bullocks, carts, &c. To each munsub a small train of artillery was attached, and in every province there was an artillery establishment, which consisted of 100 pieces of iron ordnance and 5000 men. In addition to this vast army, there was a body of chosen infantry, consisting of 12 000 men, whose peculiar duty was to guard the royal palaces, and the emperor's person. There were also ten corps, consisting of 10 000 men each, called ihumsherbaz or gladiators. Some of these corps were armed with large shields, and long swords, which they managed with

with surprising dexterity others were armed with small shields and cudgels, others with porg nards and daggers with which they did considerable execution in close action. The whole army was formed into twelve grand divisions each of which in time of peace was appointed by rotation every month for the public service. Officers of all ranks were obliged to take their tour of duty, excepting those that were employed on the frontiers of the empire or on special service, in which case it was necessary to make a particular representation to the emirs, or principal military commanders.

It is very unusual in Asiatic princes to pay their military establishments with any tolerable regularity; their forces are generally kept in long arrears, and often not paid, until a spirit of discontent rises into a fierce mutiny and threatens a dissolution of the government. But the politic and sagacious Akbar knew that by means of a well disciplined army, he could alone maintain his widely extended dominions and that the discipline of an army could not possibly be preserved unless the troops were punctually paid. Paymasters were accordingly appointed to distribute the pay to the different munshis, and other corps, on the first day of every month. The pay of a munshidar was from 60 000 to 1000 rupees a month, in proportion to the number of men of which his mansub consisted, and to the rank which he held. The omrahs, who commanded the grand divisions of the forces, and whose duty was much the same as that of generals in European armies,

were for the most part paid by assignments of certain portions of land called jaghiers, which they held during their lives at the will of the sovereign, on the condition of their performing military service, and of their supporting a certain number of troops, to be ready for actual service on any emergency. These jaghiers were often of considerable extent, and very valuable but the officers and nobles to whom they were assigned were specially instructed not to interfere with the leases of the ryots or to exact from them a larger proportion of the produce of their farms than they had previously paid to government. On some particular occasions, veteran officers, who had long been renowned for their talents, and who had performed a series of signal services were rewarded with perpetual hereditary grants of jaghiers, in those countries which their own skill and valour had subdued. The ahdys, or captains, and the inferior officers, were paid partly in money, and partly by tunkha which was an assignment of the proportion belonging to government of the produce of a certain number of beegabs* of land. The officers of cavalry on entering the service were obliged to find themselves in one horse but they were afterwards supplied with horses and camels by government. No expense was spared in procuring horses from all the different countries of Asia which were most famed for the breed of that animal. When they were brought to Delhi, they were examined with great care by proper judges appointed for the purpose and they were then classed according to their beauty and value, and

* The Beegab is a land measure in Hindustan. Three Beegabs are equal to an English acre.

and marked for the different corps in a manner which indicated the qualities they possessed. The pay of the private troopers varied according to the particular class of horses to which they were appointed. Some were allowed 90 rupees a month, and some only 12 rupees. Each trooper was allowed a camel and an ox. The foot soldiers were also paid by rates proportioned to the rank of the officer who commanded the corps they belonged to. These rates varied from 10 to 30 rupees a month.

Such was the manner in which a great army was constructed and paid by one of the ablest and most accomplished princes that ever adorned the annals of Asia, whether he be considered as a warrior or a statesman. Yet the very formation of this vast multitude of armed men is at variance with every principle of military science, order and discipline and is of itself sufficient to shew that Akbar, with all his talent, very little surpassed the rest of his countrymen in his ideas of military affairs. Twice the number of cavalry to that of infantry, such a disproportion in the number of men of which the different corps were composed, such a wide difference between the pay of officers of the same rank, and of the private soldiers are defects of so much magnitude in the organization of an army, as must necessarily have precluded its ever attaining any degree of systematic order and of ever performing, on active service, the most common evolutions with effect. Yet such was the general ignorance of Asiatics in military science, that this cumbersome army, which, opposed to a body of 70,000 Europeans, must have been defeated from its own radical defects, nevertheless kept all the surrounding na-

tions in complete awe. These nations were not indeed very formidable.

At the beginning of the 17th century the Mogul empire had acquired, by the power of her arms, great ascendancy, not only over the other states of Hindustan, but also over all the countries situated between Persia and the river Indus. Of the states of Hindustan, the most powerful were those of the Deccan then under the government of the Mussulman sultans of Golconda, Bijapur, Calberga and Telinga. The dominions of these prince, at this period extended over the greatest part of the interior of the peninsula, comprehending the provinces of Telingana, Golconda, Visapur, Guntoor, Cuddapah, together with a great part of the Carnatic, and the northern parts of Mysore and Bednore. Since the origin of these monarchies, in the latter end of the thirteenth century, it had always been a prominent part of the policy of the court of Delhi to reduce them, a policy which however necessary in maintaining the power and authority of the Mogul empire, unquestionably produced and strengthened that confederacy of the Mussulman sultans of the Deccan, which at cost so much blood and treasure, and took so much time to dissolve. When Akbar ascended the throne, that confederacy had acquired a very considerable accession of power by the subjugation of the ancient Hindu monarchy of Bijanagur, and by valuable conquests in the Carnatic. It became therefore one of the first objects of his reign to guard the southern provinces of the empire against the encroachments of these sultans, and to direct his whole force against a confederacy which contemned his authority, and seem-

ed

ed to threaten the stability of his power. The vast armies which he consequently sent against the princes of the Deccan, effectually checked their inroads into the Mogul provinces of Kandeish and Amednagur, and not only obliged them to retire to the southward of the river Godavary, but compelled them to sue for peace, on condition of their paying an annual tribute to the emperor, and of their acknowledging his supremacy. This was the relative situation of the Mogul empire, and of the Mussulman monarchs of the Deccan, at the death of Akbar.

The small Hindu states of the peninsula that yet retained their independence, had no direct influence in the general politics of Hindustan, but the undaunted perseverance with which they continued to resist the Mussulman arms operated as a constant check on the sultans of the Deccan and thereby prevented them from gaining strength sufficient to withstand the prepotent power of the Mogul empire.

The nature and extent of the Portuguese possessions in India, and the degree of influence which they acquired amongst the nations of the peninsula, have been abundantly explained. At the time we are speaking of, the atrocities which they committed in their endeavours to propagate the Christian faith, had excited a general indignation, not only in the Hindus, but even in the Mussulman states and before the commencement of their wars with Savag  , the Mahratta chiefs, their power, as well as their commerce, had greatly declined.

Before the Mahratta tribes coalesced into a nation under the enterprising Savag  , they were merely a pastoral people, inhabiting

the mountains of Berar, and, like the mountaineers of all other countries, were distinguished for their warlike character, and their love of independence. They made frequent predatory incursions into the lower parts of the province of Berar, but the Mussulmans were satisfied with driving them back to their mountains, and never made any attempt to subdue them.

Between the provinces of Bengal, Behar and Oude, and the countries situated on their eastern frontiers, a regular commercial intercourse was preserved but these countries possessed too little power, and consequently too little weight in the scale of oriental nations, to be objects of political attention at the court of Delhi. With China there appears to have been very little communication of any sort. That the riches of that country, and the tranquil character of its inhabitants, should never have prompted the Mussulman ruler of Hindustan to invade it notwithstanding their boundless avarice and ambition, is a strong proof that none of them possessed that military genius which inspires confidence, and surmounts difficulties, which leads men to undertake great and daring enterprises, and by which such undertakings can alone be accomplished.

The countries of Afghanistan and Khorosan, which lie between Hindustan and Persia and the great provinces of Balk and Bucharia, which are situated between the mountains of Hindu Kho and Tartary, were at this time divided into several principalities, some of which were independent some were tributary to the Mogul emperor, and some to Shah Abbas, king of Persia. That distinguished prince was raised to the throne of Persia, on the death

death of his brother Shah Ismael, towards the latter end of the reign of Akbar and it appears to have been the mutual policy of the courts of Delhi and Ispahan to maintain a friendly intercourse. During the ten years which intervened between the death of Tamasp Shah and the elevation of Shah Abbas the whole kingdom of Persia was in a state of anarchy in consequence of the incapacity and vices of the different princes who successively filled the throne. Yet Akbar shewed not the smallest disposition to take advantage of these internal commotions and the good understanding between the two countries was uninterruptedly preserved.

Of the commercial intercourse which subsisted between India and foreign states and more particularly the nations of Europe from the time of Alexander to the close of the sixteenth century we have in our last chapter treated at considerable length. We shall now advert to the internal commerce of Hindustan, and the trade of the Indian Archipelago.

Trade between different countries usually arises from a reciprocal want of exchangeable commodities. But the Hindu, limited in their desires, wanted no commodities with which any other nation could supply them. Their character of patience, temperance, and moderation, formed, in a long course of ages, by the restrictive principles of their religious and civil institutions prevented them from acquiring that taste for luxury and extravagance which is the general concomitant of civilization and refinement, and which so largely contributes to promote the external commerce of nations. Furnished almost with every necessary comfort and convenience, by their own ingenious

industry, and the peculiar benignity of the climate in which they lived, they had no relish for the productions of any other country, and even felt little curiosity about them. They therefore never engaged in any external trade, nor speculated on the advantages they might derive from being the carriers of their own commodities to those nations by whom they were so highly prized. The desire of wealth, however, is a passion too general and too powerful, not to have had a very forcible influence on so enlightened a people and the gold and silver, with which the traders of other countries flocked to the markets of Hindustan to purchase those exquisite manufactures, and other valuable articles of merchandise that could be procured no where else, operated as a strong and constant stimulus to their strenuous ingenuity. And as the money which by this means flowed so plentifully into the country was never again remitted from it, either for commercial or other purposes and as the trade carried on by the Portuguese had infected the people of Europe with an epidemical rage for Indian productions, at the same time that the precious metals brought from America so much increased the facility of obtaining them, the empire of Hindustan naturally became, in the course of the reign of Akbar, the general reservoir of all the specie of the world. This vast influx of specie, circulating throughout the empire, was employed as an instrument of internal trade, which it rendered infinitely more flourishing than at any former period. The trade of the interior, which was augmented by means of this circulation, was confined to the peninsula, the Deccan, and the provinces of Orissa, Bengal,

gal, Behar, Oode, Delhi Malwa, Guzerat, the Panjab, Cashmir, and Cabul. The horses which were imported from Tartary, Persia and Arabia were exchanged for muslins, coarse cottons, and silks. The cinnamon brought from Ceylon the cloves mace and nutmegs from the Molucca islands iron from Europe and cowries* from the Maldiva islands were likewise paid for in commodities. These were the only articles of trade then imported into Hindustan. The demand for horses and iron arose from the great military establishments which were maintained by the emperor and the Mussulman princes of the Deccan, and from the wars which were continually carried on between them. But this exchange of commodities, when considered in a relative view to the general commerce of the country was partial and unimportant and no way interfered with the established usage by which that commerce was regulated. The great export trade of Hindustan invariably consisted in an interchange of merchandize and specie, and was never carried on by her own inhabitants but immemorially by other nations and her internal trade nourished and invigorated by that specie rendered her the most opulent country in the world.

The importation of the precious metals was productive of a double benefit for it not only supplied all the wants both of the government and the people but thereby did away any temptation on the part of the Mogul princes to work the gold and silver mines of their own country, a temptation to which all governments are natural

ly prone to yield and which when yielded to, never fails to be followed by the most pernicious consequences. The merchants of Hindustan likewise derived a direct advantage from the specie which they received in payment of their commodities from the European traders. In the reign of Akbar a premium of 20 per cent was given to all merchants who sent their gold and silver to the royal mints, several of which were established in various parts of the empire. When the specie brought from Europe was re cast and issued from these mints, in the coin of the country (gold mohurs and rupees) a considerable traffic was carried on in them, by means of their bearing value in the different provinces according to the place in which they were struck. The gold mohurs and rupees of Agra and Murshedabad in Bengal were intrinsically as well as by public estimation more valuable than those of any other place and a large profit was obtained on the exchange of these coins at the markets of the Deccan and Guzerat, whither they were transmitted for the purchase of the diamonds rubies emeralds, and other precious stones of Golconda Berar and of the rich gold and silver velvets and beautiful carpets of Puttn, Beroach and Ahmadabad. The gold and silver coins (the pagoda and the fanam) that were struck by the independent Hindu rajahs of the peninsula were also employed to great advantage in carrying on the inland traffic in that part of the country. The dams, pice and other small coins in circulation contributed to facilitate this trade, amongst a people

* Cowries are fresh shells collected on the shores of the Maldiva islands and used as money in Hindustan.

people who, from being habituated to a peculiarly rigid frugality, required to buy their goods in the smallest possible quantities. Amongst the lowest classes even copper was not cheap or plenty enough to answer their purposes and recourse was had to the cowries, or shells that have been mentioned, by means of which they provided themselves with necessaries in such proportions only as suited their parsimonious habits and as were indispensable to their wants. The trade in cowries was in the time of Akbar principally carried on by the merchants of Cambay Ghogeh and Surat who sent small vessels, called *tahweris*, to the Maldivé islands, laden with rice and coarse cottons, with which articles they purchased these useful shells. This was the only sort of export trade ever carried on by the merchants of India on their own account.

The town of Surá, situated in the province of Guzerat was at this period both the principal port in the Mogal empire and the great emporium of Hindustan. It was not only resorted to by the Portuguese who had settlements in the neighbourhood, and by all the other European traders but also by those of Arabia and Persia. Hence the merchants of the Deccan and of the eastern and northern provinces, brought their several commodities to this market, where they were sure of finding a ready and extensive sale. Merchandise was conveyed from one province to another in large caravans drawn by oxen. And Tavernier relates, that these caravans were attended by so great a cavalcade, that a traveller, when he met them was obliged to halt upon the road and wait patiently until they passed, which frequently took up one or

two days. Many of the commodities thus conveyed to the market of Surat were disposed of to the merchants at that place in exchange for the productions peculiar to the province of Guzerat and in like manner the natural productions and manufactures of one province were exchanged for those of another throughout the whole of Hindustan including the Deccan and the peninsula. In Bengal however from being in every part intersected by navigable rivers the inland trade was transported by water carriage with much more expedition, and at a much less expence than by the caravans and this great advantage, together with the extraordinary fecundity of the soil, produced by those rivers and the superior industry of the inhabitants rendered this province in all ages by far the most prosperous and wealthy in the whole country. It could not therefore, escape the notice of the Portuguese merchants who traded there to a considerable extent, and who on that account, obtained permission from the emperor to build small factories on the banks of the Hooghly for the purpose of enabling their agents to reside in the country and thereby to have cargoes provided for their ships immediately on their arrival from Europe. The Portuguese had also agents residing at Chittagong a large and populous town, situated in the eastern frontiers of Bengal, near the great mouths of the rivers Ganges and Brahmaputra. This place was the principal mart on the eastern side of Hindustan and here the traders of Tonquin Cochinchina, Siam Pegu, Ava Aracan, and Assam carried the gold and silver found in the mines of these countries, with which they bought the manufactures and many of the natural productions of Bengal.

The

The commerce of the Indian Archipelago, particularly that of the islands of Sumatra, Java, Borneo, Celebes, and the Moluccas, was very extensive and flourishing. The Arabs and the Chinese had long carried on a lucrative trade with these islands. We have undoubted evidence, that several merchants from the commercial cities of Arabia had settled on the western shores of Sumatra, and on the peninsula of Malaya, in the beginning of the ninth century of the Christian era; and that by means of these merchants, a regular traffic subsisted between Arabia, Hindustan, the eastern Archipelago, China and Japan, which was prosecuted with great spirit, and with proportional success. The town of Malacca, situated on the Malayan peninsula, opposite to Sumatra, was the great emporium of the eastern islands. To this port the Chinese sent annually a fleet of junks (Chinese trading vessels) laden with the productions of China, which they there exchanged for the gold dust, tin and pepper of Borneo, Sumatra, and Celebes, and the exquisite spices of the Moluccas. Many of the articles brought to this mart by the Arab traders, from Hindustan particularly, the cinnamon of Ceylon and the silver coins of the Mogul empire, were disposed of to the Chinese, in return for their manufactures. A considerable trade was likewise carried on amongst the different islands, by the native vessels called proas, which the Malays navigated with great skill and dexterity.

Such was the nature of the trade of these islands, and the manner in which it was conducted, when the Portuguese commenced an intercourse with them, and obtained by force of arms various settlements on their shores. These settlements have been already noticed. The Por-

tu- guese supplanted the Arabs in the carrying trade between Hindustan and the Archipelago; but they found it their interest to give every encouragement to the Chinese merchants, who, through their influence, and the increased demand for the commodities of China, greatly enlarged this branch of commerce. When the power of the Portuguese in the western parts of India began to decline, they also lost their influence among the Malays. In the kingdom of Achcen, in Sumatra, they were openly attacked; and after being dispossessed of the factories which they had erected there, they were entirely driven from the island. About the same time, the Portuguese settlers in some of the other islands met with a similar fate. But from these circumstances, the general commerce of the Malay islands sustained no injury, and felt no diminution for the Dutch had now engaged in it with that vigour of industry which distinguished all their mercantile operations, and which, without the aid of their arms would soon have supplanted their supine and degenerate rivals. In A D 1605, the Dutch had formed settlements in Java, Banda, and the eastern coast of Sumatra; and in the spice islands, or Moluccas, they had completely displaced the Portuguese, who now only remained, on this side of India, the port of Malacca, the island of Macao on the coast of China, and a few inconsiderable factories in Celebes, Ternate, and Tidore.

In the cursory view which has thus been taken of the government of the Mogul empire, and of the political and commercial state of Hindustan and the eastern islands, at the beginning of the seventeenth century, we have endeavoured concisely to combine all the principal particulars, either immediately belonging to these subjects, or that

are

are calculated to elucidate them in the most distinct and satisfactory manner so that our readers may be able to form a competent judgment of the actual condition of India at the time when the commercial intercourse commenced between that Country and Great Britain. We now proceed to the history of that intercourse and of the establishment of the East India Company.

The communication between England and India has been traced back to an early period of our annals. It has been asserted, that Alfred the Great sent a mission to St Thomas, on the coast of Comorand, about the year 883 of the Christian era and as the objects of it were confined to pious and charitable purposes which it was so congenial to the spirit of the age to promote there seems no reason to question the fact. The Saxon Chronicle informs us, that Alfred having heard that the Christian missionaries in India were in great distress, dispatched Sigheimus, one of his favourite priests, to convey his aims to the monastery of St Thomas. Having executed his commission, he returned to England after an absence of several years, and brought with him a considerable number of precious stones, which he deposited in the treasury of the church of Sherburne in Dorsetshire, of which place he was created bishop, as a reward for his signal services.

In consequence of the splendid accounts given by Sigheimus of the trade, opulence, and luxuries of the east, we are assured, on the same authorities, that Alfred caused several ships to be built and equipped for the special purpose of embarking in

Vol. II.

the India trade and that having lent these ships to a few adventurous merchants, whom he assisted with money they performed some successful voyages to the ports of Syria and Egypt, from whence they returned richly laden with Indian commodities. It does not however appear, that the commercial intercourse, thus begun by the enterprising genius of Alfred, was continued for any length of time, or even prosecuted with any regularity during the most prosperous period of his reign.

After the death of this great prince, no attempts were made for a great many centuries to revive the Egyptian trade. From that time, until the reign of Henry the Eighth, England was supplied by the Venetians with the commodities of the East. After the Norman Conquest, an event which contributed to increase the external commerce of England, a ship of considerable burthen was sent annually from Venice to the port of Southampton, laden with the various products of India. As the English barons advanced wealth and civilization they acquired a taste for luxuries, and the demand for eastern commodities was consequently augmented. In the reign of Edward the Third, the Venetian merchants employed five ships in the English trade, and the principal part of the cargoes of these vessels consisted in sugar, spices, and aromatics, which were much used at the tables of men of rank. These valuable articles, together with silks and cotton stuffs, were paid for partly in specie, and partly in woollens, unanned leather and iron. But as the prices of the eastern commodities were very exorbitant, the balance of trade was

117

in favour of the Venetians. Yet, notwithstanding this circumstance, and the superiority of English shipping and seamen to those of any other country, neither the statesmen nor the merchants of England used any endeavours to embark in this lucrative branch of commerce, a salient proof, not only of the want of a trading capital, but of the total absence of that speculative spirit which is the living principle of all commercial pursuits. Hence the English were contented to receive, through the Venetians, those commodities on which they placed so high a value, and from which they must have been sensible they would have derived more advantage from trading in themselves. But when the discovery of the passage round the Cape of Good Hope threw the Indian trade into the hands of the Portuguese, and Lisbon directly became the great emporium for the productions of the East, the merchants of London imported them from that city on their own account, and conveyed them to the Thames in their own ships.

About this period, Mr Robert Thorne, a merchant in London, presented a memorial to Henry the Eighth, setting forth the great advantages that would accrue to the nation, by opening a direct commerce to India, and with a view to satiate his scheme to the ambitious spirit of that prince, he proposed to proceed to India by a new route, for as the Portuguese had pushed their discoveries to the east and the Spaniards to the west, it was an object worthy of the English to lay open the navigation of the northern ocean. Though this project was extremely plausible, it does not appear that Henry ever gave it the smallest encourage-

ment, or even considered its possible practicability with that attention, which might have been expected from his intelligent mind. It was not till A. D. 1578, that the first light was thrown on this navigation by Sir Francis Drake.

The first Englishman that went to India by the Cape of Good Hope, was a person of the name of Stevens. He had resided at Lisbon in the capacity of a factor, and in A. D. 1579, was induced to make a voyage to God, in a Portuguese ship. On his return to Europe, he published * an account of his voyage, and of the Portuguese establishments on the coast of Malabar. This voyage together with that of the famous Cavendish, who sailed round the world in 1586 seems first to have suggested to English adventurers the idea of proceeding to India by way of the Cape of Good Hope.

In 1591 a Mr Raymond, and a Mr James Lancaster, jointly equipped three vessels for a voyage to India, with a view not only to trade with the natives of the East, but to cruise against the Portuguese ships returning to Europe. Their voyage however proved extremely disastrous. Of the three ships that sailed from England, Lancaster's was the only one that reached India, the others perished off the Cape of Good Hope. The disabled condition of Lancaster's ship, on his arrival at Calicut, rendered it essential to lay out all his money in purchasing materials to repair her, so that he was prevented from fulfilling any one of the purposes of his voyage, and to complete his misfortune, he was, on his return home, driven far to the westward, and cast away amongst the West India islands, where he was providentially rescued.

* This publication has not been preserved in any of the collections of Voyages.

enced by a French vessel, and carried to England.

The accounts brought by these mariners of the facility of trading with the natives of Hindustan, as well as of the general indignation which the atrocities of the Portuguese had excited amongst them, operated as a very powerful inducement with the London merchants to engage in the eastern commerce. They began to speculate on the great advantages to be derived from it but as they had not capital enough to carry it on by way of the Cape of Good Hope on a scale sufficiently large to afford them any chance in a competition with the Portuguese, they resolved to adopt a more prudent line of conduct, and to endeavour to revive the trade with Syria and Egypt which the Venetians, from a relaxation of their former industry had permitted to decay. A memorial was accordingly presented to Queen Elizabeth, in the year 1594, signed by a considerable number of the most respectable merchants in which the national benefits likely to arise from an eastern trade are exhibited in the most favourable light and in which, therefore, her majesty is earnestly supplicated to make overtures to the Turkish government, for entering into a treaty of commerce, whereby her majesty's subjects should obtain such privileges as would enable them to open a trade with the merchants of Syria and Egypt, on the solid grounds of reciprocal advantages, and entire confidence. The queen received this proposal with perfect cordiality, expressed her satisfaction at the mercantile spirit which was beginning to show itself in the country, and assured the memorialists, that she would lose no time in complying with so rational and laudable a request. The queen being,

besides, always disposed to encourage commercial projects, and entertaining a favourable opinion of this one, immediately dispatched letters to the Turkish emperor at Constantinople, submitting to him certain articles, which she proposed as the basis of a treaty of commerce. These letters were received with courtesy; and the proposition which they contained being agreed to with the utmost readiness, a treaty was soon after concluded between the two Powers, by which the merchants of England obtained privileges, in the ports of the Turkish empire, superior to those which had ever before been granted to any other nation. Henceforward the commodities of India were brought to England in English ships and the trade thus opened with the Turkish empire, continued to be conducted with unabated spirit for many years after the establishment of the East-India Company.

But this branch of commerce was not attended with those great national advantages which was expected to produce. From the number of hands through which the Indian commodities passed, before they reached England, the price put upon them was necessarily high and the Dutch, who had now established themselves in various parts of India, and vigorously prosecuted the trade thither, by way of the Cape of Good Hope, easily underfold the English and Turkey merchants, even at the London market. This mortifying circumstance served to infuse a new spirit into the commercial ardour which then prevailed; and some of the most opulent London merchants determined, if supported by government, no longer to suffer the Portuguese and the Dutch to monopolize the valuable trade of India. In carrying this determination into

effect, they were assisted by the celebrated George, Earl of Cumberland, and a number of gentlemen of independent fortune, who agreed to join them in the speculation of fitting out a certain number of ships to trade to India, provided they obtained a charter from government granting to those who engaged in this concern the exclusive privilege of carrying on the commerce between England and India. Upon application being made to the queen, to know the sentiments of her majesty on this subject she expressed her approbation of the measure, and her desire to give it every encouragement. She had indeed anticipated, in her comprehensive mind, the idea of the merchants, and with a view to realize it successfully, Mr John Mildenhall, the English consul at Constantinople, was sent over land to Hindustan, charged with letters from Elizabeth to the emperor Akbar. The object of this mission was to obtain from that prince such privileges for the English merchants, who came to the ports of his dominions, as would give them a decided advantage over the other European nations that traded thither. We have not been able to find any satisfactory document regarding the embassy of Mildenhall or any account whatever of the manner in which he was received by Akbar. But from the known character of that accomplished monarch, we are disposed to believe, that the English ambassador was received, at the court of Delhi with every mark of courtesy, respect, and distinction; though the artifices which were used by the Portuguese Jesuits, then residing at Agra, and Delhi, to misrepresent him was an unfortunate opinion of the

English people, might have induced him to reject the friendly overtures of Elizabeth, and refuse to accede to her proposals. It is certain * that Mildenhall returned to England without having attained the purpose of his mission but it is not mentioned whether he brought any letters from Akbar to Elizabeth.

The queen however, did not wait for the answer of that monarch to decide upon the measure in contemplation for, on the 31st of December 1600, about six months subsequent to the departure of Mildenhall from Constantinople, the East India Company was instituted by the grant of a charter from her majesty.

This charter was granted to George earl of Cumberland, and two hundred and fifteen knights, aldermen, and merchants constituting them a body politic and corporate, with a common seal which they were permitted to alter at pleasure and under the title of the "Governor and Company of Merchants of London trading to the East Indies" Thomas Smythe, Esq alderman of London, governor of the Company, and twenty-four directors, were nominated in the charter, which proceeds to enact, that a governor and twenty-four directors shall be chosen annually, but so future by the Company themselves. That these directors shall form committees, who shall jointly have the direction of the voyages, the provision of the shipping and merchandise, the sale of the merchantize, and the sole management of all things belonging to the Company. That these directors shall take the oath of fidelity, and that every member shall

* See Rymer's *Foedera*.

take an oath before he is permitted to traffic as a freeman of the Company. That freedom shall be granted to them and their successors their sons when arrived at the age of twenty-one to their apprentices, factors and servants, employed by them for the space of **SEVEN YEARS**, in the following terms, *namely* "freely to traffic and use the trade of merchandize by sea, in and by such ways and passages already discovered, as they should esteem and take to be fittest, into and from the East Indies, into the countries and ports of Asia and Africa, and into and from all the islands, ports havens creeks, rivers and places of Asia, Africa and America, or any of them beyond the Cape of Good Hope, to the streight of Magellan where any trade or traffic may be used, to and from every of them in such order manner form liberty and condition as they themselves shall from time to time agree upon. They were likewise empowered to make bye laws to inflict punishments either corporal or pecuniary provided such punishments accorded with the laws of England to export goods free of duty for four years and after that period, the duty of all exports which should miscarry, to be deducted from future goods when shipped. For the customs of imported goods, they were allowed six months credit for half, twelve months for the other half, and a free exportation for thirteen months. They were permitted to export to the amount of 80,000*l.* in foreign coin, or bullion, on the express condition that 6000*l.* were re-coined in her majesty's mint. After the completion of a voyage, they were obliged to return the same quantity of bullion and coin that had been exported in that voyage

but from this condition the first voyage was excepted. The sole and exclusive right was granted to them of the traffic to India and all other English subjects were excluded from it, under severe penalties. It was however added, that if within the space of fifteen years, (the time limited by the charter) this monopoly should appear in any respect detrimental to the public it should then, upon two years warning under the privy seal become null and void but that if experience proved this new corporation to be beneficial to the nation at large her majesty agreed not only to renew their charter but to add such other clauses to it as should appear most conducive to the interests of the Company, as well as of commerce.

Having obtained this advantageous charter the Company proceeded, in 1601 to raise a sum of money (but not in one joint stock or capita^l;) in order to commence their trade, and though individual shares were limited to 50*l.* each, the money paid into the treasurer's hands, in a short time, amounted to 72 000*l.* a circumstance which attests the popularity of the scheme amongst the merchants of London. Yet there were not wanting those who endeavoured to decry it in various publications, with great speciousness of sophistry, and vehemence of expression. The principal points of objection which were advanced against the trade to India in general, as well as the establishment of an exclusive company for carrying it on, were, 1st That it would exhaust the treasures of the country. 2^d That the seamen employed in the trade would fall a sacrifice to the pernicious influence of the climate and the length and fatigue of the voyage and that our naval

power would thereby be proportionally weakened 3d That the returns from India being for the most part articles of luxury, of which there was no need, this trade would have a manifest tendency to check the industry of the people, as well as to deprive the poor of employment 4th That the importation of India goods would lessen the sale of home manufactures 5th That even granting the necessity of the trade it was not only impolitic but inconsistent with the free principles of the English constitution to give away the natural privileges of the people at large to a particular set of men 6th That the free merchants, by whom the general commerce of the nation was conducted, would support the charge, and regulate the management of this one branch, infinitely better than a few directors, whose notions of trade the very monopoly they were concerned in, would tend to narrow and confine Lastly, that it was subversive of every principle of trade, and highly injurious to the public, to be under the necessity of buying at the ware houses and sales of one company of merchants, all the commodities of India and thereby enabling that company, by preventing all competition, to regulate the price of those commodities according to their own avaricious notions, rather than to the fair profits of trade

The advocate for the India trade and monopoly replied to these objections with considerable force They urged, first, that all nations who ever engaged in this commerce had drawn great advantages from it, and that the history of the wisest commercial states established this point beyond controversy 2d That nothing could contribute more

than this commerce to the increase of our naval power, on account of the number of ships and seamen that would probably be employed in it 3d That nothing could more improve the art of navigation, than voyages along so many shores, into so many seas, through so many climates, and round the greatest part of the globe 4th That this trade would bring into the country an incalculable influx of wealth, whilst it furnished employment for a great number of industrious people both at home and abroad 5th That many thousands, who would probably be employed in India, after the company had established factories there would amass large fortunes with which they would return to their native country, and thereby enlarge the common stock of national opulence 6th That every branch of commerce in the country was in some measure dependent on, or connected with, that to India 7th That it was unjust to overlook the quantity of home manufactures which the company, by the terms of their charter, were annually obliged to export; and that the importation of unwrought commodities, by the company, ought likewise to be considered 8th That with regard to the monopoly, it was the universal opinion of all nations concerned in this traffic, that it could not succeed by an open trade 9th That the real state and condition of a trade to a country so distant, could not be known, nor the necessary regulations and instructions for that trade be executed, by any other means than an exclusive company. 10th That to place the India trade under the immediate direction of the crown would be much more destructive to the freedom of the

English

English constitution, than any corrupt influence which this monopoly of the company might be supposed in time to acquire. Lastly, that for all these reasons, there appeared no alternative but either entirely to abandon the trade to India or to pursue it under the conduct of an exclusive company. — Such is the substance of the animated discussions that took place respecting this important question and the analysis we have given is the more interesting as it contains nearly all the arguments which have been advanced since that period, both for and against the India trade and monopoly by eminent speculative philosophers, celebrated political economists, and great practical statesmen.

Whilst the politicians and merchants of London were occupied in these discussions, the governor and directors of the company were busily employed in equipping their first trading fleet which consisted of one ship of 600 tons, one of 500, two of 200, and a victualing vessel of 180 tons. The complement of seamen in all of these different ships amounted to 480. The command of the fleet was given to Captain James Lancaster who has been already mentioned and whose experience and knowledge of the navigation of the Indian seas, as well as his natural good sense and abilities, rendered a fit person to entrust with so valuable and important a charge. The cargoes of the different ships consisted chiefly of tin, lead, iron, iron-cannon, muskets and cutlasses, which, together with silver bullion and Spanish dollars, came to £7,000 and the remainder of the 72,000 the sum originally advanced by the company was carrying on their

trade was entirely expended in the purchase and equipment of the ships.

Lancaster was instructed to proceed to the eastern parts of India, for the purpose of more readily procuring spices which were then in great demand in England and with a view to facilitate the attainment of that object the queen addressed a letter to the king of Acheen in the island of Sumatra, offering her friendship and alliance to that monarch and expressing an earnest hope that he would not only allow her subjects to trade in his dominions, but agree to enter into a treaty of commerce with her majesty which she had given the bearer of her letter full powers to conclude and by which her subjects should be secured in their privileges as would enable them to trade with confidence, and thereby render their traffic advantageous to both nations. On the 13th of February 1601 the fleet sailed from the Downs, and after a long and toilsome voyage of fifteen months and eighteen days, arrived in the road of Acheen on the 5th of June 1602. Lancaster immediately sent a deputation of seven of his officer to the king, to inform him that he was the bearer of a letter and some valuable presents to his majesty from the queen of England, and that he solicited his permission to deliver them in person. The deputation met with the greatest respect, and the king appointed the next day to receive the letter and presents. Lancaster waited upon him accordingly and he was received with abundant ceremony and politeness, the degree of which with Malay princes is usually proportioned to the number of vessels and apparent strength of their fo-

reign visitors. On being conducted to the presence of the king, Lancaster delivered the letter and the presents, the principal articles of which was a fan of feathers. He then declared that he came from England, with the view of establishing a treaty of amity and commerce between his royal master's and the mighty king of Achén. His majesty expressed his perfect readiness to meet the wishes of the queen of England, to whose subjects he was happy to shew every respect. He said that he would in two days enter into the terms of the treaty and, having ordered Lancaster to be arrayed in a magnificent habit of the country, and armed with two cresces, or daggers, he retired from the court of audience. After this ceremony the English agent and his officers were invited to a sumptuous banquet which had been prepared for them, in which the service was of gold, and at which a number of handsome women, belonging to the king, richly attired and ornamented with bracelets and jewels, were ordered to attend, and entertain them with dancing and music. The next day the king sent two of the principal officers of his court to settle with Lancaster the terms of a commercial treaty, which were soon agreed upon, drawn up and executed. By this treaty, it was stipulated that the English should have a free entry into the port of Achén, and permission to trade there duty free. That English agents should be allowed to reside there, and that they should have an ample security for the perfect performance of all contracts and bargains into which they might enter with the native mer-

chants that they should have authority to punish their own people, without appealing to the civil magistrates of the country. That upon complaint of any injuries received from the Malays, they should have justice speedily rendered to them. That they should be exempted from all arrests in respect to goods or prizes and lastly, that they should be allowed the undisturbed exercise of their own religion. During the time that the treaty was preparing, the Portuguese missionaries residing at Achén watched with a jealous eagerness the proceedings of the English into which they endeavoured to pry, but Lancaster who appears to have possessed a considerable share of penetration and great vigilance and activity, completely defeated their design by bribing their own spies, whom they had placed over him and employing them as instruments against themselves.

Having thus fully accomplished the principal purpose of his voyage, having shipped as great a quantity of pepper as he could procure, and fitted a sloop for Achén, he sailed from thence for Bantam on the island of Java. On his passage thither he fell in with and captured a large Portuguese ship, richly laden with spices.

When he arrived at Bantam, he delivered to the king of that country a letter and presents from queen Elizabeth, with which that monarch was infinitely pleased, and Lancaster met with the like gracious reception, as well as the same success which had attended his introduction, and rewarded his judicious conduct, at the court of Achén. He obtained from the king

* England and Spain were then at war, and Portugal was at that period a part of the Spanish dominions.

king of Bantam all the privileges which had been granted by the king of Acheen in his commercial treaty and having completed his cargo of pepper and procured a house for a factor, he appointed one of his officers to remain in the country in that capacity and sailed for England where he arrived in September 1603 after an absence of two years and seven months.

Although this voyage had been much more prosperous than even the most sanguine friend of the Company had ventured to hope it served to heighten rather than repress the opposition which had been originally made to the monopoly of the Indian trade and several treatises were published in which its abolition was forcibly recommended.

But the Company elated with the success of their first adventure, and confiding in the support of government, paid little attention to the violence of their opponents and having disposed of their India goods to great advantage, they proceeded like sensible merchants, to equip their ships for a second voyage. The countenance which they received from James the First, on his accession to the throne, gave a new zeal to that spirit of enterprize by which they were actuated and they prosecuted their speculations with indefatigable and unwearied industry.

In the spring of 1604, the Company dispatched their second fleet, consisting of three ships, under the command of Sir Henry Middleton, who was entrusted with letters and presents from the king to the Indian princes. In the month of December following, Middleton arrived at Bantam, where, having delivered the letters and presents to the prince, he left two of his ships

there to take in a cargo of pepper, and proceeded with the other to the Molucca islands, for the purpose of procuring spices. On his arrival at the island of Ternate he found the Dutch and Portuguese at war not on account of any particular point in dispute between themselves but from having espoused a quarrel between the kings of Ternate and Tidore. The result of this warfare, however served to hasten the downfall of the Portuguese power in those islands, and to prepare the way for the dominion of the Dutch. The appearance of an English ship at this period, not a little alarmed the contending parties but as England was in alliance with Holland and now at peace with Spain and Portugal Middleton prudently observed the strictest neutrality. — This conduct however did not avail to suppress the jealousy, which his interference in the spice trade excited and the Dutch who were endeavouring to appropriate this branch of commerce to themselves, made use of every secret artifice that their ingenuity could invent to deter the natives from trading with the English whom they represented as a perfidious and parasitical people and to whom they attributed the very design which they themselves had already formed, of conquering the Molucca islands, and reducing the natives to a state of vassalage. But the Malays who looked upon all Europeans with a suspicious eye were as much inclined to distrust the representations of the Dutch, as the intentions of the English and as the latter had brought with them a considerable quantity of specie they opened a traffic without any hesitation. — Middleton therefore soon attained his object, notwithstanding the intrigues of the Dutch and having shipped

shipped a very valuable cargo of spices, he returned to Bantam, and from thence, in company with his other ships, to England.

Before Middleton's return, the Company had despatched another fleet to Bantam, under the command of Sir Edward Michelbourn who arrived there some weeks after his departure. During the time that elapsed between the departure of one fleet, and the arrival of the other the English factors at Bantam suffered great inconvenience, and were even exposed to personal danger by the malignant arts which the Dutch unceasingly employed to prejudice the natives against them. When Michelbourn arrived the factors communicated to him the perilous situation in which they stood, and which disabled them from carrying on that intercourse with the natives that was so essential to the purposes of trade. Upon this information Michelbourn, who was a man of high national spirit immediately sent a message to the Dutch admiral, informing him that if the artifices by which the Dutch attempted to injure the character of the English with the natives, and to molest the factors in the peaceful exercise of their duty, were not directly discontinued, he should consider it as an insult to the flag of England, and avenge it accordingly. This spirited declaration awed the Dutch admiral into a compliance with the demand it conveyed, as he did not choose to persist in the practices complained of, at the hazard of an open rupture; and, whilst Michelbourn remained at Bantam, the striking change in the behaviour of the natives towards the English factors, sufficiently testified that they no longer acted under the influence of the Dutch. These insidious artifices being sup-

pressed, and the discontents to which they had given rise being satisfactorily settled, the English fleet returned home, and in the month of June of 1806 arrived at Portsmouth.

The almost unexampled prosperity which had hitherto attended the trade to India, determined the Company to pursue it with unabated activity. A fourth Squadron consisting of three ships was therefore fitted out with expedition and alacrity and the command of it given to Captain William Keeling a man equally well acquainted with the business of commerce and the arduous duties of a sea-faring life. Upon his arrival at Bantam he found the factors reduced to the same distress from which they had been so lately relieved and the Dutch exerting their industry, by every secret means, to raise jealousies and foment disturbances between them and the natives. After two or three strong remonstrances from Keeling however the Dutch again thought it prudent to desist and the affairs of Bantam were once more restored to a temporary tranquillity. The English commander then proceeded to the islands of Lantore and Poolaway in the last of which he contracted with the natives for the establishment of a factory a circumstance which gave great alarm to the Dutch settlers on that island, and which they secretly exerted all their influence to oppose. But the aversion which the Dutch so strongly manifested in all their transactions with the Malays, and the contemptuous and insolent manner which they comported themselves in the island of Poolaway, rendered their interference of no avail, and Keeling obtained from the chiefs of that country, not only permission to erect a factory, but a written agreement,

agreement, whereby they pledged themselves to dispose of their spices to the English, in preference to any other nation.

In consequence of this success, Keeling dispatched one of his ships to the islands of Banda and Amboyna, under the command of Capt David Middleton and returned himself to Bantam. On Middleton's arrival at Banda, he found the Dutch settlers in that island busily occupied in constructing a small fortification and sensible of the great advantage which they would thereby derive in carrying on their trade from the respect and awe with which an appearance of so much strength and security would inspire the natives, he determined, if possible, either to obstruct the further progress of the works, or to prevail upon the chiefs of the island in consideration of a large sum of money, to take forcible possession of it and cede it in perpetuity to the English nation. This conduct on the part of the English commander, which nothing but actual hostilities with the Dutch could have justified, met with its merited fate. The Dutch apprized of Middleton's design shut themselves up in their fort, the completion of which they hastened, and took every precaution against a sudden attack. whilst, at the same time, they strove to avert a rupture with the Malay chiefs by assuring them, that the fort was intended for the general defence of the island, rather than the particular security of their own factory both of which, however, would be in continual danger, as long as any encouragement was given to the English. By this means, and by presents of money, they warded off an attack until their fortress was entirely finished, after which they assumed a tone of defiance

to the natives, and treated Middleton with that derision and obloquy which his weak attempt to over reach them naturally provoked. The resentment of the Bandanese, at the deception which was thus practised upon them, broke forth into an agony of rage, and they marched in great numbers to the fort, with a determination to scale the walls, and to put the whole garrison to death. As the Dutch were not immediately aware of their approach, and the gates of the fort had been left open, a general massacre would have ensued, if the English, whose humanity was touched, at the idea of so horrid a scene, had not interposed as mediators, and, by earnest entreaties, persuaded the native chiefs to come to an amicable adjustment of their differences with the Dutch. Yet notwithstanding this signal service performed by the English, such was the rancorous and vindictive jealousy of their rivals, that it not only stifled every sentiment of gratitude in their minds but instigated them to form the atrocious scheme of burning Middleton's ship, or, if that failed in the execution to sink her by open force. Upon receiving intelligence of this intended proceeding Middleton remonstrated with the Dutch governor in the bitterest terms accusing him of dissimulation, ingratitude, baseness, and of a violation of every principle and every right of humanity. But he who was capable of forming such a project, under such circumstances, could feel no shame, much less any compunction and repentance, at the detection of his horrible design. The governor listened to Middleton's remonstrance with the most perfect composure, and with apparent indifference, and neither denied the charge, nor offered any excuse.

excuse an pollution of his intentions. He told him, that the islands of Banda and Lantore were the exclusive property of the Dutch and that he, therefore, was resolved to take an effectual means of preventing the English from trading with the natives. Upon this declaration, Middleton thought it unsafe to continue longer at Banda, as he had neither the force nor the inclination to proceed to actual hostilities. He therefore weighed anchor, and returned to Poolaw, where he took in a cargo of spices after which he pursued his course to Bantam to rejoin the Squadron Keeling, on his arrival, set sail for England, and in the month of May 1610 anchored in the Downs, after a long but a highly prosperous voyage.

When the account of the recent occurrences in the spice islands was communicated to the directors of the Company, it filled them with astonishment and indignation and they immediately drew up and presented a spirited memorial to the king, stating the obstructions which their trade had met with, and the loss it had sustained, from the nefarious machinations of the Dutch and praying that his majesty would be graciously pleased to make a representation of the grievances they complained of to the government of Holland, and to demand an adequate redress. James received their petition with his accustomed complaisance but his pacific disposition, and political timidity, rendered him too averse to any public measure which he conceived might involve him in a dispute with a foreign state, that, though he approved of the spirit and justice of their remonstrance, he never complied with their request. The directors then applied

to the ministry for a squadron of men of war, to protect their trade from the interruptions and insults to which it was exposed but this was likewise denied them. Under these circumstances the Company judiciously resolved to build one or two ships, and to hire others, of a size and force sufficient to defend their trade from the hostile jealousy by which it was assailed.— And as experience had now shewn, that the superior advantages possessed by the Portuguese and Dutch in Indian commerce, arose from these nations having made themselves masters of spacious harbours, formed regular settlements, and erected fortifications in various parts of India, the Company were fully convinced they had no chance of combating these advantages, and of acquiring an equal degree of commercial consequence, but by adopting the same principles of conduct, and by pursuing a similar course. But limited in their financial resources, and yet imperfectly acquainted with the means of enlarging them it was only by indefatigable perseverance, and the patient hand of industry, that they hoped to attain the envied condition of their rivals.

With this prospect the Company, in 1610 solicited the king for an enlargement of their charter, which he consented to grant, in consequence, he said 'of the great benefit that the nation had already derived from their trade, as well as of the ability with which it was conducted.' Animated with this instance of the royal favour, and the alluring hopes of future successes, they pushed forward their exertions with additional force and a more lively activity. In the beginning of the year 1611, a squadron was dispatched to Achén in Sumatra, and, in a short time after

wards, two ships, built according to their plan, and at the Company's cost, were ready to be launched. One of these was 1200 tons but den, and the largest vessel which had hitherto been built in England; the other was 250 tons, and was called a pinnace. The building of so fine a ship rendered the Company extremely popular as it was esteemed a matter of public utility, not only with respect to commerce but to the encouragement and advancement of naval architecture. And the king, with a view to countenance the undertaking, attended the launching of the ship, accompanied by the Prince of Wales, and a number of the principal nobility on which occasion, a sumptuous and magnificent entertainment was prepared for his majesty, who named the large ship the "Trade's Increase" and the other the "Pepper Corn."

When these vessels were equipped for sea, the command of them was given to Sir Henry Middleton, a station which his experience so well qualified him to fill, and to which his former meritorious services so justly entitled him. The commerce of the Company had hitherto been carried on with the eastern Archipelago but it was now deemed expedient to commence an intercourse with the sea ports both on the Continent of India, and in Arabia and to endeavour to obtain a footing on the coasts of Malabar and Guzerat. With these objects in view, Middleton sailed from England and having passed the Cape of Good Hope, steered for the straits of Babel Mandel, from whence he proceeded to Mocha. But an unlucky affair, in which he was embroiled with the government of that place, soon after his arrival, involved him in

difficulties that not only prevented him from trading there but retarded the progress of his voyage. Having gone on shore, attended by some of his officers, a quarrel arose in the street between them and the inhabitants in which the latter had the superiority several of the English were killed, and Middleton himself narrowly escaped. Incensed at this circumstance, he imprudently charged the government with a deliberate intention to murder him and his people and threatened to destroy the town unless an ample and immediate atonement was made. This violence so much alarmed, as well as exasperated the Arabs that they immediately threw him into a dungeon in chains threatening him with torture, if not death unless he gave orders for the surrender of his ships. But Middleton undismayed and unmoved, told them with an intrepid voice, "that his life was in their power and they might deprive him of it but that no torments they could inflict should make him guilty of the ignominy of complying with their demand, and of basely betraying his own honour, and disgracing his country. His magnanimity restrained the fury of the Arabs, and they contented themselves with keeping him in confinement, in the expectation of his proposing to ransom his deliverance. In this however they were disappointed for after an imprisonment of six months he found means to effect his escape to his ships, which, during his captivity had kept upon the Arabian coast. Having now an opportunity of resenting the indignity he had received, he sent a message to the government of Mocha, intimating, 'that if they did not instantly release the remaining prisoners, and render ample satisfaction

saction for the heavy loss he had sustained, he would sink all their ships in the harbour, and fire upon the town.²² This menace terminated the quarrel; the prisoners were liberated, and Middleton received a considerable sum of money as a compensation for his sufferings.

Having thus failed in his expectations of settling a factory in Arabia, he resolved to proceed to India, where, from the peaceful disposition of the inhabitants, he entertained sanguine hopes of success. After re-passing the straits of Babel-Mandel, he steered for the Gulf of Cambaya, in the province of Guzerat. Upon his arrival there, he received intelligence that a Portuguese fleet, consisting of six men of war and twelve galleys, was stationed at the bar of the river of Surat, for the avowed purpose of preventing any European nation from trading to that valuable mart. Having no alternative, but either abandoning the principal object of his voyage, or hazarding an action with this armament, he gallantly determined on the latter, notwithstanding the inferiority of his force. He accordingly set sail for the port of Suvally a place situated within a few leagues of Surat, where the Company had just established a factory; and being there joined by six vessels which had lately arrived from England, he proceeded against the Portuguese, with that confidence which the justice of his cause and the ardour of his public spirit united to inspire. When he came in sight of the Portuguese fleet, he crowded sail upon his ships, and advanced towards the entrance of the river, with such velocity, that he was close upon the enemy before they were prepared for his reception. The advantage which he thus gained, he followed up with

great skill and uncommon intrepidity. Seeing the confusion into which the Portuguese were thrown, not less by the unexpected vigour of the first attack, than by the damage they were sustaining from the well-directed fire that incessantly assailed them, he seized a favourable opportunity, and boarded several of their largest ships, which, after a desperate conflict, he compelled to surrender. And this bold and daring conduct struck such terror into the rest of the fleet, that they cut their cables and put to sea in the utmost consternation.

Middleton then proceeded up the river in triumph, and landed at Surat but notwithstanding the glory of his victory, and the consequent respect and distinction with which he was received by the inhabitants, to whom the Portuguese had long been peculiarly obnoxious such was the influence which the Jesuits possessed with the Mogul government, that he was not only unable to obtain any promise of protection for the Company's supercargoes who had come from England the preceding year, but was told that they could not be permitted to reside there any longer. Upon this declaration he thought fit to depart from Surat, but not without considerable chagrin and disappointment. He, however resolved to revenge himself on the Portuguese, and having been informed that two of their vessels, richly laden, were lying at Damans he proceeded thither, and captured them after a feeble resistance. He then returned to the Red Sea, where he met with a valuable Arab fleet, of seventeen sail, bound to Mocho, from India, the whole of which he seized and detained, until the inhabitants of Mocho, who had a deep interest in

re-preservation, paid him a large sum of money to redeem it. This flagrant act of piracy, which receives no extenuation from the idea of his being instigated to it by a rankling remembrance of his former injuries casts a shade over his character, that even the brilliancy of his preceding actions cannot dispel. After this affair, he proceeded to Ceylon, and from thence to Bantam, where he died.

Whilst Middleton was thus employed in asserting the dignity of the flag and the superiority of the arms of England, on the western shores of Hindustan the Company had dispatched Captain Saris, with a squadron of three ships, to Japan, with a view to establish a commercial intercourse with that country. This squadron sailed from the Downs in 1611, and arrived at Japan towards the end of that year when Captain Saris obtained an audience of the Emperor, to whom he delivered a letter and valuable presents from James the First and by whom he was received in the most gracious manner, and with all the politeness for which that polished court is so eminently distinguished amongst oriental nations. The Dutch, who had been previously settled there exerted all their ingenuity, and made use of every stratagem to frustrate Saris's views but the Japanese monarch possessed far too much discernment and sagacity to be misled by their representations of the English character, which he perceived self interested motives alone induced them to make. He did not, therefore, hesitate to conclude a treaty of commerce with Captain Saris, by which the Company obtained very important privileges, and which is in itself deserving of praise, as well for the equitable principles as for

the good sense and sound policy it contains.

Having, in consequence of this treaty, shipped a large quantity of the commodities of Japan and left there eight agents to conduct the affairs of the Company he proceeded to China and from thence to the Moluccas and Bantam.

The prosperity which attended this last voyage no less than the signal victory achieved by Middleton, conspired to spread the fame of the English in various parts of Asia. Hence the Dutch on the eastern, and the Portuguese on the western side of India continued with a restless jealousy to molest the commerce of the Company, both by hidden artifices and open depredations. It therefore became indispensable to furnish the Company's ships with all the naval implements of war, and appoint to each a sufficient number of officers and men to use these with skill and effect, in order to secure the trade, and to maintain an equality, if not a preponderance of power in the Indian seas. To enable them to bear the great additional expense attending the alteration in the equipment of their ships the Company formed (A D 1619) their individual shares into one general capital, or joint stock, which amounted to 1,500,000*l*.

In conformity with the design of this new arrangement, the Company in the spring of 1619, fitted out an armament, consisting of four ships, mounting 30 guns each, and proportionably manned. Captain Thomas Best was chosen to command this squadron a man whose nautical knowledge, ardent spirit, and dauntless intrepidity, singularly qualified him for the station. He was directed to proceed to Surat; and some men of good address, and

and well skilled in commercial business, were appointed to accompany him thither, in the capacity of super cargoes, for the purpose of opening a negotiation with the Mogul Emperor Jehangeer, with a view to obtain his permission to build factories in his dominions. On the arrival of the Squadron at Surat it was found that the Portuguese had lost much of their influence, in consequence of their interference with the established religions of the country, which, with such unswerving industry, they were endeavouring to subvert. The English agents therefore strove to gain over to their interests the officers of the Mogul government who commanded at Surat by assurances, that the religion of the people of England was much more mild and tolerant than that of the Portuguese, who had departed from the pristine purity of those principles which regulated the conduct of the early disciples of Christ. These assurances, together with the good faith which the English had observed in all their mercantile transactions, argued very forcibly in their favour and induced the subahdar of Guzerat to use his influence in persuading the Emperor to grant them those privileges which they were so solicitous to obtain.

In the mean while, intelligence having been conveyed to the Portuguese viceroy at Goa, of the successful negotiation which the English were carrying on with the Mogul government, he resolved at once to strike a decisive blow, and by destroying their fleet, put an end to their present prospects. He accordingly dispatched to Surat a large armament, consisting of four large galleons, and twenty six frigates, having on board 5000 men, and 120 pieces of heavy ordnance. The English commander was not

of a temper of mind to be deterred, much less alarmed, at the appearance of so formidable a force. He no sooner detected the enemy than he weighed anchor with his small fleet, and, with an heroic intrepidity stood out to sea to give them battle. When the hostile fleets met the evening was far advanced, that, after a partial action, the decision of the battle was, by mutual consent, postponed till the following day. The Portuguese spent the whole night in prayers for victory; the English employed that time in making such preparations as might give them a chance of obtaining it. Captain Best visited the different ships of his fleet, gave directions to each commander, and animated the crews, by telling them that their own safety, as well as the hopes of their country, depended on their exertions, which, if crowned with success, would be to them, not only a source of glory but of wealth. Elevated to a pitch of enthusiasm with this exhortation and the flattering prospects which it held out, they recommenced the engagement, at the first dawn of the morning with astonishing and almost resistless fury. The Portuguese received the attack with resolution, and returned it with bravery, though not with skill. Relying too confidently on the great superiority of their numbers, they surrounded the English ships with the intention of boarding them; but this manoeuvre being ill performed, threw their whole fleet into the utmost confusion; and Best taking advantage of this circumstance, poured in his broadsides upon them with fresh vigour and redoubled activity. In this situation the slaughter in the Portuguese fleet became so great, that the spirit of their sailors began to droop and,

and being exhausted with the fatigue of incessant fighting for upwards of eight hours, they were unable any longer to withstand the unabated impetuosity of the English and, the Portuguese Admiral finding his men too much disheartened to continue the conflict, made sail, and steered for Goa, in the greatest disorder. The English ships had sustained such considerable damage that Best, who united prudence with his enterprising valour thought it too hazardous to attempt to chase the flying enemy and he returned to Surat with his triumphant fleet to the infinite wonder, and unspeakable joy and admiration of the inhabitants, who from the shore had beheld the whole battle. Seided Khan, an omrah of high rank, who commanded the Mogul troops in the district of Surat and who was one of the astonished spectators of the combat, so much admired the extraordinary heroism of the English commander, that he invited him to his camp where he received him with all the honours which it was customary to confer on the most distinguished military characters, and presented him with a vast number of costly and warlike presents.

Whilst Best was thus enjoying the praises of a foreign nation, which must be so gratifying to the native pride of a brave spirit, he did not neglect to repair his fleet, and to keep it in constant readiness for any farther attack which the Portuguese might meditate. The necessity of his keeping his fleet in this state of preparation was soon proved. The Portuguese government of Goa, enraged at the inglorious defeat which their formidable armament had sustained, equipped, with all possible expedition, another of still greater force, in order to retrieve their national character,

for naval knowledge and prowess, which the amazing superiority of the English had so deeply degraded. When this second armament appeared off Surat, Best with that daring confidence which his former triumph naturally inspired instantly resolved to engage it. Having pursued the same plan that in the last action proved so successful and broke through the center of the enemy's fleet, a desperate conflict took place in which after various vicissitudes, during the space of five hours, he was at last successful. The Portuguese, in the most shattered condition, and in the greatest confusion, were compelled to retreat leaving the English decided masters of the sea.

These victories, which reflect so much lustre on the character of British seamen, as well as on that of the gallant officer who gained them, produced the most important benefits to the Company's trade. The Portuguese were now taught by a memorable example to respect the flag of England, and not to disturb her commerce in the East whilst the Mogul emperor, considering in the honour and integrity of so brave a people, no longer hesitated to allow the English to establish a regular factory at Surat and to trade freely to all parts of his extensive empire.

Having so gloriously attained the great objects he had in view in the western parts of India, and having completely refitted his fleet, Best proceeded to Acheen, where he procured from the king of that country a renewal of his former treaty with the Company, together with some additional privileges. From thence he went to the island of Banda, where he shipped a valuable cargo of spices, with which he set sail for England. On his arrival in

London, the Company conferred upon him the most distinguishing and substantial marks of their favour but in the applause of the public, with which he was every where greeted, he met a reward still more congenial to his noble mind.

The eminent success that had now crowned the Company's arms, gave a high tone of elevation and vigour to their commercial spirit and they began to extend their views to more comprehensive and aspiring objects. The encouragement they had received from the Mogul court, and the high opinion entertained of the English by the people of India, were circumstances which it be- lieved them to improve, and from which they justly considered the most permanent advantages might be derived. It appeared to them that if a man of rank and talents were sent in the character of am- bassador from the king of England to the emperor of Hindustan, and with a special commission for con- cluding a treaty of commerce and amity between the two countries, very valuable immunities might be obtained, and those already granted ratified and secured. Such a treaty with the most powerful monarch in Asia would give the English con- siderable weight and consequence in their transactions with eastern na- tions. To this effect, therefore, the governor and directors of the Company drew up a memorial to the king, earnestly intreating him to accede to a measure which would not only promote the general in- terests, but second to the honour of the country. James, who had uniformly patronized the Company in every scheme that was not repugnant to his own pacific maxims, listened to the present proposal with a favourable eye, and appointed Sir Thomas Roe as his ambassador to the Mogul court.

Accordingly, a suitable train of attendants was chosen to accompany the embassy, and a magnificent state coach, and other costly articles, were prepared as presents from James to Jehangier. In the beginning of March 1614, Sir Thomas Roe embarked on board a large ship, pur- posely fitted up for his reception, which, together with a convoy of three other armed vessels, sailed for Surat, where the embassy was land- ed, after a voyage of six months.

At this period Jehangier resided at Ajmere, whither intelligence of the arrival of an English ambassa- dor was immediately dispatched. The emperor received the informa- tion with great satisfaction, sent a *vakel* or envoy to Surat to invite the ambassador to court and gave orders that the utmost respect should be shewn him in the dis- ferent towns through which he would pass. On the emperor's message being delivered to Sir Thomas Roe, he proceeded to Ajmere; and on his way thither stopped at Brahm-pur the capital of Khandeish, where he was treated by Sultan Purvez, the subahdar of that province, with all possible marks of courtesy and attention. On his arrival at Ajmere he was not less struck with the sumptuous- ness and splendour, than with the joy and hilarity which prevailed. He found that the court was cele- brating an annual festival, which was conducted with unusual magni- ficence, and attended with peculiar gaiety, on account of the tranquil- lity with which the empire was universally blessed. From this last circumstance he was led to hope that his negotiation would meet with no impediments, and would be brought to a speedy close, as well as a successful result. He therefore resolved to commence it as soon

the forms of the court would admit

After waiting on the emperor, and being received, not merely with the pomp and ceremony of Asiatic courts, but with an extraordinary degree of graciousness and distinction, he presented him with the letters and presents from his sovereign at the same time communicating to him the object of his embassy, and soliciting his permission to submit certain propositions to his ministers relative to that important point. Jehangere not only agreed to this request, but assured him he was exceedingly disposed to accede to any measure that would conduce to the mutual benefit of his subjects and the English nation, or that tended to strengthen their alliance and their friendship. The ambassador accordingly drew up eighteen articles, containing the substance of the treaty which it was his wish to conclude, and delivered them to Asaf Khan, the emperor's confidential minister. But this minister was less inclined to favour his proposals, than the friendly manner in which the emperor expressed himself on the subject, gave him reason to expect. Asaf Khan, naturally of a jealous and distrustful temper, listened to the plausible stories respecting the ambitious views of the English, with which the Portuguese missionaries artfully laboured to possess him, and he advised his master to observe the most scrupulous caution in his mode of proceeding with the ambassador, to endeavour to gain time, by encouraging his hopes with fair promises, and to consent to no definitive stipulation until he should have thoroughly satisfied himself, both as to the general design of this embassy, and the particular tendency of the privileges which he was requested to grant.

In consequence of this advice the negotiation was vexatiously prolonged for seven months, when the basis of the treaty proposed by Roe was returned to him, with many of the articles considerably altered and some of them entirely expunged. To this alteration he refused to agree but solicited an audience of the emperor, that he might know from himself his sentiments upon the disputed points after which he would draw up other articles, conformably to his majesty's pleasure. This request was so well calculated to please Jehangere who, like his cotemporary James the First prided himself in a knowledge of those affairs, for which in reality he was the most incompetent, that Asaf Khan was reluctantly obliged to communicate the ambassador's wishes to his master. Jehangere received Roe with his usual politeness and affability lamented that he had been so long detained and expressed his readiness to bring the negotiation to an immediate decision. By this means a treaty of amity and commerce was concluded without any farther difficulty, or much farther delay the terms of which though not so advantageous as those originally proposed, were nevertheless extremely favourable to the interests of the Company.

The stipulations of this treaty were that the leave already given to the English to establish factories at the ports of Surat, Sualy and Beroach, in the province of Guzerat, be confirmed to them by specific grants; that their agents be allowed to reside at Brahmur, Amahdabad, and Agra that all the subjects of the Mogul empire should receive those of England in the most friendly manner that the English merchants be suffered to

had their goods protected, and be protected from all molestation; that they should have liberty, after paying custom for their goods, to sell them at their own price; that they should be allowed to transport their goods to any part of the empire, free from any additional duty and lastly, that the private property of English subjects should, upon their death, be secured from embezzlement, and delivered to the English factors by the officers of police.

Having thus accomplished the principal purpose of his embassy Roe took leave of the Mogul court, after receiving from the emperor some very valuable presents of precious stones, together with shawls, and muslins, of the finest fabric. From Ajmere he went direct to Surar where having arranged and regulated the affairs of the different factories, and waited till the new treaty was put in execution, he proceeded by sea to Bussorah, and from thence to the court of Shah Abbas, king of Persia. The treatment he met with from that distinguished monarch was no less flattering, and more cordial, than that which he had received from the emperor of Hindustan and in a short time he concluded a treaty of alliance between England and Persia by which the Company were permitted to trade to all parts of the dominions of Shah Abbas, on condition of their sending a fleet to co-operate with his army in expelling the Portuguese from the settlements they had formed at the bottom of the Persian gulf.

Upon this good fortune, which completed the attainment of those objects which the Company had in view, Roe returned to England, after an absence of nearly four years. On his arrival he was received by the king with the

warmest congratulations, and rewarded by the Company with a pecuniary recompence, proportioned to the high value which they placed on his services.

During the time that Sir Thomas Roe was employed on those important missions the Company were no less assiduous than successful in cultivating the friendship of the Malay tribes, amongst whom they had greatly extended their influence as well as their trade. By means of this influence, and of the benefits which it held out, they obtained from the chiefs of Banda and Lantore a formal cession of these valuable islands. A factory had besides been established on the island of Macassar and those at Bantam and Acheen were still retained. A commercial intercourse was opened with Siam, and three agents of the Company were allowed to reside in that country for the purpose of carrying it on. At Calicut, on the coast of Malabar, the zamorin had allowed the Company's factors who resided there, to build a small house for their personal accommodation but for the erection of warehouses, which constitute what is called a factory that prince had not yet given his consent. The Company had likewise began to trade on the coast of Coromandel, principally to Masulipatam, which was at that period a considerable mart.

Such was the progress which England had made in her connection with India in a period of twenty years. The Company's commerce had increased with prodigious rapidity, and had hitherto met with few impediments, and no material check. By the numerous factories they had established, and by the upright conduct of their agents in their dealings with the natives, the English name had become equally known

known and respected throughout the East and the treaty which had been concluded with the emperor of Hindustan gave the English a decided advantage in that country over the Portuguese and the Dutch an advantage at which both these nations were extremely disconcerted but of which the former, now in the decline of their power possessed no means to counteract. The Dutch, however, maintained a great ascendancy in the Spice islands, where they had erected fortifications, and formed military establishments and they resolved to compensate for

the advantage obtained over them in Hindustan, by seizing the first pretext of a quarrel to expel the English from the Moluccas. The means which were adopted to put this design into execution, and the national controversy to which the conduct of the Dutch factors gave rise the general principles on which the Dutch East India Company uniformly acted, and the insatiable avidity by which they were characterised are matters that, in our next chapter, we shall fully unfold and illustrate

CHRONICLE

MAY 1800

CALCUTTA, May 9, 1800

In commemoration of the capture of Seringapatam, a royal salute was fired from the ramparts of Fort William on Sunday last and yesterday morning, agreeably to public notification the principal gentlemen and ladies of the settlement breakfasted with the right hon the Governor general at the Theatre where that lively satisfaction was observable, which the occasion of the meeting was so fully calculated to inspire

BOMBAY May 9

Sunday last the 4th instant, being the anniversary of the storming the capital of the late Sultaun, that glorious event was commemorated by such of the officers now at the presidency who were present on the occasion of that brilliant achievement. They assembled at Maclean's hotel attended by a numerous party of their friends, where an elegant entertainment was served up and the evening passed in the highest conviviality and harmony.

On Saturday evening, the 24th inst the body guard dismounted was inspected by the right hon the Governor general on the esplanade, preparatory to the review of the corps, which took place on Monday morning to the southward of the fort. His lordship was received on the ground at sun rise under a salute of seventeen guns from the gallopers after which the corps went through a variety of evolutions, with a celerity and precision not to

be surpassed and the review concluded by his lordship presenting the colours to Capt Montgomery, the commandant, accompanied with an address expressive of his lordship's approbation of the excellent appearance and correct discipline of his corps.

The *Mermaid* in her late passage from Madras to Rangoon, having occasion to touch at Vizagapatam, received from that port six China men the remainder of a small prow's crew which had escaped from the Andamans. The account these men gave of themselves was that in endeavouring to make Bassein river, they were blown off the coast, and reached the Andamans, where they went on shore to wood and water but were soon surrounded by the natives and four of their companions knocked on the head, and eat before their faces those that escaped had been tied up, and they conjectured a similar fate awaited them next morning but during the night they fortunately released themselves from confinement, got on board their boat and made the coast of Coromandel, after a long voyage, many days of which they were without either victuals or drink.

A very curious tree, not hitherto described, grows on the island of St. Helena it is from 15 to 20 feet high, perfectly straight in the body, and divided of branches on the top is a cabbage similar to the red kind, and is often eat by the natives. What renders this tree extraordinary is, that its production is ever green, appearing always the same in summer and winter.

*Defraition of a French frigate,
La Preneuse*

Letters received from the Cape confirm the intelligence of the destruction of the French frigate *La Preneuse* by his Majesty's ships *Tremendous* and *Adamant* of which the following are the particulars. At six a. m. of the 11th December, the *Tremendous* being then off the Isle of France, saw a strange sail in the S. S. W. quarter, to which she gave chase and at seven made the chase to be a frigate under French colours. At noon the chase bore S by W distance three miles the *Adamant* seen at the same time bearing west. At half past noon on the 12th the chase ran on shore on the west side of the river Toorheau. At one o'clock she fired several shot at the *Tremendous*, as did the batteries on shore, which was returned. From that time till 3 o'clock the *Tremendous* drifted off with variable winds near five miles. At half past four the *Adamant* joined, and at that time the frigate cut away her masts. From half past five to half past six the *Tremendous* and *Adamant* fired on her and received her fire in return as well as all the neighbouring batteries, from which many shells also were thrown, but went over the ships without damage. At half past six the two ships hove to, and at seven sent the boats in to destroy the frigate the ships working in shore, and all the batteries, as well as many guns along shore keeping up an incessant fire on them as they approached. At half past nine the frigate blew up. At ten the boats returned with a report that they had set her on fire, after having taken out the captain and all the officers the crew having previously landed.

Extract of Regulations by His Excellency Sir George Yonge, K. B. &c. &c. relative to the disposal of Prize Goods at the Cape of Good Hope being the Growth, Produce or Manufacture of Countries to the Eastward thereof Dated Cape of Good Hope, 3d February 1800

And it is hereby further declared, that in respect to such goods, wares and merchandizes as before described and which shall be of the growth, produce or manufacture of countries to the eastward of the Cape of Good Hope and which shall be condemned or adjudged to be sold by the Court of Vice Admiralty as aforesaid, that it shall and may be lawful until further orders, to sell and dispose of all such goods, wares or merchandize, free of all duties of import whatsoever.

Provided always that such goods wares and merchandize shall be sold by public auction, and under the express condition of the same being exported to Great Britain and that good and sufficient security shall be given by the buyers thereof to the collector and comptroller of his Majesty's customs, that the same shall be so exported.

And provided always, that a duty of export of 5 per cent be paid to his Majesty's customs by the exporters of such goods such duty to be calculated upon the price or prices such goods shall have been sold for, by public auction as aforesaid.

Provided always and it is hereby further declared, that if any such goods, wares or merchandize, the growth produce or manufacture of countries to the eastward of the Cape of Good Hope, so condemned or adjudged to be sold as aforesaid shall be in a perishing state, or liable

ble to be destroyed, or to suffer very great injury or damage by being farther exported then and in such case, it shall and may be lawful to sell the same by public auction, for consumption in this colony and such goods wares or merchandize so sold shall be subject to an import duty of 10 per cent upon the sale price thereof. But before any such goods shall be so permitted to be sold for consumption, a survey shall be held on the same by such person or persons as shall be appointed for that purpose, and a certificate given by such person or persons under their hands that such goods, wares or merchandize are actually in a perishing state, or would be liable to be destroyed or greatly injured by being exported.

Provided always and it is hereby further declared that if such goods wares or merchandize as aforesaid, shall consist of provisions of any kind or of timber or of any other building materials or of any article whatsoever of which his Majesty's ships or vessels of war may stand in need or which may be in any way necessary for his Majesty's service in this colony, or of any articles of which a real scarcity may exist in the colony then, and in such case it shall and may be lawful to sell the same for consumption in this colony, upon leave for that purpose being first obtained from his Majesty's governor for the time being and upon payment of the accustomed import duties.

Provided always, and it is hereby further ordered and declared that if any goods, the growth, produce or manufacture of countries to the eastward of the Cape of Good Hope, shall, by judgment of the Court of Vice Admiralty be released and given up to the claimants thereof

then, and in such case, it shall be lawful for such claimants, or their agents, to export the said goods, wares or merchandize, to the place or places of the original destination of the said goods free of all duties whatsoever. But if the claimants or parties to whom such goods may be restored, or the agents of such claimants, shall be desirous to sell such goods, or any part thereof and, from the particular nature of the necessity of the case shall obtain leave from his Majesty's governor for the time being so to do then and in such case, the said goods, wares or merchandize shall be sold liable to all the duties, and subject to all the limitations, restrictions and provisions as if the same had been condemned and adjudged to be sold as lawful prizes.

Given under my Hand and Seal
at the Castle of Good Hope,
February 3 1800

(Signed) GEORGE YONGE

MILITARY INTELLIGENCE

G O B N GOVERNMENT
Fort St George 12th May 1800

The right honourable the Governor in council having received from the honourable Colonel Wellesley a report of the successful attack of the post of Avakerv, by a detachment of his Majesty's and the honourable Company's troops, under Lieut Col Montresor, the details of which have been published in G O by the officer commanding the army in chief his lordship deemed it due to the officers and men of that detachment, to express in public orders his approbation of their conduct, as stated in the report of the officer commanding and his lordship has great satisfaction in observing that the judicious disposition and spirited direction of the attack was entirely worthy of the

† A 2

distan.

distinguished military character of
Lieut Col Montresor

Fort St. George, 12th May 1800.

The right honourable the Governor in council has received great satisfaction from the reports which have been made by the officer commanding the northern division of the army, of the valuable services performed by the detachment of Bengal native volunteers, under the command of Lieutenant Colonel Gardiner, in the Palaveram zemindary.

His lordship in council in expressing his approbation of the conduct of the officers and men employed on that service, desires to convey to Lieut Col. Gardiner, the sense he entertains of the uniform public zeal which that officer has manifested during the period which he has served under the orders of his lordship's government.

The judgment, activity and animation evinced in the movements of Lieut. Col. Gardiner in the Palaveram district, are entitled to particular commendation, and his lordship, in taking leave of that officer, on his return to the Bengal provinces, is happy in bearing this public testimony to his useful services.

Fort St. George, 26th May 1800.

The right honourable the Governor in council has deemed himself fortunate in discovering the near connexions of Commandant Syed Ibrahim, who have survived the long captivity and death of that faithful, honourable, and distinguished officer.

It will be in the recollection of the army that Syed Ibrahim commanded the Tanjour cavalry in the year 1781, was made prisoner during that year, was repeatedly invited by the late Tippoo Sultan to accept service in Mysore, under the

most brilliant promises, and under the repeated recommendation of his fellow prisoners, the British officers, until their release in the year 1784; that after the release of the British officers, Syed Ibrahim, commandant, was removed to the fort of Cowley Droog, where he suffered the hardships of a rigorous confinement and unwholesome food, intended to have produced that acquiescence which the Sultan's invitations had failed to procure.

His lordship, therefore, expresses the most cordial gratification, in pointing out to the native troops of this establishment the memorable example of attachment and fortitude exhibited by Syed Ibrahim, in resisting the earnest solicitations, in supporting the oppressive cruelty of the late Sultan and in finally *laying down his life as a sacrifice to the duties of fidelity and honour*.

In order to manifest his respect for the long services, the exemplary virtue, and unpregnable fidelity of Syed Ibrahim, the Governor in council is pleased to order and direct, that the amount of *his pay* as commandant of cavalry being fifty two pagodas and twenty one fanams per month, shall be conferred as a pension for life on *his sister*, who left her home in the Carnatic to share his misfortunes in captivity, and who was subsequently wounded in the storming of Seringapatam.

In order also to perpetuate his lordship's sense of the Syed's truth and attachment to the Company's service, the Governor in council has ordered a tomb to be erected to his memory at Cowley Droog, with an establishment of two lamps and a fakir, for the service of the tomb, according to the rites of his religion.

FORT

FORT WILLIAM, May 27, 1800

The right hon the Governor general in council has been pleased to appoint

Mr G H Barlow
Mr J H Harrington
Mr N B Edmonstone,
Lieut Col W Kirkpatrick,
and
Mr W C Blaquiere,

to be a committee for conducting the examination appointed to be holden by the orders of the Governor general in council of the 9th January 1800, for ascertaining the progress made towards the acquirement of the Hindustanee language by the junior civil servants of the Company who were directed to attend Mr Gilchrist for instruction in the Hindustanee and Persian languages

The civil servants who commenced the study of the Persian language under Mr Gilchrist, and who may be desirous of being examined, with respect to the progress which they have made towards the acquirement of that language, will, on their expressing a wish to that effect, be examined by the committee

Published by order of the right honourable the Governor general in council,

G H BARLOW, *Chief Sec*

Extract of a letter from an Officer of His Majesty's 73d Regiment

Camp in the Ceded Districts
May 27 1801

We have been employed these six months past in taking possession of the very extensive country ceded to the Company by his highness the Nizam, and when we thought every thing was done, and that we were to go into quarters and rest from our labours, a number of refractory Polygars started up, and for three

months past we have not known more than one day's cessation from marching at a time. It is now said we have done, but the people in this country called Polygars are so deceitful and treacherous, that there cannot be any certain conclusion drawn from appearances. In fact, I have seen so much of it, that I shall expect little or no rest till we get out of the country altogether.

In the course of our late excursions the flank companies of the 73d, some sepoy and a detachment of cavalry, performed one of the longest marches ever known to have been done in India by Europeans. We made a march of twelve miles on the morning of the 9th ultimo, over the sandy bed of a river being the only road. The afternoon of the same day we marched again and continued marching the whole of that night, and till about 10 o'clock the following morning when we arrived at our object being distant 60 miles from the first ground we moved from and 50 from the last, which was performed in 29 hours altogether. The time you will say was sufficient but you must know we had to move with heavy scaling ladders, carried on lascars' shoulders and guns over a road the greater part of which wheeled carriages had never before gone. The distress in the course of the night I cannot describe to you the want of water was one of the greatest, which the darkness of the night, and the natural scarcity in that part of the country prevented our finding. The lascars dropping dead from under the ladders, the Europeans and sepoy fainting and left apparently dead on the road were sights that made me shudder, although pretty well accustomed to scenes of the kind within these last two or three years. Much to our

† A S satisfaction,

satisfaction, the whole of the Europeans recovered, and joined us soon after we got to the place, and the only loss in deaths was among the lascars and sepoyas. The great object was effected, which was the surprising and taking prisoner a Musselman, by name Mahobet Khan who had joined with others in shaking off their allegiance to the Company. On the appearance of the cavalry, he made some shew of resistance, but understanding the infantry were close behind, he surrendered.

Another night march we had of twenty miles, in which our success was equal to the other but the people defending themselves caused great slaughter among them with the loss on our side of a few natives and horses.

An unfortunate and, I may say, melancholy occurrence, has happened to the southward near Palamcottah at a place called Pandalamcouchy and as I am certain you will not hear of it from any public communication, I will detail the heads of it.

About six months ago, a Poligar Rajah, confined in the fort of Palamcottah, contrived to make his escape and the country people according to a preconcerted plan, took up arms in his defence.

A Major M. Caulay, of the Company's service who commanded in that station, marched against them with what any person would have thought a sufficient force to quell, or oblige them to take to the jungle much, however, to the astonishment of every one, they not only stood their ground, but compelled the major to retreat, after losing some hundred of sepoyas killed and wounded. On this intelligence reaching government they ordered the light company and one battalion company

of the 74th, to reinforce the major, who was now surrounded in his fort. This handful of Europeans struck such a panic into the deluded natives that they immediately fled to the fort of Pandalamcouchy, which has cost the lives of a number of ours in taking not twelve months before and strange to tell it had not been properly dismantled since. The major being reinforced by the Europeans, immediately advanced to the place and after a few hours employed to make a breach the storm commenced, led by Captain Campbell of the 74th.

The enemy defended themselves desperately the breach was found impracticable, and after a hard struggle, our troops were obliged to retire with great loss, four officers and fifty Europeans killed sixteen officers, and nearly the remainder of the Europeans wounded besides sepoyas killed and wounded in great numbers.

Captain Campbell was wounded, and had the misfortune to see his brother (a fine young man, and lieutenant in his brother's company) killed by his side and he is since dead of his wound. I forgot to mention that previous to the attack of the fort a large body of the enemy who had remained on the outside and attempted to stop the progress of our troops were charged by the body guard of cavalry, led on by Lieutenant Grant who commanded them they stood very steady, and killed and wounded a number of the troopers before they were routed, which they were at last, and a number of them cut up in consequence.

Lieutenant Grant was speared through the lungs, and a subaltern of cavalry, who saved Lord Cornwallis a life before Seringapatam, was killed. Our last accounts men-

tion

tion the arrival of the 77th regiment to the support of the detachment and Colonel Agnew the Company's Adjutant-General on this coast is on his way to take the command of the troops, when, I make no doubt, the too much elated natives will suffer for their presumption. There certainly must have been some mismanagement in the above business and one thing is certain that on the troops reaching the breach and finding it was too high to get up to without ladders, there were none to be found, and the gallant fellows attempted to enter it on each other's shoulders, till the whole were either killed or wounded.

Public Edict addressed by the Hoppo or Receiver General of the Customs at Canton for the information of the Merchants appointed to trade with Foreign Nations

Whereas I have received advices from his Excellency the Foo-yuen sailing forth that the ships of foreign nations have long since been permitted to import at Wampou and Macao, in the province of Quantong for the purpose of carrying on a trade by the free interchange of those commodities which were in demand on the one side, and superfluous on the other.

From this general rule the article of opium was excepted a substance of whose composition we are unacquainted with, but which is of a violent and powerful nature and possesses a fetid and odious flavour being, however remarkable at the same time for a quality of exciting and raising the spirits it has been sought after and purchased by persons without fixed homes or professions, who having prepared an extract from it opened shops for this branch of traffic.

The use of opium originally prevailed only among vagrants and disreputable persons, who associated together for the purpose of partaking of this substance but it has since extended itself among the members and descendants of reputable families students as well as officers of government, who, infatuated in their attachment to this drug, make an habitual use of it.

" Their inducement on this occasion

appears to be the power which this substance communicates to those who partake of it of not closing their eyes for entire nights and spending them in the gratification of impure and sensual desires, whereby their respective duties and occupations are neglected when this habit becomes established by frequent repetition it gains an entire ascendant and the consumer of opium is not only unable to bear the daily use of it but, on passing the accustomed hour he is immediately seized with pains in the head and a feverish heat, cannot refrain from tears, or command himself in any degree. For relief therefore from these painful symptoms and to regain his wonted health he has necessarily recourse to the same pernicious substance.

When at length the gradual and progressive effects of this poison have pervaded the lungs, and the whole bodily frame the sufferer with the pale and sickly hue of doves or small fluttering birds, are no longer within the reach of medical assistance desirous though in vain of quitting so dreadful a practice they would willingly end it with their lives, by tearing out their entrails in despair.

The extraordinary expence of this article is further to be noticed, each mace weight of which in the current is exchanged for eight or nine maces in money and the constant use of it raises at the same time an extraordinary appetite for other kinds of food, which the fortunes of the bulk of the community are unable to satisfy and are therefore in the course of a few years, wholly dissipated and wasted away of these the infirm and weak perish gradually from want and hunger while the strong and vigorous become thieves and robbers the ruin of either being equally certain and inevitable.

Others again, among the deluded and misjudging people, from trifling causes, or absurd conceits, take the premature resolution of swallowing a decoction of opium in wine thus ending their existence by means of render accret than are the generality of vegetable substances esteemed poisonous and destructive to the human frame.

The pernicious effects arising from the use of this substance were formerly confined to Fokien and Quantong, but have spread in the course of time through the other provinces of the empire where the example after the traffic, and consumption of this article have even exceeded that of the first introducers.

† A 4

" Thu

" Thus it is, that foreigners by the means of a vile and unmerciful substance derive from this empire the most solid profits and advantages; but that our countrymen should blindly pursue this destructive and enervating vice, even till death is the consequence, without being undeceived, is indeed a fact, odious and deplorable to the highest degree.

Being now desirous of opposing the growing evil, for which it appeared necessary to revert to the sources from which it sprung we discover, by careful investigation that the article of opium is imported by foreigners, and gains admittance into the empire through the Bocca Tigris, whence either by the pilot-vessels and armed guard boats that are stationed there it is conveyed up the river to Shen-shun (Dane's Island) or, by the means of small craft it is landed by degrees at Macao, and thence conveyed privately to the capital, while the custom-house officers and guards, at the different stations, though well acquainted with the transaction, suffer it to pass without examination or inquiry being doubtlessly bribed to a large amount for that purpose.

If the utmost endeavours are not now made to cut away the root and branches of this evil to what extent may they not proceed? We therefore publish these general orders, for the information of all the mandarins, civil and military at the different stations and districts of this province that they may vigorously examine and punish the commission of this offence whenever it occurs and at the same time we desire of his Excellency the Hoppo to issue positive orders and in junctions to the officers attendants and guards of the several custom-houses in his department, that should henceforth any pilot-vessels guard-boats, or other men privately take on board these pieces of smooth or earth denominated opium a strict search and investigation shall be made and the offenders apprehended and conveyed to the presence of the magistrate so undergo the punishment that may be thought adequate to their guilt.

" If notwithstanding these our orders bribes are again accepted, and the passage of this article conveyed as, it shall be traced with the utmost exactness and rigour in the districts and stations through which it has been transported, that no pains may have been spared to produce a thorough reformation and amendment in these respects. Should any further mode or regulation appear that might tend to enforce or render more effectual these prohibitions

and restrictions, we request of his Excellency the Hoppo to give us due information thereof, in his reply to this our communication to him.

On receiving the foregoing letter we made due inquiries respecting the introduction of the substance denominated opium and finding that it is indeed imported into this country by foreign vessels, wherefore we have issued orders to the superintendent of the custom house at the port of Macao, to be communicated to the chief foreign residents, and the commanders of vessels belonging to that country notifying our determination to prohibit the entrance of the article of opium: that port, as well as our general orders to make every exertion to discover and inform us of it whenever it takes place.

Having replied to his Excellency the Foo-yuen's communication, I proceed to extend the above orders to the Hong merchants, to which it behoves them to pay strict and unreserved obedience and communicate them to the Chief Supercargo of Foreign Nations that they may enforce the observance of our prohibition of the importation of opium on board the ships of their respective nations. But should nevertheless any ship hereafter import the article none of the Hong-merchants will be so imprudent or absurd as to become accessory for the ship or undertake the disposal of her cargo as I should, in such an event, immediately report their conduct to the Viceroy and Foo-yuen by whom the merchants will be rigorously examined, and punished for the offence, without any mitigation or excuse being admitted. The Hong-merchants shall, according to custom reply hereto and make known to us their obedience to our commands.

Given at Canton the 16th day of the 11th Moon of the 4th year of KIA-KING

JUNE

MANRAS June 4 1800

A peon was stabbed in the body, in or near to the new Calcutta gaol, on Wednesday last, by a person of the name of R——, who being baffled in an attempt to escape from prison, rashly committed the action alluded to.

In the commencement of the year 1779, R—— was apprehended for publishing, or causing to be published,

published, a libel against one of the officers of the supreme court, and brought before his Majesty's justices of the peace where, not being able to assign any reason for his extraordinary conduct, he was ordered to give sureties for his good behaviour, or failing therein to be committed to prison. He chose the latter—Some time after he made his escape from confinement in a most miraculous manner by climbing over the prison walls unperceived and made his way direct to the court house during sessions where he was received by all present with astonishment, but particularly by the gaoler. He was immediately apprehended, taken into custody a second time and committed. From that period nothing very extraordinary occurred till the month of April last, when he made a second attempt, and was making his escape but he was perceived on the prison wall by one of the people in the *Herrinberry*, who gave the alarm in consequence of which a party of sepoy was immediately ordered in pursuit him being overtaken in the neighbourhood of *Bridge Tullow*, he made some resistance but receiving a blow from the butt end of a musket upon his arm which deprived him of the use of it, he was easily managed, and taken the third time to prison, and secured in the black hole under double irons. Why he was induced to strike at the peon we have not been able to ascertain it is certain, however, that he has wounded the man so severely, that there are little hopes of his recovery.

CALCUTTA, June 17

SUPREME COURT

This day the first sessions of Oyer and Terminer and Gaol Delivery for the town of Calcutta commenced at

the court house before the honourable the Judges of the supreme court.

The charge to the grand jury was delivered by the chief justice.

“The calendar his lordship said, contained, which it was satisfactory to him to observe but few offences at the same time, unhappily most of them were of a very heinous description—of smaller offences there were none. From what cause this diminution in the usual length of the criminal list immediately proceeded, he would not take upon him to assert probably it was in a great measure ascribable to the exertions of the magistrates who had been lately entrusted with the administration of the police, and whose vigilance in their several functions but more particularly in a rigid superintendence of the assistants immediately under them, might have nipped in the bud those offences which if suffered to have arrived at maturity, might have swelled the particulars of the present calendar. If so the magistrates were his lordship observed, highly meritorious, and well entitled to the thanks of the community inasmuch as preventive justice was on every account preferable to that which is attained by the infliction of punishment.

“Most of the charges in the calendar were for the crime of murder—a charge much varied as to its degree of guilt legal denomination, and consequences by the circumstances attached to each particular case. To discriminate in that respect is the province of the petty jurors but with a disquisition as to the various shades of the offence, the grand jury ought by no means to encumber themselves. When a fellow creature has lost his life through the act of another, it is but justice to the public, as well

well as to the prisoner, that there should be a fair investigation of the matter upon a public trial—the sole inquiry of the grand jury should be whether the defendant gave the stroke, and whether the deceased died in consequence of it. By confining their considerations to those points, and if proved by finding a bill for murder, justice is much more likely to be attained when the case comes before the petty jury than it could possibly be supposing the grand jury to have found the bill only for manslaughter for upon an indictment so found a verdict of acquittal would not secure the prisoner against the event of a future trial for murder at a period when perhaps from lapse of time he may have been deprived of his evidence either from death or otherwise and may be put to make his defence under every possible disadvantage.

‘One offence his lordship observed “was new to this court—the case of piracy, charged to have been committed near Ganjam. Prior to the statute passed in the year 1791, the jurisdiction of the court was confined to the provinces but by that statute, marine felonies committed upon any of the high seas are made triable by a jury of Calcutta the grand jury therefore as to this offence, would not consider the proof defective though it should appear to have been perpetrated without the provinces the ordinary range of the criminal jurisdiction of the court. His lordship concluded his charge by observing that

‘there were no further cases in the calendar calling for particular attention; and as to the general duties of a grand juror the gentlemen he was addressing were so well informed, that it would be an idle waste of public time to expatiate upon them

The same day the grand jury found a bill of indictment against a native woman for the murder of her servant, a girl of eight or nine years of age. The trial came on the following day, before the petty jury, and a verdict of guilty being returned, sentence of death was passed on the convict.

The sentence was carried into execution on Thursday afternoon. The criminal met her fate with fortitude and resignation. From the prison to the place of execution she was greatly agitated, and seemed inconsolable. On reaching the place of suffering the violence of her grief subsided. She became immediately composed and survived the apparatus of death with steadiness. Having drank a cup of water she addressed a few words to the surrounding multitude and made a salutation of adieu to this world. The executioner proposing to assist her on the cart she repulsed his hand and ascended the steps with firmness.

On Monday afternoon John Smith late a publican in the Bow Bazar pursuant to his sentence passed on Friday last for the murder of a sepoy by discharging a pistol at the deceased, was executed at the usual place. The Reverend Mr Brown attended and assisted in divine service suitable to so awful an occasion. The unhappy man conducted himself with great decency. He became so faint and exhausted that it was necessary to lift him to the platform from which he was to suffer.

From the ASIATIC MIRROR,

June 11

I have observed in your Mirror of the 4th instant, an “Extract from the Log book of the *Criteron*” introduced by a paragraph which while it calls in question their candour, raises also unfavourable

able doubts concerning those who were on board the American ship *Louis* at the time of her capture in January last, but who, from motives of delicacy towards the commander and ship's company of the *Criterion*, have been prevented from making public a detailed account of that unfortunate transaction. In the publication to which the paragraph in question refers no notice is taken of the *Criterion* or of her commander further than that "she was in company when we were chased by the privateer, and escaped while she (the privateer) was engaged with us. But now conceiving myself personally attacked I rely on your impartiality, while I solicit both in justification of myself and of those officers of the *Louis* who are still at this place, an insertion in your next paper of the following

Detailed Statement of Facts

Privately to the evening of the 2d January 1800 when the ships *Criterion* and *Louis*, under command of Benjamin Wilkes and James Deale left their pilots then off the Sand Heads. Capt D had at the particular request of Captain W. agreed for the purposes of mutual defence against the enemy, to keep company until they should reach the latitude of Madras. At this time it was well known the *Louis* enjoyed in point of sailing a great superiority over the *Criterion* we, however kept in company until the morning of the 4th, when between the hours of six and seven being in lat $18^{\circ}06' N$ and in long $80^{\circ}51' E$ a sail of suspicious appearance was discovered. The wind being from N N E we were standing S W—the *Criterion* being on our larboard quarter and bearing N E by E was distant about one league,

and the suspected vessel (bearing a boat two points abaft our larboard beam E N E) was standing S and was distant two or three leagues she was of course nearer to the *Criterion* than to our ship. The *Louis* was immediately hove to that the *Criterion* might come up and in the meantime the suspected vessel altered her course and stood directly athwart us. When the *Criterion* had come up she took her station on our starboard beam. Captain W. complaining of the crankiness of his ship, proposed fighting before the wind but it was finally agreed they should fight by the wind and both ships were accordingly put under easy sail.

Captain W. having requested the *Criterion* might take the headmost station cautiously kept the *Louis* in an exact line between him and the suspected vessel which, having approached within the distance of half a mile had already displayed the French flag at the main peak and when within one hundred and fifty yards the displaying from her main top gallant mast head the bloody flag appeared to be making preparation to lay us on board—Our helm was immediately put to starboard with a view of raking her but the enemy (by mistake in the helmman) at the same instant put her helm to port so that upon the *Louis* first broadside being fired and before she could gather head way again, the enemy came stem on between our larboard main and main chains and thus while the ships were entangled, she after a severe conflict succeeded in boarding. During all this time the attention of the commander of the *Criterion* appeared to be occupied in maintaining his ship's first station for, when we put our helm to starboard, he did the same on board the

the *Criterion* and thus keeping the *Louis* (then distant not more than seventy yards) directly between the enemy and the *Criterion*, he brought that ship a little forward of our starboard beam nor did he discharge a single gun (except one cohorn from her taffarel rail) or afford us the smallest assistance not withstanding he might very easily have rendered us the most effectual aid either by dropping a stern, or shooting a-head and engaging the enemy in such position. On the contrary when the enemy had engaged with the *Louis*, the *Criterion*'s colours were instantly struck nor were they again hoisted until, from the disabled condition of the privateer, Captain W. was encouraged to seek for safety in flight. When this was discovered by the enemy (then in complete possession of the *Louis*) a broadside was fired from that ship into the *Criterion*, and a return of the same was made by Capt. Wickes.

The privateer, which proved to be *La Clarisse*, was pierced for, and (at the commencement of the cruise,) mounted 18 guns, seven of which had been thrown overboard, while she was (a few days before) chased by *La Sybelle*. She had between 70 and 80 men, of whom (according to their own account) seven were killed and two wounded. The *Louis* suffered in killed three, and in wounded seven.

The transactions recorded in the preceding statement were witnessed by the undersigned who are now in Calcutta.

JER. W. BRONAUGH, *Assist
Sup. Cargo*

RICHARD PITT, *1st Officer*
BENONI WHITE, *2d Officer*

To establish the truth of the most important part of the foregoing statement, if any thing farther could

be required, I need only call in the evidence contained in the very extract in question. For, from the curious expressions 'when the *Louis* bore up we also bore up and engaged with all our force &c. combined with what immediately follows, viz. "As we were thus engaged we were alarmed at seeing the *Louis* cannon discharged at us, &c. any one in the smallest degree conversant with nautical affairs would naturally conclude that, as the two ships (*Criterion* and *Louis*) were on the same tack, they could not possibly have been in a station different from that I have described.

Omitting further comments, I leave the public to decide whether the extract from the *Criterion*'s log book contains such evidence as "will rescue Capt. Wickes from any unfavourable insinuations, and shews that he and the people of the *Criterion* conducted themselves with bravery and judgment.

I am, Sir &c. &c.

J. W. BRONAUGH,
Supercargo Ship Louis

Calcutta 11th June 1800

*Extract of a Letter from Captain
Driberg, Commandant of Calpen-
tin, dated the 14th June 1800.*

On the 11th inst. at five o'clock in the morning, the sloop *Chader Box*, belonging to Mr. John Lellin having started a plank and lost its rudder was overset off Calpentin, far in sea. This vessel was manned with a captain, pilot, mate six sailors, and a butler, and having on board two officers, who are said to be of the regiment of Meuron, a Moorman and two servants of the aforesaid gentlemen, who came passengers from Columbo. The pilot, two sailors and the Moor passengers, escaped with a balang, and were driven on shore at the island Caredivo.

Caredivo; the others were seen by these four persons on the keel, until the next day at eleven o'clock in the forenoon, so that it is very apparent that all these persons were swallowed by the sea.

It is with concern that we learn, that Ensign Porter, formerly of the Malay corps, and afterwards of his Majesty's 77th regiment, and Lieutenant Moureau de Beauregard, of his Majesty's Swiss regiment de Meuron, were passengers on board the *Chader Box*.

Fatal Accident—A Portuguese servant belonging to Mr. Dantell, of the ship *Hydrusia*, of Calcutta, together with two lascars, were walking by the place where two royal tigers were kept, when one of them, the female, was drinking, for which purpose she had been let out of her cage. These people stopped for a short time to view her while drinking, when they had passed on, and had got about a dozen yards from the cage, she made a sudden spring, and seizing the unfortunate Portuguese by the neck returned with him into the cage. A number of people immediately assembled around, with bamboos they beat the tygres until she retreated to the farther end and the body was got. The poor man was not dead, when rescued from the animal, but expired in a few minutes. She had, in seizing him, stuck her claws into his head and her teeth into his neck. The instant the Yahooon (whose property she was) heard of the circumstance, he sent people to shoot her. She received three musket balls and dropped. This animal had been accustomed every evening to be let out of her cage to drink, and never did it without numbers stopping to view her.

Accounts from Amboyna state, that Government is paying every attention to the cultivation of that island, and are about to export, from the most convenient places on the continent, cattle of all sorts, of which it has been nearly destitute, not only to aid the operations of husbandry, but likewise for domestic purposes. Presents of cattle have been made to the Rajahs in the upper districts, and every encouragement has been held out to the natives to improve and increase the breed.

The crops of rice in Bengal have this season exceeded every thing remembered by the oldest inhabitant, in consequence of which a great number of public granaries have been erected on a new principle.

The present Sovereign of Persia is devoting himself with success to revive the trade of his empire, and has caused several large vessels to be built on the Caspian and Persian seas. The Emperor, in compliment to the English, has prohibited the sale of horses throughout the Persian dominions for exportation to any others than the agents of the India Company.

Extract from the Proceedings of the Marine Board, on the 17th of June

The following charge having been preferred against Mr. Thomas Stone pilot, a committee of inquiry was ordered to investigate into his conduct, viz.

1st "For drunkenness whilst in charge of the American ship *Elizabeth* on the 2d and 23d of April last

2d "For running the same ship aground,

aground, whereby she has been totally lost

The committee of inquiry having found Mr. Thomas Stone, master guilty of the above charges the most noble the Governor general in council has thought proper to direct that Mr. Thomas Stone be dismissed from his station of pilot in the service of the honourable East India Company, and he is hereby accordingly dismissed

The board having submitted to the Governor general in council that dismissal from the service, which is the utmost punishment that a pilot is, by the existing regulations subject to, for losing a ship how ever culpable he may himself have been, appears inadequate to an aggravated offence, involving the loss of much valuable property and not unfrequently the loss of many lives the Governor general in council has been pleased to authorize the board to make it publicly known that in future any pilot who may lose a ship, if the loss should appear to have proceeded from misconduct under similar circumstances of aggravation on his part, especially from intoxication will besides being dismissed the service, be liable to forfeit the honourable Company's protection and to be sent to England

By order of the president and members of the marine board,
J. SHORE, Secretary

FORT WILLIAM, June 10
General Order by the most Noble the Governor General in Council

The 10th regiment of native infantry having arrived at Cawnpore, after an absence from the presidency of more than three years and a half, the most noble the Governor general in council has great satisfaction in expressing his entire approbation of the exemplary conduct of this distinguished regiment, in the several

arduous and important services of which it has been employed in the peninsula of India, during its long absence from these provinces

His lordship in council is happy to bear this public testimony to the merits of the European officers, under whose command this corps has attained so high a state of discipline, regularity and order and he entertains a just sense of the fidelity and attachment to the service manifested by the native officers and private soldiers of the regiment, throughout the whole period of their laborious duties at Hyderabad in Mysore, and during their long march from the Deccan to the province of Oode

The conduct of the artillery and lascars who have been attached to the regiment during the time of its absence from these provinces is equally entitled to commendation

To perpetuate the memory of the services of the 10th regiment, to distinguish the individuals who have served in the corps, and to recommend their laudable example to the emulation of the whole native service the most noble the Governor general in council is pleased to order, that honorary medals be conferred on all the native commissioned and non commissioned officers and sepoy of the 10th regiment and also on the lascars belonging to the artillery attached to that regiment during the time of its absence from these provinces

CALCUTTA, June 26

On Friday last was executed in the Loh Bazar, pursuant to his sentence Berjoorhun Dutt, convicted of having privately stolen a watch from the dwelling house of R. Fleming, Esq. It would appear that this man had been an old offender, who went about to houses, under the pretence of being sent to perform

form some repairs; and availing himself of the entrance thus obtained, robbed the house of any valuable articles on which he could lay his hands. The works of several watches were found in his possession, along with the watch for stealing which he suffered death. His conduct at the place of execution was penitential and resigned.

An old Hindu man was on Tuesday killed on the spot by the passing over his body of that enormous machine dragged about the streets and roads during the present Hindu festival, called the *Rut*; and subsequently, by the same means, another unfortunate individual has had his leg broken.

Some years ago one Akul Sirdar, the chief of a large gang of desperate decoits, was convicted of numerous offences committed in the 24 pergunnahs and its neighbour hood, and sentenced to twelve years of hard labour on the public roads. Not more than two years of his time had elapsed, when by intoxicating the sepoy, who guarded him, he found means to effect his escape, and rejoin his party. A considerable reward was offered for his discovery notwithstanding which, and its being notorious that he and his gang, amounting to between three and four hundred persons, had renewed and still continued their depredations such was the intimidation caused by their numbers and ferocity, that it was found impossible to apprehend him. On Tuesday however information of his haunts having been lodged at the police office, with the additional intelligence that he was well protected by his party, two of the magistrates, with their customary activity, instantly proceeded in quest of him, accompanied by a detachment from the body guard, to prevent a rescue,

which, had the seizure been made by peace-officers alone, in all probability would have been attempted and effected. The ruffian was apprehended in the neighbourhood of Rossipuglah, about eight miles from Calcutta, and will no doubt, meet with the punishment due to his numerous crimes.

During three days the pendants and ensigns of all the American ships lying in the river Hoogley have been only hoisted half mast high, as a tribute of respect to the memory of the late Gen. Washington.

A newspaper, under the title of *Ceylon Intelligencer*, sanctioned by the approbation of his excellency the governor, has been established at Columbo.

JULY

FORT WILLIAM July^o 1800

*By the Most Noble the GOVERNOR
GENERAL in Council*

PROCLAMATION

Whereas several persons, transported as convicts from the British dominions in Europe to New South Wales have repaired from New South Wales to Bengal, and have clandestinely established themselves at Calcutta, and at other places within the limits of the presidency of Bengal, such of the said persons who arrived in Bengal previous to the 1st day of June last are hereby required to leave India before the 1st day of March 1801 under pain of being apprehended and sent to England, in the manner prescribed by act of Parliament with regard to persons resorting to India without licence.

All persons having been transported as convicts to New South Wales, and who may be on board

of any ship which may hereafter touch at any port or place within the limits of the presidency of Bengal, are prohibited from landing in Bengal. Any such persons who shall disobey this prohibition, shall be forth with apprehended and sent to England, in the manner prescribed by act of Parliament with regard to persons returning to India without licence.

Convicts escaping from New South Wales previous to the expiration of the period for which they may have been transported and who may be found within the limits of the presidency of Bengal, are to be apprehended and detained in custody until opportunity shall offer of returning them to New South Wales.

And the several magistrates and officers of police are hereby required to carry this Proclamation into effect, according to its tenor within the limits of their respective jurisdictions.

July, 8th—The trial of a soldier named Daniel Sullivan, belonging to the 1st European regiment for the wilful murder of a corporal in the same corps at Dinapore, came on last Friday in the Supreme Court. The death of the corporal from the wound given by the prisoner's musket as well as the prisoner's subsequent avowal of his intention to commit the murder having been established by a series of indubitable testimony the Jury after an able and minute summing up of the evidence by the Chief Justice, brought in their verdict—*guilty*.

Sentence of death was then pronounced upon the prisoner. His conduct throughout the whole trial marked great indifference and almost contempt as to its probable

event. He was executed yesterday evening in the Lohi Bazar.

A melancholy instance of the force of Hindii fantasy occurred a few days ago. A Brahmin having paid the debt of nature at his house in the woods, his wife, described to us as a very pretty young woman, according to the usage of widows of that cast who prefer death to the life of dishonour to which a barbarous conceit dooms them if they survive formed the resolution of committing herself to the flames on the funeral pile of her husband's remains but as that practice is discountenanced by government on this island the dead body was conveyed across to the Mahratta shore, whither the young widow also passed and voluntarily terminated her existence, by a death at which humanity shudders.

On Tuesday the 15th agreeably to the Proclamation, the Quarter Sessions of Oyer and Terminer and Jail delivery commenced before Sir William Syer, Knight, Recorder, and his Associates, Robert Henshaw and Edward Atkins, Esquires, Aldermen.

On Wednesday morning two natives Crisina Poojee and Humon Cooley, were indicted for the murder of a young man named Govind.

This turned out on the trial to have been one of the most cool deliberate murders on record, and perpetrated with circumstances of the most unrelenting barbarity. It appeared that the deceased, and one named Soney, slaves to different masters, had agreed to quit their service and pass over to the Mahratta shore; with which view they hired a boat on the evening of the 27th or 28th May last, and set off from some part of Dongaree, with the two prisoners, and two other

men.

few days after the period assigned for the murder, much swiftest and patrid, tame and bound with a turban, as described by the girl Soney. The Patel of the village near which the body was found was under the necessity of cutting the turban, to extract it from the pained and swollen carcase. He appeared in court and deposed, that a turban, which was then produced in four pieces, was the turban which he had cut from the body. The girl Soney swore that it was the turban which Govind wore when he went into the boat, and with which he was bound by the prisoners and the deceased: a matter corroborated her testimony in this instance, by deposing also on oath that the turban then produced was that which the deceased had on when he quitted his house, which he said he had formerly worn himself, and gave to Govind some time ago.

These are the most material points in the evidence for the prosecution. The prisoners were then called upon for their defence which merely amounted to a denial of the crime, and of having ever seen the girl Soney before that day. The prisoner Crusna called three witnesses to his character but they had little to say respecting it, one way or other. Hamon Cooley alleged that he was at Mahim at the time the murder was committed with which he was charged, but did not produce any witnesses in proof of that circumstance; and it was observed in court, that two men whom he had named as witnesses to be called in his defence, had been searched for, but could not be found. The other two boatmen had also absconded; and a man named Narain, who, from his intimacy with the prisoner Crusna, had been in the habit of calling him brother,

who accompanied Crusna, the girl Soney, and the deceased, to the water side, or near it, on the fatal night, and whose testimony would have been very material on the prosecution, also absconded.

The prosecution being closed, and every thing being heard which the prisoners had to say in their defence, the recorder, in a speech which occupied two hours and ten minutes, summed up the evidence with his usual precision, and, in justice to the public, made such observations on it as might enable the jury to apply it in the most satisfactory manner in support of the charge while, with a voice of humanity, his lordship observed, that the prisoners being without the assistance of counsel, it was specially incumbent on him to direct the attention of the jury to every part of the evidence which either from defect in its nature, or privation in the statement of the same circumstances by different witnesses might detract from the credit that was due to the whole, and thus operate in favour of the prisoners. In this his lordship laboured with a zeal which strongly characterized the fairest attribute of the judge—but without success—for the jury, after having retired for a short time, returned into court, at nine o'clock at night with an unanimous verdict of guilty—and the wretched men are to suffer the sentence of the law, they being deemed yesterday to be hanged on Monday next, and their bodies to be given to the surgeons for dissection.

On Thursday an Arab was put to the bar, and indicted for defrauding a native, at different times, of sums of money, by pledging with him small bundles of glass beads, on the faith of their being pearls, and found guilty.

A Submarine Grotto has lately been discovered on the Malabar coast, by Captain Hogg, one of the *Arctics*, who gives the following description of it:—At one part of the rock, to the westward of the flag-staff, I discovered a large bed of coral, almost even with the surface of the water, which extended, perhaps, one of the most enchanting prospects that nature has any where produced. Its base was fixed to the shore, and reached so far in, that it could not be seen, so that it seemed to be suspended in the water, which deepened so suddenly, that at the distance of a few yards there might be seven or eight fathoms. The sea was at this time quite unruffled, and the sun shining bright, exposed the various sorts of coral in the most beautiful order, some parts branching into the water with great luxuriance, others lying collected in round balls, and in various other figures, all which were greatly heightened by spangles of the richest colours, that glowed from a number of large clams, which were every where interspersed. The richness of this submarine grotto could not be surveyed without a pleasing transport, mixed, however, with regret, that a work so stupendously elegant should be concealed in a place where mankind could seldom have an opportunity of rendering the people justly due so so enchanting a scene.

Particulars of the capture and recapture of the Calcutta East India Company, Capt. Hogg

She sailed from Spithead with the *Queen Charlotte*, of 110 guns Vice Admiral Lord Keith, and the company, on the 20th November, and arrived at Cape Binfer, with the *Queen Charlotte*, the *Bengal Anna*, and the *Hammer Anna*: she anchored in Madaga Roads to take

in wine, the 9th December on the 12th, in a dreadful gale of wind, she parted her anchors and was driven to sea: on the 18th, she fell in with *Les Eperies* French frigate, of 44 guns, Captain Raymond, and *La Flore*, of 18, and was captured the same day. Victor Hughes was on board the former vessel.

At noon, after Capt. Hogg, the second and third mates and about 50 lascars and seamen were taken out, a fleet was discovered through the haze to windward, which proved to be the *Majesty* a frigate *Glenmore*, of 44 guns, Capt. Duff, and *L Amable*, of 32, Capt. Roper, and the outward-bound West India convoy from Cork. The *Glenmore* boarded and retook the *Calcutta*, and *L Amable* pursued the Frenchmen, and gallantly brought them both to action, which lasted for 35 minutes, when the French men of war made off, though so much superior. The *Glenmore* was to leeward with the fleet, and could not get up to assist *L Amable*.

The *Thetis* extra ship, which lately foundered at sea, was so leaky, that her pumps, though continually going, could not prevent the water from gaining upon them. The crew were so exhausted with fatigue, that some of the lascars actually jumped over-board and had not the *Loyalist* kept close company, the whole of her crew would have been lost. Every thing, we are informed, was done to lighten her, but all exertion proved ineffectual.

Late letters from the Coast mention that a notorious band of a gang of robbers, named Gidda Gema-jee, had been seized, and his band dispersed, by a subahdar of the first battalion of the 2d regiment, named Ibrahim Cawn. It appears that

that this gang had come into the neighbourhood of Lieut Dodd's post at Sadashygar, spreading havoc and devastation all round them, plundering every thing in their way, murdering the inhabitants and laying waste the villages on which Lieut Dodd sent out the above-mentioned very meritorious native officer in quest of them, with a party not exceeding forty sepoy and about eighty peons. The subahdar found them lodged in a pagoda at or near Carwar, from which his party was fired upon. Ibrahim Cawn however, in an officer and soldier like manner, attacked and forced the gateway when an action ensued, in which six of the robbers fell, the rest fled, and were pursued by the gallant subahdar several were wounded in their flight, and, among the rest, Gadda himself who was taken and brought into Carwar, of which place, and its environs, he had been the terror for near twenty years: the inhabitants were accordingly so exasperated, that they cut off his head before the sepoys could restrain them. There is another ruffian, it seems named Lol Sing who has followed the same course of life: he is still at large, but it is hoped he will also soon meet the punishment due to his crimes.

[We select the following extracts from the *Sunday Courier*, as being more illustrative of the hostile treatment, and subsequent melancholy death, of Capt PAVIN of the *Ruby* at Socoo, than that given in the *Supplement to the Chronicle* in Vol. II. page 120.]

Extract of a letter from Ambeyna, dated June 22, 1800.

I am sorry to inform you of the unfortunate loss of Captain Pavin, at Socoo. We sailed from Ambeyna the 24th of February for Socoo, where we arrived the 15th of March, at six p. m. and anchored in

12 fathoms: next morning weighed and ran close in shore towards the town, and anchored in nine fathoms; at ten a. m. Captain Pavin went ashore in the jolly boat, with four lascars & a servant, the sifter and his vildar. About an hour after Captain Pavin left the ship, I observed five large prows to get under weigh, three of which west of us, and two to the east of us; every thing continued quiet till about three p. m. when I observed the prows to mount a 9 pound gun on their bow, with a large brass swivel on each side of it. I immediately prepared, for fear of an attack from the prows; but to my surprise, at half past five p. m. they commenced a fire upon us from three distinct batteries we were then laying with our head to the eastward, with a light air of wind on the larboard bow. I could not from the situation of the wind and tide, cast the ship's head off shore but from the constant fire they kept upon us I was obliged to cut from both cables and try to wear, in which I luckily succeeded, and cleared the rocks about eighteen or twenty yards. After getting the ship turned on the starboard tack, I ordered the people to their quarters and although the prows and batteries were then keeping up a constant fire upon us, I still delayed returning it, except a few guns that were fired by the people in heat of passion, thinking that if Captain Pavin was not then put to death, that the Sultan, finding he did not succeed in taking the ship, might spare his life, and permit him to return to the ship.

However, as the prows were pulling up to board us, I ordered the people to fire, for the safety of the ship; by the time they had received 30 or 40 volleys of round and grape, they were completely silenced.

ed.—Finding that it would be utterly impossible to get the smallest information of Captain Paria, I made the best of my way for Manado, agreeable to his instructions left with me. After my arrival at Manado, I had an account of the cargo and Captain Paria's effects taken by Mr. Court, the English resident, for fear any accident should happen to the ship before our arrival at Amboyna, so as it might be satisfactory to you or any other person concerned in her. From Manado I went to Amourang to load with rice. On my arrival at Amboyna, I delivered up the ship and cargo, with Captain Paria's effects, to Mr. Parquhar, who has appointed me commander.

The following is an account of damage received from the fort and prows:—

One nine-pound shot and a grape under the starboard quarter gallery, between wind and water; two large shot through the mizen-top-sail; one double headed nine pound shot under the starboard main-chains; a nine-pound cannonade in starboard side; a twelve datto carried away the starboard gangway stantion, also the iron stantion of the larboard pump grazed the main mast, and wounded one man; a nine pounder through a spare fore-top-sail yard; a nine-pounder carried away a piece of the starboard gunnel, and the chock of the fore-sheet, also standing and running rigging a good deal cut, the jolly-boat and two anchors and cables lost.

N. B. There were several shells thrown at us from the fort, which luckily passed us before bursting. *Extract of a letter from Malacca, dated July 12, 1800.*

The *Amoy*, Capt. Porter, is arrived from Amoy, and I am sorry to observe, that poor Paria, and

the whole of the boat's crew, were cut to pieces.—They made a present of Paria's hat, and the boat, to Captain Porter.

Extract of a letter from Braccosha

The Malays, whose artifice and cunning are proverbial, have contrived, till lately, to carry on considerable clandestine traffic with the Dutch but in consequence of a discovery of their contraband practices, a proclamation was recently issued, prohibiting all Malay prows, and vessels of whatever description, from trading directly or indirectly, with any of the enemy's ports, under pain of forfeiting, in the event of discovery, not only the vessel and cargo, but also the protection of the settlement.

Strong suspicions of the clandestine trade, which induced the proclamation above noticed, were for a long time entertained but it was owing to the exertions of John Campbell, Esq. governor of Croce, that a complete discovery took place.

The most important events may be traced from rising occurrences. The detection of the Malays originated in the upsetting of a boat. It appears that a large prow laden with benjamin and camphor, put into Croce for water, and that having sent her people on shore for this necessary, the boat upset on her return, and was stranded but her people were saved by the exertions of the inhabitants of Croce. Some words had dropped on their first landing, which being told to the governor, strongly excited his curiosity, and on examining strictly one of the Chinese sailors, Mr. Campbell discovered that the vessel was bound to Batavia, for whose market the cargo was intended. The necessary precautions were there

therefore taken, and a careful examination of the prow : papers ensued, the result of which was, the discovery of some letters for the governor of Batavia ; and these leaving no room for doubt, the vessel and cargo were immediately confiscated. The commander finding his efforts to save the prow ineffectual, confessed at length, that, besides his vessel, there were several others employed in the same manner

Account of the gallant conduct of Captain MEAK, his Officers and Crew in defence of the Armenia, prior to her surrender to the Clarisse privateer, Captain LE MEAK, of 16 guns and 180 men by Mr STOKES, who was a passenger on the former

On the 14 of July, in the latitude $7^{\circ} 30'$ south, longitude $79^{\circ} 50'$ east, at half past three *p m* we saw a ship on our lee quarter, distant about three leagues in chase of us at six o'clock the chase gained fast on us, and hoisted American colours, by eleven o'clock she was nearly alongside

We got the *Armenia* under a reduced sail, and all ready for engaging, hauled the strange sail, but received no answer, though within pistol shot she then hoisted French colours, and fired a shot into us, which was returned by a broadside from the *Armenia*

Every exertion was used to prevent the enemy boarding, which, from his manœuvres, appeared to be his intention, we continued the action for about 40 minutes, when, finding that all resistance was fruitless, we were obliged to strike to the *Clarisse* privateer, Captain LE MEAK

Our killed and wounded were, Mr Baddeley, first officer, slightly wounded Mr Falconar, third officer, killed, the captain's steward,

and an European seacunny, dangerously wounded two Portuguese seacunnies wounded, (one since dead), and the second officer's servant shot through the shoulder Our sails and shrouds were very much cut up from their line of fire, which was about six feet above the deck

The *Clarisse* lost three men, which they say were in a boat which filled alongside but, from the quantity of blood on her deck, we have reason to distrust their account, and to conclude that they fell in the action

Captain Meak, the second officer, and the lascars, were taken on board the privateer Mr Stokes, Mr Calder, Mr and Mrs Baddeley, and the wounded, proceeded to the Isle of France in the *Armenia*, where they arrived on the 17th of July and it is a tribute of praise due to the government there to say, that every surgical aid and comfort was given to the wounded

Mr Stokes left the Isle of France on the 5th of August, prior to which a proclamation had been issued, announcing the death of General Malartic, and the succession of General Magallon to the government of the island

Late letters from Poonah mention, that a plot among some of Scindia's head men had been discovered, who, it is said, had planned the death of that chieftain, with the view of substituting in his place an adopted son of Lutchmebye, widow of the late Major Scindia The scheme being feebly discovered, Scindia took the necessary measures for disconcerting the conspirators, and was fortunate enough to place his dependence on Colonel Sutherland for the execution of them. This choice of a confident in such a perilous situation, reflects great merit on both for that oficer's zeal and fidelity fully corresponded

responded with Scudius's expectations, who succeeded in inducing cougars' permission to his enemies. He sent his murderers, Painted Pag-nawse, to the fort of Amadnagar; others were dispersed and secured in the same manner in different forts, and some were blown from the mouth of a gun. These measures were fully justified by the important discovery of written engagements between the leaders of the conspiracy and their chief, which were produced to the delinquents, and recognized by them to be their proper hand writing. By these it was stipulated with some, that tracts of country, and with others, large sums of money, should be the reward of their treachery.

On the 24th of March last, the ship *Soleiman Sharu*, commanded by a Nakodah, having her owner on board, and several passengers, left Rangoon, and for some days met with fair weather, hopes were entertained of making a speedy passage, but about a fortnight after she had left the port, a storm came on, attended with thunder, lightning and rain. The ship laboured considerably, which made it necessary to keep the pumps continually going, the storm increased, and, to lighten the vessel, it was deemed necessary to throw her guns, and every thing that was upon deck, overboard. In the morning the wind abated, but the swell was so heavy, and the ship had sustained so much damage, that the utmost labour of the people was insufficient to keep her afloat, the water gained so much upon them, that their preservation prompted them to steer towards the shore, they wished to return to Rangoon, and considered it would be more safe to get as near the coast as possible, as in the event of the ship's foundering, they might be able to preserve their lives; they

proceeded in this manner to the latitude of about $15^{\circ} 30'$, when the ship filled, at which time the island Prepara was in sight from the mast head.

The commander Shabaan, then requested of the owner Hajee Mahomet, permission to have the long boat, which was granted; and the commander, his writer, chief mate, second mate, all the passengers, together with the Serang, seacunnies, rindals, and eight lascars got into the boat and pushed off same time, Hajee Mahomet, and the remainder of the people to the amount of about twenty two, got into the pinnace, and likewise pushed off. Hajee Mahomet desired that both boats might keep together but after they had got a short distance from the ship, Hajee Mahomet looked back at her, and requested he might be put on board again, which was accordingly complied with and he and the lascars returned on board.

After which he requested the seacunnies to come up, and try to cut away the main mast they complied, leaving only so little uncut as, with the least wind, it must go overboard they returned into the long boat and pushed off previously to which, however, several of the lascars who had been in the boat attempted to quit the ship but Hajee Mahomet drew his sword, and declared he would cut any one down who should presume to do so, threatening, at the same time, that if the boat's crew endeavoured to take any of the people away who had attached themselves to him in the first instance, he would fire upon them, and in the agony of despair, he declared, that, in the event of the ship's foundering, he would go down with her; thus hegarty would otherwise be his lot; and that it was better not to live than want the means by which

which to exist. When the boat left the ship, soundings were unobtainable with 80 fathoms.

On the 1d of May the commander and mates arrived at Rangoon, and a few days afterwards intelligence was received that the ship had found her way to Bassoon, with no person on board so that it is supposed Hajee Mahomet and the people took to their boat and were lost. Four or five horses, out of about fourteen, were still alive.

Extract of a letter from Amboyna, dated 12th July

The hon Company's ship *Unicorn* Capt R Langlands sailed from Amboyna the latter end of June for Delhi, a Portuguese settlement on the island of Timor. Capt Shaw, master attendant at Banda, was a passenger on board the *Unicorn*, for the purpose of procuring live stock at Delhi for the colony at Amboyna. The ship's company consisted of four seamen, twelve lascars, and thirty four Javanese, taken from three Dutch ships, prizes to his Majesty's ship *La Virginie*.

On the 7th of July, at ten o'clock in the evening, being off Waroo Bay, Captain Langlands, Captain Shaw and the officers, being all on deck by the capstern, in conversation with each other, the Javanese rushed aft singing the war song and instantly knocked down Captain Shaw with the boat's boomkin, at the same time struck Captain Langlands with a large knife, which severed one ear from the head, and occasioned a great effusion of blood.

Captain Langlands immediately seized the weapon which they had knocked down Mr Shaw with, and defended himself, until he had sufficiently cleared the quarter-deck so as to get down the after hatch.

way he then armed himself, his officers, carpenter, and two seamen, and again ascended the hatchway, and requested the Malays to retire from the quarter-deck but finding all remonstrance fruitless, and the Malays being on the point of commencing a second attack he gave orders to fire on the mutineers when, after three hours contest he found sixteen Malays missing, supposed to be killed by the fire and had secured the remaining eighteen in irons some of whom were severely wounded.

At two a m Captain Shaw died of the wound he received. On the 8th one of the Malays got loose and was attempting to free the others, when he was shot dead by the sentinel. Captain Langlands then bore up for Amboyna, where he arrived safe and delivered nine of the Malays to the civil power, the rest having died of their wounds.

Extract of a letter from Mangalore dated July 25, 1800

The fate of the forty nine rebels that were made prisoners in attempting to effect their escape from Jemalabad has been decided by a general court-martial, and they are sentenced to death. Nine of them that were deserters were hung on the Ead-Gah hull on Monday last, and two others at the same time received a part of their punishment of one thousand lashes each the others will receive their sentence at Bechul or Candapore, and Jemalabad. The nephew of the Wytel Rajah had been in confinement at this place for some weeks, and Capt Bruce, with a detachment, having been sent into the neighbourhood of his former depredations, the uncle came in and surrendered himself, having been totally deserted by his followers. He arrived at Mangalore on Sunday last, where

where he now remains in safe custody. This circumstance we were in hopes would have secured our tranquillity; but information has been received that a party of plunderers have entered the northern parts, in the vicinity of Sedatnew glur, they are supposed to be a part of Doondia's people. Measures, no doubt, will be immediately adopted to put a speedy end to their depredations.

The means by which the garrison of Jemalabad effected their escape has been discovered. It appears to have been by tying together ropes, bamboos, ladders, and every thing of that nature that might enable them to reach from the parapet to the bottom of the perpendicular rock. This desperate resource indicates the pressing distress of their situation, and in the dangerous effort to escape by this mode several are supposed to have perished, as many of their bodies were found dead at the bottom of the ladder, apparently killed by falling.

DESCRIPTION OF BATAVIA

The only public buildings which merit particular attention are the palace of the governor general, the arsenal, the Radthoole and the high church. The first of them forms a termination to the principal street. The fore court of the palace is handsomely raised, and the front gate is guarded by centinels. This edifice is of stone, and of an imposing appearance, it consists of five stories, with a central dome, adorned with a turret. There is a battalion of soldiers constantly on duty here, which consists of Malays, commanded by European officers. The European soldiers, who though they are much better clothed and accoutred than the native troops, have such a meagre pale, and ghastly appearance, as to

be but ill qualified for the duties of their own, or any other profession. Not one in twenty of the military who come from Europe ever return thither and even those who escape and survive all the dangers and disorders of the climate, generally go back to their own country with emaciated forms and debilitated constitutions. This palace appears to have been built at several distinct periods, from the dates which are engraved in different parts of it; the dates, 1680, 1686, and 1680, mark the particular periods when certain principal parts of it were erected. Before the court there is a kind of lawn, with a walk in the middle, shaded with rows of trees; and to the left of this lawn, at a small distance from the palace, stands the arsenal, before which lie a great number of new brass guns, gun carriages, shot of all kinds piled up and 150 pieces of large cannon, completely mounted. This building is more remarkable for its strength than the beauty of its external appearance, and contains an immense quantity of all kinds of ordnance and military stores, both in its chambers and in the deep vaults beneath the building. The small armoury contains 200,000 stand of arms, next which are barracks for 40,000 men. This place is in no condition, however, to resist a well-appointed enemy, nor is it easy to reconcile the defenceless state of this valuable settlement to the wealth and importance of it. The number of regular troops quartered in the neighbourhood of Batavia, including both the European and Malay regiments, amounts to about fifteen thousand men there are also upwards of thirty thousand native militia, who are regularly clothed and paid. The European troops are clothed in a manner suitable to the climate, are allowed to carry

party on any trade, or profession for which they are qualified and other wise remunerated by particular privileges. The Malay troops on the contrary, are destitute of any decent clothing, none of them at least being allowed shoes or stockings, and in this wretched state of equipment they do their duty. The store-houses have continued full ever since the year 1797, and there was no probability till lately of a vend for the articles on hand. The principal inhabitants, and merchants, were in a state of great embarrassment, in consequence of the stagnation of commerce, as no remittances could be expected while their goods were lying dead.

AUGUST

Fort William, Aug 6 1800

*By the Most Noble the Governor
general in Council*

The most noble the Governor general in council having received from his Excellency the Commander in Chief, the notification of the arrival within these provinces of the three battalions of Bengal volunteers, under the command of Lieut enant-colonel Gardiner, feels a peculiar satisfaction in publishing to the army his most cordial approbation of the distinguished services rendered to the British empire in India by the European and native officers and privates of those gallant and meritorious corps, during the late arduous crisis of public affairs.

His lordship remarked, with the warmest sentiments of gratitude, the alacrity and zeal manifested by the private officers and privates, in their voluntary embarkation for the coast of Coromandel, on the eve of the late glorious war; after the com-

mencement of the war, the exemplary discipline, valour and steadiness of the Bengal volunteers were eminently conspicuous on various important occasions and the official reports which his lordship repeatedly received from the field during his residence at Fort St George, justify him in attributing to the Bengal volunteers a considerable portion of the glory and honour acquired by the British arms during the brilliant and memorable campaign in Mysore.

After the reduction of Seringapatam, the most noble the Governor general in council was happy to observe the laudable and unabated exertions of the Bengal volunteers, in accompanying the rapid movements of the army upon the northern frontiers of the dominions of the rajah of Mysore.

When the service in the Mysore had been brought to a conclusion, the conduct of the Bengal volunteer battalions in the northern circuit was such as to receive the most honourable testimony of approbation from the right honourable the Governor in council at Fort St George.

In addition to these circumstances which have fallen under the immediate observation of the Governor general in council, the favourable reports which his lordship has received from his excellency the commander in chief of the uniform fidelity, attachment, dutiful subordination and determined courage, manifested by these valuable corps on every emergency, require that his lordship in council should confer a mark of honorary distinction on the Bengal volunteers, for the purpose of commemorating their services, and of recommending their example to the imitation of their fellow soldiers.

The

The most noble the Governor-general in Council is therefore pleased to order, that hereafter should be considered on all the native commissioned and non-commissioned officers and Sepoys of the three battalions of Bengal volunteers, recently returned from the coast of Coromandel

From the first instance, the entire civil government of the province of Malabar has been transferred to the presidency of Madras, as had been the military command there some months ago. Likewise, the interior administration of the city of Surat, and its dependences, having become vested by treaty in the honourable English Company, the establishment of chief and council has been abolished, and the following appointments taken place in consequence, during the honourable the Governor's late stay there, viz.

Daniel Scott, Esq. to be lieutenant-governor of the Castle of Syria

Alexander Ramsay, Esq. to be judge and magistrate

Edward Colley Esq. to be collector

William Seger Esq. to be customs-master

John Church Esq. to be mint-master

Provision has also been made for the institution of a quarterly criminal court on a similar footing with that established for Salsette and Cambray

About half past five o'clock, on the subsequent, as a bullock-coach, with six children in it, belonging to Doctor Cabao, was passing by the river, near the Wallajah gate, the bullocks took fright at a horse and buggy, and ran into the river, when one of the children, a boy near ten years old, was unfortunately drowned. He was picked up three quarters of an hour after, and every human exertion was made to recover him, but without effect.

Extract of a letter from Madras, dated the 18th instant, giving a full and correct account of the capture and re-capture of the Friendship.

After I had dispatched my letter of the 4th, written off Masulipatam, the wind veered from the westward, and we were induced to get under weigh at which time a ship and brig were standing in for the roads.

The ship we took to be the *Dedalus*, belonging to his Majesty but proceeding farther to the southward, we grew suspicious.

At this time we saw a very large ship standing in from the southward, which was generally believed to be a two-decker, right a head of us; distant about seven or eight miles both these vessels had blue colours flying. We consequently concluded they were enemies, and ceased to apprehend danger.

When the first ship got into our wake, at that time about two miles off, she tacked after us.

We had however no alternative the course we stood in was that alone which prudence dictated, both vessels were approaching at the same time we knew well that were they both enemies, it would be impossible to escape; but in the event of the one we must first come in contact with being hostile, and the farther vessel proving English, though captured, we must soon regain our liberty, the force of the latter being so greatly superior.

It was eleven o'clock when we weighed and made sail; at half past noon, the ship we first saw was about a mile from us, we therefore clearly perceived she was an enemy, although she still kept the blue flag flying. A little before one they hailed us, desiring us to strike to a

French

French privateer, but not to haul down our colours. An armed boat shortly after was sent, which carried the captain and another gentleman on board *L'Usi*, the privateer by this time we clearly saw that a large ship, distant about four miles, was the *Arrogant*. The Frenchmen, luckily taking her for one of the large Indiamen, stood directly on till they came within two miles of her the *Friendship* was about a mile off, under command of a prize master, standing to the northward. The privateer, when too late, perceived her mistake, she neared very fast and the closer she approached, the greater appeared to be the enemy's confusion at half past three they were busily employed in throwing their guns overboard they had earned previously, however, two abaft, and from these five shot were fired at the *Arrogant*, whence an equal number was returned.

It was now nearly four o'clock, and just as the *Arrogant* had prepared to pour a broadside into her, the privateer struck, to the great mortification of the Frenchmen, and proportionate pleasure of the prisoners, the former, but an hour before, considered themselves certain of immense wealth in the capture of a valuable Indiaman. We poor fellows were reduced to distress by the loss of our vessel and of our liberty but the breeze of fortune shifted, and the vanquisher became vanquished.

The *Friendship*, by this time, had proceeded five or six miles from us, but taking the first opportunity of getting on board the *Arrogant*, we explained her situation to Captain Osborne; he ordered us to return to the privateer, and use our utmost exertions in proceeding after her; with this of course we cheerfully complied. The prisoners were

properly secured; at six we made sail and at eleven we had the pleasure to see the *Friendship* possessed by an officer and man of the *Arrogant*.

Whilst on board the privateer, it was seen by their journal, that if we had been as near to the land on the 27th ultimo as we supposed, we must have fallen in with her, as she had been cruising off Madras for 26 or 27 days previously to capturing us, sometimes to the northward and sometimes to the southward. The *Helen* fell to the Frenchman, a few hours after she had left Madras. A brig had also been taken, which was in company when the *Friendship* was laid hold of. We arrived here (Madras) yesterday the 13th extremely thankful that we were landed in a British, not a foreign settlement, as once we expected.

BOMBAY, August 22, 1800

By the Commanding Officer of the Forces

An official report, highly honourable to the character of Ibrahim Cawn, subahdar in the first battalion third regiment Bombay native infantry having been made through the hon Colonel Wellefley for his gallant and soldier like attack of a pagoda in the vicinity of Carwar in which a notorious robber, by whom that district was for many years infested, had taken post with his followers, and for his subsequent seizure of the robber's person, the commanding officer of the forces, with the approbation of the hon. the Governor in council, directs that a badge of gold, with an appropriate inscription, be publicly presented to the subahdar as a mark of the high sense which government ever entertains of distinguished merit, in what-

whatever branch of the service it may be found.

And an order to direct to the native troops the more generally, that on active exertions of duty shall not readily way escape the notice of government, the commanding officer of the force, with the same approbation of the law, the Governor in council, farther directs that this distinction be extended to the havildars who were present, and who may have conspicuously exerted themselves on the same occasion, with this difference, that the badge shall be of silver, to be worn on the right arm.

Lieutenant-colonel Williamson, commanding officer of the first battalion third regiment, will transmit to the adjutant general, by the first opportunity, the names of the havildars that may be pointed out to him as entitled to the above distinction. The above order to be publicly read and explained on the parade of every native corps in the service.

R. GORDON, *Adj. Gen.*

Fort William, Aug 26, 1800

This morning dispatches were received by the most noble the Governor general from his Excellency Vice-Admiral Bausser, dated the 11th August 1800, on board of the *Suffolk*, in Madras roads, from which the following is an extract.

"I have the satisfaction to inform your excellency, that his Majesty's ship *Argonaut*, Captain Edward Osborne, anchored in the roads this morning, with *L'Un* French privateer, of 50 guns and 250 men, (when taken had 10 on board, the rest sent away in prizes,) which Captain Osborne captured, the 4th instant, off Madras; the command of the *Argonaut* was taken by Monsieur Jean François Ho-

perre, the ship *Franchise*, from Calcutta, the ship *Be*, another prize to the privateer, then in sight, effected her escape.

L'Un left the Mauritius the 4th of May, and had taken, exclusive of the above, an English privateer from the Cape of Good Hope, named the *Harriet*, and the ship *Helen*, from hence bound to China.

L'Un sailed from Mauritius in company with two smaller privateers, the subject of whose cruise, as far as I have yet learnt, was to proceed to Batavia, and from thence to the eastward, though some of the prisoners have said, one was to have gone to the Gulf of Persia. As far as the relation of prisoners may be attended to, there does not appear to have been any more privateers fitted out than the three above-mentioned.

By command of the most noble the Governor general in council,
G. H. BARLOW, *Chief Sec to Gov*

In entering Bencoolen Roads, the *Argonaut* had a rencontre with a French privateer, of which the following are the particulars.

The French privateer sailed into Bencoolen roads with the *Argonaut*, the former having American colours hoisted at the main-mast, preparing to anchor with those colours still flying. Several boats had put off, but could not fetch the supposed American and a boat with the dispatches and letters from the *Argonaut* had proceeded to the shore from which circumstance the enemy conjectured that the captain had landed, and that the ship had been weakened by the departings of some of her hands. Waiting therefore till a short time after the dinner bell had rung, the French national colours were in a moment displayed, where

where the American had before been lying. She then fired a complete broadside, which was as instantaneously returned by the *Arnyson* from thirteen twelve pounders, at that time loaded with double-headed shot. The privateer finding the Indiaman prepared at all points to receive her, cut her cables and made sail to the southward. The *Arnyson* also cut her cables and crowded sail after her, but could not come up with her. The *Arnyson* sailed from England in company with the *Bom Bay* Indiaman long since arrived had been at St Helena, and some days after the action in Bencoolen roads, took her departure for the Straights of Malacca, in prosecution of her voyage to China, giving protection to the American ship *Gracer* as far as Acheen, where they parted company.

The *Arnyson* at the time of the action, is reported to have had 30,000l in specie on board and to have been but badly manned, when compared with the other Indiamen of the present season, her crew being nearly two-thirds foreigners.

From the mode and boldness of the attack, we are led to suppose the privateer to be no other than the *Confiance*, now commanded by Surcouf. Her force was conjectured to have been twenty two twelve pounders, she was full of men.

A monument is now erecting to the memory of the late Colonel Bruce, which, when finished, is intended to remind the pensive reader of the honourable actions of that praise-worthy character. The late colonel's brother officers, at a distance from the presidency, may be pleased to be reminded of services, in which, with the deceased, they may have been engaged, and to

the junior officer, emulous to tread in the path which leads to honourable distinction a bright example will doubtless be acceptable. We have therefore extracted the following from the epitaph

Over the Remains of
Lieutenant Colonel ROBERT BRUCE,
Commandant of the 3d Battalion of
Bengal Artillery;
Who, in 1777, while yet youth
Opened an honourable Career of Service,
In the Cooh Beyaar expedition
Led the Native Artillery
In the memorable march across
The Peninsula of India,
From Calcutta to Surat;
Acquiring marked approbation
In all the active campaigns of
General Goddard,
From 1778 to 1781;
At the recommendation of Gov. Gen. Hastings,
Was selected in 1781 to direct his Corps,
At the reduction of the Fort of
Bidjee-Ghur;
Till that time deemed insuperable;
In 1785, when Peace in India and in Europe
Allowed the enjoyments of home to a Soldier
Revisited Britain,
There to leave Impressions of
Talent, Honour, and Domestic Virtue,
On his Friends, and on his Family
Permanent on their memories and its gratitude
But in 1794, when his country called
On his strong sense of military honour,
Resumed the active duties of the Field
War sent in 1793, by Lord Cornwallis,
To conduct the Bengal Artillery
Ordered for the siege of Pondicherry
Commanded in 1794, the whole Artillery
In the decisive Battle of
Bectorah in Rohilcund,
With this public thanks of
General Sir Robert Abercrombie;
Continuing in the Field
From this time till 24th November 1796,
When at Diggah near Dhanpoor,
At the Age of 45,
A fatal Disease, incident to the Climate,
Deprived the Service of an Excellent Officer
And Society of one of its brightest Ornaments—
This mute memorial of the heart
Is inscribed.

GOVERNMENT NOTIFICATION

Fort William Aug 18, 1800

The most noble the Governor general has made the following appointments, for the purpose of carrying into effect the institution of a college at Fort William, under regulation IX A D 1800

The Rev David Brown Provost
The Rev Claudius Buchanan, A B
Vice Provost.

PROFESSORSHIPS

Arabic Language and Persian, Lt John Baillie
Mahomedan Law, Lt John Baillie

Persian Language and Literature, } Lt. Colonel Wm Kirkpatrick,
 } Frs. Gladwin and
 } Neil J. Ben Edmonstone, Esq
 } J. Gilchrist Esq
 Hindustanee Language, }
 The Regulations and Laws enacted by the Governor general in Council, &c. for the Civil Government of the British Territories in India, } George Hilario Barlow Esq
 Greek, Latin, and English Classics, } The Rev Claudius Buchanan

Fort William Sept 18, 1800

The most noble the Governor general has appointed the Rev David Brown, Provost the Rev C Buchanan, Vice Provost G H Barlow, Esq N B Edmonstone Esq and Lieutenant Colonel W Kirkpatrick, to be the council for the immediate government, internal regulation and discipline of the college of Fort William

By order of the most noble the Governor-general apartments are preparing at Calcutta, for the temporary accommodation of the superior officers of the college of Fort William, for the chambers of such of the students as cannot be lodged in the writers' buildings for the library, and for the public halls

The public table for the use of students will be opened in the month of November, and due notice will be given of the day appointed for that purpose.

The lectures in the Arabic Hindustanee, and Persian languages, will commence in the month of November due notice will be given of the respective days fixed for the lectures

The first regular term of the college of Fort William will open on the 5th day of February 1801

SEPTEMBER

From the Calcutta Morning Post
 Sept 18 1800

At the commencement of the year

1798, when the gallant, humane, and ever to be lamented Captain Edward Cooke was cruising with his Majesty's ship *La Sybille* to the eastward of the Straights of Malacca, he sent on shore a party for wood and water at Pollock Harbour, which place, we are given to understand, is situated within seven or eight miles of the port of Magindanao (or Mindanao), the southernmost of the Philippine Islands. The whole of this party were unfortunately cut off a circumstance which was attributed by the officers of the *Sybille* to the orders or contrivance of the Sultan of Magindanao. For the perpetration of this act of atrocity, no adequate motive could indeed be assigned. Captain Cooke had at different times required overtures from this Sultan to wood and water at his port but either from adventitious circumstances or from prudential motives, had as often declined them. Thus alone, it was imagined, had excited the jealousy and provoked the resentment of the Sultan. We have not been able to ascertain what endeavours were used for the restoration of these people, previous to the departure of the *Sybille* but if we may found a reasonable belief upon the well known character of her late excellent commander, no expedient was left untried, that prudence could dictate, that humanity could suggest, or that valour could accomplish. It would appear, however that the *Sybille* had left her station on those seas, before any satisfactory intelligence could be obtained of her unfortunate boat's crew but their supposed fate and sufferings, whatever the imaginations of the rest of their friends on board might have painted them, left a painful impression on the breast of their generous commander.

In August 1798, when Captain Lynch,

Lynch, at that time in command of the *Brisk*, was bound on a trading voyage to the eastward. Captain Cooke earnestly entreated that he would use every possible endeavour to ascertain the fate of his lost and regretted seamen, suggesting to him, at the same time the means that appeared best calculated to promote the success and fulfil the object of his inquiry.

In pursuance of this humane intention, Captain Lynch used repeated efforts, in the month of November following to make the port of Magindanao but owing to a severe stress of weather found it impossible at that period, to effect his purpose.

In November last, however Captain Lynch in command of the *Bangalore* bound to Amboyna, touched at Sooloo, a small island S W of Magindanao, and nearly midway between it and the Island of Borneo. Here Captain Lynch had the good fortune to meet with a prince or chief, belonging to Magindanao, from whom he learnt that nine Europeans were at that time in captivity, under the Sultan of that island, who used them as slaves, but was willing to ransom them to any English vessel that might eventually touch there.

On receiving this information, Captain Lynch immediately sailed for Magindanao, where he arrived on the 10th of that month. The above intelligence was now confirmed, with the additional intimation, that three of the boat's crew, which had originally consisted of twelve, were slain in the encounter and that of the remaining nine, one had expired the day preceding that of his arrival.

Captain Lynch having obtained an audience of the Sultan, and sued for the liberation of the eight sur-

viving captives his native Majesty, after some deliberation demanded 1200 dollars, as the price of their ransom and in a few hours (so rapid is the growth of extortion!) increased his demand to 1500 which sum to elude the insatiability of reflecting avarice, Captain Lynch immediately paid.

He then ventured to land five or six thousand dollars worth of piece goods, on the faith of an agreement with the Sultan, that he should receive a stipulated quantity of wax in barter. After the landing of these goods, the day being too far advanced to transact any further business, Captain Lynch desired that the redeemed captives might be permitted to accompany him on board but to his great concern and astonishment at so iniquitous a violation of the treaty, only four of the men were set at liberty for that purpose.

With those four, however he proceeded on board and early the next morning sent on shore two officers to bring off the remaining four men or investigate the cause of their detention. The goods also they were desired to bring back to the ship, unless the proposed barter should be fulfilled without delay. After much fruitless entreaty these gentlemen returned on board, and reported to Captain Lynch, that they had finally been dismissed under a pretence that it was customary to treat with none but the commander of a vessel. This display of artifice naturally created in the mind of Captain Lynch much serious apprehension. Being well acquainted with the sanguinary disposition of the people he had to deal with, it was not without some hesitation that he again ventured to put himself in their power. His apprehensions were also grounded on an intimation

Coomagalhy Colonel Wellesley, with the cavalry of his division only, and forced to a decisive action, which terminated in his total defeat and death. Colonel Stevenson's detachment on the same day dispersing the remnant of his force, then employed in crossing the Krishna near Deodroog and seizing the remaining cannon and baggage of the rebel army.

Major General Branthwaite requests that Colonel Wellesley will accept his public thanks for the judgment with which his measures have been planned, and the vigour which has marked every movement of his force. He has particular satisfaction in publishing to the army at large the very honourable report Colonel Wellesley has made of Colonel Stevenson's conduct and the activity of the detachment under his command to which that officer attributes the occurrence of the opportunity he seized of forcing Dhoondia to a decisive action. And the commander of the army in chief is happy to record in honour of his Majesty's 19th and 40th regiments of light dragoons and the 1st and 2d regiments of native cavalry that those corps under Colonel Patterson, Majors Patterson and Blaquiere, and Captains Doveton and Price composed the line whose rapid charge upon a body of 5000 horse formed to receive them, achieved this glorious conclusion to a campaign distinguished throughout every stage of its operations by peculiar and progressive energy.

The honourable Colonel Wellesley has expressed his obligation to Lieutenant Colonel Bowler for his services with his detachment from the subsidiary force and reported in the warmest terms of praise the uniform good conduct of the troops in general, under cir-

cumstances of uncommon fatigue and difficulty incident to the nature of the recent service. The advantages derived from the able arrangements of the gentlemen charged with the department of supply have been pointed out to the particular notice of the commander of the army in chief and he is happy in adding this record of their merits to the general expression of his thanks to the honourable Colonel Wellesley and the army employed under his orders on the recent service on the frontier of Mysore.

Capture of the French Privateer La Clarisse Capt Le Meme, by his Majesty's Ship Leopard, Admiral Blankett

On the 31st ultimo arrived at Bombay his Majesty's ship *Leopard*, bearing the flag of Admiral Blankett, accompanied by her prize *La Clarisse* Captain Le Meme which they captured on their passage. The *Clarisse* gave chase to the *Leopard* supposing her to have been an Indianman from Mocha the admiral did not try to deceive them but permitted her to come sufficiently near to make sure of his prize. When the privateer found out her mistake she crowded all sail to effect her escape but several of the *Leopard's* shot having gone through her she struck her flag during the chase, she had thrown all her guns overboard and sawed her gunwales in two in several places, to increase her rate of sailing she mounted twelve gun six and eight pounders and two thirty six pound carronades, with a crew of upwards of one hundred and seventy men, of different descriptions.

The *Clarisse* has been near four months from the Isle of France her first cruise was to the Straights

of Sunda, where falling in twice with an American frigate that gave them chase, they were compelled to quit their station, and directed their course towards Ben coolen

During the time Admiral Blauvelt was chasing the *Clara*, she not only threw her guns overboard, but cut her anchors from the bows all her small arms were thrown over, an azimuth compass, and in short every thing that could in the smallest degree be of service to the captors

Particulars of the Capture of the ship Helen commanded by Captain Stewart, belonging to Messrs Bruce, Fawcett and Co of Bombay

On the 9th of July the *Helen* sailed from Madras, at half past ten a m the wind being southerly she pursued her course close hauled to the eastward at ten p m she passed a ship to leeward standing to the eastward the stranger tacked between twelve and one and was coming up very fast with the *Helen* at half past one she hailed her, and asked the ship's name, and from whence she came: being satisfied with their answers to these questions, the commander of the *Helen* asked the stranger's name: upon which they answered, a French privateer, and desired him to strike his colours, or they would sink him. Captain Stewart, seeing no probability of effecting his escape, or of hazarding a contest with any hopes of success ordered his colours to be hauled down, and the ship was taken possession of by a party from *L'On*: French privateer, mounting four eighteen pounders, and twenty four twelve-pounders, manned with 280 men. She sailed from the Isle of France on the 2d of May, and had taken at the

Seychelles the *Henrietta* English privateer, belonging to Mr Hogan at the Cape, and her prize, a slave ship from Mozambique

BOMBAY Sept 4 1800

Information having this day reached the presidency, of the intention formed by our fellow subjects at home to perpetuate, by a naval monument, the glorious victories of the British navy, to be erected as the sole effusion of British gratitude by general and voluntary subscription it is proposed to give, by public contributions a proof of our immediate participation in these honourable sentiments and it is not doubted that they will continue to manifest the loyalty, liberality, and affection that has ever distinguished the settlement of Bombay their regard for the mother country which, as the minister on a similar occasion of Indian patriotism observed neither time nor absence can diminish their attachment to the British crown their veneration for its grand supporter, the navy of England, and their regret for their brave but not unfortunate countrymen, who have perished in its defence

Subscriptions for this purpose will be received by James Smith, esq to be remitted to the treasurer in England

Jonathan Duncan,	Repeats	500
W Syer,		200
James Rivett		200
William Page,		200
R. Richards		100
R Bowles,		100
R Nicholson,		200
P. S Muller,		100
Robert Gordon,		50
James Fisher		50
Alexander Adamson,		100
Charles Forbes,		100
James Kerr,		50
Henry Woodington,		50
H. Fawcett, ten guineas		
Robert Henlaw,		156
	Robert	

Robert Kufon	<i>Rupers</i>	100
S Halliday	-	100
James Smith		100
Alexander Gray		50
J Elphinstone,		50
H S Pearson,		50
H Forrester Constable		50
James Law		50
S Wilson		50
W Moor		50

OCTOBER

Extract of a letter, giving the Particulars of the Loss of the Ship Bhavani, Capt Carse, late of Calcutta

Our voyage was uncommonly tedious from St Helena and owing to Sir Thomas Williams having carried us too far to the eastward, in crossing the line, we were a long time becalmed upon the coast of Africa — The passage, had we still persevered in endeavouring to get within the Cape de Verd islands, would have been next to miraculous. This deviation from the common track not only led us astray in one instance, but when we came to the northern limit of the trade wind, we had unavoidably fallen out of our track, and were a second time totally becalmed for a long time.

This latter calm was succeeded by a gale of wind, which ceased only at the dissolution of the *Bhavani*: it began to blow in the latitude of 88° N and continued with such violence from the W N W and N W that we were obliged to furl before it, and were unavoidably separated from the commodore, with whom we however fell in again a few days after, and steered for the Channel.

In the lat of $42^{\circ} 50'$ or 49° , in the afternoon, the commodore made our signal for the lat and lon which was answered: these agreed with his observations. We had founded

in the forenoon of the same day in 88 fathoms we now bore away for the Channel, in company with the *Endymion*, *London*, and *Kingston* owing to the very bad weather, and the commodore at about eight p m altering his course, the haze then so thick that we could not see a mule in any direction, we lost sight of him.

We hauled up to the southward immediately and burned blue lights, one of which was answered, and we steered for it. At four a m we fired a gun which was also returned ahead (R S E) at daylight we saw the *London*, *Kingston*, *Endymion*, and another ship of war, in company with them, under easy sail standing for Plymouth we made all sail possible to join them, by letting out the reefs and setting all the small sails.

In the afternoon it blew fresh in squalls and we split our jib a lugger from the French coast at this time steering for our wake. Having shifted our torn sail, we again made sail upon the ship, and continued under a very heavy press in the intervals between the squalls, sailing nine knots, one port free.

Towards the dusk we observed the *Endymion* made sail and, in company with another ship of war, went into Plymouth we, with the other ships stood after him, and at 8 p m saw the Eddystone at about one mile distance; the night being hazy and tempestuous, we continued our course up the Channel. At two in the morning it blew violently in squalls, with hail, and we were obliged to furl all our sails; at three we hoisted too; in the morning at dawn we veered and set our foresail, and ~~also~~ reefed main top-sail passed several luggers.

We observed that, although the ship was going very fast through
+ C s the

the water, she did not pass the land with equal velocity at sun set on the 7th November, we set Duff stone Head, bearing N N W and were steering E S E at eleven in the same evening we founded, and continued sounding every hour — At two in the morning I was called upon deck it then blowing with the most excessive violence and learned that the ship was in 14 fathoms water and was then shoaling supposed to be upon the English coast set there by the flood We veered several times, but, as my duty was forward, I cannot say how we stood upon each tack except that it was close upon a wind the wind about N W by W we continued to shoal out water until day-light when we had nine fathoms and saw the land bearing from N N E to S S W the nearest part of it about 3 or 4 miles soon after we saw the French colours hoisted and the batteries upon the shore opened their fire upon us we veered once more and in veering we considerably lessened our distance from the surf which was breaking upon the beach at a mile's distance All sail possible was made upon the ship and every attempt that prudence and experience could dictate was used for her preservation but the wind having moderated and the very heavy ground swell breaking frequently over the ship in large seas, together with the tide then setting upon the shore rendered every attempt useless.

No hope now remained of preserving the ship but such as we could expect from the anchors and this last effort (after endeavouring to get ship upon the other tack, she having fallen off point by point on this) was thought by us all the only one that now remained the sails were chued up, and the best bower anchor dropped in five fathoms,

upon a bottom of gravel and sand; we veered to two thirds of a cable, and immediately parted The other bower was now cut from the bows, and before she felt its effect she struck the ground (the batteries still continuing to fire) the second shock was dreadful and seemed to forbid the speedy dissolution of the ship.

Our endeavours were now called for the preservation of the lives of the crew, and we thought proper to cut the cable, to let the ship drive as far upon the beach as possible, as no hope seemed in the present state of things, to prevent itself We then hoisted our pinnace, and as no attempt was used to prevent any persons saving their lives, eleven in a jumped into her, and left the ship she the boat, almost immediately uper and we had the mortification to see them perish, without being able to render them any assistance The ship continued to beat with violence the forts now ceased firing, and immense crowds of peasants flocked to the beach — all attempts to get the long boat out would have been useless as she could not have gained the shore through the surf which now surrounded us — At two p m the surf had moderated and the tide had fallen considerably — I now proposed to carry a line to the shore and left the ship in a small boat, accompanied by the third officer and two sea coonnes fortunately we all reached the shore alive, and were well received by some French officers, who had collected themselves upon the beach to protect our landing. Hitherto the people on board had continued pretty sober, and excepting the most abject and degrading fear, we had no cause to complain of their conduct but they now endeavoured, amidst the confusion attending

attending our situation to drown their fears in plunder and intoxication. Captain Carle generously told them that he had no desire to save any, nor of his property that if they could be saved those who could get them to the shore were welcome to them but he little knew that previous to this much had been conveyed as well as his time keeper into the ship actually his own servants who had perished.

Not a moment of property was saved to us. At five p.m. the passengers and those of the crew who were not too drunk, got to the shore in half an hour after the mainmast went and carried the mainmast and the whole of the poop with it. During the night the remaining part of the ship's company were saved, by the vigilar and exertion of the French, and they indeed suffered the greatest cruelty for they found many on board to appearance dead but who were only in the last stage of bestial intoxication.

Of the whole ship's company, 24 men perished and I am sorry to add that the greater part were Europeans. Upon our landing we were immediately made prisoners of war and were conveyed to Valenciennes. We were allowed to leave France on the 1st of January and arrived in London on the 1st of April at night.

Extract of Particulars relative to the Capture of the Frigate of Calcutta by the Corsican Captain Surcouf

We left the pilot on the 11th of September and proceeded to the southward working against fresh southerly winds and squally weather with little success owing to a heavy head sea, and a strong easterly current. On the 17th finding the ship too light to carry sufficiency of sail in such strong breezes, we thought it

most prudent to strike eight of our ten guns into the hold and in consequence found that it not only enabled us to carry more sail but greatly improved our rate of sailing. On the 18th we were abreast of Ganjam on the 1st of day light we saw a vessel in the southward standing to the northward at that time we took no further notice of her, supposing her to be a small vessel steering towards the Sand heads and the wind coming off the land, which enabled us to lay our course we began to make sail as fast as possible at seven the stranger which we observed to be a remarkable fast sailer was almost abreast of us at half past seven she tacked and at eight we could see her hull completely from the deck.

We now began to form suspicions respecting her she had not the appearance of a merchantman, and we were soon convinced was not one, not only by her suddenly putting about but from her very fast rate of sailing. At half past eight she hoisted English colours at nine we could distinguish a regular tier of guns and that she was crowded with men. We were then convinced that she was a privateer and being in that there was neither any chance of running away from a vessel which sailed amazingly fast, or of endeavouring ourselves (even had our guns been on deck) against so superior a force, we after a short time resorted to the only expedient we thought gave a probability of success which was to wear ship and seemingly prepare for action hoping that manoeuvre might intimidate the enemy. I am sorry to say they were too confident of their own strength to be so easily frightened for they immediately hoisted down the English hoisted French colours and fired a gun to wind-

ward, which we not answering, they came alongside, and hailing us, ordered us to strike to the *Cosmance*, Captain Surcouf. We were obliged, of course, to obey the summons: they then boarded us, and took possession of the ship. I was immediately turned on board the privateer, and after me the 1st 2^d, and 4th officers, with the passengers, sea-cooks, and every person of whom it was possible they could entertain the least dread. They afterwards took every necessary which they stood in need of, and dispatched the *Prize* in the afternoon of the 20th to the Isle of France, with the 3^d officer, 30 lascars, and about 35 Frenchmen to navigate her.

Captain Surcouf then steered for Ganjam, off which he arrived and anchored on the 2nd, finding three small vessels in the roads, he hoisted out his boats and took possession of them. After writing on shore for boats to take us out, which could not come owing to a heavy surf, and hoisting a cartel flag, he sent us on board two of them. The third he burnt, because she had on board English colours and was coppered. Next morning boats being sent off, we landed, to the number of sixty nine, with all the baggage that we had saved—I say saved, for though Captain Surcouf treated us with great politeness, and gave strict orders against opening our trunks, and pilfering, the Frenchmen nevertheless privately took several things from us. From me they unluckily managed to get my escutcheon, containing all my papers, and what ready cash I had, which might have distressed us not a little, had we not fallen into a place where we found gentlemen who treated us with every attention that people in distress require.

ISLE OF FRANCE

Colonial Assembly, Sitting of the 10th Thursday 8th Year

Address of the Colonial Assembly to the Colony of the Isle of France

CITIZENS,

The Governor general Malartic is no more. Our vows were breathed forth for the preservation of him who was the preserver of these colonies who maintained them in peace and union and who, during the course of a long government, made his authority at once beloved and respected. Our vows have proved unavailing; the hand of death has seized him. You will transmit his memory to your children, and with it the remembrance of that auspicious day in which he was hailed by you as the father of the colony. May his name be perpetuated amongst us, and may it serve as a signal to which we may all rally for the common defence, and for the maintenance of internal tranquillity! May that universal sentiment of grief now felt by all, be to all a new principle of unity and concord! The general interest and the safety of the colony unceasingly enforce this sentiment. Citizens General Mengallon is called by the law to succeed General Malartic. We have received in your name, his solemn promise to devote himself to the interests of the colony, and to regard its preservation as his most inviolable duty.

The colonial assembly resolves, that the present address be posted up in all the communes. It resolves also, that all the members do attend the funeral of Gen. Malartic. A general mourning is ordered to take place throughout the colony and, conformably thereto all persons holding public offices are to wear a crape on the left arm till the 30th of

of the present month The theatre is to be shut for three days A monument shall be erected in honour of General Malartic at the expence of the colony (Signed)

C A CHAUVEZ

President of the Colonial Assembly

PROCLAMATION

LIBERTY EQUALITY
To the Inhabitants of the Isle of France

CITIZENS

The colony has sustained a great and grievous loss The virtuous General Malartic has terminated his career

Unfortunately obliged to enter upon my administration after a man whose virtues have fixed the public attachment, gratitude and veneration I feel, to their full extent, the importance of the duties I have to fulfil

If the desire of doing well be one means of attaining that end, I have at least that pretension to hope I may effect it

The general interest I shall ever make my law and a spirit of order conciliation, and justice, the principle of my conduct

The Isle of France may reckon confidently upon finding in me a sincere friend and zealous defender (Signed)

MENGALLON,

General of Division

Port North-West Isle of France, 10th Thermidor 8th year of the French Republic

PROCLAMATION

French Establishment to the Eastward of the Cape of Good Hope.

LIBERTY EQUALITY
To the National Guards of the Isle of France

CITIZENS,

General Malartic is no more You have lost your guide and your friend Surrounded by enemies,

the defence of the Isle of France is committed to you

The inhabitants their property, the dearest interests, and the honour of the colony are confided to your courage which will never flinch

Honoured in serving and fighting with you, I shall endeavour to deserve your confidence and shall be ready to die at your head for the defence and the honour of the colony

We are neither deficient in numbers nor in courage the brave inhabitants of the Isle of France are well known and when occasion shall serve, will make themselves doubly esteemed by their enemies

My plans of defence are ready what remains to be done for the completion of our preparations is so little that by a prudent combination of measures, we can have nothing to fear if confidence valour and good-will are our guides— it would be a mutual injustice to suppose they are not.

Live the republic

Live the brave defenders of the Isle of France (Signed)

MENGALLON

The Governor General

Port North-West, 10th Thermidor 8th year of the French Republic

The latter end of September last a most gallant exploit was performed by the boats of the squadron under Capt Hotham cruising off the Isle of France, cutting out of the inner harbour the ship *Sea Nymph* under Hamburg colours. The particulars are as follow

" This ship was discovered by the squadron early in the morning, close under Cannonier's Point, with light airs of wind off the land and notwithstanding every exertion of each ship, they could not prevent her from getting close under the batteries, although the

Lancaster

Lancaster fired several broadsides at her. She was supported by a number of shot from the shore and the boats from the privateers in the harbour towed her into shelter about noon.

Captain Hotham was now determined not to part with her notwithstanding they had succeeded so far as to get her into the inner harbour protected by a chain of batteries, and three privateers ready for sea. At sun set the boats of the squadron were hoisted out well manned and armed with volleys but notwithstanding every precaution was used to prevent the enemy from perceiving our intentions it was soon made known to the captain of the port that the English had their boats out and supposed for the purpose of cutting out this ship in consequence of which a party of forty soldiers was sent on board her from the shore, and all the batteries manned ready to prevent a surprise at the same time three boats were ordered from the port to tow her still farther up the harbour.

It appears from the supercargo's account that he was ordered to go on board his ship by the moonlight just as it was dark when he found his ship in possession of the French troops, and the boats in the act of towing her farther up that he had not been on board more than six minutes, before six English boats were discovered close alongside and a dramatic fire commenced on all sides immediately but, in a few minutes, the British tars had possession of her and most of the Frenchmen killed or wounded. They instantly cut the rope by which the French boats were towing, and sent their own boats in their stead.

"They towed the ship's head

round, and made sail on her the wind being direct out upon which a most tremendous fire was opened upon them not only from the batteries with shot and shells, but from the privateers of which they hid to pass within pistol shot. By the bravery and good management of the British seamen, she was soon without their reach although the ship was much disabled, and her masts and rigging cut to pieces with the loss of eight seamen killed and wounded. The first lieutenant of the *Lancaster* lost his arm. The slaughter among the French was great even from their own guns. She arrived at Cape on the 18th October with several other prizes of small value.

—
Extract from a letter dated On
31st October 1800

We have experienced such exceeding heavy rain at Onigole for the last twenty four days that the surface of the country exhibits one entire sheet of water.

On the 19th instant about ten minutes six four o'clock a.m. the wind blew a hurricane when suddenly we felt a fearful shock of an earthquake, which kept the earth in continued agitation for nearly a minute. It shook down many houses, but I believe no person was killed in consequence.

The earthquake was introductory to a scene the most painful to my feelings to describe. At about eight o'clock last night the wind began to blow strongly, with rain and in about two hours the wind and rain increased so violently that the doors and windows were blown open, and shivered to atoms.

In this dreadful situation it would have been advisable to have quitted our houses for the open plain, but that was impossible, as no one could

stand

stand for a moment against the impetuosity of the hurricane nor could an object be observed at a yard's distance. We trusted in this dilemma to Omnipotence for protection and placing ourselves in the strongest situations we could think of we continually heard the trees and walls falling around us.

The incessant loud claps of thunder, the vivid lightning the strength of the wind and uncommonly heavy rain were such as the oldest inhabitants never before experienced. The wind blew from the N. E. and continued till two o'clock this morning when we had momentary calm till three o'clock during which we were employed in endeavouring to extricate our selves from the ruins of the Indian buildings.

At three o'clock the storm recommenced with such violence and if possible with more violence than the first. The houses were almost all unroofed and continued till day-break except a few that were spared.

When daylight appeared nothing but death and destruction caught the eye in every direction. The ground was covered with dead cattle birds and human beings and trees even the largest banana tree have not escaped. Indeed there is scarcely a tree left standing intact. It is melancholy to observe the devastation in the village and the inhabitants labouring to remove their families and cattle from the ruins. Three officers proceeding to their destination, have been detained here by the weather for some days.

Extract of a letter from Major General 30th October

On the 28th about two p.m. a violent gale of wind, with rain, set in from the N. W. which at seven in the evening came round to N. E. from which point we were assailed

by a most heavy storm of wind and rain. In less than an hour the South glacia was entirely covered with water and the greatest part of the fort completely inundated.

The storm ceased about five o'clock the next morning to the great joy of the suffering inhabitants whose hardships are hardly to be described.

On ascending the ramparts I beheld all around me fallen houses trees torn up by the roots and large vessels on dry land the smaller vessels were either sunk or stove to pieces but I do not hear of more than two ships lost they were natives and lost with a passenger boat near the Bar.

All the bridges are carried away except the one at the mouth of the hurricane was gone. There were 11 long boats and 10 small boats that were lost. The passengers were Col. L. and his suite are not dead. The excellent Lieutenant at the place which General Brathwaite had visited on a circuit of travellers last September died by the storm.

NOVEMBER

FRANCIS WILLIAM Nov 11 1800
Extract of a letter from the Hon
the Chief of Directors dated the
11th Feb 1800 published by
Order of the Governor General
in Council

In order to avert the consequences to be apprehended from a scanty crop of grain this season in these kingdoms, we naturally look to India as capable of administering to our wants by affording us upon a former occasion supplies of rice and other grain with that view,

we are desirous that every encouragement should be given to individuals to induce them to send grain from hence to this country, and which, if undertaken immediately after the receipt of this letter, their importation may arrive here within twelve months from this date which, in case of a deficiency in the expected crops, would come most opportunely before the produce of the harvest of next year could be brought into consumption. Ships employed on this service will be permitted to carry out return cargoes from hence, of the same description as usually allowed to country built ships.

By command of the most noble the Governor general in council

G H BARLOW *Chief Sec*

COLLEGE AT FORT WILLIAM

Lectures will commence from Monday the 24th of November and will be continued to the end of the year, in the Arabic Persian and Hindustanee languages viz

Arabic—On Mondays and Thursdays at eleven o'clock. First Lecture on Monday the 24th.

Persian—On Tuesdays and Saturdays at ten o'clock. First Lecture on Tuesday the 25th.

Hindustanee—On Wednesdays and Fridays at nine o'clock. First Lecture on Wednesday the 26th.

The public table will be opened for the use of the students on Monday the 24th.

Students who have subscribed their names in the lecture book, are exempted, by order of the most noble the Governor general in council, from all other public duties.

The public library being now founded, the names of any persons who may think fit to make donations of books to the college, will be recorded in a register to be kept

of the names of the benefactors to the institution.

DAVID BROWN, *Provost*

Provost's Chambers

Council House Street Nov 15, 1800

The following melancholy circumstance occurred a short time since on the coast—A native school master, accompanied by twenty one boys his scholars, was passing a branch of the Palar river, not far from Wallajahbad at the time of these unfortunates having reached the bank of the river, its bed was nearly dry and they consequently expected to pass it without the smallest danger the heavy rains, however had accumulated into a large and extensive body of water above the pass which suddenly breaking through its embankment, rushed impetuously down, and over whelmed the unsuspecting school master, and his innocent pupils, with immediate destruction two boys, with their master alone reached the opposite bank of the river, but one of them was so much exhausted, that he died in a few minutes after he had reached the shore. The poor schoolmaster stood upon the bank, and gazed upon his dying pupils, in all the agonies of despair "and who," said he "shall tell this dreadful tale to the fathers and to the mothers of these children? I never can. After this pathetic exclamation, he stood some few moments, exhibiting a speechless figure of unutterable grief, then plunged into the flood, and instantly perished.

The surviving boy soon recovered, and carried the afflicting tale to the house of the schoolmaster, when his wife, with that desperation which sometimes marks the otherwise mild character of the Asiatic, threw herself into a deep well,

well, and was drowned before any assistance could be given

*Dispatch from Captain CANNING
Commander of the Hon Compa-
ny's Frigate the Nonfuch, re-
ceived on the 11th instant
To JOHN SHORE Esq
Secretary to the Marine Board*

612,
In obedience to the Board's or-
ders which I received on the 13th
of October at Sangur roads I im-
mediately weighed and pursued a
course in a direction I judged it
most probable to fall in with the
Hon Company's late ship *Kent*,
and the enemy's cruiser *La Confi-
ance* I have the satisfaction to ac-
quaint you, for the Board's infor-
mation that the *Nonfuch* fell in
with *La Constance*, Monf Sur-
couf commander, on the 2d of Oc-
tober at eight a m in latitude 16°
46' N and longitude 85° 56' E of
Greenwich, when he was perceived
from the main top-gallant yard
standing to the N E The *Non-
fuch* immediately gave chase, and
came up within reach of the ene-
my's stern chasers at half past four
p m at which period he commen-
ced a tearing fire from his stern
chase guns, many of which shot
passed between our masts and some
through our sails and colours, with-
out doing the smallest injury I
desisted for a length of time from
firing our bow chasers, in hopes that
I should have been able to close
with him within pistol shot but my
endeavours were not crowned with
success, for the enemy perceiving
my intention, and the wind de-
creasing suddenly immediately
cut away his anchors from his
bows, and hove all his guns over-
board, except his stern-chasers,
which immediately increased his
rate of sailing, so much so, that

I perceived the *Nonfuch* was
dropping fast astern I then di-
rected our bow chase guns to be
fired but had not the good fortune
to carry away any of his masts or
yards but it was perceived that our
shot went through his hull and
also, some of the bulwark and tim-
ber of his quarter floating close
past us both ships were under a
crowd of steering sails and royals,
going nearly eight knots The ap-
proach of the evening with very
squally weather during the night,
increased his distance a head of us
in the morning at day light to ten
or twelve miles when about noon
the Hon Company's *Bombay* fri-
gate heaving in sight to the south-
ward and joining in the chase made
the enemy alter his course so as to
enable us at sun set to get nearly
within gun shot The night prov-
ing very dark and hazy (and which
made it very difficult to observe the
enemy's motions with our night
glasses) with frequent shifts of wind
in the enemy's favour enabled him
to alter his course hourly, and
which he did sixteen points from
S S W to N N E and was at
day light on the morning of the
24th, five or six leagues in the
wind's eye of the *Nonfuch* and at
sun-set could not be perceived from
any of our mast heads I therefore
now considered any further pursuit
fruitless and at eight p m bore up
and shaped my course to the south-
ward, in hopes of falling in with
the *Kent*

On Tuesday the 28th of Octo-
ber, at noon, having arrived in the
latitude prescribed in the Board's
orders, without having had the
good fortune to fall in with the
Kent bore up and steered for the
Sand Heads, where I arrived on the
14th instant, and proceeded imme-
diately to Sangur, agreeable to the

Board's

Board's orders of the 21st ult. and where I shall await their further pleasure, and use every dispatch in making returns for tea

I am Sir,

Your most obedient servant

J. CANNING, Commander

His Company's Frigate No 1
off Sugar Point 10th
Nov 1800

N B *La Confiance* is a remarkable beautiful vessel, sets very low upon the water, had then black sides with yellow moulding posts were covered with French iron all black, and a few red vane at her main top gallant mast had a very square yards and taut mast very upright without the least leak or to ward or after her sails were quite new and cut French fashion her rig was very small and remarkable having a great reach in the long sails very square the many different manoeuvres the enemy made during the chase were performed with great expedition and correctness

By command of the most noble the Governor general in Council

G. H. BARLOW
Chief S

FOUR WILLIAM Nov 26 1800

Addressed by the day received of the mail the 6th of Nov 1800, I have concluded to Capt. V. H. McMillan the East India Head of the 11th

The 11th of Nov 1800 from a dispatch from the Governor of the most noble the Governor general in Council is returned by us herewith enclosed

I beg leave to inform you that the hon. Company's ship *Phaenax*, under my command on lat 16° 15' N and long 111° 11' E on the 10th Nov at eight o'clock captured the French privateer *General*

McLarne of 14 guns, two of them 40 pound carronades, and 120 men, commanded by citizen Jean Duterte out five months from the Mauritius

I am much obliged to my officers and this company for their assistance in bringing the prisoners and to the officers of his Majesty's 88th Regiment and the other gun men on board for their assistance in securing and keeping water overboard

The privateer came up under English colours with intention to be killed she is a first rate copy of 10 tons but her powder for 18 guns and sails were not fit but her masts and rigging in a very bad condition and full of shot holes they were carried away in a storm at 11 P.M. in the night of the 11th in which we split most of our sails and drove from the Sand Heads to leeward of Point Palmyra We have been obliged to tow her ever since

One man only was hurt on board the *Phaenax* by the recoil of a carronade by which his leg was broken a Citizen Duterte with 121 of his crew, are on board the *Phaenax*

On the preceding evening, a suspicious vessel had been discovered from the *Phaenax*, she was in every way fully prepared at all points for the reception of the stranger which when on the next morning she had approached within a short distance under English colours was hailed by the *Phaenax*, she demanded to what nation she belonged? English, was the reply. A requisition followed from the *Phaenax* that a boat should be sent on board of her but this being civilly refused and not complied with by the privateer, (now plainly

plainly ascertained to be such,) the word of command to fire was given on board the *Phoenix* and seven twelve pounders double shotted were poured into the *Malartic* — By this discharge the English ensign was carried away and the tri-coloured flag hoisted for a moment in its place was immediately afterwards lowered down again, in token of surrender.

The passengers and troops on board the *Phoenix* were most judiciously quartered on the poop and in the wake in a way that kept them entirely concealed from the private watch keeping her to the contrary ship had approached for the purpose of boarding. Suddenly jumping up when the orders to fire were given their numbers and state of preparation so alarmed and surprised the enemy that he in an instant struck his colours. Resistance in any event, would not have availed the *Phoenix* being fully prepared for a much more formidable force than her actual opponent.

The *Mermaid* Captain Gander, from this port to Rangoon was the last capture made by the *Malartic*. Having plundered her and taken out the main and mizzen masts after some days detention she suffered the *Mermaid* to proceed to her destined port. Prior to this event the *Malartic* had fought a long and desperate action with an American ship supposed the *Rebecca* from Calcutta, in which two surgeons the boatswain, and several of the crew belonging to the former, were killed.

Extract of Particulars relative to the Engagement between the Albatross and L Adèle

We sailed in the *Albatross* Capt Waller, from Bombay, but, meet-

ing with bad weather and contrary winds it was not until the 1st that we made Ceylon and were informed by a Danish ship that we spoke off Point de Galle, of the *Confiance* and *Malartic*'s depredations on our commerce in the Bay. We crowded all sail and the winds being favourable in general we had got as far to the northward as $58^{\circ} 30'$ N about $\frac{1}{2}$ past midnight on the 13th at which time we perceived a strange sail to windward, whose manœuvres soon gave us reason to suppose her to be an enemy, and which being a brig we imagined to be the *Malartic*. The *Albatross* was immediately cleared for action and tacked with an intention of standing up for the enemy, who soon after was perceived bearing down on us. The night was very dark and cloud with light variable wind. Both vessels carefully concealed their lights not the least glimpse could be seen on board of either. Passing to windward on the contrary tack he wore and hauled up under our lee quarter within half pistol shot at the same time firing two guns to bring us to. Suspecting that it might probably be his Majesty's armed vessel *Mongoos* we hailed to know and were answered *L Adèle* a French privateer. Heave to lower your top-sails down and send your boat on board. To which Captain Waller replied Yes, we will be on board very soon and giving orders to fire the *Albatross*'s broadside was immediately discharged at him, and it was instantly returned.

He was then upon our lee beam but after some manœuvring got upon our weather one and which we did not take any pains to prevent as we could easily perceive his intention was to board us a circumstance.

circumstance we rather wished than dreaded, being very well prepared to receive him. After nearly half an hour's action, he laid us along side, discharged his broadside, and attempted to board us in the smoke but no sooner did they attempt it than our sailors thrust them back with the point of the bayonet and boarding pikes. Capt. Waller observing one of the Frenchmen mounting our main rigging, thrust a boarding pike into his breast and he immediately fell backwards into the privateer. They now began to fly from their quarters, and our people were eager to board in their turn for which purpose several gallant fellows attempted to lash his bowsprit to our main rigging one of whom received a musket ball in his arm, while endeavouring to perform this piece of service but the ship's patching carried away the lashings, and, in spite of every effort on our part to prevent it he dropped astern, made all the sail he could, and ran for it, being now pretty well convinced that he had not a harmless merchantman to deal with, but a very different kind of vessel.

Our sailors, inflamed with success, and the ideas of victory and prize money very soon made all sail in chase and we had the satisfaction to find that we gained fast upon the enemy. In about half an hour both vessels laid each other alongside, as it were by mutual consent, discharging their broadsides into one another, at a time when the muzzles of the guns touched. Several were killed and wounded on both sides, and considerable damage done; but nothing could now damp the courage of our sailors, which was worked up to the highest pitch, and they were boarding in all parts, when the Frenchmen hail-

ed for quarters, struck and was taken possession of by Mr Lambert, first lieutenant of the *Albatross*.

On board the *Albatross* one marine and one seaman were killed, (thus last belonging to his Majesty's ship *Braave*) and six wounded, one of whom belonged to the *Braave* and one to the *Centurion*. *L. Adele* lost six killed and thirteen wounded.

On going on board the *Albatross*, Surcoot presented his sword to Capt. Waller who politely restored it with the handsome compliment that "he could not think of depriving him of a weapon which, it had been evinced, he so well knew how to use. Every civility and attention have been shown to Surcoot and his officers by Captain Waller and the lieutenants of the *Albatross*."

L. Adele is a beautiful little vessel, mounting ten 4 and two 6 pounders, recently fitted out at Nanterre, well found and in every respect qualified for the service she was intended to perform.

ADDRESS of the British Inhabitants of Bombay to the King

The 4th of November, being the day appointed by the sheriff for convening the British inhabitants of Bombay in pursuance of their request, a numerous and respectable meeting attended accordingly at the old session house, the place chosen for the purpose.

The sheriff opened the business of the meeting by observing, that it was with a view of taking their opinion on the propriety of expressing their sense of the divine interposition in warding from the sacred person of his Majesty the blow lately aimed at a life so precious to his loyal and virtuous subjects, and congratulating

congratulating his Majesty on his providential escape from that mad attempt of an unhappy lunatic

A glowing sentiment of unanimity in favour of the measure pervaded the meeting and the sheriff having quitted the chair, Mr. Henshaw proposed that Sir William Syer should take his place. This appearing to be the wish of the meeting Sir William acquiesced and, having taken the chair, Mr. Henshaw moved that an humble address be prepared and transmitted to the throne offering the congratulations of the inhabitants on the occasion above alluded to acknowledging the blessings which the inhabitants of Bombay enjoy in common with their fellow subjects all over the British empire, under his Majesty's paternal care of their civil and religious liberties and their awful sense of the divine favour in continuing to them the life of a Sovereign so deservedly beloved and dear to all his subjects. Mr. Henshaw very justly expressed his confidence, that the sentiments of the meeting would be unanimous on the occasion and accordingly judged it unnecessary to enter further into the subject.

Mr. Dowdeswell seconded the motion and took that opportunity of contrasting the security, happiness and prosperity which we enjoyed under his Majesty's reign, with the miseries which have pervaded France in consequence of a revolution which had proved so destructive to the peace and true interests of that devoted country. The good sense of the people of England, he said, under the influence and example of a Sovereign equally distinguished for the love of his subjects and invincible fortitude in the most trying political circumstances, had preserved our

vol. 3

boundaries from the encroachment of those destructive tenets which had overwhelmed the fairest part of Europe in their ravages and rejected those fanciful and ruinous notions of liberty and equality which had in other countries engulfed, with an inexorable disregard of every law human and divine both public and private virtue public and domestic enjoyments of every thing desirable in this life in the horrors of anarchy, and havock almost irretrievable. Mr. D. added If a doubt could have been entertained formerly of the excellence of the British Constitution of its fitness and its power to secure every thing that is valuable in life, that doubt must now be removed. Every thing he said which had lately occurred, proved an additional inducement to rally round the throne. The public and private virtues of his Majesty equally endeared him to us all and we could not sufficiently lament that a life so essential to the public welfare (but such was the lot of mortality) was subject to such attacks. During his Majesty's reign, the most extraordinary exertions had been made by sea and land, and the British dominions widely extended and we had by his wisdom and guidance, resisted every effort of a desperate enemy. Mr. D. doubted not that we should by the same means, be still able to resist them effectually and expressed his fervent wishes that his Majesty might bring the present eventful contest to a happy termination and live to enjoy many years of peace, amidst a loyal and affectionate people.

The Chairman then proposed that a committee should be nominated for the purpose of preparing a suitable address which was accordingly done, and consisted of the following gentlemen

† D

R. Hen,

R Henshaw Esq. P Dundas Esq
W Dowdswell Esq H Fawcett Esq
Col C Beresford P Hall Esq
Col T Marshall AND
Col A Duff, S Halliday Esq

The committee having retired for a short time, returned with an address which being read by the Chairman, was unanimously approved of

The Chairman then proposed suitable resolutions (which were unanimously carried) for the transmission of the address to Britain

It was then unanimously resolved that the thanks of the meeting be given to the gentlemen who moved and seconded and to the committee who prepared the address

That the thanks of the meeting be given to the Sheriff for his ready acquiescence in the requisition to call the meeting, and for the loyal manner in which he opened the business of the day

That these resolutions be printed in the next Bombay Courier and Gazette

The Chairman then leaving the chair the same was resumed by the Sheriff when it was resolved that the thanks of the meeting be given to the Chairman for his conduct in the chair

The following is a copy of the Address to his Majesty

To the KING'S Most Excellent Majesty

MOST GRACIOUS SOVEREIGN

We, your Majesty's most dutiful and loyal subjects residing at Bombay in the East-Indies, humbly offer to your Majesty our most sincere congratulations on your late providential escape from the horrible attempt on your Majesty's life

Feeling the blessings we derive from your Majesty's guardian care of our civil and religious liberties and of the constitution so well calculated to secure them we are firmly persuaded that such an attempt could only have been the act of a person labouring under mental derangement

Impressed with an awful sense of the interposition of Divine favour in preserving to us the life of a Sovereign so deservedly

dear to all his subjects we shall not cease to offer our grateful thanks to the Almighty united with our earnest prayers for the continuance of your Majesty's reign over a free loyal and happy people

DECEMBER

Address from the British Inhabitants of Ceylon to his Majesty, on his late providential Escape from Assassination.

MOST GRACIOUS SOVEREIGN

We your Majesty's loyal subject the British inhabitants of Ceylon united by every tie that can bind a grateful and affectionate people to their King and Constitution and deeply penetrated with horror at the late atrocious act of treason attempted against your Majesty's sacred person do now approach your throne to assure your Majesty of the fervent and unanimous gratitude with which we have acknowledged the signal interposition of the Divine goodness in our favour, in preserving a life at all times so justly dear to us, and at this time so indispensably necessary not merely for the welfare of the British empire, but for the tranquillity, security, and independence of the civilized world

At the same time that we thus express our feelings on an event so deeply interesting to ourselves and our fellow subjects it is no small consolation to us to consider, that the wretch who has excited this alarm through all those extensive dominions where the blessings of your Majesty's government and protection are diffused, has appeared incapable of appreciating their value and we firmly trust that the reproach of so atrocious a parricide will be wiped from our age and country, by the unquestionable insanity of the man who attempted it

That

That your Majesty may long enjoy the delicious fruits of those domestic virtues which you, Sire, have cultivated with so much pious care, that the bright example of them may long and successfully operate on the hearts and conduct of your grateful and affectionate subjects and that those princely virtues which have raised to so exalted a height the power, prosperity and renown of Great Britain may long continue to display themselves triumphantly at the head of a great nation and a glorious constitution in the maintenance of true religion liberty and social order; is the prayer which most excellent Sire we offer up to the Author of all good in the utmost fervour of our hearts

Signed by
140 British Inhabitant

On the 8th instant arrived at Bombay the hon Company's cruiser *Intrepid*, late Capt George Hall, from Bussorah, after having encountered on the 23d ultimo, a French privateer. The particulars of the action are thus described in the Bombay Courier Extraordinary of the 10th current

They saw a vessel from the mast head at sun rise, and about seven o'clock saw her from the deck standing towards them. Captain Hall made the private signal to her about eight o'clock which was not answered the stranger soon afterwards hoisted an union jack at the fore-top-gallant mast-head and a blue ensign at the gaff-end at half past nine, Captain Hall fired a shot, and hoisted the Company's colours, which was almost immediately returned under French colours.

An action ensued, chiefly within pistol-shot; and between ten and

eleven o'clock the enemy, trusting to his superiority in Europeans, made two attempts to board the *Intrepid* under the stern in the second attack the enemy's jib boom was for some time foul of the *Intrepid's* driver both attacks were repelled with great spirit and execution the few Europeans Captain Hall had were called from the guns on these occasions. About a quarter before eleven o'clock Captain Hall received a severe wound which obliged him to quit the deck on which Lieut Smee took charge

By this time the *Intrepid's* masts were much injured and most of the sails rendered useless by the damages they had sustained and the rigging being almost all cut to pieces with two Europeans killed and many others of the crew wounded. In this state the engagement continued until near twelve o'clock, when the enemy's fire slackened and they began to make off. Lieut Smee then turned the hands up to repair their damages in order to chase. A little after twelve a full sail was set on the *Intrepid* and the chase continued until three p.m. when finding that the enemy sailed so much superior as to afford no chance of coming up with her, Lieut Smee hauled his wind to the N N W.

The enemy was a brig, carrying her guns on a flush deck, having six on each side of different calibres, and four swivels copper bottomed, and nearly the size of the hon Company's cruiser the *Antelope*.

The following is given as a correct list of the killed and wounded on board the *Intrepid*

Killed—1 seaman, 1 quarter-master (European.)

Wounded—Captain Hall since dead. Lieut Smee and Best, slightly. Mr Herriot volunteer, and Mr Chamberlain.

† D s

lain, boatwain; 1 European seaman 1 undal, and 1 lascar, slightly, 1 havildar a naquca, 11 sepoy, and a servants some of them dangerously

Total—2 killed and 24 wounded

N B The havildar and 1 sepoy died afterwards of their wounds

Extract from the Minutes of Council, 10th December 1800

The Governor in council, while he sincerely regrets the loss of so valuable an officer as Captain Hall, who fell in the late action of the *Intrepid* with an enemy's privateer in the Gulf of Persia, pays but a just tribute to the memory of this gallant commander, in declaring his entire approbation of the brave defence made by Captain Hall against the daring attacks of the enemy, who, with superior numbers, twice attempted, but failed to board the Company's cruiser

Lieutenants Smee and Best with the other officers and men of the *Intrepid*, are also entitled to the praise and thanks of the Governor in council, for the whole of their conduct during this action Lieut Smee in particular, for continuing the unequal conflict after the fall of his gallant commander finally repulsing the enemy and obliging him to seek refuge in retreat

The Governor in council, to mark his sense of this laudable conduct, directs the Superintendent of marine to cause four months pay to the petty officers and European seamen, and three months pay to the sepoys and lascars to be immediately advanced them as a gratuity for their exertions on this occasion Lieut Smee will receive the pay of a junior captain in the marine from the day of his gallant repulse of the enemy, viz the 22d of November 1800, until he shall be regularly promoted in the line the Superintendent being also directed to employ the intermediate

services of Lieut Smee in as distinguished situations as his marine rank will admit of.

The Superintendent is also desired to report, whether Captain Hall has left in this settlement any family or connections, on whom the Governor in council could bestow some recompense for their late loss it being to him a subject of sincere concern that this officer has not survived to enjoy in person the just reward of his bravery and meritorious exertions

Published by order of the Governor in council

R RICKARDS, Sec to Gov

Extract of a letter from Hyderabad, dated Dec 10

This morning, at nine o'clock, the body of the late Lieut Col Dalrymple was interred, with all the honours due to his high station and character The regiment of cavalry, the artillery, lascars, and six battalions of native infantry, were drawn out, and partly disposed of in streets to the place of burial partly in forming a spacious square around it, in order to fire over the body which was carried by Europeans, and the pall supported by the principal officers at the station. The mourners were not only the members of the deceased's family but consisted of the whole body of officers and others who attended the corpse and in my life I never witnessed a scene of more real, solemn, and universal woe, than was shewn upon this melancholy occasion men of all ages, ranks and stations, were seen mingling their tears, and wailing their common loss in the most poignant expression of grief To have so lived, and to have died so lamented, as did Colonel Dalrymple, is an honour to his memory, beyond which, no human being I think,

think, ever attained but, alas! at the age of forty four only it was too soon to lose so valuable a person of whom it may be said, in the language of Cæsar, The world might stand up and say he was a MAN!

Minute guns were fired during the procession and the service was read by Major Kirkpatrick, the British resident at the court of Hyderabad, with great energy and feeling

—
Some Particulars relative to the recapture of the Ann and Elizabeth

The *Ann and Elizabeth* on her passage from Madras to Rangoon being at anchor off Bragu Point, perceived making towards her a small vessel under English colours which shortly afterwards came to an anchor close alongside of her at the same time changing the English for the National ensign firing a shot and ordering the *Ann and Elizabeth* to surrender. The captain and chief mate were likewise directed to repair on board in their boat but this not being immediately complied with, three or four shots more were fired from the privateer.

On repairing on board the brig Captain Haigs and his officers were much surprised to observe but one European among the whole crew a circumstance that instantly suggested to them the practicability, not only of retaking their own vessel, but making themselves masters of the privateer. With this view, Captain Haigs requested that his officer might be permitted to return for a short time to his ship his request was acceded to; and the design having been previously concerted between the prisoners, at about dusk the boat returned containing the greater part of the *Ann and Elizabeth's* crew, armed with whatever they

could procure and concealed by a tarpauline they rushed on board the privateer of which, after a short and ineffectual resistance on the part of the enemy they took possession and soon afterwards regained their own vessel.

Having put a prize master on board the *London* Captain Haigs dispatched her to this port proceeding in his own ship with the Frenchman who had acted as commander of the prize towards his original destination.

The *London*, now a prize to the *Ann and Elizabeth* was captured last year by the *Laurette* sent to Rangoon there fitted out as an armed vessel, and lately fitted from that port in company with a small ketch, also a prize to the *Laurette* she parted with her the evening before her capture.

—
CRIMINAL LAWS OF CHINA

On the late occasion of a disagreeable discussion with the Chinese government at Canton, relative to a Chinaman being wounded by a shot from his Majesty's schooner the *Providence* the following translation of extracts from the Chinese criminal code of laws was published, by the authority of the hon. Company's supercargoes, for the information of all concerned.

ARTICLE 1. A man who kills another on the supposition of theft shall be strangled according to the law against homicide committed in an affray.

2. A man who fires at another with a musket and kills him thereby shall be beheaded as in cases of wilful murder. If the sufferer is wounded (but not mortally) the offender shall be sent into exile.

3. A man who puts to death a criminal who had been apprehended and made no resistance shall be strangled according to the law against homicide committed in an affray.

4. A man who falsely accuses an innocent person of theft (in cases of great criminality) is guilty of a capital offence.

in all other cases, the offenders whether principals or accessories, shall be sent into exile.

5 A man who wounds another unintentionally shall be tried according to the law respecting blows given in an affray, and the punishment required more or less severe according to the degree of injury sustained.

6 A man who intempered with liquor commits outrages against the laws shall be exiled to a desert country there to remain in a state of servitude.

The foregoing are articles of the laws of the empire of China according to which judgment is passed on persons offending against them, without allowing of any compromise or extenuation.

G O BY GOVERNMENT

Fort St. George Dec 24 1800

In the general orders of the 23rd September the right hon the Governor in council published the high sense his lordship entertained of the services rendered to the British interests in India by the hon Colonel Wellesley, and the officers and troops under his command.

The Governor in council has now the satisfaction of announcing the entire concurrence of the most noble the Governor general in council in the sentiments expressed in those orders, on the despatches from Colonel Wellesley and the Governor general in council has directed the Governor in council to communicate in general orders, "the thanks of the Governor general in council to the hon Colonel Wellesley for the judgment, energy and valour which have distinguished his operations against Doondiah Wahag during the late rapid and prosperous campaign, and for the important services which he has rendered to the hon Company in terminating the war against that insurgent with such signal and speedy success.

The Governor in council has farther been directed to convey the thanks of the Governor general in

council to the officers and troops acting under the command of Colonel Wellesley for the gallantry and perseverance manifested by them throughout the late arduous service and particularly to express to the officers and men of the detachments of cavalry employed in the action of the 10th September the high sense entertained by the Governor general in council of the eminent courage and discipline manifested by them in the attack on the army of Doondiah Wahag which terminated in the fall of that insurgent, and in the complete destruction or dispersion of his forces.

The Governor in council is farther pleased to add that it will afford to the Governor general in council the highest satisfaction to represent to the hon the court of directors the important benefits which have resulted to the interests of the East India Company, and to the British Nation in India from the services of the hon Colonel Wellesley and the officers and troops acting under his command during the late campaign.

Circumstances having rendered it necessary for the Governor in council to employ the services of the hon Colonel Wellesley at a distance from Mysore, his lordship in council has been pleased to appoint Col. James Stevenson to the important command of the forces in Mysore, Malabar and Canara and the Governor in council has great satisfaction in this opportunity of manifesting his high sense of the zealous and spirited support afforded to Colonel Wellesley by Colonel Stevenson, as second in command of the army employed against Doondiah.

Fort St. George Dec 25 1800

The high sense entertained by the most noble the Governor general in council of the meritorious services and eminent abilities of Lieut Col. Close,

Clofe, having been repeatedly published to the army the Governor in council considers it not to be necessary for his lordship to add any observations to the following extract of a letter from the hon court of directors expressing their approbation of that officer's conduct

Par 03 From the great estimation in which we held the abilities of your late adjutant, per 1 Lieut Col Clofe even prior to the knowledge of the distinguished services rendered by him in the late war against Tipu Sultan, we should have felt no hesitation in yielding to his request had he continued to occupy that situation the allowances should maintain the equality with those of the quarter master general but we have the satisfaction to observe by our late dispatches that Lieut Col Clofe on account of his eminent talents and integrity added to his extraordinary skill in the country languages, and to his experience in the manners customs and habits of the natives of India had been selected by Lord Mornington (now Marquis Wellesley) for the important charge of resident with the Rajah of Mysore an appointment which has received our entire approbation And as both the governor general and commander in chief have borne most honourable testimony to the ability zeal and energy displayed by Lieut Col Clofe during the late Mysore campaign thereby increasing extensively knowledge approved experience, superior talents ardent valor and indefatigable activity we have resolved to present this officer with a sword to be made in England of the value of three hundred guineas in testimony of the high sense which we enter into of his services upon that memorable occasion

Fort St George Dec 26 1800

The right hon the Governor in council has much satisfaction in publishing to the army, the following extract of a letter from the hon the court of directors, dated the 7th May last expressive of the just sense which the hon court entertains of the meritorious exertions of Captain M Kenzie, in collecting materials for a map of the Nizam's dominions

Par 175 The several plans and geographical materials executed by Cap

tain Col M Kenzie referred to in those paragraphs have been submitted to the inspection of Major Rennel as was also Captain M Kenzie's map of the Nizam's dominions formerly transmitted to us, to which the plans before mentioned are supplementary as in the 30th paragraph of your subsequent dispatch of the 12th Oct 1798 and as you have repeated your recommendation of this officer for pecuniary compensation on account of his maps and surveys we authorize you to present him with the sum of two thousand four hundred pagodas for his past services at this time

*Address from the Cadet Company at
Mauras who are about to join
their respective Regiments, to
Captain ARMSTRONG*

DEAR SIR,

With the warmest feelings of the heart that gratitude, affection and respect can produce that part of the Cadet Company who are now about to join their respective corps, with an unfeigned sorrow bid you adieu Placed in a situation equally arduous and uncommon it required no moderate abilities to command universal satisfaction the best proof we can give of your success in promoting our happiness, is, that we sincerely regret the period is arrived when we shall no longer enjoy the benefit of your instructions as a soldier and the pleasure of your society as a friend We disdain to flatter any human being but, when glowing expressions are alone capable of conveying our sentiments, we hope you will excuse us for thus publicly declaring the high opinion we have of your character and conduct We remain
Your affectionately attached servants,

*[Here follow the signatures of the
Gentlemen leaving Chingleput]*
Dec 18 1800

JANUARY 1801

*Extract of a Letter, dated Fort
Mauriborough Jan 1*

The west coast has had a dreadful
+ D 4 107 ful

the visitation of sickness these last two months. A fever similar to the yellow fever of the West Indies has raged here with unremitting violence. The great fatality has fallen upon the Chinese colony. Our few remaining troops have only sustained a loss of three Europeans. It has most unluckily happened, that all the medical faculty are laid up in illness.

Within these last fifteen days a catarrhal fever has spread almost universally over the coast, and the other fevers of the bilious type are diminishing. The writer of this has a melancholy remark to make that in the course of eight or eleven medical gentlemen have died from the climate and the severity of the duties of this craft and sixty one gentlemen, including officers with the gentlemen of the civil establishment besides itinerant captains and officers of ships.

The fatality has spread a sombre gloom of melancholy every where around. The be'l has been ordered (through the humane attention of the commissioner) to cease from tolling for the dead it had such a melancholy effect on the living.

In pursuance of the resolution of the most noble the Governor general in council, of the 15th January (notified in the Gazette of the 29th of the same month,) to present Capt Moffat commander of the hon Company ship *Phoenix* with a sword, that gentleman had the satisfaction of receiving the same the 7th instant, from the hands of Major general Baird, on the quarter-deck of the *Phoenix*. The General, in presenting Captain Moffat with the sword, addressed him in the following words — 'The Marquis Wellesley has requested of me to present you with

this sword from him, as a mark of his lordship's high approbation of your gallant and seaman-like conduct, and that of your officers and the ship's company in preparing for and during the action in which you engaged and captured the *Malartic* French privateer. I congratulate you on this occasion and feel much pleasure in complying with his lordship's request.

By a letter received from Capt Meik dated Cochin the 6th of January, it appears that he and his crew together with two midshipmen and sixteen men belonging to his Majesty's ships *Adamant* and *Lancaster* were embarked on the 29th of October, on a small vessel of thirty five tons bound to Columbo. It is with much concern we state that this vessel was wrecked on the 9th of November about twelve o'clock at night upon a reef of rocks amongst the Maldivia islands and that five men of his Majesty's ships three of the *Armenia*'s crew and five French men unfortunately perished in an attempt to reach the shore by a raft. The survivors betook themselves to a couple of Maldivia boats, in one of which Capt Meik reached Cochin on the 4th ult. The other in which were the people belonging to the king's ships had not arrived. Mr Maddox, a midshipman of his Majesty's ship *Lancaster*, died by sickness on the passage. Capt Meik expresses himself in the highest terms of the attention shewn to him his officers and crew, by the inhabitants of Sechelles during their stay at the island.

On Monday the 4th inst came on for trial, before the supreme court in its admiralty jurisdiction, the case of Samuel Stephenkos, charged with the murder of Mr James Heath Mitchell. It appeared by

by the evidence that on the 2d of June last, the deceased was second officer, and the prisoner a seaman on board the ship *Bengal*, then on her passage to England. Mr Mitchell, it seems, in consequence of a complaint made to him that the prisoner had been insolent to an inferior officer had ordered him to go from below upon deck but his order not being readily obeyed he had repeatedly attacked the prisoner with a broom stick and struck him with considerable violence which treatment at length induced a scuffle between them and in the course of it Mr Mitchell received a mortal wound with a clasp knife.—The chief justice prefaced his charge to the jury by observing on the relative situations of seamen and officers on board merchant ships carrying letters of marque. In ships so circumstanced he said, the discipline of the navy as regulated by the articles of war was by positive statute in as full force as in a king's ship but as there was now no defect of authority on the part of the officers the law also required that seamen should be protected against the exercise of that authority in any irregular manner. His lordship then adverted to the circumstances of the particular case discriminated the characteristics of the four classes of homicide—namely justifiable, excusable manslaughter, and murder and concluded by directing the jury, that the fact in the present instance rested between the two middle descriptions, excusable homicide and manslaughter. The attack which appeared in proof to have been made upon the prisoner seemed entirely to exempt him from the imputation of murder; whilst the nature of the case, on the other hand, was not such as to amount, in the conten-

plation of the law, to justifiable homicide, it not having been committed in the prevention of a felony or in any of those circumstances essential to the justification of him who kills an assailant. But though there might be now no reasonable ground to suppose that Mr Mitchell meant the death of the prisoner in the attack which he had made upon him yet it was for the jury to say upon the evidence given whether heated as the prisoner must have been by the affray and urged as he still continued to be by the deceased armed with a weapon of no inconsiderable offence, he had not a reasonable ground to consider his life in imminent danger and might not have done the deed charged against him with the view of extricating himself from such peril. If they believed that to be the fact (and how far it was so, his lordship repeated rested exclusively with them to determine) the case would be excusable homicide and the prisoner would be entitled to a verdict of acquittal but if they should be of opinion that the prisoner acted merely from the heat of passion, and not from a principle of self preservation it would then amount under the provocation given to man slaughter, which, his lordship observed, was, by a recent statute punishable now when happening at sea, in the same manner as if it had occurred on shore.—The jury retired for several hours and after ten o'clock at night brought in a verdict of *not guilty*.

We gave publicity to the following circumstances, in the hope that they may be serviceable to commanders of ships under similar situations. His Majesty's ship *Suffolk* being lately off Diamond Island, near the coast of Pegue, Lieut Malcolm, and twenty five seamen,

were

were landed for the purpose of obtaining a supply of turtle for the crew the party in a few hours turned forty fine turtle and with which they immediately returned on board the *Saffolk*. It does not appear that Lieut Malcolm or the seamen eat of any production of the island which is nearly barren or even drank of the water to which not any noxious quality had been heretofore ascribed. Be that however, as it may the whole party became ill immediately on their returning on board and in a few hours, fourteen of the seamen died. In fine at the expiration of a few days only Lieut Malcolm and one seaman retained life out of twenty six persons most of them young and healthy men and the most correct and orderly of the *Saffolk's* crew.

FEBRUARY

FORT WILLIAM, Feb 12, 1801

The secret committee of the hon court of directors, in a letter dated the 30th of September 1800, having been pleased to direct that every encouragement be given to the exportation of rice from India to England, so as to throw in as large a supply as possible into England previous to the harvest in that country the most noble the Governor general in council has been pleased to direct that the following extracts from the letter from the hon committee be published.

That every ship which takes on board three quarters of her registered tonnage in rice shall have liberty to fill up with such goods for this port as has been usual of late years to be imported by country ships.

That the ships which embark in this adventure, shall be allowed to carry out exports from this kingdom as of late allowed to country ships.

That the said ships shall be excused from paying on the rice which they import

the three per cent. which otherwise should become due to the Company for landing wharfage, &c. &c.

That when the ships are approved by our surveyor as usual in India the rate of the rice which they bring shall be on a certificate of government which will of course be the owners of it at the expense of assistance on that article.

That a list of the price of rice being on the ships arrived here under from 32s to 29 p r wt the difference between the present sales for and the bore rates shall be made good to the owners on the following condition that the ship which sails from her port of landing within one month after the contents of this bearing promulgated shall be guaranteed—3 per cent for the rice which she brings in two months 3s if in three months, 3s and if in four months, 9

The above encouragement we have to observe is only to be given on condition that the rice so laden be purchased by a person under your appointment. We conceive this latter proviso absolutely necessary because unless the rice is of real good quality and the newest to be had it can not be expected to answer the purpose for which it is intended. It ought to be of what is generally styled the best cargo rice.

Although our government will endeavor to secure to these ships convoy when they can get it they still should not be detained for convoy. We would therefore upon that opposed ships should be preferred on this business as so much depends on expedition.

G O by the Commander in Chief

FORT WILLIAM, Feb 16, 1801

The commander in chief before his final departure from India esteems it not more an act of justice to the army that has served under his immediate orders near four years than a tribute due to his own feelings, to publish his sentiments of its merits and deserts.

He reflects with heart felt satisfaction, that throughout the whole period of his command the zeal and attention which have been invariably manifested by the officers of all ranks to the duties of their profession, have not had stronger claims on his public approbation, than the cordial

cordial support and personal attention he had uniformly experienced on this to his warmest thanks. The commander in chief must ever cherish the sentiments of gratitude with which his mind is impressed, for men endeared to him by the spirit of *Honour Propriety* and *Disinterestedness*, that have distinguished their public and private conduct and he shall be happy on all occasions to bear ample testimony to the collective and individual merits of this army, and with real approbation embrace every opportunity to promote its interest.

Where the commander in chief has had so much reason to express his approbation generally it might seem difficult to discover cause for particular praise but the peculiar situation in which Major general Sir James Craig has been placed in the field, having occasioned the greater part of the army to be at different times under his immediate command and the discipline of the whole having received essential benefit from his unremitting exertion, knowledge and care the commander in chief cannot resist the impulse he feels in this public manner to offer his hearty thanks to the Major general for those and his other important services during the period of his command in the field which he hopes he will be pleased to accept.

PORT WILLIAM, Feb 26 1801

By His Excellency the Most Noble the Governor General in Council.

PROCLAMATION

Whereas his Majesty hath been graciously pleased, by letters patent, dated at Westminster on the seventh day of August 1800, to constitute and appoint his Excellency the Most Noble Richard Wellesley Marquis Wellesley of the kingdom

of Ireland Baron Wellesley of Wellesley in the county of Somerset in the kingdom of Great Britain, knight of the most illustrious order of Saint Patrick and now being Governor general of all the British possessions in the East Indies to be his Majesty's Captain general and Commander in Chief of all his land forces serving in the East Indies —

His Excellency the Governor general in council is pleased to direct the said letters patent to be published herewith and the said letters patent are now published accordingly.

Witness the Third by the Grace of God, of Great Britain, France and Ireland King Defender of the Faith and so forth To all to whom these presents shall come greeting.

Whereas the United Company of Merchants of England trading to the East Indies by their Commission under the seal of the said Company bearing date in sixth day of October one thousand seven hundred and ninety seven have appointed on right trusty and entirely beloved cousin and counsellor Richard Wellesley Marquis Wellesley (then Earl of Mornington,) of our kingdom of Ireland, and Baron Wellesley of Wellesley in our county of Somerset, in our kingdom of Great Britain and knight of the most illustrious order of Saint Patrick, to be, during the pleasure of the said Company, Governor-general of the Presidency of Fort William in the bay of Bengal and of all the towns and territories thereto belonging and of all and singular the forts, factories, settlements, lands, territories, revenues and jurisdictions within the Subahship of Bengal and of and for all the affairs whatsoever of the said Company in the bay of Bengal, and other the places and provinces thereto belonging in the East Indies, together with all and every the powers and authorities committed and given to the Governor-general of Bengal for the time being by any act or acts of parliament then in force and by another Commission under the seal of the said Company bearing date the same sixth day of October one thousand seven hundred and ninety seven have appointed the said Richard Marquis Wellesley Governor-general and commander in chief

of the fort and garrison of Fort William in Bengal of the town of Calcutta, and of all the forces which then were, or hereafter should be employed in the service of the said united Company within the said fort, garrison and town and the said Company have also from time to time appointed officers to be commanders in chief to their forces at the said presidency of Fort William in Bengal and the presidencies of Fort St. George and Bombay respectively and also have occasionally appointed persons to be commanders in chief of all the said Company's force in the East Indies and whereas we have from time to time called to arms some of our land forces to be employed in the East Indies for the protection of the British territories and the annoyance of our enemies in those parts And whereas difficulties have arisen and may arise in the direction and employment of our said forces, inasmuch as the same are under the immediate command of officers commissioned by us, and not by the said Company and we are desirous of preventing such difficulties by giving authority to the said Richard Marquis Wellesley to act as Captain-general and commander in chief of all our forces in the East Indies and thereby to put under his orders and directions all our land forces as well as the military force in the service of the said united Company which may be employed in those parts—Now know ye, that we reposing especial trust and confidence in the prudence, courage and valour of the said Richard Marquis Wellesley have made constituted and appointed and do by these presents make constitute, and appoint the said Richard Marquis Wellesley our Captain-general and Commander in Chief of all and singular our land forces employed or to be employed in our service within any of the British territories in India, and in all parts within the limits of the exclusive trade of the said united Company during, on pleasure, to order do and perform all things whatsoever which do or ought to belong to the office of our Captain-general and commander in chief of our land forces, within the parts aforesaid and generally to order do, and perform all and whatsoever for us and in our name, ought to be done in the command, order and direction of our said forces, and also of all military forces whatsoever in the parts aforesaid which the said Richard Marquis Wellesley is not authorized and empowered to order do, and perform, by force and virtue of the said commissions

from the said united Company it being our gracious will and intention by this our Commission to give to the said Richard Marquis Wellesley full power and authority to order direct and controul all military forces employed or to be employed, in the territories and parts aforesaid, in all cases to which the commissions so granted by the said united Company to the said Richard Marquis Wellesley cannot extend for want of powers in the said Company for that purpose and we do hereby command all officers and soldiers who are or shall be employed in our land service within any of the territories and parts aforesaid to acknowledge and to obey the said Richard Marquis Wellesley as their Captain-general and Commander in Chief but nevertheless we do strictly enjoin and command the said Richard Marquis Wellesley in the exercise of the powers and authorities given to him by these presents, to observe and obey all such instructions, orders and directions from time to time, as the said Richard Marquis Wellesley shall receive from the first commissioner for the affairs of India or from any of our principal secretaries of state Provided always and our will and pleasure is, that if the said Richard Marquis Wellesley shall cease to be Governor-general of the Presidency of the British territories in Bengal as aforesaid, then and from thenceforth all and every the powers and authorities hereby given to the said Richard Marquis Wellesley shall cease determine, and become void any thing herein contained to the contrary notwithstanding In witness whereof we have caused these our letters to be made patent Witness ourself at Westminster the seventh day of August in the fortheth year of our reign.

By W^{ill} of PRIVY SEAL YORKE

His Excellency is further pleased to direct that this proclamation be read at the head of the troops in the different garrisons, and at all the military stations within any of the British territories in India, and in all parts within the limits of the exclusive trade of the Hon Company of merchants of England trading to the East Indies

By command of his Excellency the most noble the Governor general in council

G H BARLOW, *Ch of Sec*
General

General Orders by his Excellency the Most Noble the Governor general in council under date the 26th February 1801

Ordered, that the foregoing proclamation be read this evening at sun set at the head of the troops in the garrison of Fort William under a royal salute and three volleys of small arms

By the command of his Excellency the most noble the Governor general in council

G H BARLOW, *Chief Sec*

General Orders by his Excellency the Most Noble the Governor general in council under date the 6th February 1801

The general officer holding the commission of commander in chief for the time being of his Majesty's forces in the East Indies will fill according to former usage all appointments and commissions which may become vacant in his Majesty's army serving in the East Indies subject as heretofore to his Majesty's pleasure

All returns of his Majesty's land forces serving in the East Indies all applications for leave of absence, and all correspondence respecting the internal regulation of his Majesty's said forces, are to be transmitted as heretofore to the general officer holding the commission of commander in chief for the time being of his Majesty's said forces serving in the East Indies, who will report the same, together with all other details respecting the said forces to his Excellency the Governor general in council

By command of his Excellency the most noble the Governor general in council

G H BARLOW, *Chief Sec*

Particulars of the Massacre of Captain George, and his Officers on board of his own ship near the Sand Heads, by four of his Sea conies

The ship *Mar anne* was bound from Prince of Wales Island to this port, and had near completed her voyage, when four of the sea conies rose upon their officers murdered the captain his first and second mate, and a native woman Gaining over the lascars, they proceeded for Chittagong when getting sight of land they hoisted out the ship's boat laid a train of gun powder between decks and were in the act of pushing off from the ship and to let fire on her when a Tindal plucking up courage, jumped into the boat alongside plunged his knife into one of the seaconies bodies and, being himself wounded they both fell into the sea and were drowned The lascars upon this attacked and killed two of the remaining three seaconies the survivor took refuge on the main topmast head being armed with a brace of pistols and a large knife where he remained for two days he was at length persuaded, by fair promises to come down and having been plentifully plied with liquor he fell asleep, when he was secured in irons by the lascars his arms taken from him and in this state the ship arrived at Prince of Wales Island

MARCH

CALCUTTA, March

A horrid circumstance occurred a few days since at Chandernagore Information was lodged with the officers of the police that in the house of one Radah Catta, a couple supposed

supposed to be his mother's, who a few months before, had suddenly and unaccountably disappeared had been discovered through an aperture in the wall. The magistrate accordingly repaired to the spot, where was found, as had been represented, a female corpse, consumed to a skeleton and forcibly crammed into a basket. Upon his examination Radah Caste confessed, that about four months ago a quarrel had arisen between him and his mother, in which, she having given him great provocation, he had struck her a blow on the face. That her abusive language still continuing he then left the house and returning home a few hours afterwards, found his mother a lifeless corpse.

Alarmed he had left suspicion should rest upon him from its being known that he and his mother lived not upon very good terms he immediately buried the body in his own house and to the various inquiries regarding her which had been since made by his brothers and the neighbour had uniformly replied, that she was gone to Paurah upon a visit to his uncle. That some days since however, under standing in conversation, that this account was doubted by many of the neighbours, who had determined to give information of their doubts, and cause his house to be searched, he had dug up the body in the design of throwing it at night into the river, but was prevented from putting this intention into execution, by an unexpected visit from one of his brothers. The corpse had in consequence continued from that time in a basket deposited in a small hut communicating with his dwelling house.

Against him there is at present

4

no other evidence than this confession, and the circumstance of the body being found in his house, combined with his assertion that his mother had gone to Paurah—Strong presumption, it must be confessed, of his guilt. He has therefore been fully committed to take his trial before the judge of circuit.

APRIL

Capture of La Gloire

It is with the highest satisfaction that we announce the capture of the French privateer *La Gloire* by Captain Waller, of his Majesty's brig *Albatross*.

Captain Waller fell in with *La Gloire* in the latitude of 1° N and 8° P longitude and after a long chase came up with her about noon on the 23d ultimo when a close and severe action ensued, and which continued for twenty minutes, when Captain Burgoine struck the republican flag to the superior prowess and gallantry of his British opponent.

La Gloire had five killed and twelve wounded; among the latter were Captain Burgoine and several of his officers.

The *Albatross* has not lost a single man of her gallant crew, either killed or wounded.

The active zeal the spirited exertion and the gallantry manifested by Captain Waller, in the capture of two of the enemy's cruisers, within the short period of a few weeks, is too conspicuous to need the feeble and transitory blazon in our power to bestow the merit of this valuable officer will, doubtless, be justly appreciated by those whose peculiar province it is to reward it as it deserves we have therefore only to congratulate the commercial

commercial part of society on the capture of an enterprising enemy, whose successful inroads on their property they have so long and so repeatedly experienced

La Gloire is perhaps one of the fastest sailing vessels now existing. Captain Burgoine states, that he could with ease have escaped from the *Albatross*, but that his crew would not permit him. He also speaks in high terms of the exertions of Lieutenant Frost the commander of the *Monington* who had recently chased him for three days during which he manifested great skill and ability in his endeavours to come up with *La Gloire*.

The *Albatross*, with her prize anchored in the roads on Monday at 9 a m

The New Madras Insurance Company have requested of Captain Waller to accept a sword of the value of £100 as a mark of the high sense they entertain of his manly conduct and activity of which he has signified his acceptance in the following terms —

GENTLEMEN

I have the honour to acknowledge the receipt of your letter of yesterday and am happy to think that in the performance of my duty you consider I have been serviceable to the underwriters and mercantile part of India. The sword you are so polite as to request me to accept, I receive with pleasure as a mark of your esteem.

I am Gentlemen

Your most obedient humble servant

WILLIAM WALLER

Madras, April 8 1801

To the New Madras Insurance Company

The Old Madras Insurance Company have presented Captain Waller, of his Majesty's brig *Albatross* with a piece of plate of the value of two hundred pounds. It had been the intention of that office to

have presented Captain Waller with a sword of the above value, as being a more appropriate testimonial of the high sense they entertained of his merit and exertions but having been anticipated in that instance the following letter was addressed to Captain Waller by the agents to the Old Insurance Company on the 14th instant

To CAPTAIN WALLER

Commanding H M Brig *Albatross*:

SIR

It is with peculiar satisfaction that we offer you the congratulations of the Old Madras Insurance Company on the late spirited and gallant conduct manifested by you in the capture of the enemy's cruizers *l'Atel* and *La Gloire* at the same time we thus communicate the tribute of praise due to you. We are directed to request you to do the Company the honour to accept the accompanying piece of plate as a token of the esteem and regard

We have the honour to be Sir

Your most obedient servants

LEITCH & D'ANGELO

Agents to the Company

The following letter in answer to the above, was the same day received by the Old Insurance Company from Captain Waller

To the Old Madras Insurance Company

GENTLEMEN

Much obliged by your polite attention and gratified that you consider my services useful I accept with pleasure the handsome present of plate you are pleased to honour me with and remain Gentlemen

With great respect,

Your obedient servant

W WALLER

G O BY GOVERNMENT

Fort St George, April 15, 1801

The right honourable the Governor in Council has received with much regret, a report of the death of Subidar Shalk Ibrahim, of his lordship's body guard, in a gallant and successful charge, led by Lieutenant James Grant against the rebels of Tinnevely on the 30th of last month

A rare combination of military talents has rendered the character of Shaik Ibrahim familiar to the officers of the army. To cool decision, and daring valour, he added that sober judgment, and those honourable sentiments, which raised him far above the level of his rank in life—an exploit of uncommon energy and personal exertion terminated his career, and the last effort of his voice breathed honour, attachment, and fidelity.

The Governor in council being desirous of marking to the army his lordship's sense of the virtues and attainments which have rendered the death of this native officer a severe loss to the service, has been pleased to confer on his family a pension equal to the pay of a subadar of the body guard being 30 pagodas per month, and his lordship has farther directed that a certificate to this effect, translated into Persian and Hindostanee may be presented to the family as a record of the gift and a tribute to the memory of the brave Sabidar Shaik Ibrahim.

The right honourable the Governor has been pleased to appoint Captain Mark Wilks to be private secretary and Major Alex Grant, military secretary to his lordship.

Fort St George, 28th April 1801

Circumstances having occurred which enable the right honourable the Governor in council to avail himself again of the services of the hon Colonel Wellesley, his Lordship in council is pleased to direct that Colonel Wellesley shall return to Seringapatam and resume the command of the forces in Mysore.

The Governor in council takes this opportunity of expressing his Lordship's high sense and approbation of the conduct of Colonel Ste-

venson in the command of the forces in Mysore during the absence of the hon Colonel Wellesley, and the eminent success which has attended the operations entrusted to that officer in Malabar, having entitled him to a distinguished mark of his Lordship's approbation, the Governor in council has resolved to appoint Colonel Stevenson to the special command of the provinces of Malabar and Canara under the orders of the officer commanding in Mysore.

—
Orders of his Excellency the Most Noble the Governor General in Council

Fort William, April 30 1801

His Excellency the most noble the Governor general in council records the following copy of a letter addressed to him by the right hon Henry Dundas, one of his Majesty's principal secretaries of state, and the copy of the order of his Majesty in council dated the 5th November 1800, referred to in that letter.

CIRCULAR

Downing Street Nov 27 1800

MY LORD

Inclosed I transmit to your Lordship, by the King's command, a printed copy of his Majesty's order in council of the 5th instant, settling the royal style and title and also the ensigns, armorial, on the union of the two kingdoms of Great Britain and Ireland, drafts of the royal arms, standard and the union flags are also annexed and I am to desire that you will cause the same to be made known and carried into effect in all the presidencies, forts and possessions of the Crown and of the East-India Company under your Lordship's government and command.

I have the honour to be

My Lord

Your Lordship's most obedient
humble servant

(Signed) HENRY DUNDAS

The Marquis Wellesley &c &c &c

In obedience to his Majesty's commands, his Excellency the most noble

noble the Governor general in council orders, that on the fourth day of June next being the anniversary of his Majesty's birth day, and from and after that day the flags and banners of the united Kingdoms of Great Britain and Ireland be used throughout the possessions of the Crown and of the English East India Company under his excellency's government and command and that accordingly the said flags and banners be hoisted and displayed under the usual honours, on the fourth day of June next or as soon after that day as may be practicable, on all the forts and castles, and in all the garrisons of his Majesty, and of the honourable the English East India Company, within the British territories in India, subject

to the superintendence, direction, and control of his excellency in council

His excellency the most noble the Governor general in council directs, that a copy of the foregoing order, and copies of the drafts of the flags and banners referred to in his Majesty's order in council, dated the 5th November 1800, be transmitted to the governments of Fort St George Bombay, and Ceylon and to his excellency the commander in chief of his Majesty's and the honourable Company's forces in the East Indies

By command of his excellency the most noble the Governor general in council

G H BARLOW,
Chief Sec to the Govt

CIVIL APPOINTMENTS, &c.

BENGAL.

MARCH, 1860.

Mr Thomas Brown commercial resident at Patna, *vice* Mr E. E. Poiré resigned.

APRIL

Mr T Parr Secretary to the Board of trade *vice* Mr Edmonstone.

Mr Y Burges, judge and magistrate of Durgapore, *vice* Mr Parr.

Mr John Suracey judge and magistrate of Moomeing *vice* Mr Gregory resigned.

Mr Cornelius Fryer judge and magistrate of Ramghur.

Mr Robert Cunningham, collector of Bardwan.

Mr T H Ernst, collector of Midnapore.

Mr G P Ricketta collector of Furhoo.

The Hon Frederick Fitzroy collector of the twenty-four pergunnahs.

Mr John Mackenzie, assy-master.

Mr E. Golding head assistant in the office of Secretary to Government, in the secret political and foreign department.

Lieutenant T Sydenham, secretary to the Resident at Hyderabad.

Mr Henry Russell, assistant secretary to do.

Mr Matthew Lowe, coroner for the town of Calcutta *vice* M. A. Mackle.

Mr Phlip Coates, commercial resident at Cossimbazar.

Mr Henry Williams, commercial resident at Chittagong, *vice* Mr Coates.

Mr J W Paxton, head-assistant to the commercial resident at Patna.

Mr Charles Elliot second assistant to do.

Mr. Mumford, head-assistant to the Sub-treasurer.

Mr. W Cowell, register to the provincial court of Appeal and court of Circuit for the division of Benares.

Lord H. Stuart, register to the zillah court of Moorshedabad, *vice* Cowell.

Mr S Macan, register to the city court of Dacca.

Mr Courtney Smith, head-assistant in the office of the Secretary to the Board of Revenue, and assistant to the Persian and Bengali translator to that Board.

Mr George Chefter assistant to the register to the Sudder Dewanny and Nazamut Adawlat.

Mr J W Simpson junior counsel to the Hon. Company *vice* Mr Bateman.

MAY

Mr Henry Parry assistant to the register to the judge of Tipperah and assistant to the magistrate of that zillah.

Mr Samuel Davis, superintendent-general of police justice of the peace for the town of Calcutta, and first magistrate of the twenty-four pergunnahs and districts adjacent to Calcutta.

M. A. Davis Mr C F Martyn Mr W C Blaquiere, Mr A. Mackle Mr E Thornton and Captain C. W. ygt, to be commissioners of police.

Mr Martyn Mr Blaquiere, Mr Mackle and Mr Thornton magistrates of the twenty four pergunnahs and districts adjacent to Calcutta.

Mr Francis Hawkins to be judge and magistrate of the city of Benares.

Mr William Camac third judge of the provincial court of Appeal and the court of Circuit for the division of Calcutta.

Mr John Hall paymaster of the artillery garrison and ordnance departments of the troops at the Presidency and Benhamport and of the King's and Company's allowances to his Majesty's troops, *vice* Mr L. Collins, deceased.

JUNE.

Mr John Dickens, judge and magistrate of the settlement of Prince of Wales's Island.

JULY

Mr John Gilchrist, secretary to the committee for the examination of the junior civil servants in the Hindustanee and Persian languages.

OCTOBER

Mr Francis Pierard, judge and magistrate of the zillah of Purneah.

Mr.

CIVIL APPOINTMENTS

87

Mr John McWilliam judge and magistrate of the city of Dacca.

Mr Samuel Middleton, judge and magistrate of the zillah of Jessore.

Mr James Wintle judge and magistrate of the zillah of Backergunge.

Mr William Brodie register of the zillah court of Moorshedabad.

Mr William Edward Rees, register of the zillah court of Purneah.

Mr James Irwin register of the zillah court of Dacca.

Mr William Spedding assistant to the register and second assistant to the magistrate of the zillah of Backergunge.

Mr William Lowers Smith officiate as judge and magistrate of Ramghur.

Mr John Deane to officiate as judge and magistrate of the city of Benares.

Mr James-Thomas Grant to officiate as register of the provincial court of Benares.

Mr Robert Keith Dick to officiate as register of the provincial court of Dacca.

Mr John Sanford to officiate as register of the zillah court of Jaunpore.

Mr William-Edward Wynch to officiate as register of the zillah court of Mirzapore.

Mr William-Orton Salmon to officiate as register of the zillah court of Bahar.

Mr Henry Parry to officiate as register of the zillah court of Tipperah.

Mr Robert Graham to officiate as register of the city of Patna.

Mr William Parker to officiate as translator to the Sudder Dewanny and Nizamat Adawlut.

Mr Robert Ker collector of Chittagong.

Mr Thomas Hornhill, collector of Jessore.

Mr Courtney Smith, collector of Dinagepore.

Mr William Cowell, to officiate as collector of Beerbhoom.

The Hon. James R. Elphinstone, to officiate as collector of Shahabad.

Mr John Ryley to officiate as collector of Tipperah.

NOVEMBER

Mr John Adam head-assistant in the office of the secretary to the Government, in the revenue and judicial departments.

Mr John Fendall appointed to officiate as third judge of the Dacca provincial court.

Mr John Stonehouse appointed fourth judge of the provincial court of Appeal and court of Circuit for the division of Dacca.

JANUARY 1801

Mr Edward Scott Waring assistant professor of Hindustanee language in the college of Fort William.

Lieutenant-Colonel William Kirkpatrick resident at Poonah in the room of Colonel Palmer resigned.

Mr N. B. Edmonstone secretary to the Government in the secret political and foreign department.

Mr Edward Strachey secretary and the hon. Mr. Elphinstone, assistant-secretary to the resident at Poonah.

Mr Charles Law to act as marine paymaster and naval storekeeper.

Mr Bryant Mason to take charge of the salt agency of Tumlook.

FEBRUARY

Mr William Karquharson to take charge of the salt agency of Hidgelee.

Mr Edward Pytts Middleton to take charge of the salt agency of the twenty four pergunnahs.

Mr James Stuart appointed to the office of deputy register of the Sudder Dewanny Adawlut and Nizamat Adawlut.

Mr R. W. Cox, a member of the Board of Revenue.

Mr Burdett Crisp second judge of the court of Appeal and court of Circuit for the division of Calcutta.

Mr John Stonehouse third judge of ditto.

Mr Joseph-Thomas Brown reporter-general of external commerce in India.

MARCH

Mr Thomas Philipot commercial resident at Santoor.

Mr Henry William Droz, commercial resident at Rungpore.

Mr Charles Milner Ricketts, commercial resident at Coimbatore.

Mr F. Balfour first assistant to the secretary and assistant to the Persian and Bengali translator to the Board of Revenue.

Mr E. Moore assistant to the resident of the Board of Revenue and second assistant in the office of the secretary to that Board.

Mr Henry St. George Tucker accountant-general.

Mr Robert Bathurst military paymaster-general.

Mr George Dowdeswell secretary to the Government in the revenue and judicial department.

Mr John Fendall third judge of the provincial court of Appeal and court of Circuit for the division of Dacca.

Mr James Graham fourth judge of ditto, ditto.

Mr Alfred Tufson, judge and magistrate of the city of Moorshedabad.

Mr Thomas Lenox Napier Sturt, judge and magistrate of the zillah of Behar

Mr Lambert Molony judge and magistrate of the zillah of Chittagong

Mr William Towers Smith judge and magistrate of Ranghaur

Mr James Thomas Grant, register of the provincial court of Appeal and court of Circuit for the division of Benares.

Mr Robert Keith Dick, register of the provincial court of Appeal and court of Circuit for the division of Dacca.

Mr Robert Graham, register of the city court of Patna.

Mr William Orton Salmon register of the zillah court of Behar

Mr John Sanford, register of the zillah court of Jaunpore.

Mr Ryley collector of Tipperah

Mr William Cowell, collector of Beerbhoom.

The hon. James R. El, hunsone collector of Saran.

Mr Samuel Swinton sub-export warehouse-keeper

APRIL.

Peter Speke esq chief judge of the courts of Sudder Dewanny Adawlut and Nizamut Adawlut.

Mr John Lumfden puisne judge of ditto ditto.

Mr J H Harrington ditto ditto ditto

Mr James Stuart register to do do do.

Mr Samuel Davis, third member of the Board of Revenue.

Mr Charles Buller secretary to do do.

Mr F Balfour sub-secretary to ditto ditto ditto

Mr A. P Johnstone Persian and Bengal translator to ditto ditto.

M. F Moore, head-assistant in the office of the secretary to the Board of Revenue and assistant to the Persian and Bengal translator to that Board.

Mr Alfred Tufson re-appointed judge and magistrate of Behar

MADRAS

APRIL, 1800.

Mr John Cassimajor commercial resident at Palamcottah.

Mr J. S. Sullivan deputy ditto.

Mr Edward Terry assistant to ditto.

Mr George Parnis assistant to the collector at Canara.

Mr John Collins, deputy commercial resident at Salem

Mr Charles Hyde assistant to ditto.

MAY

Mr Peter Cherry head-assistant to the collector at Guntoor

Mr F A Robson assistant to the collector in the second division of the Vizagapatam district.

Mr John Goldingham civil engineer

JUNE.

Joshiah Webbe, esq. chief secretary to government.

Major Robert Tuning, secretary to Government in the military department.

Mr George Buchanan ditto in the general and commercial department.

Mr John Hodgson, ditto in the revenue and judicial department.

Mr G. Read, Malabar translator to Government

Mr William Brown, collector at Guntoor

Mr Robert Alexander ditto at Vizagapatam

Mr E. C. Greenway ditto in the Jashure

AUGUST

Mr Charles Hugginson assistant to Government in the general and commercial department.

Mr William Chaplin ditto

Mr Edward Wood, ditto under the sub-treasurer

Mr J. R. Harr hon assistant in the revenue and judicial department.

Mr J Hamilton ditto.

Mr R Charles Ross, assistant under the secretary to the board of revenue

Mr William Clark master attendant at Carringa, *see* Marshall.

M W Garrow deputy secretary to the Board of Trade.

Mr E. Randal, assistant to the commercial resident at Cuddalore.

Mr E. P. Blake assistant to the commercial resident at Maddepolam.

SEPTEMBER.

Mr Andrew Scott collector at Guntoor, *see* W Brown.

Mr W Brown, ditto at Canara.

Mr P Cherry ditto at Chinsale.

Mr R. H. Latham, assistant to ditto

Mr

CIVIL APPOINTMENTS

69

<p>Mr Edward Powney assistant to the collector at Manargoody</p> <p>Mr D vid Coult, assistant to the collector in the Jaghure</p> <p>Mr A. Brooke assistant to the collector of government customs Madras.</p> <p>Mr G Gowan ditto to ditto t Canara.</p> <p>Mr J Hunt, master attendant at Negapatana.</p> <p style="text-align: center;">DECEMBER</p> <p>Mr John Turing deputy postmaster-general</p> <p>Mr Jam s T ylor in charge of the import warehouse</p>	<p>Mr Robert Andrews, alderman in the court of the recorder</p> <p>Mr Richard Yeldham, elected mayor for the ensuing year</p> <p>Mr John Bunny sheriff for ditto.</p> <p>Mr George Parish, head-assistant under the collector of Polygar Peshcush</p> <p>Mr Andrew Barclay ditto to the collector at Dindigul.</p> <p>Mr A. G Blake, assistant to the collector at Chitacole.</p> <p>Mr George Paske, ditto at Gonyam.</p> <p>Mr M. G Hudson ditto at Guntoor.</p>
--	--

BOMBAY

APRIL 1800.

Assistant Surgeon Kier s appointed to the medical duties of the civil line of the service.

Samuel Rolleston is appointed resident of Fort Victoria

John Morrison, provincial second assistant to the commercial board at Surat ceases to proceed ng to China for the benefit of his health.

William Crawford assistant to the collector of Bombay

DECEMBER.

Mr Fletcher Hayes, promoted to the rank of first merchant, v C C Elphinstone deceased and P Le Mesurier to fill up the vacancy in the list of junior merchants occasioned by Mr H v s promotion.

Nathan Crow appointed judge and magistrate t Surat v e Ramsay permitted to proceed to England.

MILITARY PROMOTIONS, &c

BENGAL

In His Majesty's Regiments

FEBRUARY 1800

By his Excellency Lieut General Sir Alfred Clarke K B Commander in Chief

Lieut. Berrington Bradshaw, of the 80th regiment, to be major of brigade to his Majesty's troops serving under the presidency of Bengal, vice Captain Sir George Leith, who resigns Feb 19 1800

25th Light Drag.—Lieut J Varnon from 51st foot, to be lieutenant vice D Perring who exchanges Feb 1

19th Foot.—Lieut J Kerr to be adjutant

without purchase vice T A Kennedy who resigns Jan 18

51st do.—Lieut D Gerning from the 5th regiment light drag to be lieutenant vice J Vernon who exchanges Feb 1

73d do.—Ensign J M Jackson to be lieutenant by purchase, vice J Todd promoted Jan 4

MARCH

27th Light Drag.—Quarter master V n cent Beatty to be adjutant without purchase vice Richard Covell, who resigns March 7 1800.

† E 3

23d

83d Foot—Sergeant major Rich Turton to be ensign by purchase, vice J Warren promoted Feb 20

73d do—Ensign A Morris to be lieutenant, vice Garden Leish deceased Feb 23 Henry Glenholme gent to be ensign without purchase vice Morris, promoted 29

74th do—William Moore gent to be ensign by purchase vice A W Campbell promoted Feb 28

75th do—Lieut A Macneil from the Scotch brigade to be lieutenant vice R Wimbleson who exchanges Feb 22

76th do—Lieut D Grant to be captain of a company by purchase vice the hon G A Cochrane promoted Jan 19, 1800. Ensign Alured Clarke to be lieutenant by purchase vice D Grant promoted do. J Douglas gent to be ensign by purchase vice A Clarke promoted do.

88th do—Thomas Rogers gent to be ensign by purchase, vice Hanson Dec 21 1799

Scotch Brigade—Lieut R Wimbleson from the 1st reg to be lieutenant vice A Macneil who exchanges Feb 22, 1800

APRIL

Regiment de Mearns—Sergeant Henry Kerns to be quartermaster Jan 1

77th Regiment—Ensign Killa to be lieutenant vice Jacob Morlan deceased April 2 W Loner gent to be ensign without purchase vice Killha, promoted do.

By his Majesty

87th Light Drag.—R Davies gent to be vicenary surgeon July 3 1799

12th Foot—Lieut J Crawford to be captain by purchase vice Moore who retires Sept 15 1798

39th do—Capt J W Evans from the 56th foot, to be captain vice Steill who exchanges Aug 31—To be Ensigns J Nixon gent without purchase vice Freil who resigns Nov 17 1799 J Gray gent without purchase July 12 1798 Ensign S P Freil from the 1st foot vice Gray who exchanges and A Robson gent by purchase vice Vilant, promoted Oct 13 1798.

83d do—Ensign J Gray from the 19th foot, to be ensign vice Freil Sept. 12 1798 W A Irvine gent to be ensign by purchase vice Macdonald promoted Oct 5. Lieut G Champion, from the half pay of

the 19th foot to be lieutenant vice Robertson who exchanges July 3 1799

51st do—Lieut M J O Connell from the half pay of the late 4th reg of the 1st Brigade to be lieutenant vice Jackson superseded July 3, 1799 J Campbell gent to be ensign by purchase vice Tolfé promoted in the 26th foot June 1 1797 J Cole gent to be ensign by purchase vice Marquis of Tallbarrone promoted Aug 16 1799

73d do—Major M Vane penns from the 28th foot to be lieutenant-colonel by purchase vice Spinks who retires Aug 30 1798 Ensign S O to be lieutenant by purchase vice Thomas, promoted in the 10th foot Oct 10 C J G Pearson from the 60th foot to be captain vice Loner who exchanges July 23 1799

7th do—W M Chilton gent to be ensign by purchase vice Engel promoted in the 73th foot May 10 1798

74th do—Ensign J Hall to be lieutenant by purchase vice Blashfield who retires July 18 1799

76th do—J M Sinclair gent to be ensign by purchase vice F h promoted Nov 2 1798 C Br flow gent to be ensign by purchase vice Farne who retires Aug 13 1799

77th do—C G Gray gent to be ensign without purchase, vice Anderson promoted Sept 1 1796 Sergeant major H Fletcher to be adjutant vice Campbell who resigns Sept 4 1798 Lieut R MacLaughlan, from the 79th foot to be lieutenant without purchase vice Arch Campbell promoted July 3 1799

78th do—Capt Alex Adams to be major by purchase, vice Money penny promoted Aug 30 1798 Lieut T G Smollett to be captain by purchase vice Adams do Ensign A Macleod to be lieutenant by purchase vice Smollett do Ensign D Mackenzie to be lieutenant by purchase vice Hanson removed to the invalids Oct 15 G T D Aguilar gent to be ensign by purchase, vice Macleod, promoted Aug 30 S H Todd, gent to be ensign by purchase, vice Mackenzie Oct 16

80th do—Lieut C Hardy from the half pay of the late York Fusiliers to be lieutenant, vice Campbell who exchanges July 3, 1799

84th do—Lieut C Macquibbuddy, from

MILITARY PROMOTIONS.

77

from the half pay of the late 5th regiment of the Irish Brigade to be lieutenant vice Marshall who exchanges

July 25 1799

26th do—Lieut P De Latre from the 81st foot to be lieutenant vice Maiter son who exchanges April 6

Brevet—Officers of the East India Company's forces to take rank by brevet in his Majesty's army in the East Indies only as follow To be colonel Lieut colonels John Pater and A A Langley Jan 1 1798 and to be lieutenant-colonels, Lieut Col Robert Craker Major Bennet Marley and Major Dyson Marshall Jan 1

NAT

By the Commander in Chief

19th Foot—Lieut Alex Lawrence from the 7th to be captain-lieutenant vice T A Kennedy deceased April 1, 1800

75th do—Ensign T Cooper to be lieutenant by purchase vice H Falcy who retires May 14

77th do—Ensign P MacLaughan from the 78th to be lieutenant without purchase vice Alex Lawrence promoted in 19th April 17

78th do—L Campbell gent. to be ensign without purchase vice Peter MacLaughan promoted do

86th do—P Jenney gent. to be ensign without purchase vice F Campbell promoted in Scotch Brigade Feb 23

Scotch Brigade—Ensign Fred Campbell from the 86th foot to be lieutenant vice J Black deceased do

33d Foot—G Welcott gent. to be ensign by purchase vice W A Irvine promoted in the Scotch Brigade

88th do—Ensign H Miller to be lieutenant by purchase vice E Taylor who retires April 10, 1800 } Mackenzie gent. to be ensign by purchase vice H Miller promoted

JUNE

27th Light Dragoon—Lieut Dawson Gregory from the 29th light dragoon to be lieutenant, vice James Hayes who exchanges May 7 1800

29th do—Lieut J Hayes from the 27th light dragoon, to be lieutenant, vice Dawson Gregory who exchanges do

75th Foot—Ensign C Young, from the 86th foot, to be lieutenant vice Peter Mackenzie deceased May 15

76th do—Ensign Frederic William St Aubin to be lieutenant vice Robert Frith, deceased, May 28 Charlton

B Tucker gent. to be ensign without purchase vice St Aubin promoted do

86th do—Ensign MacLaurin gent. to be ensign without purchase vice Corn wallis Young promoted May 15 Ensign William Bar d from the 76th regiment to be lieutenant by purchase vice F Willis Esq. who retires May 20

12th do—Ensign E N Vill to be lieutenant vice W Langford deceased June 2 C B Sale gent. to be ensign without purchase vice Ed Nevill promoted do Lieut Mus Shawe to be adjutant vice W Langford deceased do

7th do—J Hooper, gent. to be ensign by purchase vice M Jackson promoted April 6

Regiment de Meuron—Capt-lieut J Bar to be captain of a company vice Isaac de Meuron du Rocher deceased May 23 Lieut Nicolas July de Bergeot to be captain lieutenant vice Jean T Bar promoted do Ensign Fred Matthey to be lieutenant vice J B Gacht who died January 1 J Reynolds gent. to be pay master on the new establishment May 23

10th Foot—Sull van gent. to be ensign by purchase, vice M Bathurst promoted in the 86th regt June 25

By His Majesty

1st Reg—Lieut. Col G W Rd Harcourt from the 40th foot to be lieutenant-colonel vice Alison deceased March 1 1799

JULY

His Majesty has been pleased to appoint the nominated officers of regiments in the East-Indies to take rank in the way as follows, viz

To be Colonels—Lieut col nels Stapleton Cotton of the 25th light dragoon John Murray of the 81st foot Carr Beresford, of the 88th Charles Bailie of the 51st Samuel Achmuty, of the 75th foot—Jan 1 1800

To be Lieutenant Colonels—Major William Cullen of the Scotch brigade H Lewis Dickenon of the 84th foot Gordon Skelly of the Scotch brigade John Mackenzie, of the 76th foot John Shee of the 33d Robert Bell of the 86th Hugh Baillie of ditto E E Colman of the 84th Benjamin Forbes of the 75th David Robertson of the 74th William Douglas, of do Alexander Cumme + E 4 of

of the 75th William Frederick Spry, of the 77th Edward Mulgrave of the 76th foot Patrick Maxwell of the 19th light dragoons—Jan 1 1800

To be Majors—Captains Charles Sutherland, of the 74th foot Thomas Peterson of the 19th light dragoons Samuel Swinton of the 74th foot John William Evans, of the 19th Malcolm MacPherson, of the 77th S George Lenth bart of the 73d foot—Jan 1 1800

Officers of the Hon. East India Company's service, who, from their standing in the army and pursuant to the late regulations, are to take rank by brevet in his Majesty's army in the East-Indes only as follow the commissions dated the 1st January 1800—*etc*

To be Lieutenant Colonels—Majors Thomas Holland John Barton Nicholas Carnegie, James Gordon John Torisford, Richard Humphrys Patrick Alex Agnew Edward Gobbings Robert Mackay John Tendal Lewis Hector Maclean Robert Cameron Thomas Dallas John Toris Keith Macalister Charles Fried Mandeville Richard Gore Francis William Bell, John Lumsden John Wiseman Henry Oakes Thomas Marshall Charles Reynolds, Burnaby Ross George William Milman, William Home, Andrew Anderson Charles Boyce John Macdonald James Rodney Henry Long Jacob Thomson Jeremiah Hawkes, John Ball Joseph Bland, William Henry Blakford

To be Majors—Captains R Walker Edward Pennington Thomas Polhill Alexander Leggerwood Andrew Frazer Edward Tolmey Samuel Jeanneret, John Chalmers George Knox.

By his Majesty

25th Light Drag—Lieut J Thomas from the 25th foot, to be lieutenant vice Brackenbury who exchanges Aug 23 1797

27th do—M T Harris, gent to be cornet, vice Hilton, died Jan 1 Lieut V L Ward from the 17th light drag to be lieutenant, vice Nesbit who exchanges Oct 17

29th do—P Rawlings, gent to be cornet by purchase vice Colley who returns Aug 23

31st Foot—Ensign J Gordon from the 74th foot to be lieutenant by purchase vice Crawford, promoted Nov 30 1798. Lieut W Macpherson from

the 73d foot to be captain lieutenant without purchase vice O'Brien promoted in the 5th foot Aug 3 1799

19th do—Ensign Robert Bell from the 1st West India regiment to be ensign by purchase vice Cull who returns Oct 3.

51st do—Lieut R O'Farrell from the half-pay of the late 1st regt. of the Irish brigade to be lieutenant vice Talbot who exchanges Aug 23 Ensign D O'Donnell from the N Mayo militia to be ensign by purchase vice Johnston promoted Oct 17

73d do—J Gubric, gent to be ensign by purchase vice Orr promoted Dec 1 1798

5th do—T Cooper, gent to be ensign by purchase vice Macmillan who returns Nov 10

8th do—Capt A C B Crawford from the 9d West India rgt to be captain vice Scott, who exchanges Oct 3 1799

24th do—J Jenks, gent to be ensign by purchase vice Dale promoted Oct 3

85th do—Lieut J Fox from the 49th foot, to be lieutenant vice Hudson who exchanges Aug 5 Ensign J Carr from the Northumberland militia to be quarter master vice Hudson who returns Sept 12

88th do—W Thompson, gent to be ensign by purchase vice Williams promoted Sept 5 W W Adair, gent to be ensign by purchase vice Bell promoted Oct 21

5th B. Brigade—Capt W Cutler from the half-pay of the 53d foot to be captain vice Johnston who exchanges, taking the difference Oct 17 J Stretch, gent to be ensign by purchase vice Lums, who returns Nov 5

By the Commander in Chief

74th Regiment—Quartermaster J Wilson from the 7th regiment of light dragoons to be ensign by purchase vice W Hill Wallis, appointed cornet in the 27th regiment light dragoons May 1 1800 Ensign W Purcell Creagh from the 28th regiment, to be lieutenant without purchase vice J Campbell promoted Aug 20

51st do—Capt Lieut J Fleming to be captain of a company, vice Flood deceased June 14 Lieut J Campbell, jun from the 74th regt to be captain lieutenant without purchase, vice J Fleming promoted, Aug 20

AUGUST

MILITARY PROMOTIONS

73

AUGUST

By his Majesty

- 10th Foot—Major R. Quarrel to be lieutenant-colonel by purchase vice Major Gen Amb 18, who retires Nov 21 1799 Captain the hon G Cochrane from the 78th foot to be major by purchase, vice Quarrel Nov 21 Captain S Holmes to be major by purchase vice Cochrane promoted in the 87th foot Dec 26 Lieut the hon C J Greyville to be captain by purchase vice Holmes Dec 26 To be Ensigns—H Palmer gent by purchase vice Suherland promoted in the 55th foot Aug 23 R Bu le gent. by purchase vice Thivates promoted Nov 21 78th Foot—Lieut F B M Humberstone to be captain by purchase vice Cochrane promoted in the 10th foot Dec 11 His Majesty has been pleased to promote Major Richard Quarrel to a lieutenant colonelcy in the 10th regiment by purchase and to promote Captain George Cochrane from the 78th regiment to be his successor by purchase in the 10th foot the promotions made by the Commander in Chief in India under date the 17th of Sept 1799 7th of Feb and 27th of March 1800 of those officers and their several successors are cancelled

By the Commander in Chief

- 10th Foot—Brevet Lieut Col W Potts to be lieutenant-colonel vice John Wemyss, deceased Nov 22 1799 Brevet Major D Mellifont to be major without purchase vice Potts promoted ditto Captain en second C J Milnes to be captain of a company vice Mellifont promoted do G Ferguson gent to be ensign by purchase Sept 15 77th do—Ensign J Douglas to be lieutenant by purchase vice R Jan 1 promoted 1 90th foot April 18 1800 Sergeant W Jones to be quarter-master without purchase vice J Campbell who resigns July 21 78th do—Capt Lieut J Irazor to be captain of a company without purchase vice J M Leod promoted in the Princess Charlotte of Wales regt of tenable infantry Aug 22 Lieut D Grant to be captain-lieutenant without purchase vice J Fraser promoted ditto Ensign Alun Clarke to be lieutenant by purchase vice T B M Humberstone promoted Dec 11 J Douglas gent to be ensign by purchase vice Alured Clarke promoted, ditto

- 78th do—Hugh Macandrie gent. to be ensign by purchase vice G Rofs Munro promoted Aug 16 86th do—Ensign J Stewart to be lieutenant vice De Porbeck deceased July 6

SEPTEMBER

By the Commander in Chief

- 5th Light Dragoons—Co net J Grant to be lieutenant by purchase vice Christopher Farwell promoted in the 4th dragoon guards April 22 1800 77th R.G.—J Macquarrie gent to be lieutenant vice W Porter deceased Sept 1 Scotch B. Regt—C Campbell gent to be ensign without purchase vice J Campbell who resigns Aug 2 Regiment de Meuron—Ensign J P S Tauch to be lieutenant vice N Julie de Bergeon promoted J 14 13 Ensign R Amede de May to be lieutenant vice C Moirau de Beaugard deceased Aug 19 19th Foot—E 1 A Robson to be lieutenant by purchase vice T Jones, who retires Aug 27 J Wane, gent to be ensign by purchase vice R St k promoted Aug 5 5th Light Dragoons—A Scott gent to be ensign vice G Briggs, who resigns 210 8th R.G.—J J Groe gent to be ensign by purchase vice R Wimpleton, promoted Sept 9 33d do—J Hargis gent to be ensign by purchase vice S Hathway who retires Aug 6 7th do—T Atkins gent to be ensign by purchase vice T Cooper promoted July 16

OCTOBER

By his Majesty

- Major-gen the hon F C John to the 1st Capt A P Kingdon and-du-camp to do By the Commander in Chief 27th Light Dragoons—Captain Lieut P Phillet to be captain of a troop without purchase vice W Griffith promoted in the 9th Light dragoons Oct 6 1800 1st Lt M M French to be captain lieutenant by purchase vice Phillet promoted ditto Comes J 4 is to be lieutenant without purchase vice M M French promoted ditto 29th do—Captain W C Smith to be major from the 2nd regt of 1st of light dragoons vice M M French deceased ditto

10th Foot—B. Sullivan, gent. to be ensign by purchase, vice T. Lampher promoted in the 86th regt. Sept. 20

86th do.—Ensign T. Lampher from the 10th foot to be lieutenant by purchase vice J. Griffith, promoted ditto. Ensign J. Wilson from the 74th foot to be lieutenant by purchase vice D. M. Neil promoted Sept. 21

By his Excellency the Governor of Ceylon
Colonel L. Baillie, of his Majesty's 1st regt. is appointed to command the fort and garrison of Colombo and Lt. Col. G. Dalrymple of his Majesty's 15th regt. is appointed to command the fort and garrison of Point de Galle. Major J. Logan of his Majesty's 51st regt. is to be military paymaster and paymaster of extraordinaries on Ceylon for the western district comprehending all the garrisons and posts from Jaffa pata to Matara and to reside at Colombo and Captn W. Pollock also of his Majesty's 51st regt. is to be military paymaster of extraordinaries for the eastern district comprehending the garrisons of Trincomalee and Fort Ostenburg, Batticaloa and Moellewa, to reside at Trincomalee

NOVEMBER

By his Majesty

25th Light Drag.—Major P. Charlton from the 3d dragoon guards, to be major, vice Calcraft who exchanges. April 4, 1800

10th Foot.—Ensign M. Bathurst to be lieutenant by purchase vice Cronille promoted March 7, 1800. A. N. W. port, gent. to be ensign by purchase vice Bathurst March 21

18th do.—H. Hardy gent. to be ensign without purchase vice Huford promoted in the 23d foot. March Surgeon A. D. Campbell, from the half pay of the late 9th foot to be surgeon, vice Gray who exchanges. Sept. 29, 1798

19th do.—J. A. Morley gent. to be ensign by purchase vice Ogden promoted in the 60th foot March 21, 1800

51st do.—Ensign A. Robinson to be lieutenant without purchase, vice Campbell promoted in the 88th foot March 28. C. Tryon gent. to be ensign by purchase vice Hook promoted in the 9th foot April 4. W. E. White, gent. to be ensign by purchase vice Chalmers whose appointment does not take place April 18

73d do.—G. F. W. Flucker, gent. to be

ensign without purchase vice Rowen promoted in the 53d foot April 29

6th do.—Major M. Symes to be lieutenant-colonel by purchase vice Mulgrave, who retires Feb. 15. Brevet Major E. Baynes, from the 2d foot to be major by purchase vice Symes April 2

84th do.—Lt. Col. B. W. Fennebee to be lieutenant by purchase, vice Dodsworth promoted in the 11th foot April 18

88th do.—Lieut. D. Campbell from the 51st foot to be captain by purchase vice Sloper appointed paymaster to the 4th dragoons March 8. Ensign H. Mayhew from the 8th foot to be ensign by purchase vice MacLellan promoted in the 6th foot April 21. W. A. M. Duggall gent. to be ensign by purchase vice Hunter whose appointment does not take place April 23

Scot. Br. 2.—W. Beckwith gent. to be ensign by purchase Feb. 8

For the Col. and v. in Ch. f.

10th Foot.—H. L. Addison, gent. to be ensign vice H. Palmer deceased Nov. 6, 1800

7th do.—Ensign H. Hooper from the 73d regt. ment. to be lieutenant by purchase vice J. Douglas who retires Oct. 5

74th do.—J. M. Let gent. to be ensign by purchase vice J. Wilson promoted in the 8th foot Sept. 1

84th do.—Capt. Lieut. W. C. Williams to be captain of a company vice W. R. Robinson deceased Oct. 11. Lieut. R. Horton to be captain lieutenant without purchase vice Williams promoted ditto. Ensign M. Burns from the Scotch brigade to be lieutenant without purchase vice Horton promoted ditto

Scotch Brigade.—J. Grant gent. to be ensign without purchase, vice M. Burns, promoted in the 84th foot ditto

19th Light Drag.—Lieut. J. M. Jackson from the 73d foot to be cornet vice J. C. Ridout deceased Oct. 14

73d Regt.—Ensign H. Hooper to be lieutenant without purchase, vice J. M. Jackson, removed to the 19th light dragoons ditto. J. Johnstone gent. to be ensign without purchase, vice H. Hooper promoted ditto

DECEMBER

By his Majesty

78th Regt.—Major H. Scott, from the 6th and 69th regts. fencible infantry to be major vice J. Mackenzie who exchanges, May 9, 1800.

The

The Commander in Chief has been pleased to make the following promotions and appointments until his Majesty's pleasure shall be known

29th Foot—Ensign M. Harland Byng, from the 7th regiment to be lieutenant vice J. N. de la Roche Nov 1

96th do—J. Ansell gent to be ensign without purchase vice B. N. promoted in the 19th foot do to Ensign R. Coxon to be lieutenant by purchase vice G. J. B. Lacker promoted in the 2d foot Nov 2

98th do—Ensign J. K. Loch to be lieutenant vice A. Miller deceased Oct 30 — Turner gent to be ensign without purchase vice Kinloch promoted ditto

8th do—Ensign R. Dashiwood to be lieutenant without purchase vice T. Howard promoted in the 9th foot Nov 10 — H. Neffs gent to be ensign without purchase vice D. Shwood promoted ditto

51st do—Lieut. S. Rice to be captain of a company by purchase vice N. O. Donnell who retires June 18 1798

84th do—Major E. E. Colman from the 26th foot to be major vice Orde deceased D 30

Brevet—Colonel de la Roche de Meuron to be major general the army By the Commander in Chief

29th Foot—G. Siewan gent to be ensign without purchase vice H. Shadforth promoted in 20th foot Sept 20 1800

74th do—M. Morris, gent to be ensign by purchase vice R. M. Murdo promoted Nov 10

77th do—L. Luter gent to be ensign by purchase vice H. Kleicher promoted Oct 31

80th do—Ensign J. Monisset to be lieutenant vice P. Kearrns, deceased Nov 9 P. R. Stepony gent to be ensign without purchase vice N. Oniff promoted ditto

86th do—E. F. Smith gent to be ensign by purchase vice J. Stuart promoted Nov 1

74th do—J. Miller gent to be ensign by purchase vice J. Wilson promoted in 26th foot Sept 2

86th do—Lieut. L. M. Laurin to be captain of a company by purchase, vice J. Stuart Hall, who retires 7th do Ensign J. Wilson from the 74th foot to be lieutenant by purchase vice L. M. Laurin, promoted 21st do Ensign J. Maffey to be lieutenant, vice

D. Macneil deceased Oct 27 R. Paten gent to be ensign without purchase vice L. M. Slev promoted Nov 22 H. S. el J. m. o h e c f n ch out purch le vice G. C. D. Aguilar who retires 3d do

Scot's Brigade—Ensign J. Tate to be lieutenant by purchase vice C. Gordon promoted Nov 1

Regiment de Meuron—Capt. Lieut. N. J. de Bergh to be captain of a company vice J. G. Gradina 11 who retires Nov 29 Lieut. H. F. de Meuron Bay rd to be captain of a company vice de B. or promoted Nov 29 Ensign C. S. Wittel to be lieutenant vice de M. B. yard promoted Nov 29

JANUARY 1801

By the Commander in Chief

27th Light Dragoon—Corporal S. Taylor to be lieutenant by purchase vice J. M. Partridge who retires Dec 1 1800 J. H. B. ally gent to be cornet by purchase vice Taylor promoted do

12th Foot—Capt. Lieut. N. Eustace to be captain of a company vice W. Wh. l. e deceased 15th do Lieut. M. J. Macleod from the 77th reg. n. r. t. u. be captain vice A. t. without purchase vice N. E. B. p. c. m. i. d. Serjeant M. J. p. k. to adjutant without purchase vice M. Sh. w. who retires Dec 20

33d do—Capt. J. Todd from the 79d reg. to be captain of a company vice J. Chetwood who retires 5th do

73d do—Capt. J. Chetwood from the 33d foot to be captain of a company vice J. Todd who retires do

74th do—Lieut. J. D. Niel from the 84th reg. gent to be vice captain vice W. P. Creagh who exchanges 3d do H. Mu. r. g. to be captain by purchase vice W. M. Charl. who retires Nov 14

75th do—R. H. Dick gent to be ensign without purchase vice H. W. Sale who retires 22d do

77th do—Ensign A. Veldrum from the 78th regiment to be ensign without purchase vice J. Macleod promoted in 12th foot 15th do Ensign G. Colquhoun, from the 8th foot to be lieutenant by purchase vice J. Douglas, who retires Dec 2 Capt. Lieut. J. Campbell captain of a company by purchase vice C. Mackenzie who retires Dec 26 Lieut. C. Mackenzie to be captain of a company by purchase vice J. Campbell promoted,

moted do Ensign H C Brisco from the 35d foot, to be lieutenant by purchase vice C Mackintosh promoted do

86th do.—Lieut W P Crough from the 74th regiment to be lieutenant, vice J Daniel, who exchanges sd do

Scotch Brigade.—J Goodhew, gent to be ensign by purchase vice W Baird promoted, 19th do

78th Foot.—G W Smith gent to be ensign without purchase vice A M Macdougall promoted in h, h foot A Macdougall gent to be ensign by purchase, vice G W Smith promoted in the 76th foot Jan 31, 1801 Quarter master sergeant D Macrae to be quarter master without purchase vice A M Dougall who resigns Jan 23 Ensign J Hay to be adjutant without purchase vice A Withart resigned M v 30 1800.

6th do.—Ensign C W Smith from the 76th foot to be lieutenant by purchase vice P Philpott promoted Feb 2 1797

84th do.—Ensign J Jenkins to be adjutant without purchase vice R Dair who resigns Dec 4 1800

IRELAND

By his Majesty

33d Reg.—Lieut A Hook from the 6th regiment to be lieutenant vice J Coynes, who exchanges May 3 1801

By the Commander in Chief

2nd Reg Light Drag.—F A Chiff gent to be cornet without purchase vice J Sarda, promoted Oct 9 1800

75th Reg.—J Packer gent to be ensign without purchase vice J Turner superseded having never joined Decem 29

76th do.—J H Hurd gent to be ensign without purchase vice Burt who declines Nov 2 R C Maitland gent to be ensign by purchase vice R Coxon promoted Nov 3 A J Macan gent to be ensign without purchase, vice C B Locker who declines Feb 8, 1801

77th do.—Ensign R Northcote from the 78th regiment to be lieutenant vice G Munceff deceased Jan 1 1801

78th do.—J Mackenzie gent to be ensign without purchase, vice R Northcote promoted in 77th foot Feb 2 Ensign J Hay to be lieutenant by purchase vice J Macandrie who returns sd do

Scotch Brig.—C Wilson, gent to be ensign without purchase vice T Vincent, who abides by his appointment of cadet in the hon the East India Company's service Jan 27 G G Munro, gent to be ensign without purchase vice Squire promoted Feb 1

MARCH

By his Majesty and the Hon the East India Company

His Excellency Lieut General GRARD LAKE to be commander in chief of his Majesty's and the hon Company's forces in India in the room of Lieutenant General Sir A Clarke who resigns March 14 1801

By the Commander in Chief

Major M Nicholson to act as adjutant general Captain G A F Lake to act as quarter master general Major Nicolson and Cap Lake to be aide-de-camp to the commander in chief Feb 25

5th Light Drag.—The hon W Blagden to be lieutenant-colonel vice Sir W Lee deceased Feb 29, 1801 Capt R Travis to be major vice Blagden promoted Feb 9 Capt Lieut P Rois to be captain of a troop, vice Travis promoted Feb 9 Eldest Lieut H Stuart to be captain lieutenant vice R F promoted 9th do. Eldest cornet H Hutchinson to be lieutenant vice Stuart promoted 9th do Artillery M S met to be cornet vice Hutchinson promoted 9th do

By his Majesty

19th Light Drag.—Bret Major T Paulson to be major by purchase vice C Blad who returns May 23 1799 Assistant surgeon J Colgan from the 28th light dragoons to be assistant surgeon vice Bevil deceased 19th do Capt in Lieutenant J Kennedy to be captain of a troop without purchase vice Montcath deceased June 22 Lieutenant J Cathcart to be captain lieutenant without purchase vice Kennedy do Cornet W Boyle to be lieutenant without purchase vice Cathcart do

25th do.—Brevet Lieut Col H Davis, from the 9th foot to be major, vice Charlton who exchanges May 23, 1800 E. Griffith gent to be cornet without purchase vice J Sanders, deceased Feb 27 1799. Quarter-master M Symes to be adjutant, vice J Carder who resigns June 28 W Brown gent to be assistant surgeon vice J H Klugel deceased Sep 30 27th do.—Captain P Philpot, from the 76th

76th foot, to be captain lieutenant vice J. Covei, who exchanges March 2. Cornet C. Deane from the 28th light dragoons to be cornet vice H. Spencer who exchanges April 11. S. W. Harrison gent to be cornet without purchase, vice Blake promoted in the 11th light dragoons July 16 1800.

29th do.—W. Thorn, gent to be cornet by purchase vice W. T. Gaul who retires March 17 1799. Captain J. Smith from the 20th light dragoons to be captain vice Gould who exchanges March 2 1800. Ensign F. Temple from the 40th foot to be cornet vice Gale who exchanges July 10.

10th Foot.—Brevet Lieutenant Colonel W. Potts to be lieutenant colonel without purchase vice W. Nevill deceased Nov 28 1799. Brevet Major D. Mellish to be major without purchase vice Potts Dec 27. C. Ferguson gent to be ensign by purchase vice Brown promoted Sep 15. W. Stuart gent to be ensign by purchase vice T. Dent promoted do.

12th do.—Lieutenant R. Nixon to be captain of a company by purchase, vice T. Jame who retires Feb 12 1799. Ensign N. A. Mein from 4th foot to be lieutenant by purchase vice R. Nixon Feb 17. Ensign W. Gahan to be lieutenant without purchase vice T. P. de la deceased April 7. R. V. Shawe, gent to be ensign without purchase, vice W. Gahan do. Lieutenant M. Shawe from the 76th foot to be lieutenant vice W. Gahan deceased May 7. M. Shawe gent to be ensign without purchase vice C. Rist, promoted in the 4th regiment do. Captain T. Woodhall to be major by purchase vice I. Craigie who retires Dec 31. Lieutenant R. Ashion to be captain by purchase vice Woodhall, Dec 31. Ensign H. MacReady to be lieutenant vice S. Percival deceased June 20. S. Cleaveland, gent to be ensign without purchase, vice McReady promoted do. Lieutenant C. Rist, from 73th foot to be lieutenant, vice T. W. Edwards, who exchanges July 17. Ensign M. Grace to be lieutenant by purchase vice C. Morgan promoted in 8th light dragoons Aug 9. Captain Lieutenant W. M. Pherion to be captain of a company by purchase vice Walked appointed paymaster to the 64th foot 29th do. Lieutenant N.

Eustace to be captain lieutenant by purchase vice M. Pherion Aug 28. Ensign J. Rist to be lieutenant by purchase vice R. Ashion promoted Aug 10.

19th do.—Colonel E. Hewgill from Coldstream regiment of foot guards to be lieutenant colonel vice Acland, who exchanges May 10 1800. Lieutenant A. B. Vilant to be captain of a company by purchase vice G. A. Br. grave who retires March 28 1799. Ensign J. Nixon to be lieutenant by purchase vice Vilant March 28. H. MacLaine gent to be ensign without purchase vice Moore promoted in 73d foot May 23. T. A. Acland gent to be ensign by purchase vice Ebbitt promoted July 15. Ensign W. Blackney from 84th regiment to be lieutenant without purchase vice J. Nairne deceased Aug 10. Ensign J. Moore to be lieutenant without purchase vice I. Christie who resigns Sep 20. P. Plenderthorp gent to be ensign without purchase vice Moore 28th do.

9th do.—Captain L. A. D. Quinn to be captain of a company by purchase vice L. M. Phelan who retires May 9. Lieut F. P. Welch to be captain lieutenant by purchase vice Quinn do. Ensign J. W. Acland to be lieutenant by purchase vice Welch March 9. Lieut C. G. H. to be adjutant vice Q. promoted 9th do. Lieutenant H. M. Quarrie to 73d foot, to be lieutenant vice C. McGregor who exchanges May 14. Ensign A. Gray to be lieutenant vice J. Whitte deceased 15th do. R. Milward gent to be ensign without purchase vice Gray 31st do. Lieut C. C. Kenny from 73th foot to be lieutenant vice A. Campbell who exchanges July 18. C. Irwin gent to be ensign by purchase vice A. Campbell promoted May 30. Lieut J. Guthrie from 73d foot to be lieutenant vice A. Gray who exchanges Sept 14. Captain A. P. Macdowall from 17th foot, to be captain vice Keating who exchanges June 12 1800. A. B. Stuart gent to be ensign by purchase vice Sullivan who retires May 9.

51st do.—Major General W. Morhead, from 5th bat 60th regiment to be colonel vice Lieut Gen Martin deceased May 9. Brevet Major J. Callaghan to be major without purchase vice Williams promoted in the Newfoundland fencibles Feb 21. Capt.

- Capt Lieut J Fleming to be captain of a company without purchase, vice Cullenman do Lieut W Chisholm to be captain lieutenant without purchase vice Fleming do. Ensign J Kyte to be lieutenant without purchase, vice Chisholm Feb 21. Ensign D Campbell from the 86th foot to be lieutenant vice R Jennings, deceased Sept. 23 1799. Lieut H Watson town major of Carlisle to be lieutenant vice Lieutenant th Marquis of Tullibardine who is placed on half pay May 9, 1800
- 73^d do.—Lieut C M Gregor from 32d foot to be lieutenant vice H M'Quarrie who exchanges May 14 1799 Lieut A Gray to be captain lieutenant vice A Rose deceased 17th do J Mackay gent to be ensign without purchase vice Guthrie May 17 Ensign A Moore from 19th foot to be lieutenant without purchase vice J Thomas deceased 23d do Lieut A Gray from 32d foot to be lieutenant vice J Guthrie who exchanges Sept 14 J Reddie gent to be ensign without purchase vice W Fraser promoted May 1 1797 Ensign M MacLaine to be lieutenant without purchase vice J Lator deceased May 5 1799 G Prescott gent to be ensign without purchase vice MacLaine do Ensign H Ansell to be lieutenant without purchase vice MacLaine removed to 7th foot 6th do H Hoope gent to be ensign without purchase vice Ansell May 6
- 74th do.—Brevet Major S Swinton to be major without purchase vice Brevet Lieut Colonel Douglas, promoted in 85th foot May 17 Sergeant Major R Neilson to be ensign by purchase vice Gordon promoted in 12th foot April 15 Ensign C C Kenny to be lieutenant, vice L Irwin deceased April 27 A W Campbell, gent to be ensign without purchase, vice Kenny do Ensign P Shank to be lieutenant, vice J Farquhar, deceased May 9 R M'Murdo gent to be ensign without purchase vice P Shank promoted do Ensign C Rist from 12th foot to be lieutenant vice V Hill deceased May 7 Ensign J Gray, from 32d foot to be lieutenant, vice Henry Shawe, deceased May 8 Lieut S Pocock, from 30th foot to be lieutenant vice T W Kerr who exchanges; May 10 Lieut T W Edwards from 12th foot to be lieutenant, vice C Rist, who exchanges
- July 17 Lieut A Campbell from 29d foot to be lieutenant vice C C Kenny who exchanges July 18
- 75th do.—Ensign J Spalding to be lieutenant vice G Bowzer deceased March 8 R Syme gent to be ensign without purchase vice Spalding do Ensign D Mackay to be lieutenant vice R Warther deceased May 5 H W Sale gent to be ensign without purchase, vice Mackay do Ensign R H S Malone to be lieutenant without purchase vice J Spalding, removed to the 77th regt do — Wilkins gent to be ensign without purchase vice Malone May 6
- 6th do.—Assistant Surgeon C Carfield to be surgeon vice Mulgrew deceased Feb 25 Capt Lieut J Covel from 97th light dragoons, to be captain of a company vice Philipps who exchanges March 2 Ensign B J Young to be lieutenant by purchase vice L Ward removed to the 1th light dragoons April 29 Ensign W Cheyne to be lieutenant without purchase vice M. Shawe removed to 12th foot May 7 J G Watson gent to be ensign without purchase, vice Cheyne do Ensign E Marston to be lieutenant by purchase, vice G Cornish who retires; August 22 Ensign R Sleeman to be lieutenant without purchase vice C Morgan deceased September 14 — Butts gent to be ensign without purchase, vice Sleeman promoted; do W Baird gent to be ensign by purchase vice B J Young promoted May 15 Ensign A C Campbell from the 20th foot to be lieutenant by purchase vice Cheyne promoted in the 35th foot August 7 1800
- 77th do.—Capt Lieut J L Winflow to be captain of a company without purchase, vice J Owen, deceased May 26 1799 Lieut C M Rae to be captain lieutenant without purchase vice Winflow do Lieut M Laune from the 73d foot to be lieutenant, vice M Rae do Lieut J Spalding from 75th foot, to be lieutenant, vice W Grant, deceased May 6
- 78th do.—Capt Lieut J Fraser to be captain by purchase, vice Ferguson deceased, November 26, Lieut. C M Kenzie to be captain lieutenant by purchase, vice Fraser; December 12 Ensign A Clarke to be lieutenant by purchase, vice M Kenzie; February 22, 1800.
- 80th do.—Ensign J Lewis to be lieutenant

tenant without purchase vice R. Ashe deceased April 25, 1799. M. R. Freeman gent. to be ensign by purchase vice T. Douglas promoted March 8. Lieut. T. W. Kerr from the 74th foot to be lieutenant vice S. Pocock, who exchanges May 1. Lieut. R. Mowbray to be captain of a company by purchase vice J. Rooke promoted in 16th light dragoons August 3. Ensign J. St. George to be lieutenant without purchase vice J. Edwards, promoted April 23, 1797. J. Wallis gent. to be ensign without purchase vice St. George May 10. Ensign L. Hooke to be lieutenant by purchase vice Gruller promoted in 31st foot August 21, 1799.

84th do.—Ensign B. W. Ferbee to be lieutenant by purchase, vice Dodd worth promoted in 11th foot April 18, 1800. E. Nicholl gent. to be ensign by purchase vice Ferbee promoted May 3. T. Scott to be ensign without purchase, vice W. Blackney promoted in 19th foot August 10, 1799. W. Garner gent. to be ensign by purchase vice M. Auley, who returns

June 12. J. Johnson, gent. to be ensign by purchase vice Lang removed to 28th dragoons August 21, 1800.

86th do.—L. Macquarie to be ensign without purchase vice D. Campbell promoted in the 51st foot September 23, 1799. E. Carter gent. to be ensign by purchase vice Lang promoted January 16, 1800.

Scotch Brigade.—Lieut. J. Innes to be captain of a company by purchase, vice brevet Lieut.-colonel Gillespie who returns July 10, 1799. Ensign P. A. Arthur to be lieutenant by purchase vice Innes do. Lieut. J. Allen to be adjutant, vice James Donald, who resigns July 12. Assistant Surgeon J. Smith from 75th foot to be surgeon, vice Sheiky deceased June 4. J. Campbell gent. to be ensign without purchase, vice Billet who has been superceded June 30. C. E. Millar gent. to be ensign by purchase vice Beckwith, who returns July 30, 1800.

Meuse Regiment.—L. Rhamm, gent. to be ensign April 4, 1799.

In the Hon. COMPANY'S Army

MARCH 1800

By the Governor-General in Council.
Capt. S. G. Ashe to be major in the 9th native regiment vice Sibbald deceased March 4, 1800.
Capt. Lieut. J. M. King to be captain of a company in the 9th native regiment vice Ashe promoted ditto.
Brevet Capt. and Lieut. J. Maxwell to be captain-lieutenant in the 9th native regiment, vice Miffing promoted do.
Mr. L. McIntosh agent for packing and unpacking the clothing of the army in the room of Mr. W. E. Phillips, resigned.

Calcutta Militia.—Elderly ensign W. Egerton to be lieutenant vice W. Johnson deceased; May 6, 1799. Ensign R. Pany to be lieutenant, vice T. Gowan, resigned Nov. 16. Ensign C. Rockman to be lieutenant vice J. Vandenbergh, resigned; Nov. 29. Ensign A. Gilmore to be lieutenant vice F. Horley, resigned Nov. 30. Ensign J. Hall to be lieutenant, vice C. Brown, on furlough Jan. 10, 1800. Elderly Captain F. Gladwin to be major, vice J. Babb, on furlough; Feb. 1. Elderly Lieut. H. Butler to be captain of a company, vice Gladwin, promoted

Feb. 1. Lieut. J. H. Harrington to be captain of a company vice Myers, on furlough ditto. Ensign J. P. Gardiner to be lieutenant, vice Bulle promoted ditto. Ensign D. Seton to be lieutenant, vice Harrington promoted ditto.

The following gentlemen are to be ensigns from March 4.—
Mr. J. Lumden vice Egerton, promoted. Mr. G. Udry vice Pany ditto. Mr. C. R. Crommelyn, vice Rockman ditto. Mr. H. C. Plowden, vice Gilmore ditto. Mr. J. Caulfield, vice Hall ditto. Mr. R. Fleming vice Gardiner ditto. Mr. B. Bofwell, vice Seton ditto.

The following cadets of infantry are appointed ensigns.—
Messrs. W. Tibby, T. Jones, J. Murray, J. Scott.

MAY

Artillery.—Brevet Col. and Lieut. Col. C. Greene to be colonel, vice Duff, retired, April 1, 1800. Brevet Lieut. Col. and Major J. Macintyre to be lieutenant-colonel vice Greene, promoted; ditto. Brevet Major and Capt. N. Carnegie to be major, vice M. L.

- tyre, promoted ditto Brevet Capt and Capt Lieut J R Exshaw to be captain of a company vice Carnegie promoted April 1 Brevet Capt and Lieut G Raban to be captain-lieutenant vice Exshaw promoted; April 21 Lieut Will Parker to be lieutenant vice Raban, promoted ditto
- Infantry*—Brevet Col and Lieut Col J Dunn to be colonel, vice Forbes retired ditto. Brevet Col and Lieut Col J Dickson to be colonel vice Jones, retired ditto. Lieut Col S Dyer to be colonel, vice Johnstone retired ditto. Major S Cox to be lieutenant colonel vice Roberts, retired ditto. Major D Cunningham to be lieutenant colonel, vice Denby retired ditto. Major P Murray to be lieutenant colonel vice Edwards, retired ditto. Major L Grant to be lieutenant colonel vice Dunn, promoted, ditto. Major J Hutchinson to be lieutenant colonel vice Dickson promoted ditto. Major J Guthrie to be lieutenant colonel, vice Dyer promoted ditto
- 20th Native Regt*—Capt J Scott to be major vice Cox, promoted ditto. Capt. Lieut H Royle to be captain of a company vice Scott promoted ditto. Lieut D Lyons to be captain lieutenant, vice Royle, promoted do
- 21st do*—Capt T Taylor to be major vice Cunningham, promoted ditto. Capt Lieut R Dee to be captain of a company, vice Taylor, promoted ditto. Lieut R Hodgson to be captain lieutenant, vice Dee, promoted ditto
- 22nd do*—Capt D Ochterlony to be major vice Murray, promoted; ditto. Capt. Lieut J Home to be captain of a company, vice Ochterlony promoted do. Lieut S Wood to be captain lieutenant, vice Home, promoted do
- 23rd do*—Capt J Reid to be major vice Grant, promoted do. Captain Lieut C Grant to be captain of a company vice Reid, promoted, do. Lieut J Vanrennon to be captain lieutenant, vice Grant, promoted do
- 24th do*—Capt T Willet to be major vice Hutchinson, promoted; ditto. Capt. Lieut W Burton to be captain of a company, vice Willet promoted; do. Lieut H Chesp to be captain lieutenant, vice Burton, promoted do
- 25th do*—Capt A Grant to be major vice Guthrie, promoted; do. Capt
- Lieut J Stewart to be captain of a company, vice Grant, promoted do. Lieut R Henry to be captain lieutenant, vice Stewart, promoted do
- Infantry*
- 1st European Regt*—Lieut. Col S Cox vice Denby
- 2d do*—Lieut Col E Lambert, from the 1st native regiment vice Roberts. Lieut. Col Kirkpatrick from the 14th native regiment, vice Edwards
- 1st Native Regt*—Col J Dunn to be colonel vice Jones
- 1st Bat*—Lieut Col Rayne from the 2d bat vice Lambert
- 2d do*—Lieut Col P Murray vice Rayne removed
- 3d Native Regiment*
- 2d Bat*—Lieut. Col J Hutchinson vice Dickson promoted
- 6th Native Regiment*
- 2d Bat*—Lieut Col H Hyndman from the 10th vice Dunn
- 10th Native Regt*—Col S Dyer to be colonel vice Forbes. Lieut Col D Marshall from the 15th vice Hyndman
- 11th Native Regiment*
- 1st Bat*—Lieut Col B Conyngham vice Dyer. Major J Derby from the 2d bat vice Conyngham. Capt Lieut R Hodgson
- 2d do*—Major T Taylor vice Derby removed. Capt R Dee
- 12th Native Regt*—Col J Dickson to be colonel vice Johnston
- 2d Bat*—Capt J Home, vice Ochterlony
- 13th Native Regiment*
- 1st Bat*—Major J Reid, vice Grant promoted. Captain T Brougham vice Reid
- 2d do*—Capt C Grant, vice Mouggach deceased. Capt. Lieut J Vanrennon, vice Grant
- 14th Native Regiment*
- 1st Bat*—Lieut. Col L Grant, vice Kirkpatrick, removed
- 15th Native Regiment*
- 1st Bat*—Lieut Col R Hamilton, from the 16th, vice Marshall, removed. Major T Willet, vice Hutchinson promoted. Capt. W Burton, vice Willet. Capt. Lieut H Chesp vice Burton
- 16th Native Regiment*
- 1st Bat*—Lieut. Col J Guthrie, vice Hamilton, removed. Major A Grant, vice Guthrie, promoted
- 2d do*—Captain J Stuart vice Grant, promoted. Capt. Lieut R Henry, vice Stuart, promoted

Cavalry.

Cavalry

To be Colonel—Lieut. Col T Welsh
May 29 1800

To be Lieut Colonels—Major G Hardyman Major L Wharton, Major J J Pigott May 29

1st Regiment—Capt L Baillie to be major and appointed to the 5th regiment Capt Lieut P Black to be captain of a troop vice B Black promoted Lieut and Brevet Capt W Mercer to be captain of a troop and appointed to the 5th regiment Lieut and Brevet Capt G Welsh to be captain-lieutenant, vice Black promoted May 29

To be Lieutenants—Cornet C M Roberts and appointed to the 5th regiment Cornet J Tombs vice Mercer promoted Cornet T Shubrick vice Welsh promoted Cornet J Kennedy and appointed to the 5th regiment Cornet R Pepper vice Clarke May 29

2d Regiment—Capt J Gordon to be major, vice Hardyman promoted Capt W D Fawcett to be major and appointed to the 6th regiment Capt L W Tuone to be captain of a troop vice Gordon promoted Lieut and Brevet Capt A Knox to be captain of a troop vice Fawcett promoted Lieut and Brevet Capt G Mounty to be captain of a troop, and appointed to the 6th regiment Lieut. and Brevet Capt M Fitzgerald to be captain lieutenant vice Tuone promoted May 29

To be Lieutenants—Cornet F Latter vice Knox promoted Cornet A Cunningham, and appointed to the 6th regiment Cornet F J T Johnston vice Mounty promoted Cornet R Fry and appointed to the 6th regiment Cornet J Mockler vice Fitzgerald promoted Cornet R Sweetenham vice O'Brien removed to the 5th regiment May 29

3d Regiment—Capt T S Bateman to be major vice Wharton promoted Capt Lieut C Fraser to be captain of a troop, and appointed to the 5th regiment Lieut and Brevet Capt R Doveton to be captain of a troop, vice Bateman promoted Lieut and Brevet Capt W H D Knox to be captain-lieutenant, vice Fraser promoted, Lieut and Brevet Capt C Webber to be captain-lieutenant and removed to the 5th regiment May 29

To be Lieutenants—Cornet C Stewart vice Doveton promoted Cornet J Graham vice Knox promoted. Cor

vol 3

net J Beecher and appointed to the 5th regiment Cornet J H R Boslean vice Webber promoted Cornet C Ryder vice Sweetenham appointed to the 6th regiment Cornet O Clarke and appointed to the 5th regiment May 29

4th Regiment—Capt J M Gregor to be major vice Pigott promoted Capt Lieut R Nisne to be captain of a troop vice M Gregor promoted Lieut and Brevet Capt R Armstrong to be captain-lieutenant vice Nisne, promoted Lieut and Brevet Capt J Smith to be captain-lieutenant and appointed to the 6th regiment May 29

To be Lieutenants—Cornet H Shubrick vice Graham promoted Cornet T S Knox vice Armstrong promoted Cornet T D White and appointed to the 6th regiment Cornet E J Ridge vice Smith promoted Cornet H Ramsay vice Houston removed to the 6th regiment Cornet H Howarth and appointed to the 6th regiment May 29

Infantry

To be Colonels—Lieut Col E Lambert Lieut Col S Watson May 29 1800.

To be Lieut Colonels—Major and Brevet Lieut Col S Bradshaw Major and Brevet Lieut Col G Wood Major and Brevet Lieut Col H Skinner Major and Brevet Lieut Col L W Clayton Major and Brevet Lieut Col J Wood Major and Brevet Lieut Col J Hyynes May 29

1st European Reg—Capt H F Gifford to be major vice Wood promoted Capt Lieut J Cunningham to be captain of a company vice Calcraft promoted Lieut and Brevet Capt S Kelly to be captain of a company vice Clancey removed to the 11th regiment Lieut. and Brevet Capt T M Weguelin to be captain-lieutenant vice Cunningham May 29

2d European Reg—Capt L S Broughton to be major vice Skinner promoted Capt Lieut H Huot to be captain of a company vice Broughton promoted Lieut and Brevet Captain W S Greene to be captain of a company vice Alcock removed to the 18th regiment Lieut and Brevet Capt R Munro to be captain-lieutenant vice Huot promoted May 29

1st Native Reg—Capt T Shaw to be major vice Clayton promoted Capt Lieut W H Cooper to be captain of a company vice Shaw promoted Lieut and Brevet Capt W Cuppage to be captain of a company vice Falter May 29

- vey removed to the 19th regiment Lieut and Brevet Capt. R. Broughton to be captain-lieutenant, vice Cooper promoted, May 29
- 2d *Native Reg.*—Capt. F. Kyan to be major vice Wood promoted Capt. Lieut J. Davidson to be captain of a company vice Kyan, promoted Lieut and Brevet Capt. C. Christie to be captain-lieutenant, vice Davidson, promoted May 29
- 3d *Native Reg.*—Capt. J. Hume to be major vice Haynes promoted Capt. Lieut B. Lutton to be captain of a company vice Hume promoted. Lieut and Brevet Capt. J. Hamilton to be captain of a company vice Orme removed to the 9th regiment Lieut and Brevet Capt. W. Hill to be captain-lieutenant, vice Lutton promoted May 29
- 4th *Native Reg.*—Capt. J. Galscoyne to be major vice Davidson removed to the 18th regiment Capt. Lieut H. Leannon to be captain of a company and appointed to the 18th regiment Lieut and Brevet Capt. G. Scott to be captain-lieutenant, vice Leannon promoted and removed to the 18th regiment Lieut and Brevet Capt. G. Foulis to be captain of a company vice Galscoyne promoted May 29
- 5th *Native Reg.*—Capt. M. H. H. Han to be major vice Hunter removed to the 19th regiment Capt. Lieut J. Hodgson to be captain of a company vice H. Han promoted Lieutenant and Brevet Capt. G. Benson to be captain-lieutenant vice Hodgson promoted May 29
- 6th *Native Reg.*—Capt. P. Don to be major and appointed to the 18th regiment Capt. Lieut J. Dawson to be captain of a company and removed to the 19th regiment Lieut and Brevet Capt. J. Barret to be captain of a company vice Don, promoted Lieut and Brevet Capt. P. Bradshaw to be captain-lieutenant, vice Dawson promoted, May 29
- 7th *Native Reg.*—Captain. Lieut J. Maxwell to be captain of a company vice Smith removed to the 18th regiment Lieut and Brevet Capt. R. Fraser to be captain-lieutenant vice Maxwell promoted May 29
- 8th *Native Reg.*—Capt. W. M. Baker to be major and appointed to the 19th regiment Capt. Lieut D. Lyons to be captain of a company vice Baker promoted Lieut and Brevet Capt. D. Gilhes, to be captain-lieutenant, vice Lyons, promoted May 29
- 11th *Native Reg.*—Capt. Lieut R. Hodgson to be captain of a company vice Ralph removed to the 18th regiment Lieut and Brevet Capt. D. M. Leod to be captain-lieutenant, vice Hodgson promoted, May 29
- 12th *Native Reg.*—Capt. Lieut S. Wood to be captain of a company vice Powell removed to the 19th regiment Lieut and Brevet Capt. W. Raban to be captain-lieutenant, vice Wood promoted, May 29
- 13th *Native Reg.*—Capt. Lieut J. Varennon to be captain of a company and appointed to the 18th regiment Lieut and Brevet Capt. W. S. Nangrave to be captain-lieutenant vice Varennon promoted May 29
- 14th *Native Reg.*—Capt. Lieut T. Martin to be captain of a company vice J. Duff removed to the 19th regiment Lieut and Brevet Capt. W. Nicholls to be captain of a company and removed to the 19th regiment Lieut and Brevet Capt. H. Inslack to be captain-lieutenant vice Martin promoted May 29
- 15th *Native Reg.*—Lieut and Brevet Capt. J. N. Smith to be captain-lieutenant and appointed to the 18th regiment May 29
- 16th *Native Reg.*—Capt. Lieut R. Henry to be captain of a company vice Marsden removed to the 19th regiment Lieut and Brevet Capt. W. Yule to be captain-lieutenant, and appointed to the 19th regiment Lieut and Brevet Capt. P. Grant to be captain-lieutenant vice Henry promoted May 29
- 17th *Native Reg.*—Capt. W. Duff to be major vice Bradshaw promoted Capt. Lieut A. Charron to be captain of a company, vice Duff promoted. Lieut and Brevet Capt. C. Whine to be captain of a company vice Rind removed to the 18th regiment Lieut and Brevet Capt. H. R. Patton to be captain-lieutenant, vice Charron promoted May 29

JUNE

The following is the arrangement of officers in the 5th and 6th regiments of native cavalry and appointment of staff to the different corps

5th Regiment—Lieut. Col T. Watson
Capt. C. Fraser, Capt. W. Mercer
Lieut. J. Kennedy Major L. Bailly
Capt. Lieut C. Webber Lieut R. Clarke Lieut Otto Clarke, Lieut C. M. Roberts Lieut. G. Becher
Lieut L. E. O'Brien, Adjutant Lieut C. M.

MILITARY PROMOTIONS

89

C M Roberts Quarter Master Lieut.
L M O'Brien

4th Regiment—Lieut Col J Pigott
Capt G S Mounsey Lieut R
Howison Lieut R Fry Major W
D F weatt, Capt Lieut J Smith
Lieut A Cumming Lieut H
Howarth Capt R Nas ne Lieut
R Swinton Lieut J R White Ad
jutant Lieut R Howison Quarter
Master Lieut R Swinton

1st Regiment of Cavalry—Adjutant
Lieut S Tombs vice E Black p o
moted Quarter Master Lieut A
Watson, vice Mercer promoted

2d Regiment of Cavalry—Adjutant
Lieut R Jackson vice Swinton re
moved to the 6th regiment. Quarter
Master Lieut S Noble vice Knox
promoted.

3d Regiment of Cavalry—Adjutant
Lieut C Stewart vice O'Brien, re
moved to the 5th regiment Quarter
Master Lieut A. Ferrou, vice Dove
ton promoted.

4th Regiment of Cavalry—Adjutant
Lieut C J Ridge vice Nairne
promoted Quarter Master Lieut H
Shoebrick vice Gahan do

The officers posted to the 5th and 6th
regiments are ordered to repair to Gha
napore.

The following removals and appoint
ments to corps are to take place
Infantry

2d European Regiment—Lieut Col
Douglas from the 17th regiment vice
Lambert promoted

1st Regiment Native Infantry
1st Bat—Capt W Cooper vice F I
vey removed to the 10th regiment
Capt Lieut R Broughton vice
Cooper promoted

2d Bat—Major T Shawe, vice Clat
ton promoted. Capt Wm Heim
mings vice Shawe promoted Lieut
J Sharpe to be adjutant vice Fagan
removed to the 19th regiment

2d Regiment Native Infantry
1st Bat—Captain J Davidson pro
moted

2d Bat—Lieut. Col. J Wood vice
Collins, removed. Major F Kyau
vice Wood, promoted. Capt. Lieut
C Christie vice Kyau promoted

3d Regiment Native Infantry
1st Bat—Capt. B. Latou. promoted
Lieut. H Carter, to be adjutant vice
Luton

2d Bat—Lieut Col J Haynes, vice
Hutchinson removed Major J
Hume vice Haynes promoted Capt
J Hamilton vice Hume, promoted

Capt Lieut W Hill vice Orme,
removed to the 19th regiment.

4th Regiment Native Infantry

1st Bat—Major J Galscoigne vice Da
vson, removed to the 19th regiment
Capt Lieut G Scott vice Lennon
removed to the 19th regiment.

2d Bat—Capt. G Fowles vice Gal
coigne promoted

6th Regiment Native Infantry

Lieut A Maxwell to be adjutant and
quarter master vice Hodgson

1st Bat Major F Hefferman vice Hun
ter removed Lieut A Adams to
be adjutant vice Maxwell

2d Bat—Capt J Hudson vice Heffer
man, promoted Capt Lieut G
Benfon vice Hodgson, promoted

8th Regiment Native Infantry

1st Bat—Capt Lieut P Bradshaw
vice Dawson removed to the 19th
regiment

2d Bat—Capt J Burnet, vice Don
removed to the 18th regiment

9th Regiment Native Infantry

1st Bat—Capt R Frazer vice Smith
removed to the 18th regiment

2d Bat—Capt J Maxwell pro
moted

10th Regiment Native Infantry

1st Bat—Capt D Lyons vice Baker
removed to the 19th regiment Capt
Lieut D Gillis vice Lyons Lieut
G Macpherson to be adjutant

2d Bat—Lieut Cumming to be adjutant

11th Regiment Native Infantry

1st Bat—Capt Lieut R Hudson pro
moted

2d Bat—Capt Lieut D M Leod vice
Ralph removed to the 18th regiment

12th Regiment Native Infantry

1st Bat—Major J Chamming vice
Ochterloney removed to the 2d bat
alison Capt S Wood promoted
Lieut M Dunkin to be adjutant, vice
Birk removed

2d Bat—Lieut Col J Collins vice
Watson promoted Major D Och
terloney vice Chamming removed
Capt Lieut W Raban vice Powell
removed

13th Regiment Native Infantry.

1st Bat—Lieut J Irwin to be adjutant,
vice Grant, promoted

2d Bat—Capt Lieut S Nangrave
vice Varennon removed Lieut P
Galscoigne to be adjutant vice Robert
removed to the 18th regiment

14th Regiment Native Infantry

Lieut J Leishart to be adjutant and
quarter master vice Howard

1st Bat—Capt. J Martin promoted
Capt Lieut H Imbick, vice Martin
F a 2d

2d Bat—Lieut Robert Carruthers to be adjutant vice Nicholls removed
15th Regiment Native Infantry

1st Bat—Lieut J Greenstreet to be adjutant vice Smith removed

16th Regiment Native Infantry
Capt Lieut P Grant to be adjutant and quarter master vice Leadbeater removed

1st Bat—Capt R Hears promoted

2d Bat—Capt Lieut P Grant vice Martin removed

17th Regiment Native Infantry

Lieut Att Hameley to be adjutant and quarter master vice Campbell, removed to the 19th regiment

1st Bat—Lieut Col Bradshaw vice Douglas removed Major W Duff vice Bradshaw promoted Capt A Channon vice Duff promoted Capt Lieut H R Paton vice Channon
Lieut J Paton to be adjutant vice Hameley

2d Bat—Capt Charles White vice Rind removed to the 18th regiment

8th Reg Native Infantry Col Watson

Lieut W A Leadbeater to be adjutant and quarter master, from the 16th regt

1st Bat—Lieut Col J Hutchinson from the 2d regiment Major J Davidson do. 4th do. Capt R Ralph do. 11th do. Capt F J Smith removed from the 9th do. Capt T Alcock do. do. 2d European do. Capt Lieut A N Smith from the 15th native regiment Lieut J O'Holloran, do. 1st do. Lieut J Y Bradford do. 8th do. Lieut W E Leadbeater do. 16th do. Lieut W M Watson, do. 1st European do. Lieut E Clark, do. 9th native do. Lieut Cock do. 7th do. do. Lieut Hair do. 15th do. do. Lieut Hannev do. 10th do. do. Adjutant Capt Lieut J N Smith

2d Bat—Lieut Col T W Clayton promoted from the 5th native regiment Major P Dun do. do. 8th do. Capt J N K. do. removed from the 1st do. Capt G Chaney do. do. 1st European do. Capt H Lemon, do. do. 4th native do. Capt J Vanrennon do. do. 15th do. do. Lieut R Hay do. do. 3d do. do. Lieut J M Grath, do. do. 7th do. do. Lieut D Robertson do. do. 15th do. do. Lieut W Hamilton do. do. 3d do. do. Lieut T F Fagan do. do. 2d do. do. Lieut J Sted, do. do. 11th do. do. Lieut J Williams, do. do. 9th do. do. Adjutant Lieut D Robertson

To be Colonel—Lieut. Col Thomas Welsh May 29, 1800

To be Lieut Colonels—Major George Hardman Thomas Wharton John J P Gott May 29, 1800

1st Regiment—Capt L Baily to be major and appointed to the 5th regiment Capt. Lieut. P Black to be captain of a troop, vice Baily promoted Lieut and Brevet Capt William Mercer to be captain of a troop and appointed to the 5th regiment Lieut and Brevet Capt George Welsh to be captain-lieutenant, vice Black, promoted May 29, 1800

To be Lieutenants—Cornet Charles M Roberts, and appointed to the 5th regiment Cornet John Tomb, vice Mercer promoted. Cornet Thomas Shubrick, vice Welsh promoted Cornet James Kennedy and appointed to the 5th regiment Cornet Richard Pepper vice Clarke May 29, 1800

2d Regiment—Captain John Gordon to be major vice Hardman promoted Captain W D Fawcett to be major and appointed to the 6th regiment Captain Lieut W Toone to be captain of a troop, vice Gordon promoted Lieut and Brevet Captain A Knox to be captain of a troop, vice Fawcett promoted Lieut and Brevet Capt George Moufley to be captain of a troop, and appointed to the 6th regiment Lieut and Brevet Capt Martin Fitzgerald to be captain lieutenant, vice Toone promoted May 29, 1800

To be Lieutenants—Cornet F Larr vice Knox promoted Cornet A Cumming and appointed to the 6th regiment Cornet F J T Johnson vice Moufley promoted Cornet R Fry and appointed to the 6th regiment Cornet J Mocklan vice Fitzgerald, promoted Cornet R Sweetenham vice O'Brien removed to the 5th regiment from May 29, 1800

3d Regiment—Capt T S Bateman to be major vice Wharton promoted Capt Lieut C Frazer to be captain of a troop, and appointed to the 5th regiment Lieut and Brevet Capt. Richard Dovenor to be captain of a troop, vice Bateman, promoted Lieut and Brevet Capt W H D Knox to be captain-lieutenant vice Frazer promoted Lieut and Brevet Capt. C Webber to be captain-lieutenant and removed to the 5th regiment May 29, 1800

To be Lieutenants—Cornet C Stewart, vice Dovenor promoted Cornet J Graham, vice Knox, promoted. Cor

net

MILITARY PROMOTIONS

85

Det C Beecher and appointed to the 5th regiment. Corner J H R Bo-
leau vice Webber promoted. Corner
Charles Ryder vice Sweetenham ap-
pointed to the 6th regiment. Corner
Otto Clarke and appointed to the 5th
regiment May 29 1800

4th Regiment—Capt T M Gregor to
be major vice Pigott promoted
Capt Lieut R Nairne to be captain
of a troop vice M Gregor promoted
Lieut and Brevet Capt R Armstrong
to be captain-lieutenant vice Nairne
promoted. Lieut and Brevet Cpt
John Smith to be captain-lieutenant
and appointed to the 6th regiment
May 29 1800

To be Lieutenants—Corner Henry Shub-
rick vice Graham promoted. Co-
ner Thomas Knox vice Armstrong
promoted. Corner Thomas D White
and appointed to the 6th regiment
Corner F T Ridge vice Smith
promoted. Corner H Ramsay vice
Houston removed to the 6th reg-
ment. Corner H Howarth and ap-
pointed to the 5th regiment

Infantry to be Colonels—Lieut Col
Edmund Lambert May 29 1800
Lieut Col Samuel Watson do

To be Lieutenant Colonels—Majors and
Brevet Lieut Cols Samuel Bradshaw
George Wood Hercules Skinner
T W Clayton Jonathan Wood
John Haynes do

1st European Regiment—Capt H F
Calcraft to be major vice Wood
promoted. Capt Lieut J Cunningham
to be captain of a company vice
Calcraft promoted. Lieut and Brevet
Capt S Kelly to be captain of a com-
pany vice Calcraft removed to the
11th regiment. Lieut and Brevet
Capt T M Wiguelin to be captain
lieutenant vice Cunningham do

JULY

Capt Thomas Brown to be major vice
Burrell deceased. Capt Lieut G
Welsh to be captain of a troop vice
Brown promoted. Lieut and Brevet
Capt Hugh Rose to be captain lie-
tenant vice Welsh promoted. Cor-
ner H J Pathe to be lieutenant vice
Rose promoted Jan 16 1800

The under-mentioned cadets of ca-
valry who have hitherto done duty
in the infantry as ensigns, are in conse-
quence of the recent augmentation of the
former corps and conformably to their
original appointments for the cavalry
branch of the service, appointed cornets

The date of their ranks as cornets will be
hereafter adjusted —

R Stirling J Vernon S Reid H T
Roberts W Sewright N Hodges
B Mather W Babel W Thomp-
son W B W I n J Ralph
Jones P G Cornish J Cauldfield
W I Sweetenham C B Borlase
P Dunbar P Cowe W Harper
T Martin A W Bureau H Hantry
W C Swendall T D Stuart J
Oak

The following ensigns of infantry are
promoted to the rank of lieutenants
The date of their ranks will be settled
hereafter —

J Stewart I Davidson A Todd S
Fraser G Brulge T Clarke A
Maxton J Hunter W Forster A
Sutton A Billingham W Lurn
J Campbell J Cunningham P
Cunyn J D Imaine R T Meredith
G T D Auglar J M Innes H Todd
J Ramsey T P Smith J Tod
T Coddall J Pontor W Collier
C Stiegh H S P pper W Black
S Arden G White C W Mur-
ray H Hodson G R Penny R
Hampton A Manner A Dixon
D Kyan T Blakeney H A Bush-
not J Blenchard W H ve G
Brich J M Farlane A Dugal A
Chaffield J H Ken J Nelson C
H Baynes R A C W I n S
Palman J Delamain J Alkoxide
J P Griffin J N G f i J
George R H Cornish E Mur-
P Beley C Brady W H Wood
H f J R Wilson J F f for
A M Quinn J Falconer S W I
Jams J Swinton S Manley J
Lumsdaine W Swinton J M Car-
nes W H Carrington C F Stu-
T Audi T A Shadwell J O-
rock J Smith W Trower H
A deron W Ball G Knight W
Sho t G Cooper L Lundeg J
O phant J B Ma n A R M
Jard A H E Jackson W C
Futhfull J P tre son A Ham ton
J Bryant H W F n h C Whit-
field A Ower L W I n s J Bell
J M N ighton W Menries J
Symson W M Phe son W Han-
ley H Sibley B Rooke J Sbl
J Jones J Murray J Scott P
Ph pps H Oake R U H les J
R Hod son J Fisher A Stone u
J H Alhurst W Stig J Tu ton
A For une C Martin T M Gre-
gor F C Ellison W M Fountain
G W a den

+ f 3

AUGUST

AUGUST

11th Regiment Native Infantry—Capt R. S. Allen to be major, vice Darby deceased. Capt. Lieut. D. M. Leod to be captain of a company vice Allen, promoted. Lieut. and Brevet Capt. C. W. Lambourne to be captain-lieutenant, vice M. Leod promoted. August 23, 1800.

2nd Native Infantry—Brevet Capt. and Capt. Lieut. P. Bradshaw to be captain of a company vice Murray retired from the service. Brevet Capt. and Lieut. R. Eaton to be captain-lieutenant vice Bradshaw promoted. July 31, 1800.

Engineer Corps—Brevet Capt. and Lieut. T. Robinson to be captain-lieutenant vice ——— returned from the service. July 31, 1800.

SEPTEMBER

2d Regiment Native Infantry—Brevet Capt. and Capt. Lieut. C. Christie to be captain of a company vice Capt. A. Davis retired. Brevet Capt. and Lieut. T. Staunton to be captain-lieutenant, vice Christie promoted. September 4, 1800.

3d Regiment Native Infantry—Brevet Capt. and Capt. Lieut. R. Fraser to be captain of a company, vice Capt. J. H. V. Dubois retired. Brevet Capt. and Lieut. John Bullock to be captain-lieutenant, vice Fraser promoted. Major John Gerrard deputy adjutant-general to be adjutant-general with the official rank of lieutenant-colonel, vice Lieut. Col. J. Darby deceased. Capt. George Downie to be command of the Calcutta native militia. Capt. Salmond to be deputy military auditor general in the room of Capt. Downie. September 4, 1800.

OCTOBER

Major and Brevet Lieut. Col. J. Keenan to be lieutenant-colonel, vice Boujannier, deceased. August 24, 1800.

4th Native Regiment—Capt. J. Edwards to be major vice J. Keenan promoted. Capt. Lieut. G. Scott to be captain of a company vice Edwards, promoted. Lieut. and Brevet Capt. G. Berkley to be captain, vice Scott promoted. Aug. 24. Capt. Thos. Brougham to rank as captain of a company vice Mouggach, deceased. Capt. Lieut. Charles Grant, vice Brougham. March 27.

Lieut. Flanagan is removed from the 1st to the 2d battalion 6th native

regiment and Lieut. Wright from the 2d to the 1st battalion, in the room of Lieut. Pitman. Capt. A. Morrison, and de-camp to Major General Stuart in the room of Major Duff. Capt. Lieut. W. Hill to be captain of a company vice Jarret, deceased. Lieut. and Brevet Capt. Thomas Hackman to be captain-lieutenant, vice Hill promoted. Lieut. J. Addison of his Majesty's 10th reg. of foot to be *ad-de-camp* to the Governor general. Brevet Capt. William Campbell to be deputy adjutant general with the official rank of major in the room of J. Gerrard promoted. James Willmson assistant surgeon to perform the duties of civil surgeon at the Hospital of Jaunpore. Oct. 2, 1800.

3d Regiment Native Infantry—Capt. Lieut. T. Hickman to be captain of a company vice Hill deceased. Lieut. and Brevet Capt. R. Francis to be captain-lieutenant, vice Hickman, promoted. Oct. 25, 1800.

NOVEMBER

Cavalry—Major J. Gordon to be lieutenant-colonel vice Frith deceased. Oct. 5, 1800.

2d Reg. of Cavalry—Capt. W. Toome to be major vice Gordon promoted. Oct. 5. Capt. Lieut. M. Fitzgerald to be captain of a troop, vice Toome, promoted. Oct. 5. Lieutenant and Brevet Capt. R. C. Jackson to be captain-lieutenant vice Fitzgerald, promoted. Oct. 5.

Cavalry—Major T. Bateman (in Europe) from the 3d regiment to be lieutenant-colonel vice Pigot deceased. Nov. 19.

3d Reg. of Cavalry—Capt. C. M. Middleton to be major vice Bateman promoted. November 13. Capt. Lieut. W. H. D. Knox to be captain of a troop, vice Middleton promoted. Nov. 13. Lieut. J. Nathal to be captain-lieutenant vice Knox, promoted. Nov. 19.

Calcutta European Militia

Cavalry—Cornet Leslie to be lieutenant vice Macnaghen promoted. Nov. 12, 1799. Lieut. J. T. Browne to be captain of a troop vice Cockerell on furlough. March 10, 1800. Cornet M. G. Prendergast to be lieutenant vice Browne promoted; March 10. Mr. C. Robertson to be cornet vice Prendergast promoted; March 10. Mr. S. Davis to be a supernumerary cornet. Nov. 1.

Infantry—Capt. R. Balfour to be major,

major, vice Bells on furlough March 40. Lieut. J Cotton to be captain of a company vice B Hurst promoted March 10. Ensign J Addison to be lieutenant vice Cotton promoted March 10. Ensign J Lumden to be lieutenant vice Dashiwood resigned Nov 1. Lieut. R W Cox to be captain of a company vice H Buller deceased Nov 1. Ensign G Udny to be lieutenant, vice Cox promoted Nov 1.

DECEMBER

Mr J Fleming second member of the medical board, to be first member of that board, from the 9th instant and Dr F Balfour to be second member of the board from this date in the room of Mr Fleming.

Captain J Salmond deputy military auditor general to be military auditor general from the 9th of this month in the room of Capt G A Robinson gone to Europe and Capt S Green to be deputy military auditor general from this date in the room of Capt Salmond.

Lieut. Colonel J Collins to be colonel of a regiment vice Lambert retired May 29.

6th Native Reg.—Major R Walker to be lieutenant colonel in the room of Col. Collins promoted December 8. Captain J Eales to be major vice Walker promoted December 8. Capt Lieut G Bexton to be captain of a company vice Eales promoted December 8. Lieutenant and Brevet Capt S White to be captain lieutenant vice Benson, promoted December 8.

FEBRUARY

Major T Polhill to be lieutenant colonel vice Higgins deceased Jan 4 1801.

7th Reg N I—Captain W Craggs to be major vice Polhill promoted Jan 4 1801. Capt Lieut G Cruickenden to be captain of a company vice Craggs promoted 4th do. Lieutenant and Brevet Capt B Kelly to be captain lieutenant, vice Cruickenden 4th do. Lieut Col. R Rayne to be colonel of a regiment in the room of Major General C Morgan retired Jan 8. Major J Clarkson to be lieutenant colonel vice Rayne, promoted Jan 8.

8th Reg N I—Captain R Withers to be major vice Clarkson, promoted 8th do. Capt L R Eyton to be captain of a company, vice Withers

promoted 8th do. Lieutenant and Brevet Capt J Dewar to be captain lieutenant, vice Eyton promoted 8th do.

17th Reg N I—Captain R M Bagshaw to be captain of a company vice D Esterre deceased Jan 19. Lieutenant and Brevet Capt. A Hennessy to be captain lieutenant, vice Bagshaw, promoted Jan 19.

Capt. H Cheape of the 15th regiment N I is appointed major of brigade in the room of Capt N Rand resigned. Major W Griffiths to be aide-de-camp to the governor general in the room of Lieutenant B Sydenham.

Colonel Watson is appointed to the command of the 11th native regiment in the room of ——— Morgan retired.

Colonel R Rayne is posted to the 18th native regiment in the room of Watson removed.

Lieut. Col Polhill is appointed to the 1st battalion 1st native regiment, vice Rayne, promoted.

Major Craggs is appointed to the 1st battalion Capt G Cruickenden to the 2d battalion and Capt Lieut B Kelly to the 1st battalion of the 7th native regiment.

Major Withers and Capt Eyton are posted to the 2d battalion and Capt Lieut Dewar to the 1st battalion 8th native regiment.

Lieut. J Kerr is appointed adjutant and quarter-master of the 8th native regiment in the room of Eyton promoted.

MARCH

Calcutta Militia Cavalry—The hon. Capt H Welleley from the Calcutta militia infantry to be major commandant vice Farquharson on furlough March 1.

Infantry—Eldest Lieut. G Dowdeswell to be captain of a company vice the hon. H Welleley promoted in the cavalry. Lieutenant in second R Campbell to be lieutenant vice Dowdeswell, promoted March 1.

Capt Lieut C Wyatt to be captain, vice Pearson deceased December 10 1800.

Lieutenant and Brevet Capt. J Mowatt to be captain lieutenant, vice Wyatt promoted December 10.

Ensign J Gordon to be lieutenant, vice Mowatt, promoted, December 10.

Ensign H W C Smith to be lieutenant vice Stokes, deceased, Feb. 21 1801.

Ensign H Wilson to be lieutenant vice M'Donald retired Feb 21.

† F 4 Mr J H

Mr J H Jones, cadet, to be ensign vice Gordon, promoted December 10, 1800.

Mr J Wilson cadet, to be ensign vice Smith promoted Jan 13 1801

Infantry—Major H White to be lieutenant-colonel vice Douglas retired Feb 21 Major G Marundale to be lieutenant-colonel vice Cox retired Feb 21

10th Native Reg—Capt J Burnett to be major vice White, promoted Feb 21 Capt Lieut D Gillies to be captain of a company vice Burnett, promoted Feb 21 Lieutenant and Brevet Captain C Macmemon to be captain lieutenant vice Gillies, promoted Feb 1

12th Native Reg—Capt A Hamilton to be major vice Cunningham retired Feb 21 Capt Lieut W Robb to be captain of a company vice Hamilton, promoted Feb 1 Lieutenant

and Brevet Capt. J Kelly to be captain in lieutenant, vice Robb promoted Feb 21

13th Nat Reg—Capt N Colebrooke to be major vice Marundale promoted Feb 21 Captain Lieut L W Nangrave to be captain of a company vice Colebrooke promoted Feb 21 Lieutenant and Brevet Capt C Grieg to be captain lieutenant vice Nangrave promoted Feb 21

18th do—Capt Lieut T S Smith to be captain of a company vice Clancey deceased Jan 5 Lieut and Brevet Capt J O Halloran to be captain lieutenant vice Smith promoted Jan 5 *Artillery*—Lieutenant and Brevet Capt C Gale to be captain lieutenant vice Toppan retired Feb 1 Lieutenant and Fireworker M W Browne to be lieutenant vice Gale promoted Jan 21

MADRAS

In the Hon COMPANYS Troops

By the Right Hon the Governor in Council

Fort St George APRIL 1800

1st Reg Nat Infantry—Capt Lieut A Marshall to be captain of a company vice Holford invalid April 7 1800 Capt Lieut J Abier to be adjutant and quarter-master vice A. Marshall promoted do

3d Reg Native Cavalry—Lieut. P McGill to be quarter-master vice Dunn Lieut Dandridge to be adjutant vice Rawles on furlough to Europe

Lieut D Foulis to be brigade major to the second brigade of native cavalry vice Walker resigned

MAY

Captain T Wilson to be muster master in the southern division vice Cunningham resigned.

Captain H Webber to be acting muster master in the centre division vice Wynn on leave of absence

Mr Surgeon Muller to return to his station at Madras.

6th Reg Native Cavalry—Cornet John Smith to be lieutenant, vice Balmer deceased May 12

1st Reg Native Cavalry—Capt W L Elliot to be major vice Watson deceased Capt Lieut John Dovey to be captain of a troop vice Elliot Lieut G Neill to be captain lieutenant vice Dovey Cornet Richd Ottley to be lieutenant vice Neill May 8

1st Reg Native Infantry—Lieut. R E Munnaring to be adjutant and quarter-master vice Marriott, promoted. Lieut. Richard Barker to be adjutant to the 1st battalion vice Mannering

Mr Asst Surgeons Dalton and Sieddy to be surgeons the former to the 16th and the latter to the 17th reg native infantry

Mr Surgeon Galloway is removed from the 6th to the 15th reg native infantry

Mr Asst Surgeon Street to do duty at Telgar and Anore vice Dalton

Mr Asst Surgeon Scamman to do duty at Ramnad vice Sieddy

Cavalry 6th Regiment—Lieut Thomas Walcott to be captain lieutenant vice Grange retired. Cornet James Balmer to be lieutenant, vice Walcott May 7

Infantry—Lieut Col T Leighton to be colonel, and to command the 8th regiment

ment of native infantry see Cuppage
retired May 7 Major J Brunton
of the 1st regiment of native infantry
to be lieutenant-colonel vice Leighton
May 7

1st Reg—Capt T Fenn to be major
vice Brunton May 7 Capt Lieut
T Marnett to be captain of a company
vice Fenn May 7 Lieut R Bice
to be captain-lieutenant vice Marnett
May 7

2d do—Capt Lieut T Steele to be
captain of a company vice Coode
retired May 3 Lieut J Marshall
to be captain-lieutenant vice Steele
May 3

8th do—Captain T Munro to be major
vice Home retired May 7 Capt
Lieut J Colebrook to be captain of
a company vice Munro May 7
Lieut G Wahab to be captain-lieutenant
vice Colebrook May 7

5th Reg Native Infantry—Capt Lieut
A Macleod to be captain of a company
vice Bickersteth retired May 7
Lieut C Lauder to be captain-lieutenant
vice Macleod May 7

JANUARY

10th Reg Native Infantry—Lieut M
Hawe to be captain-lieutenant
vice Peacock retired May 30 1880
M Afzila to be surgeon-jore in ap-
pointed to the 4th battalion of native
infantry vice Seaman retired

The right hon^{ble} the Governor and
Council have recommended to the
under this presidency by order require it of
native cavalry to be denominated the
4th regiment and by two regiments of
cavalry to be denominated the 8th
and 10th regiments, directs that such
corps be said to show that and that the
vice orders now in their formation.

With regard to drafts being furnished
from established regiments as to the most
convenient that is at which these new
regiments can be raised and to the requisite
equipment taking place be issued by the
commanding the army.

The consequence of the new order
is ordered below in following promotions
are to have effect from the 1st date

Cavalry—Edw Major V Sherriff
from the 2d to be lieutenant-colonel
of the 7th regiment of native cavalry

2d Reg—Capt L Burrows to be ma-
jor vice Sheriff Captain-lieutenant
H C Montgomery to be captain of a
company vice Burrows Lieut M Colby
to be captain-lieutenant vice Mont-
gomery Cornet E Saunders to be

lieutenant vice Colby Eldest Capt
J R Huddellstone from the 3d to
be major of the 7th regiment of native
cavalry

3d Reg—Capt Lieut J Dinn to be
captain of a troop, vice Huddellstone
Lieut C D'A to be captain-lieutenant
vice Dinn Cornet K Bell to
be lieutenant vice Dallas Capt J
Hargrave from the 5th to be cap-
tain of a troop of the 7th regiment
of native cavalry

5th do—Capt Lieut G Kippen to be
captain of a troop vice Hargrave
Lieut J Maclean to be captain-lieutenant
vice Kippen Cornet E L
Dwyer to be lieutenant vice Maclean
Eldest Capt Lieut W Macgregor
from the 4th to be captain of a troop
in the 7th regiment of native cavalry

4th do—Lieut H Mackay to be
captain-lieutenant vice Macgregor
Cornet C Dade to be captain-lieutenant
vice Mackay Eldest Lieut J Over
from the 4th to be captain-lieutenant
of the 7th regiment of native cavalry

4th do—Cornet R Dinn to be captain-lieutenant
vice Over Cornet Lieut A D
Monteath from the second to be senior
lieutenant of the 7th regiment of native
cavalry

2d do—Cornet F Walker to be lieuten-
ant vice Monteath Lieut J
Dinn from the 5th to be lieutenant
of the 7th regiment of native cavalry

5th do—Cornet I I I L Bonomi to be
lieutenant vice Dinn Lieut
I H Skinner from the 3d to be lieuten-
ant of the 7th regiment of native cavalry

3d do—Cornet M West to be lieuten-
ant vice Skinner Lieut C Hamil-
ton from the 1st to be lieutenant in
the 7th regiment of native cavalry

1st do—Cornet R Bryant to be lieuten-
ant vice Hamilton Lieut J
Smith from the 6th to be lieutenant in
the 7th regiment of native cavalry

6th do—Cornet R Ormsby to be lieuten-
ant vice Smith Eldest Cornet A
Macleod from the 5th to be lieuten-
ant in the 7th regiment of native cavalry

7th do—Cornet P Anderson from the
4th to be cornet

Infantry

To be Colonels—Lieut Colonels F Tor-
rens and C Lalonde the former to
be colonel of the 18th and the latter to
be colonel of the 19th regiment of na-
tive infantry

To be Lieut Colonels—Major T Poole
J L Bannerman F Capper J Cup-
page R Lann and A Lindley
2d Reg

- ad Reg.*—Capt T Riddle to be major, vice Poole. Capt Lieut. J Marshall to be captain of a company vice Riddle. Lieut A M Ince to be captain-lieutenant, vice Marshall.
- 3d do.*—Capt W Sheppard to be major vice Bannerman. Captain Lieut J Wells to be captain of a company vice Sheppard. Lieut J L Jones to be captain-lieutenant, vice Wells.
- 4th do.*—Capt J Darley to be major vice Capper. Capt Lieut J Maitland to be captain of a company vice Darley. Lieut J Ceville to be captain-lieutenant, vice Maitland.
- 5th do.*—Capt Irton to be major vice Cuppage. Capt Lieut G Lawder to be captain of a company vice Irton. Lieut H Frazer to be captain-lieutenant vice Lawder.
- 6th do.*—Capt A Robertson to be major vice Lang. Capt Lieut H Nail to be captain of a company vice Robertson. Lieut J Loran to be captain-lieutenant vice Nail.
- 7th do.*—Capt R Harden to be major vice Lindsay. Capt Lieut J Ahir to be captain of a company vice Harden. Lieut A Browne to be captain-lieutenant vice Ahir. Second Major T Parkinson from the 9th to be first major in the 18th regiment native infantry.
- 9th do.*—Capt W Macleod to be major vice Parkinson. Capt Lieut E Boardman to be captain of a company vice Macleod. Lieut T A Fraser to be captain-lieutenant vice Boardman. Second Major M Macgregor from the 10th to be first major in the 19th regiment native infantry.
- 10th do.*—Capt P Dallas to be major vice Macgregor. Capt Lieut M Hawes to be captain of a company vice Dallas. Lieut W Shaw to be captain-lieutenant, vice Hawes. Capt R Mealey from the 11th to be major in the 18th regiment native infantry.
- 11th do.*—Capt Lieut R Ogg to be captain of a company vice Mealey. Lieut J H Delborough to be captain-lieutenant vice Ogg. Capt E M Gepp from the 12th to be major in the 19th regiment native infantry.
- 12th do.*—Capt Lieut J Spence to be captain of a company vice Gepp. Lieut T Young to be captain-lieutenant, vice Spence. Capt A Macaulay from the 13th to be eldest captain in the 18th regiment native infantry.
- 13th Reg.*—Capt Lieut G Hamilton to be captain of a company vice Macaulay. Lieut J D Gordon to be captain-lieutenant vice Hamilton. Capt P Maypoth from the 14th to be eldest captain in the 19th regiment native infantry.
- 14th do.*—Capt Lieut M M Smyth to be captain of a company vice Maypoth. Lieut B Dodd to be captain-lieutenant, vice Smyth. Captain A Grant from the 15th to be captain in the 18th regiment native infantry.
- 15th do.*—Capt Lieut R W W Mathews to be captain of a company vice Grant. Lieut J Campbell to be captain-lieutenant vice Mathews. Capt J Malcolm from the 17th to be captain in the 19th regiment native infantry.
- 17th do.*—Capt Lieut M Stuart to be captain of a company vice Malcolm. Lieut B Newform to be captain-lieutenant vice Stuart. Capt P Bruce from the Madras European regiment, to be captain in the 18th regiment native regiment.
- Madras European Reg.*—Capt Lieut Sir J Cox Bart to be captain of a company vice Bruce. Lieut F Thonlo to be captain-lieutenant vice Cox. Capt N Forbes from the 1st to be captain in the 19th regiment native infantry.
- 1st do.*—Capt Lieut R Brice to be captain of a company vice Forbes. Lieut J Hazlewood to be captain-lieutenant vice Brice. Capt C B Philipson from the 3d to be captain in the 18th regiment native infantry.
- 3d do.*—Capt Lieut J L Jones to be captain of a company vice Philipson. Lieut C Aldridge to be captain-lieutenant, vice Jones. Capt J Walker from the 4th to be captain in the 19th regiment native infantry.
- 4th do.*—Capt Lieut L Ceville to be captain of a company vice Walker. Lieut N T Showers to be captain-lieutenant, vice Ceville. Capt A Muirhead from the 6th to be captain in the 18th regiment native infantry.
- 6th do.*—Capt Lieut J Loran to be captain of a company vice Muirhead. Lieut W Chambers to be captain-lieutenant vice Loran. Captain T Whilie from the 8th to be captain in the 19th regiment native infantry.
- 8th do.*—Capt Lieut G Wahab to be captain of a company vice Whilie. Lieut H Macintosh to be captain-lieutenant, vice Wahab. Capt J. Board-

MILITARY PROMOTIONS

91

- man from the 9th to be captain in the 18th regiment native infantry
- 9th do —Capt Lieut T A Fraser to be captain of a company v ce Boardman Lieut J P Keablebury to be captain-lieutenant v ce Fraser Captain R Ogg from the 11th to be captain in the 19th regiment native infantry
- 11th do —Capt Lieut J H Delborough to be captain of a company vice O'Keg Lieut T Vaughan to be captain-lieutenant v ce Delborough Captain Lieut E P Long from the 16th to be captain in the 18th regiment native infantry
- 16th do —Lieut D M Donnell to be captain-lieutenant vice Long Capt Lieut J D Gordon from the 13th to be captain in the 19th regiment native infantry
- 13th do —Lieut G Lang to be captain-lieutenant vice Gordon Lieut T Baynes from the 14th, to be captain-lieutenant in the 18th regiment native infantry Lieut T Coghlan from the 15th to be captain-lieutenant in the 19th regiment native infantry
- 18th do —Lieutenants R Sheppard from the 17th R Marriott from the 11th J Prende gatt from the 5th R Hemming from the 8th E F Davis from the 10th E Macleod from the 13th C H Powell from the 16th S Macdowall from the Madras European regiment, G Hilliard from the 2d W I Jones from the 4th F Hay from the 6th W F Blakemore from the 9th and J D Compton from the 12th to be lieutenants.
- 19th do —Lieutenants J Storey from the Madras European regiment D C Kenny from the 2d S Taylor from the 7th J Wisler from the 9th J T Yor from the 10th, R W Davis from the 14th C T B Shop from the 17th C Burrow from the 11th H M Kelly from the 2d G Nare from the 5th R Foster from the 7th M Hope from the 10th and H Hardus from the 11th to be lieutenants
- 16th do —Lieutenants J Edmonds from the 8th and J Woulfe from the 11th to be lieutenants

JULY

- 9th Reg Nat Cavalry—Capt Lieut J Maclean to be captain of a troop vice Gackie, transferred to the non-effective establishment Lieut J Colebrooke to be captain-lieutenant, v ce Maclean promoted Cornet P Anderson to be lieutenant vice Colebrooke, promoted, June 28, 1860.

The Right Hon the Governor in Council is pleased to appoint Capt T Boles to be secretary to Colonel D Burn Capt P Walker to be subordinate agent for cavalry supplies to the 4th regiment native cavalry Capt W M Gregor to be subordinate agent for cavalry supplies, to the 7th regiment native cavalry Capt T Wilson to be acting deputy quarter master-general to the army Major R Turing to be honorary aid-de-camp to the governor Lieut J Munro to be deputy secretary to the military board vice Grant Capt R Shaw to be muster master in the southern division, vice Wilson Capt W Berkeley to be post master with the subsidiary force vice Boardman removed from the subsidiary force Lieut J Colebrooke to be subordinate agent for cavalry supplies to the 5th regiment of native cavalry vice Gekie transferred to the invalid establishment Lieut Col Campbell of his Majesty's 74th regiment, to resume the command of Pondicherry

The following persons are appointed conductors of ordnance at the recommendation of the officer commanding the army in chief —V M the store sergeant at Palamcottah J Wilson do at Tichanopoly W Mackay do at Kistnagerry T Robinson, sergeant H M 23d regiment M Dunn, Artillery P Smith do

9th Reg Nat Infantry—Capt Lieut P Keablebury to be captain of a company vice M Cully, deceased Eldest Lieut J Fitzpatrick to be captain-lieutenant vice Keablebury July 1 1860 Capt Leith to be Persian interpreter to his headquarters with the usual allowance

Capt Lieut Thomson of the Madras European regiment to be major of brigade to Colonel Vigor v ce Munro Major General D Campbell commandant of cavalry Major General T Trent of infantry and Capt Lieut T Walcott, having been permitted by the Hon the Court of Directors to return to their station on the establishment without prejudice to the rank are accordingly admitted with their rank in the army

The following gentlemen to be cadets of militia out of the establishment —Messrs T Beck and J K Brown of the 1st London 1798 Messrs J Ford W Bennett, H A P Williams W Pell R Parmenter J Brish, D Carlisle, R Davis, H Y Kent T Jenkins L Poignant W Poignant J W H. Howell,

H Howell E Conny R B Scott
A C Hamilton J B Greaves R
Peacock J Robinson, G Sh, herd
W Barrett H J Clofe J Simo s
J L Charlesworth J Y Porte B
Baker J T Trewwan E Ormsby
A R Hughes H L Harrington
E Norris J Caniwell H Ma ken
zie A Stewart G Jeffreys, B J
Pidding, J C Williamson H W
Sale J Moore R West D H
R M Creith J Armstrong T S
son B Woodward W H Loft
J W Brown T Smithwaite J I
cas W Brown G Cadell H F
Somerville G Hankin R B C W
Scott R Woldridge

Capt Holford of the invalid establish-
ment to be fort adjutant of Vizagapa-
tam vice Hamilton

Lieut Sheridan, of the invalid establish-
ment to be fort adjutant of Masulpa-
tam vice Reynolds

Lieut J Patterson, of the 2d battalion
11th regiment, to be fort adjutant of
Vellore vice Jones

Artillery—Lieut W Blair to be captain
lieutenant vice Mackie permitted to
resign Lieut W Store to be cap-
tain lieutenant vice Russell transferred
to the pension list July 12 1800

SEPTEMBER

Messrs G L Wahab and J Wahab
to be cadets of infantry

Ensign E Malton for the engineer
corps, to be lieutenant of infantry

✓ Sergeant Major Mills of the 5th native
infantry, to be conductor of ordnance

35th Regt *Native Cavalry*—Captain I. ut
J Colebrooke to be captain of a troop

vice Kippen, transferred to the m. l. d
list Sept 3, 1800 Lieut H Ma

son to be captain lieutenant vice Col
brooke promoted Sept 1 M. J.

R Pow, of the 1st regiment native
infantry has permission to proceed to
Europe on sick certificate

OCTOBER

10th Regt *Native Infantry*—Capt Lieut
W Shaw to be captain of a company

vice Ormsby deceased Lieut E
B Bagshaw to be captain lieutenant

vice Shaw promoted Oct. 17 1800

NOVEMBER

15th Regt *Native Infantry*—Capt Lieut
J Campbell to be captain of a company

vice Matthews deceased Lieut J
Stonard to be captain lieutenant vice

Campbell promoted Aug 21, 1800

Major General D Campbell to be a ge-
neral officer on the staff of the army
under this presidency and to command
the forces stationed in the provinces
recently ceded to the Hon. Company
by his highness the Nizam

Lieut A I mond to be adjutant of the
2d battalion 15th regt, the 1st native in-
fantry vice Stonard promoted

Mr G K arms having been appointed to
a commission in his Majesty's 19th re-
giment, permitted to resign his situa-
tion in the Hon. Company's service

See also Major Redd of the 2d battalion
of the 1st regiment native infantry is ap-
pointed to be adjutant to the 1st Madras
battalion vice Keary

Mr Assistant Surgeon D M Cilbon is
appointed medical store keeper at Ma-
sulipatam

Mr Surgeon Steddy removed from the
17th to the 1st regiment of native in-
fantry

Mr W fe, senior assistant surgeon to
the full surgeon vice Habbert de-
ceased and succeeded to the 17th reg-
iment native infantry vice Steddy re-
moved

3d Regt *Native Cavalry*—Cornet S Chit-
ty to be lieutenant vice Dandjee
deceased Nov 15 1800 Lieut R
Bell to be adjutant vice Dandjee

4th do—Cornet F Dake senior cornet
of cavalry, removed to the 5th regi-
ment of native cavalry

5th do—Cornet F Dake to be lieutenant
to complete the establishment
Dandjee

1st Bat 18th Regt *Native Infantry*—
Lieut E F Davis to be adjutant vice
Shippard

✓ The medical department in the ceded districts
lately ceded by his highness the Nizam
to be placed under the superintendence
of a head surgeon the full strength
of the regiment is to be placed in the
quarries

Mr Head Surgeon J Briggs on fu-
lough is appointed to the ceded dis-
tricts

Mr H Miller senior surgeon is appoint-
ed an acting head surgeon and to do
duty in the ceded districts during the
absence of Mr Briggs

Mr Tait late surgeon of Tanjore and
at present supernumerary to do duty
in the government of Madras vice Miller

Mr J direct senior assistant surgeon is
promoted to the rank of full surgeon
and appointed to the 5th regiment of
native cavalry vice Crilly deceased

Mr Assistant Surgeon F Ower is re-
moved

MILITARY PROMOTIONS

93

moved from the 1st batt on 13th regi-
ment an appointment to do duty in the
garrisons of Alore and Nagar vice
Steele promoted

MAJ J. Ansell to be an assistant surgeon
in the 1st battalion 13th regiment of
native infantry vice Owen removed

DECEMBER

The following gentlemen cadets to be
lieutenants in the establishment—

Artillery—Messrs M. H. Court G. W.
Poignand and R. B. Scott

Infantry—Messrs T. Becket cadet of
the 1st son 1798 J. K. Ward J.
F. H. A. P. W. Harris J. Brash
R. Davis H. Y. Kent T. J. Kin
L. Poyser and E. Conry A. C. Ham-
ilton J. P. Cress G. Shepherd H.
J. Close J. Simpson J. Y. Porter B.
Baker J. T. Freeman E. O. Smith
A. R. Hughes E. Norris J. Can-
well, A. Stewart G. Jeffries B. J.
Piddington J. C. Williamson H. W.
Sale J. Moore R. West, D. H.
W. H. Leslie J. W. Brown W.
Brown G. Cadell H. E. Somerville
J. Pearson, J. George M. Blackiston
C. Palk J. Hall G. Sandford H. A.
Purchas H. Davis A. Macleod P.
Davis W. Fernabaugh J. Cox J.
Walker, T. Hodgson J. K. J. A.
Kelly G. L. Wahab J. Wahab G.
L. Nixon

Colonel U. Vigors to command the sub-
sidiary force serving with his highness
the Nizam vice Dalrymple deceased

Colonel F. Gowde to command the
Northern division of the army until
further orders vice Vigors

Major E. Cooke of the Bombay es-
tablishment to be barracks master in the
province of Canara

Captain Lewis of the Bombay estab-
lishment to be barracks master in the pro-
vince of Malabar

Capt. A. Surhan to be barracks master in
the territories ceded by his highness the
Nizam to the Honourable Company

Capt. J. Wilson, of the 1st battalion 4th
regiment, to be muster master in the
ceded districts

Corps of Artillery—Major General W.
Sidenham to be colonel of the 1st bat-
talion of artillery and to be command-
ant of the corps of artillery vice Geils,
struck off Major General D. Smith
to be colonel of the 2nd battalion of ar-
tillery Major C. C. Risley to be lieuten-
ant-colonel vice Smith promoted
Capt. R. Bell to be major vice Carlisle
promoted Capt. Lieut. Sir J. Sm-

clair burst to be captain of a company
vice Bell promoted Lieutenant C.
Steele to be captain-licutenant
vice Smith promoted December 5
1800

Lieutenant Colonel J. Brunton to suc-
ceed Major General Sydnam in
the office of military auditor general
Capt. P. Bruce to be deputy military
auditor general and Lieut. J. Prender-
gast to be head assistant to the military
and topographical

JANUARY 1801

Lieut. J. Falconer now fort adjutant at
Poonamallee to be fort adjutant at
Coovim

Lieut. C. Wilson now the fort adjutant
at Chittledroog to be fort adjutant at
Poonamallee vice Falconer removed
Sergeant Major J. Clements is promoted
to be adjutant of European and Native
Invalids, vice Pippet deceased

FEBRUARY

1st Reg. Nat. Infantry—Captain W.
Davison to be major vice Gomoode
retired Capt. Lieut. B. Newcome to
be captain of a company, vice Davison
promoted Lieut. P. Grant to be cap-
tain lieutenant, vice Newcome pro-
moted Feb. 6 1801 Lieutenant R.
Vickers is posted to the 17th native re-
giment in which he will rank next
below Lieut. A. Jones and above
Lieut. J. Falconer

Madras European Reg.—Captain H.
Webber to be major vice Munro de-
ceased Capt. Lieut. J. Munro to be
captain of a company vice Webber
promoted Lieut. A. Andrews to be
captain lieutenant vice Munro pro-
moted Dec. 24 1800 Lieut. H.
Yards to be quarter-master vice A.
Andrews promoted Capt. J. De Mor-
gan of the 2^d battalion 15th regiment
native infantry to be muster master in
the center division of the army vice
Webber promoted

MARCH

The following gentlemen cadets to be
lieutenants of infantry—B. B. Parby
(cadet of 1798) Aug. 7 1799 J.
Blanks (cadet of 1799) J. B. F.
Kis H. Barlow J. Sadler, R. Mac-
Craith H. L. Harrington R. Farn-
ter D. Cass J. Armstrong W.
F. Stewart R. Peacock R. Bye W.
Barrett W. Bennett J. S. Fraser J.
M. Coombs, B. Woodward, J. Lucas
T. Smithwhite J. Brown W. Fell
F. Sampson, G. Hankin H. Downs
J. Strange

T Strange J W H. Howell G
Collier, H M Kinze G Young J
Taggar July 13 1800

7th Regt Native Infantry—Capt A
Greenhill to be major vice Hardin
deceased Feb 21 1801 Captain
Lieut A Brown to be captain of a
company vice Greenhill promoted
do. Lieut H S Scott to be captain
lieutenant vice Brown promoted do
Lieut C Heath to be adjutant to the
2d battalion 7th regiment native infantry
vice Scott, promoted

8th do—Capt Lieut G M Gregor to
be captain of a company vice M Leod
struck off March 3, 1801 Lieut
J S Bliffeld to be captain lieutenant,
vice M Gregor promoted do

Lieut H W Wakefield is appointed to
succeed Lieut Harding as adjutant to
2d battalion 14th regiment and Lieut
I C Stoke to succeed Lieut Price as
adjutant to the 2d battalion 9th regiment
native infantry

Sergeant Hunter, of the 2d battalion of the
1st native regiment, is appointed a con-
ductor of ordnance

✓ The Governor in Council is pleased to
order the following medical promotions
removals, and appointments to take place
Messrs J White and R Sherwood
to be assistant surgeons, the former at
the presidency general hospital and the
latter as assistant to the garrison surgeon
at Fort St George, vice Poljambe or-
dered on field service

Mr Senior Surgeon H Harris is ap-
pointed an acting head surgeon and to
superintend the medical department in
the southern division of Malabar vice
James on furlough to Europe

Mr Surgeon C Fleming is appointed to
the Madras European regiment vice
Harris, promoted and Mr Surgeon G
Dunbar to the garrison of Ganjam vice
Fleming removed

Mr Senior Assistant Surgeon R Addi-

son is promoted to the rank of a full
surgeon and appointed to the 2d regi-
ment of native cavalry vice Dunbar
removed

Mr Assistant Surgeon J Grant is re-
moved from the 1st regiment of native
cavalry to the 2d battalion 18th regi-
ment native infantry Mr Assistant
Surgeon J Best is appointed to the 1st
regiment of native cavalry, vice Grant,
removed and Mr C Mackabe to do
duty under the staff surgeon with the de-
tachment commanded by Lieut Col
Innes, vice Palmer deceased

Mr Assistant Surgeon Corduner is ap-
pointed to the 2d battalion 4th regiment
native infantry vice Gilchrist deceased.

Mr Assistant Surgeon F Evans is ap-
pointed to the right honourable the go-
vernor's body guard, vice Thomas, di-
rected to proceed to Europe

Mr Assistant Surgeon Alves is appointed
to the medical charge of the garrison of
Sankerrydroog and Enrode

Major J Loog from the 10th regiment
of native infantry to be lieutenant-col-
onel vice Tolfray deceased March
7 1801

10th Regt Native Infantry—Captain J
English to be major vice Long, pro-
moted Capt Lieut E. B Bagshaw
to be captain of a company vice Eng-
lish Lieut T Seton to be captain
lieutenant, vice Bagshaw do

APRIL

Madras European Regt—Capt Lieut
A Andrews to be captain of a compa-
ny vice King, deceased April 13
1800. Lieut G Cullance to be cap-
tain lieutenant, vice Andrews promot-
ed do

Sergeant Burby late store sergeant at Tan-
jore Sergeant Gill attack sergeant at
Fort St George and Sergeant Major
Thomson, of the garrison of Trichy to
be conductors of ordnance.

BOMBAY

In the Hon COMPANY'S Troops

MARCH 1800

By the Hon the Governor in Council
Major-Gen. Robert Bwles to be com-
mander in chief of his Majesty's and
the hon. Company's troops under this
presidency in the room of Lieut Gen
J. Smith, resigned; Jan 21 1800
The following line promotions to take

place to furnish the 7th and 8th native
regiments with officers, and to complete
the infantry establishment The date of
rank, March 6 1800—

To be Colonels of Infantry—Lieutenant
Colonels J Kerr and R Gbrie

To be Lieutenant Colonels of Infantry—
Major M Grant, J Paterson, J Tay-
lor

MILITARY PROMOTIONS.

33

lor W Williamson R A Heim,
A Diney
To be Majors of Infantry—Captains R
Buchanan R Cook G Holmes, W
Brown, C Stuart R Kerr R
Seale W Lambert T Grinnont
R T Heath
To be Captains of Companies—Captain
Lieutenants J Harding R J Gor
mon G Llewellyn W Powney R
Lewis R Wightman, D Mahony
Lieutenants J Locke, H Browne
W Boye, F W Gifford C O
Stephenson C B Burr W Young
H S Osborne, T C Harris W
Mealy W Roome C W Maxwell
T Hawell A Johnston, R Webb,
T Corbellis F Parry
To be Captain Lieutenants—Lieutenants
W Green J D A Watton, E
Armstrong, C Mellingsham, J P
Dickinson R Elhou, J Smith D
Seaton W Taylor, J C Tudor
W P Tucker J Mackenzie E S
Frissell R Steward, J Hunter W
Marshall A Glas, J B T J Pow
ell S Allyn J H Fleming
Captain D Price to be secretary and
Captain C R Burr to be aid-de-camp
to Major General Bowles
Capt A Bethune to command the Nair
Subdiv corps, vice Kerr promoted
March 6 1800
Mr Laurence Shaw to be muster master
at the presidency vice Buchanan, pro
moted
Assistant Surgeon Collett now at Goa
to be deputy medical storekeeper at
that place
Assistant Surgeon Fildes to be acting sur
geon of the Bombay frigate
Lieut J Leighton of the battalion of ar
tillery to be adjutant, vice Smith who
retires March 11 1800
Major B Forbes, of his Majesty's 75th
regiment, to be honorary aid-du-camp
to the governor

APRIL

Major Gen R Nicholson to be a gene
ral officer on the staff on this establish
ment pro tempore
The following officers are appointed as
General Nicholson's staff—Captains
T Cape of the 2d battalion 7th regi
ment, major of brigade Captain J
Dunsmuir of his Majesty's 75th regi
ment aid-de-camp
Assistant Surgeons Ogilvie and Drysdale
to be full surgeons, to complete the 7th
and 8th regiments
Surgeon J Short, M D is removed from

the 6th to the 7th regiment native in
fantry
Surgeon B Philpotts is removed from the
Bombay frigate to the 6th regiment
native infantry
Surgeon S Meek is removed from the
Mormington to the 5th regiment native
infantry
Surgeon T Ogilvie is appointed to the
Bombay frigate
Surgeon J Drysdale is appointed to the
Mormington
Surgeon Drysdale is to act as surgeon to
the 8th native regiment
Assistant Surgeon Fildes to act as garnison
surgeon
Assistant Surgeon Twiss to act as surgeon
of the Bombay frigate
Assistant Surgeon Skene to act as surgeon
of the Mormington
Assistant Surgeon Inverarity is removed
from the European regiment to the 1st
battalion and native regiment
Assistant Surgeon Coates is posted to the
European regiment, vice Inverarity
Assistant Surgeon Wallace is posted to the
7th native regiment
Assistant Surgeons Cruick and Robertson
are posted to the 8th native regiment
European Regt—Captain Lieutenant W
Green to be captain of a company vice
Wightman, deceased April 3 1800
Lieut H M Fitzgerald to be captain
lieutenant
Major L Macquarrie of his Majesty's
7th regiment to be military secretary
to the governor vice Capt. Wilson
resigned
European Regt—Cadet A Brown to be
ensign Sept 21 1800. Ensign A
Brown to be lieutenant March 6
*The 2d or Mahim division of the
Portuguese Militia*—Alvares de Saa
Serrao de Azavedo captain, to be sub
commandant, vice F Amador de Cruz
Vegas, sub-commandant, resigned the
service Joaquim Joseph des Chagas,
lieutenant to be captain vice Alvares
de Saa Serrao de Azavedo promoted to
sub-commandant Theotonio de Mel
lo ensign to be a lieutenant vice Joa
quim Joseph des Chagas promoted to
be captain Joseph de Silva de Mello
gent to be an ensign, vice Theotonio
de Mello, promoted to be lieutenant
March 28 1800 Lieut Antonio de
Mello to be captain vice Joaquim
Jose das Chagas deceased April 17
Manoel Ferreira Mello ensign, to be a
lieutenant vice Antonio Mello pro
moted do. Manoel Barreto gent
to be ensign vice Manoel Ferreira pro
moted do.

MAY

MAY

Lieut. Spink to be adjutant and quarter master of the European companies at Cannanore

JUNE

Lieutenant J. Higham to be removed to the coast, and appointed adjutant and quarter-master to the detachment of artillery under the command of Major Bailhe

Lieut. C. J. Bond to be adjutant to the battalion of artillery vice Lieut. Higham removed.

The following cadets are promoted to ensigns date of rank May 6 1800, and are posted to corps as follows —

European Regt — H. Hexter F. D. Ballantyne and G. Strachan

1st or Grenadier Bat — J. Sykes and J. Allan

2d Bat 1st Regt — A. B. Bacon

1st Bat 2d Regt — S. Wallis and V. Kennedy

2d Bat 2d Regt — W. Miles

1st Bat 3d Regt — W. Voss and Alex. Maxwell

2d Bat 3d Regt — J. Irving

1st Bat 4th Regt — H. R. Deschamps and D. Dumerq

2d Bat 4th Regt — J. F. Salter

1st Bat 5th Regt — G. Cauty and T. Pierce.

2d Bat 5th Regt — T. Poole

1st Bat 6th Regt — C. T. Page

2d Bat 6th Regt — H. Cruso

1st Bat 7th Regt — C. Armstrong

2d Bat 7th Regt — T. White

1st Bat 8th Regt — R. A. Willis.

2d Bat 8th Regt — J. Thomas

Marine Bat — I. R. Prefect

1st Native Regt — Eldest Captain W.

Mason to be major vice F. deceased

June 26 1800 Capt. Lieut. J.

D. Watson to be captain of a company vice Mason promoted do

Eldest Lieutenant A. Steele to be captain lieutenant vice Watson promoted do

Mr. J. Skene now acting in the Mornington, to be acting surgeon of the Bombay frigate and that Mr. Henry Robertson be removed as acting surgeon of the Mornington until further orders.

JULY

The under mentioned officers who are cadets of the season 1788 and who had not attained the rank of captain previous to the 8th January 1798 are to have

commissions as such by brevet with rank in the army on the above mentioned date viz Jan 8 1798

Captains J. Cape D. Bruce, G. Williams J. Duff J. Douglas, J. Lloyd J. Harder R. J. Gorman G. Llewellyn W. Powery R. Lewis and J. Turner

4th Native Regt — Capt. Lieut. J. P.

Dickenson to be captain of a company

vice Marshall deceased July 7 1800

Lieutenant J. Simpson to be captain

lieutenant vice Dickenson promoted

do Lieutenant and Adjutant George

Brady of the 2d battalion to be adjutant

and quarter master vice Dickenson promoted do

Lieutenant D. Leighton to be adjutant of the 2d bat-

talion vice Brady do

AUGUST

Mr. R. Montgomery to be ensign of the marine battalion July 30 1800

Messrs. Beland and W. Ward to be ensigns, August 6, 1800, the former to the European infantry the latter to the

2d bat 1st native regt at Surat

SEPTEMBER

The following cadets are appointed ensigns as follows — Ensign Lacy to the

2d battalion 4th regiment Ensign Gordon to the 2d battalion 3d regiment

Ensign Jennings to the 2d battalion 4th

regiment and Ensign Siokoe to the 2d

battalion 5th regiment native infantry

Lieutenant C. Warden quarter master of the

battalion of artillery is appointed a

member of the committee of survey

vice Powell promoted

Assistant Surgeon Wallace to act as sur-

geon of the Mornington vice Assistant

Surgeon Thomson removed to the 2d

battalion 7th regiment native infantry

OCTOBER

Lieut. G. Warden, of the battalion of ar-

tillery to fill up the vacancy in the con-

misurate department of the presidency

occasioned by the death of Capt. Lieut.

Joh. Comyn

Lieut. C. M. Lean to be captain lieute-

nant, vice Comyn deceased Aug 1

1800

Capt. Lieut. W. Smith to be appointed

quarter master of the battalion of artil-

lery vacated by the nomination of

Lieut. Warden to be deputy comman-

der of stores.

Doctor Short of the 6th regiment of na-

tive infantry is appointed to the medical

drues at Bagdad.

Mr

MILITARY PROMOTIONS

87

Mr Wye the senior assistant surgeon on this establishment to be promoted to the rank of a full surgeon from the date of Dr Short's removal and also that Assistant Surgeon Thompson be appointed Garrison surgeon's mate in the room of M. Wallace, ordered to the Mornington

NOVEMBER

Lieut. A. G. Fisher to be captain lieutenant of artillery vice Urquhart, deceased Nov 10, 1800

DECEMBER

Mr Keim to be assistant surgeon to the Portuguese militia in the room of Dr Fidler

Doctor Keir to be surgeon to the fencible corps

Elders Major H. P. Lawrence to be lieutenant colonel vice Hierne struck off the list of the army Dec 29 1800
European Regt—Elders Captain J. Baird to be major vice Laurence promoted do
 Capt. Lieut. H. M. Fitzgerald to be captain of a company vice Baird promoted do
 Lieut. R. Mahon to be captain lieutenant vice Fitzgerald promoted, do.

2d Native Regt.—Capt. Lieut. E. Armstrong to be captain of a company vice Davis struck off the list of the army do
 Lieut. J. Morley to be captain lieutenant, vice Armstrong promoted do

3d do—Capt. Lieut. C. Mellingscham to be captain of a company vice Reed struck off the list of the army do
 Lieut. M. Kennedy to be captain lieutenant, vice Mellingscham, promoted do
 Lieut. W. Turner to be adjutant and quarter-master vice Mellingscham, promoted do.

4th do—Capt. Lieut. W. Taylor to be captain of a company vice Forman retired, do
 Lieut. R. Barkley to be captain lieutenant vice Taylor promoted do

JANUARY 1801

4th Native Regt.—Captain-Lieutenant J. Sampson to be captain of a company vice Maxwell deceased Dec 17 1800
 Lieut. G. Brady to be captain lieutenant, vice Sampson, promoted do.

The following cadets are promoted to be ensigns, and posted as follows—
 E. Frederick and G. Grant 2d battalion 1st regiment infantry
 R. Shaw J. Godfrey and G. A. Litchfield to the

Vol. 3

7th regiment the two first to the 1st battalion and the last to the 2d bat.

Captain J. Sampson of the 4th native regiment is transferred to the 2d battalion vice Maxwell deceased and Capt. Lieut. Brady is removed to 1st battalion vice Simpson, promoted

Lieut. Col. T. Marshall is transferred to the regiment of European infantry vice Little promoted and Lieut. Col. J. Burrows is removed to the 2d battalion 2d regiment vice Marshall

Capt. Lieut. E. C. S. Waddington of the 2d regt is removed to the 1st bat.

FEBRUARY

Cadets of the year 1799, promoted to be lieutenants and ensigns of infantry are permanently posted to regiments as follows the date of rank of the ensigns 6th of March 1800 and that of the lieutenants 26th May 1800

European Regt—Lieutenants I. R. Prescott H. Croft J. S. Croft J. Allan R. Ogilvie R. A. Willis H. L. Hexer, vice Cantillon, deceased
 T. W. Stoke, vice Hexer deceased
 W. Sandwich vice Fitzgerald, promoted
 E. G. Stannus vice Mahon promoted
 C. Armstrong vice Cartwright, deceased
 T. White vice Willmott deceased

1st Native Regt—Lieutenants C. F. Gordon J. Buchan, G. W. Jennings F. D. Balfour T. Poole vice Gordon deceased
 G. Grant vice Sice promoted
 W. Milles, vice Smith deceased
 J. A. Brackenbury vice Drummond, removed as a cadet to the engineer corps

2d do—Lieutenants J. Thomas, V. Kennedy N. Bessard, D. Dunne J. Irving vice Livingston deceased, W. Miles vice White, deceased, R. Shaw vice Morley promoted
 T. Collier vice Waddington promoted

3d do—Lieutenants C. T. Pagan H. R. Deschamps, D. C. Weyms T. Pierce P. Featon vice Allen deceased
 R. Jones, vice Kennedy promoted
 Ensign G. Strachan.

4th do—Lieutenants E. Frederick E. C. Lord J. Sykes, W. Voss C. Swayne vice Hammond dismissed by the sentence of a general court martial
 W. Barnett, vice Sampson promoted
 J. Lewis, vice Brady promoted
 Ensign A. Maxwell

5th do—Lieutenants C. Christie G. A. Litchfield T. Lacey R. Montgomery E. Sign J. Stewart.

6th do—Lieutenants N. P. Powell H. Smith, † G.

BIRTHS, MARRIAGES, AND DEATHS

BIRTHS

APRIL 1801 Madras, the lady of Dr Thackeray of son 2 at ditto the lady of the rev M Kerr of a son 6 at Calcutta Mrs R Williams, of a daughter 14 at Hyderabad Mrs Goldworthy of a daughter 21 at Bombay the lady of R. Anderson esq of a son same day at Madras, Mrs Blyth of a daughter 22 at Calcutta the lady of Captain Moore of the *F. Webb* of a son 25 at Bombay the lady of Henry Fawcett esq of a son same day at Ambre the lady of Captain William King commanding that garrison of a daughter 26 at Calcutta, the lady of Mr John Smeed of a son 2 at Calcutta the lady of J C. Lurgel esq Duff Commercial Club of a son 28 at Bombay the lady of Capt. W. Brookes of the Engineer corps, of a daughter 30 at ditto the lady of James Smith esq of a son *Lily* at Cannanore, Mrs Rebenack of a son at Bombay the lady of Captain Robert Blackall of a daughter

MAY 1 at Bankpore the lady of James Barton esq of a son 4, at Madras, Mrs Geile of a daughter 14 at Hyderabad Mrs Goldworthy of a daughter 15 at Madras, the wife of James Clare matron of the 2d battalion of artillery was safely delivered of 1 *chili* one boy and two girls, who with their mother are likely to do well 2 at Calcutta, Mrs Kennedy of a son 18 at ditto, Mrs David Daniel of a son same day at Bombay the lady of J. Lamberleidge esq of a son 21 at ditto the lady of Lieut Col Blair of a daughter 24, at Gya, the lady of John P. esq of a son 26 at Chuprah the lady of T. I. N. esq of a son at Jubbulpore, the hon Mrs. Tu. of a daughter 20 at Calcutta, the lady of Captain John Cooke of a daughter *Lady* at Madras, the lady of Mungie Dick esq of a son same place the lady of Lieut. Col. Dallas, of a son

JUNE 4, at Calcutta the lady of F. Horsley esq of a son 5 at Bombay the lady of Robert Stewart esq of a daughter 6, at Chingelpet, the lady of W.

Anstie esq of a daughter 7 at Calcutta, Mrs W. Bartlett, of a daughter 9 at ditto the lady of Capt. C. Wyatt, of a daughter 12 at ditto the lady of W. Farquharson, esq of a son 13 at Calcutta, the lady of the rev. M. Meyer of a daughter 16 at Serampore the lady of S. Kierulff esq of a son 20, at Pondamallie the hon Mrs. O. St. John of a daughter 21 at Guntur the lady of H. Wilson, esq of a son same day at Bombay the lady of John Church esq of a son 24, at Benares, the lady of S. D. V. esq of a son 26 at Calcutta, the lady of Colonel Dyer of a daughter 2 at ditto Mrs. Debordeaux of a son 29, at Bombay the lady of J. Patterson esq of a son *Lily* at ditto the lady of Capt. Dowell, of a son at Hooghly the lady of Thomas Brooke esq of a daughter at Madras the lady of W. Hartington esq of a daughter same place the lady of George Lys, esq of a daughter same place the lady of Lieut C. Agnew of a son same place the lady of James L. esq of a son at Mugletore the lady of Capt. Bownes of a son.

JULY at Calcutta, the lady of David Ross, esq of a daughter same place the lady of Major Hart, of a daughter same place Mrs. A. Fleming of a son same place, Mrs. T. Betts of a son same place Mrs. J. E. Francis, of a son same place the lady of C. Rothman esq of a son ditto the lady of W. H. Land esq of a daughter at Gullerh Mrs. Hart of a daughter at Bombay the lady of Mr. West assistant surgeon of a son at Calcutta the lady of C. W. C. esq of a son at Calcutta the lady of Lawrence Sh. esq of a son at Allahabad the lady of C. Cyrrfield esq of a son 26th regiment of a daughter at Malacca, the lady of Major John Deighton of a son at Madras the lady of John Underwood, esq of a son ditto Mrs. Griffiths of a son

AUGUST at Bombay the lady of Capt. Ed. Moore of a daughter ditto the lady of Lieutenant Colonel Benjamin Forbes of a daughter at Calcutta, the lady

lady of Edward Lloyd esq of a son
ditto the lady of Alexander Bunny
esq of a daughter ditto, the lady
Russell of a daughter at Madras the
lady of Thomas Douglas esq of a son
at Kishnagur the lady of Charles Old-
field esq of a son at Calcutta Mrs
Sandford of a son at Bombay the lady
of Capt W Dumas Mercer of a son at
Madras, the lady of William Walters,
esq of a son ditto the lady of Capt
Augustus Poyer of a son

SEPTEMBER at Bombay the lady of
Alexander Bland esq of a son at Cal-
cutta Mrs Burnfield of a son at
Bombay the lady of Capt Charles
Brett esq of a son in Fort Wil-
liam the lady of Capt O'Horan of
a son at Patna the lady of Lieut Col.
G Gordon of a son at Calcutta, Mrs
M Smith, of a son ditto Mr Wels-
hore of a son ditto, Mrs the
lady of Capt Stanforth of a daughter
at Madras the lady of Lieut Welf
esq of a son ditto the lady of H.
Brown esq of a son ditto the lady of
Thomas Dwyer esq of a son ditto
the lady of Charles Waters, esq of a
son ditto the lady of Capt Bost of a
son at Calcutta the lady of Thomas
Raban esq of a daughter ditto, Mrs
Hutcheon of a son ditto Mrs Mof-
sat of a son ditto the lady of George
Jackson esq of a son ditto Mrs
Burnfield of a son at Madras, Mrs
Hope of a daughter

OCTOBER at Bombay the lady of Lieut.
Colonel Joseph Bland of a daughter
at Calcutta the lady of William Cum-
mings esq of a daughter ditto Mrs
M Arthur of a daughter ditto Mrs
P Gore of a son ditto the lady of
L. Fletcher esq of a son ditto the
lady of John Lunan esq of a son
at Dapore the lady of L. Burgess, esq.
of a son at Cawnpore the lady of
Capt J Paton of a son at Calcutta,
the lady of E. Fletcher esq of a son
ditto the lady of James Taylor esq of
a son ditto, the lady of the rev Mr
Brown, of a daughter at Serampore
the lady of G A V Deurs, esq of a son
at Chatterdroog, the lady of J Steven-
son, of a son at Calcutta the lady of
R. Gordon, esq of a son at Rungpore,
the lady of A. Wright esq, of a son at
Calcutta, the lady of Major Glais, of a
son.

NOVEMBER at Bombay the lady of Capt.
John Shaw of a daughter at Inge-
man, the lady of William Norman, esq.
of a daughter; at St. Thomas, Mrs De-

vis, of a son at Madras, the lady of
Herbert Compton esq of a son; at
Bombay the lady of William Sand-
wich esq of a son at Calcutta, Mrs
Smith head mistress of the free school
of son at Barrackpore the lady of
Lieut Colonel Marley of a son at
Madras the lady of J Goldingham
esq of a son at Jessore, the lady of J
Wright esq of a son at Colombo Mrs
Holt of a daughter at Chuprah the
lady of Charles Boddam esq. of a
daughter at Bombay the lady of He-
leas Scott esq of a son ditto the
lady of Capt. J Wilson of a daughter
at Calcutta the lady of G P Ricketts,
esq of a daughter

DECEMBER at Calcutta the lady of Wil-
liam Roxburgh esq of a son at Ma-
dras, the lady of Major Grey of a son
ditto the lady of Surgeon Cudmont
of the regiment de Mearns of a son
ditto the lady of J Fombelle of a
daughter ditto the lady of William
Dugues esq of a daughter ditto the
lady of G French esq of a daughter
ditto Mrs W Smith of a daughter;
at Rangoon, the lady of Francis Lau-
rence esq of a daughter at Rassa-
puglah Mrs Manley of a daughter;
at Calcutta, the lady of James Herriot
Assistant surgeon of a daughter ditto,
Mrs Ballman of a son at Serampore
the lady of J C Kerfing of a son;
at Calcutta, the lady of Sir Alexander
Seton bart. of a daughter in the Ma-
labar province the lady of Major G.
Holmes, of a son at Madras the lady
of A. Macleod esq. of a daughter ditto
the lady of Major Gen Conyngham,
of a daughter in the Canara provin-
ce the lady of C Watkins esq. of a son
at Madras, the lady of J N Watts esq
of a son ditto Mrs Connell of a
daughter

JANUARY 1801 at Madras the lady of
Murray Fitzgerald esq of a son at
St. Thomas Mount the lady of Alex-
Mackenzie esq of a daughter at Gan-
jam, the lady of Capt. Hall of the ar-
tillery of a son at Madras the lady
of Alexander Falconar esq of a son at
Poonamallee the lady of William
Mackintosh esq of a son at Arrah,
the lady of J Rawlin esq of a daugh-
ter at Calcutta the lady of Capt.
Hodgson of a daughter ditto, the lady
of Sir Frederick Hamilton, bart. of a
daughter ditto the lady of W B.
Gould esq of a son ditto, Mrs
Deffries, of a daughter; at Chunar
the lady of Capt. J J Bird, of a
daughter;

daughter; at Calcutta, the lady of A. Johnstone, esq. of a son; ditto, the lady of Lieut. Blunt of the engineers, of a son; ditto, Mrs. Hodges of a daughter at Calcutta the lady of Capt. R. H. Colebrooke, esq. of a son ditto Mrs. A. Thompson of a son ditto, the lady of Lieut. Wilson of a daughter at Poona Mrs. Rattray of a son at Surat, the lady of Capt. J. Smith of a son at Soorool, the lady of J. Cheap esq. of a son at Calcutta, the lady of B. Mason esq. of a son

FEBRUARY at Madras the lady of E. Roebuck esq. of a son at Bombay the lady of Capt. Nathaniel Tucker of a daughter at Calcutta, Mrs. Masters of a daughter; ditto, Mrs. Conyers, of a son at Bangalore, the lady of Lieut. Col. Pringle, of a daughter at Calcutta the lady of C. P. Crommelin esq. of a son ditto the lady of the rev. Claudus Buchanan of a daughter at Cawnpore the lady of Capt. S. Wood of a son at Berampore the lady of J. De Verenne of a daughter in the province of Malabar the lady of Capt. D. Bruce, of a daughter

MARCH at Disapore the lady of Capt. Peter Littlejohn of a daughter at Calcutta, Mrs. Hodgkinson of a daughter ditto the lady of Major Blackwell, of a son at Negapatam lady Elizabeth Richardson of a son at Madras the lady of James Brodie esq. of a daughter at Calcutta, the lady of John Stonehouse, esq. of a son.

APRIL at Kistnagerry the lady of Ed. Mackay esq. of a son at Bombay the lady of Capt. John Morley of a son at Bombay the lady of Capt. Robert Blackall of a daughter ditto, the lady of J. Elphinstone, esq. of a son at Calcutta Mrs. Stark of a daughter ditto, Mrs. Woolaston, of a son ditto, the lady of Capt. Butler of a son ditto, Mrs. P. Haet, of a daughter ditto Mrs. Jones, of a daughter at Disapore Mrs. G. Dacosta, of a daughter at Calcutta, the lady of Mr. Davidson, of a daughter

MARRIAGES

APRIL, 15 1800 at Disnigul, by the rev Mr. Ball, at the house of Lieut. Colonel Innes, Major Francis Arkell of the 13th regiment native infantry to Miss Mary Turing daughter of Sir Robert Turing bart late of the Madras establishment 17, at Berhampore, James Rattray, esq. of the civil

service, to Miss Vaughan *Lately* at Mangalore, by the rev Mr. Hill, Capt. John Griffiths, of the hon Company's artillery on the Bombay establishment to Miss Lloyd at Moorshedabad, Samuel Swinton esq. to Miss Roulledge **MAY 1** at Quilon Capt. William Boye to Miss Lorencine *Viz* at Cawnpore, Sergeant M. Jor W. S. Dood of the hon Company's Native dragoons, to Miss Sarah Crooks 10 at Chinn Lieut. Charles Bunyan to Miss Sheen at Calcutta John Stapleton, esq. an attorney of the Supreme Court, 1 Miss Le Gallais 13 at Bombay Samuel Humphry esq. to Miss Popham 24, at Calcutta Mr. Joseph Maister to Miss Ann Grove same day at Pondicherry Capt. Dehra, to Mademoiselle Cornet *Lately* at Madras, Capt. Joseph Holmes, to Miss Rebecca Christie same place M. William Hogg to Miss Elacker ditto De Pafcal to Miss Eliza both Ha haway

JUNE 1 at Calcutta Capt. Matthew Smith to Miss Alice Hennes same day and place Mr. John Fritz to Miss Sarah Brothers 2 at ditto James Rennie esq. of Madras to Mrs. Christian Pirie widow of the late Mr. R. Pirie of Calcutta 3 at Mahe, J. Stevens, esq. super tendent of the northern division of the province of Malabar to Miss Louisa White 6, at Cawnpore Lieut. F. Bert Durr 27th dragoons to Miss Grant same day at Calcutta, Mr. D'Verge to Miss Frances Le Ronnell daughter of Mr. Iherond li attorney at law 9 at same place Allan Maclean esq. to Miss Jane Frazer daughter of Capt. R. Frazer 13 at Bombay W. Hunter esq. to Miss C. Robertson 14 at ditto, James Scott esq. to Miss Hunter 18 same place Mr. Edward Essex Capes, to Miss Mary Gilbert 21 same place M. Thomas Collins in the pilot service to Miss F. Monthureau same day and place Capt. H. C. Montgomery commanding the body guard of the most Noble the Governor-general to Miss S. M. Grove 23 at Calcutta Mr. J. J. Looker to Miss E. Beck *Lately* at Vizagapatam Lieut. Henry Yarde to Mrs. Elizabeth Girard widow of the late Capt. W. J. Ours d. **JULY 1** at Calcutta Mr. Constantine to Miss Marquard same place Mr. John Teyen jun to Miss D. C. Antonia same place Mr. Laurence Johnson to Miss Anne Roberts ditto Mr. W. D. S. Smith, to Miss Pechec ditto Mr. † G 3 J Leaf,

- J. Leaf, to Miss Muffin; ditto, Capt. F. Hill to Miss Buckley at Bombay. Lieut. Levi Phillips, to Miss Page at Madraspatnam, Lieut. A. Lamond, to Miss Wilson; at Cawnpore Cpt. Lieut. W. Burton Major of Brigade to Miss Topham.
- AUGUST** at Calcutta, Mr W. H. Marshall to Miss Turnbull ditto Cpt. H. M. D'Esferre & Mrs. Eliza Charlotte Bateman ditto James Hargisq to Mrs. Torley; at Madras, William Abbot esq. to Mrs. Lee at ditto William Prichard assistant surgeon to Miss Watson at Madras, Thomas Andley esq. to Miss Frances Montresor at Calcutta Cpt. R. Richard Charlton of the Madras establishment to Miss S. A. Caulfield at ditto, Lieutenant Ed. Lacey & Mrs. Burges at Poonamalli Capt. J. W. Fesche to B. J. Stevens at Madras M. L. O. K. of the ship *M. J. M. J.* & Miss Cullen at Madras Alex. Hargisq, to Miss Woodcock at Calcutta, Miss Philip Vandersteraten to Miss Kreeckenbeck at Goa, Captain Samuel Carter to Miss Helena Anna Memelagh at Bombay Sir William Ker knight recorder of Bombay to Miss Mary Anne Williamson at Madras, Major Woodall to Miss Cochran at Dinapore Mr Lyons came to Miss C. Goodall.
- SEPTEMBER** at Calcutta Mr Paul Ferris to Miss Esther Mullin at Chandernagore Capt. J. C. Graham to Mrs. Hudson at Monghyr Capt. Philip D'Augerville to Miss Lowrie at Calcutta, Mr W. Penner to Miss Rosette Lundman at Madras, Mr John Stephens, to Miss Catherine Satur at ditto, J. X. D'Rozer, to Miss R. Huhn at Bombay Lieut. Colonel Robert Gordon Adjutant General at that establishment. to Miss King.
- OCTOBER** at Calcutta Capt. Green, to Miss Corson ditto, Lieut. Tanner to Miss Driver ditto Lieut. C. Wiggen, to Miss Caroline Collins at Chunar Mr R. Brunsford, to Miss L. J. Robinson at Bhawalpore Capt. Stewart Bengal establishment to Miss Harriet Wainwright at Amboor Mr Yaceo, to Miss King at Pondicherry Lieut. R. Ormsby to Madame Weiss de Chermant at Madras, Lieut. Colonel Carlisle, to Miss Glenholme at ditto, Capt. J. G. Gradman to Mrs. L. Oldyk at Calcutta, Mr Robert Smith to Miss Christina Sheaub.
- NOVEMBER** at Calcutta C. M. Rick
- ditto esq. to Mrs. Taylor ditto, Thomas H. Travers, esq. to Miss Eliza Finch at ditto George Udry esq. to Miss Fleming.
- DECEMBER** at Calcutta, W. Higgs, esq. to Miss Sarah Avery ditto, Mr Geo. Augustus Farr II, to Miss Mary Porter ditto Mr Francis Kennel, to Miss Sarah Roach.
- JANUARY** 1801 at Madras, John King Lane esq. to Mrs. de Du at Calcutta, Lieut. Wanner to Miss S. White at ditto, Richard Fitzgerald Anster esq. to Miss Meredith ditto Lieut. Edward Hardwick to Miss M. Barber ditto Lieut. Thomas Bayley to Miss H. and ditto Capt. John William, of Monghyr to Mrs. Hubbard at Dinapore Lieut. John Hudson to Miss E. Rol at Tringur Lieut. H. Bayley to Miss Beddel at Calcutta, Mr Louis Michel to Miss Johanna Schaefer at Vizagapatam Mr J. J. Chafar to Miss Grouse at Berhampore Mr C. H. N. pierstone, to Miss Catherine I. at Bombay W. Sepper esq. to Miss Harriet Dempster.
- FEBRUARY** at Calcutta Lieut. Col. Saml. Braithwaite to Miss Poll K. at Calcutta W. W. Leca esq. to Miss Elizabeth Douglas ditto R. Davies assistant surgeon to Miss Frances O'Hara ditto Geo. Ravensthorpe esq. to Miss Louisa Ramus ditto, Mr H. Ham to Miss Catherine Johnstone ditto Captain Thomas Hawkins, to Miss Elizabeth Friel ditto, Mr Geo. Walter to Miss A. P. Lofie & Captain Lieut. Robertson to Miss Nancy Bowler; at Calcutta Capt. William Francklyn to Miss Marian H. King Collie.
- MARCH** at Madras John Raven Shaw esq. to Miss Hannah Bond at Calcutta Cpt. Thomas Thomas, of the ship *C. J.* to Miss Pratt, & Tipperah John Patterson, esq. to Miss Harris at Fredricknagore Mr Jefferson to Miss Wendall at Calcutta Lieut. Thomas Pollock to Miss Caroline Augusta Thomas ditto, J. W. Bailey esq. to Miss Smith.
- APRIL** at Bombay Capt. F. Ross, of the *H. P.* transport to Mrs. Hunter at Serampore, Charles De Verenne esq. to Miss Queros at Calcutta, Mr Samuel Nichols, to Miss Mary Irwin; at Kishnagerry Capt. J. G. Graham to Miss Johnstone.

DEATHS

MARCH 9, 1801. at Fort Victoria, after a long and painful illness, John Carmichael esq. of the hon. Company's medical

dial service 10, at Bombay Capt. Ed. Legge Hay late of the navy 16 at Bombay Lieut. Gerrard Drummond of the hon. Company's marine same day and place Lieut. J. B. Cantillon, of the hon. Company's military establishment; same day at Madras, the lady of Thomas Thackeray esq surgeon of the General Hospital at that Presidency

¶ *I talia fari*

tempe et a lacrymis?

Her disposition was mild, her manners amiable and engaging her affection as a wife and as a mother could not be surpassed she lived beloved in society and has died universally regretted same day and place suddenly Thomas Wallace, esq of the Civil service 29 at Calcutta, the infant son of Captain Clegg 30 at same place the eldest daughter of Capt. Anthony Greene 1 staly at Madras, W. Saxton esq m. h. regretted by all those who had the pleasure of his acquaintance at Columbo Dr. Ewart physician-general of his Majesty's forces in the East Indies at Poona Nana Funnaveic late prime minister to the Peshwa at Calcutta, Mr. John Sealy at ditto Ricardo Percuro Pinto, esq, at Chinsura B. Domplugh esq surgeon on board the ship *Aspather* on the coast of Malabar Capt. Mouggach, Bengal military establishment 1 staly at sea, William Cock II esq late sheriff of Madras.

April at Chunar Alex. Stewart Aird the infant son of A. Aird conductor of or lance; and the morning following Miss Mary Ida Dalrymple Aird the daughter of C. d. For A. rd aged 12 years at Calcutta Mr. Evander MacIver at ditto Miss Anne Shand youngest daughter of Capt. C. Shand at Barrackpore Mr. William Moore assistant surgeon; at St. Thomas Mr. Peter Letang architect 1 staly on board the ship *O. pures* on his passage to the Cape whither he was proceeding for the benefit of his health Leonard Collings esq a senior merchant on the Bengal establishment and paymaster of the artillery garrison and ordnance and of the King's troops at the Cape of Good Hope to which place his disposition had obliged him to repair Henry Buller esq a senior merchant and third judge of the provincial court of appeal for the division of Calcutta at Cundaproe the lady of Lieut. Col. Dufresne at Surat Mr. John Whit second officer of the ship *Serpent* at

ditto the infant son of Captain Tucker of the marine at Tach more, the lady of Major A. Blackader of his highness the Nabob's service.

MAY at Calcutta, Lieut. Steward, of the Madras establishment at ditto, Mr. George Carr master in the pilot service at Calcutta after a long and painful illness, Mr. William Murphree, conductor of ordnance at Calcutta, after a short illness Lieut. Henry McKenly proprietor of the Telegraph press same place, William Clark, esq at Bombay William Cleaver esq a barrister in the court of the recorder same place Capt. William Ralph of the Company's marine at Madras, Peter Bodkin, esq at Serampore Robert Bruce esq surgeon on board his Majesty's ship *Dedalo* at sea Henry Sewell esq mayor of Madras and its dependencies at Sera, Major Alexander Watson 1st regiment native cavalry at Madras J. C. Fancourt esq assistant-surgeon 1 staly to the westward Capt. Onslow Groce of the pioneers at Vepery Capt. John Mercer late commander of the *Admiral* after a lingering illness at Madras, suddenly James Daly esq an eminent merchant there same place, Major James Rodgers military auditor general on the island of Ceylon in Fort St. George captain and paymaster De Meuron de Rochat of the regiment de Miron at Allahabad Lieut. R. Frish of his Majesty's 76th regiment of foot at Bombay Lieut. Peter Mackenzie 1 staly ditto at Bombay Stephen Whitehill esq chief and custom master at Mahum and senior merchant at Bombay at Columbo, Mr. David Gardner at Bussora Mr. John Skinner acting lieutenant in the Company's marine at Bencoolen Miss Eliza Hartley daughter of B. Hartley esq surgeon an amiable young lady

JUNE at Dinsapore, Cornelius Bird, esq at Madeira, the infant son of Lieut. Col. Dyce at Calcutta, Mrs. Darley 1 staly place Mr. Aaron Upjohn first assistant to the surveyor general in Fort William Capt. William Armstrong 8th native regiment at Futtyghury Major David Barrell at Chunar after a long and painful illness, Mrs. Mary Brundisruph at Bombay Major Thomas Fyfe, of the 1st regiment native infantry at Madras Cap. Benjamin Brown, of the ship *D. pures* near Hyderabad Josiah Vernon esq assistant surgeon at sea Lieut. Edmund

† G. 4

R. Reynolds.

Reynolds, Madras establishment at
Austnapethy Mr Alexander Barr-
at Madras, Capt. Hood of his Majesty's
51st regiment at Poonah, after a
short illness, Mrs. Yoon at Point de
Galle, Major General Bacon T Van
H gel at Bombay Mr James Forbes,
of the Comptroller's office

JULY at Calcutta, after a painful illness,
the lady of Robert Ledlie esq. bar-
rister at law, same place, Mr Joseph
Dickson, undertaker same place C
G S. Bannbridge youngest son of M
A. Bannbridge ditto, Mrs. Harri-
ditto, Lieut. Peacock native infantry
ditto William Boyd esq. surgeon to
the garrison at Buxar at Chittledroog
Capt. Lieut. George Phippard, native
infantry at Calcutta Lieut. Grace of
his Majesty's 12th regiment of foot
at Madras after a short and painful ill-
ness, Mrs. Johanna Mary Bod in re-
lict of the late Peter Bod esq. at
Palanpur, Mr M. Maxwell at
Bombay the infant daughter of Capt.
Ed. B. same place Lieut. De Por-
beck, 86th regiment at Poonah Mr
Joseph Buxam at Columbo Mr M
Bomgard on the Malabar coast, Mr
S. Walter writer Bombay establish-
ment Capt. Walter Marshall, native
infantry at Calcutta (Sunder-
bunds) Mr John Taylor at Chunar
Lieut. J. Bell 12th native regiment.

AUGUST at Churruce Colonel John
Darby assistant general at Chittledroog
Capt. Bone at Calcutta Mr T.
Deaneagan same place Mr W. Lewis
Stephenson conductor of ordnance at
the Naval Hospital Madras, surgeon
Pank, esq. purser of his Majesty's ship
F. at Calcutta, Henry esq. esq.
of the civil establishment, good ditto,
Mr W. Hare at Patna, Mr Basil
Alexander at Calcutta in the 22d year
of his age Lewis Mackenzie esq. of
the civil service, ditto Mrs. Lawrence
Pichay on his passage to England
on board the *M. ship* Col. John Bon-
jour at Prince of Wales's Island,
James Dent esq. master attendant at
Columbo at Bombay Lieut. Henry
Smith, 1st native regiment at Calcutta
Mr Robert Lougher, on board
his Majesty's ship *S. ship* Mr G. G.
Fitch, surgeon's mate at Assoe Capt.
Wood, of the engineers, at Bombay
Lieut. Col. Robinson of his Majesty's
86th regiment, at Gandzapore the 21st
inst. the lady of Mr. Conductor Wood
and on the 25th, at Allahabad Mr
Conductor Wood at Madras, infant
son of Thomas Stevens, esq. and

the infant son of Charles Walters,
esq. same place Lieutenant Wil-
liam Henry Potter 14th native infan-
try at Chittledroog Capt. R. Rubin-
nett, 1st native infantry at Allahabad
Mr William Boyce, son of Capt.
Boyce of his Majesty's 76th regiment
at Bombay Mr Davies, chief officer of
the ship *Cand date* ditto, Lieut. Hen-
ry Helm 8th native regiment on
board the *Intercept*, at Bonduay Mr
Barber heir to the greatest part of the
immense wealth of the late C. Barber
esq. ditto, Mr John Lodge late of
Calcutta at Rangoon the infant son
of Bryant Mason at Pondicherry
Lieut. T. Spencer

SEPTEMBER at Calcutta Mrs. Mary
Moffat ditto Mr Robert Kneen
ditto Mrs. Maria Moffat at Chan-
dermugre Angulius Brun esq. agent
of the French Company of the port of
Lorient at Madras, Colonel Jones 2d
regiment native cavalry at Bombay
Lieut. Colonel E. Robinson of his Ma-
jesty's 86th regiment at Calcutta Mr
Francis Brown master in the pilot ser-
vice on board the *F. frigate*, Mr
Garner purser of that ship, on board
the *P. ship* Mr J. M. Gale of his
Majesty's 19th light dragoons at
Bombay Ensign J. Stewart of his Ma-
jesty's 86th regiment at Madras,
Thomas Ledham esq. deputy sheriff
at Amboyna, Capt. Stratton of his Ma-
jesty's bomb *force* ditto Lieut.
Lusk of his Majesty's ship *V. ship*
at ditto Capt. Matthews paymaster to
the troops at that island at ditto Mr
T. Sackett warehouse keeper

OCTOBER at Chittledroog Mr J. T. Briggs
at Goa, Captain Robinson of his Ma-
jesty's 84th regiment universally es-
teemed and regretted at Calcutta,
John Scriven esq. late military and tor-
general universally and deeply re-
gretted ditto, J. C. Bartholomae esq.
superintendent of the Company's sta-
tionary; at Futtyghur Capt. John J.
re 3d regiment native infantry same
place Lieut. Thomas Shouldred 3d
regiment native infantry at Bombay
the infant daughter of Capt. G. Powell
in Fort William Mr C. D. Hey cadet
at Barrackpore Capt. William H. 1st
native regiment at Calcutta, Mr R.
H. Vinwood at Vellore Capt. Lowe
of his Majesty's 33d regiment; at Bom-
bay Lieut. Colonel Robert Frith 1st
regiment native cavalry a gallant ac-
tive and zealous officer.—I hope so-
peculiar happiness it was to live with
him in habits of intimacy, have to de-
part

place a friend whose warmth of affection have left an indelible sensation of regret same place Mr D Drummond, late purser of the Company's cruiser *Merlogon* at Muscat H. Bogle assistant surgeon at Calcutta the infant son of K. Fletcher esq at Bombay Mrs Deane is camp in the Ganjam district Capt. Adam Ormsby of the 10th regiment native infantry on board the *P. S. M. r* extra ship in Bengalier Major Gale of his Majesty 29th dragoons at Hyderabad Mr Hari come formerly quarter-master of the 19th dragoon at Bombay the lady of Lieut. A. H. burner esq at Gow, Capt. Robinson, of his Majesty 84th regiment; at sea Lieut. C. L. John Burton of the Bengal artillery at Ganjam Edward Hare, esq jr imp at Polveram Lieut. John Macdonald at Allahabad, C. pt. Edward Larry 12th regiment native infantry at Jaipur Lieut. Davis.

NOVEMBER at Calcutta, M. M. Rancey esq. much regretted ditto, L. ut. R. R. Shppard of the Madras establishment at ditto Mrs. J. P. Lances a Calcutta the infant daughter of Major Clerkton at Madras the lady of W. Betty esq surgeon on the Madras establishment in the Company's ship *Lady B. g. t. e.* Mr J. Nes Neilson surgeon of that vessel at the General Hospital Calcutta, Lieut. dependor 2d European regiment at Gaz pore Lieut. Col. J. P. 6th regiment native cavalry at Calcutta Lieut. H. R. Patton 1st native regiment at Jaffa, aton 1st Jasper Nixon of his Majesty 19th regiment at Madras, David Haliburton esq on duty at the establishment at Calcutta Capt. R. bert Carruthers, 14th regiment native infantry at Gaz pore Mr James Grant of Allahabad at Chunar Lieut. R. Webster 11th native infantry at Chunar Mr Nathaniel Hornby esq paymaster at that station at Trincomalee, Lieut. Daniel Macneil from Bombay at Cawnpore Mr Robert Howe conductor of ordnance at Mangalore aged 34. Brigadier General John Carnar a man highly celebrated in the historical annals of India.—He was early known as the friend and associate of the gallant Lord Clive, to whose military genius and political sagacity his country was indebted for regaining and establishing our possessions in Bengal.

DECEMBER at Calcutta, after a long and painful illness Mrs. Elizabeth Rolfe,

ditto the infant daughter of William Dring esq; at Mouge Mrs. Jane Gore at Pulicat the lady of Jacob Balbracht esq. late governor of that place; at Hyderabad Lieut. P. tru. h MacGill 3d regiment cavalry same place, Lieut. C. lonel James Dalrymple commanding the subsidiary force attached to his highness the Nizam universally esteemed and sincerely regretted at Bombay Charles Co. n. k. p. n. Stone esq of the civil service at Surat the lady of Lieut. C. wper of the engineers at Calcutta, M. George Ferguson a master in the pilot service at Calcutta C. pt. Robert M. a. furlan aged 74 the oldest European inhabitant of that place at Bombay D. Robertson esq surgeon on that establishment same place Ensign H. Hexter at Ganjam Ensign and Adjutant Samuel P. ppet of the 1st at Seraparam Lieut. J. H. han at Chooch Lieut. Jos. Taylor at Madras the lady of Henry Harris esq. M. D. at Ganjam C. pt. Hedgcock is valid at Bauglepo the lady of C. pt. H. M. D. Ester of the 1st regiment native infantry on the passage from the Cape to the island of St. Helena, Lieut. C. L. n. l. Thomas esq. on his passage to England William Rance, esq. late chief surgeon a disconsolate member of the medical board.

JANUARY at Calcutta, William Moscrop esq. late purser of the *Croaker* master in the pilot service same place Mrs. Elizabeth Collier the esq. M. Fawcett at Madras M. dra. Col. S. W. L. e. bart. 15th light dragoons Lieut. C. n. George Lauder of the 1st infantry to the service of the 1st Lieut. C. pt. Turner of the 1st M. J. ship at Madras Adm. M. kadra esq. at Calcutta, Lieut. Gordon 1st regiment a. l. e. 1st Capt. J. o. b. o. e. of engineers at Madras Andrew Ram, esq. of the 1st service lately at China, Mr. J. M. since regretted.

FEBRUARY at Calcutta the infant son of L. W. Go. l. d. esq. at Madras Lieut. L. t. l. Baybe; at Jaffa the infant daughter of the hon. George L. u. n. o. u. r. at Madras Charles Keble Floyer the youngest son of Capt. Augustus Floyer native cavalry at P. de Galle the lady of C. pt. B. k. at Madras, Mrs. Pratt widow at Prince of Wales Island Mr. R. t. r. y. at Bombay C. pt. Wm. Godwin same place Mr. Thomas Ruckley Mace, at Bombay Capt. Wm. Powney

they same place, Lieut. M. Percival at Calcutta, the daughter of Mr. Thomas Jones; ditto, Mrs. Dolby ditto, Mr. Leitch same place, Mr. James Taylor assistant in the commissary of stores office; at Trincomallee after a long illness, Major Richard Harding 7th regiment native infantry at Calcutta D Macalester esq same place Mrs. Brightman much lamented at Cawnpore Mr. John Price several years a merchant in Calcutta at Madras, William Roebuck esq much and sincerely regretted by all to whom his amiable qualities were known at Calcutta, Mrs. Carey ditto Mrs. D. Abreu at Muscat Mr. Thompson assistant surgeon Bombay establishment Jas. Dixon, esq surgeon of the Company ship *Marquis Falkland* at Mangalore waddy in the Wynad district Lieutenant R. E. Munwaring Lieut. Louis de Furey of the regiment de Meuron at Trincomallee Ensign G. Kearns, 19th regiment in the Malabar province, Lieut. Peter Taylor 5th native regiment at Trincomallee Lieut. J. P. Le Mesurier 11th native regiment,

who, it is supposed, was carried away by an alligator or a shark while bathing APRIL, at Madras, Capt. Song of engineers; ditto Capt. Young formerly commander of the Travancore ship *Gemelenahon*; at Cochin Capt. Lieut. R. Mahon European infantry in camp, at Valand, Lieut. William Montenth; in camp, near Hyderabad, Ed. Barry Beaumont 12th native infantry at Calcutta, Mrs. Carey last survivor of those unfortunate persons who were confined in the Black Hole prison on the capture of Calcutta, in June 1756 and whose husband, mother and sister perished in the prison. Lastly, at Dacca Stephen Bayard esq second judge of the provincial court of appeal at Calcutta, H. Tolfrey esq on his passage from Madras to Europe Lieut. Colonel Edward Tolfrey at Madras, Andrew Barclay esq. at Bangalore Mr. Matthew Price at Calcutta T. Halkett esq; ditto, Mr. Alex. Samuel pensioner at Chunar Miss Emily De launay at Dindigul, J. Barclay esq. of the civil service, and assistant to the collector of that district.

LONDON, January 1st, 1802

PROJECT OF AN EXPEDITION OVER LAND TO INDIA

Submitted to the Government of France in the Spring of 1801

We received this Scheme in the form of a Pamphlet from Paris of which the following is a Translation

The intent of the expedition

To drive the English from Hindustan for ever to deliver that beautiful and rich country from the British yoke to open new ways to the industry and to the commerce of all the civilized nations of Europe, and to France in particular — this is the design of an expedition worthy to immortalize the first year of the nineteenth century and the heads of those governments who will carry into execution so useful and so glorious an enterprise

Of the powers who are to co-operate in this design

The French Republic and the Emperor of Russia are to send a combined army of 70,000 men to the banks of the Indus

The Emperor of Germany is to give a passage to the French troops, and is to facilitate the mode of their descent down the Danube, till they enter the Black Sea

Of the junction of the Russian army composed of 3,000 men, at Astracan and of their transportation to Astrabad

As soon as the projected expedition shall have been concerted and determined on, Paul I will give orders that an army may be assembled at Astracan, which shall consist of 25,000 regular troops perfectly equipped and 10,000 Cossacks

This armament will embark immediately on the Caspian sea, and

will be conducted to Astrabad, there to wait the arrival of the French forces

Astrabad will be the head-quarters of the combined armies all the magazines of war and of provisions will be established there and it will be the central point of communication between Hindustan, France and Russia

Of the route of the French army, from the borders of the Danube to the borders of the Indus

Thirty five thousand men of every denomination shall be detached from the army of the Rhine

These troops shall be embarked on boats in the Danube, and shall descend that river till its entrance into the Black Sea

When they shall have arrived at the Euxine, they shall be shipped on transports provided by Russia and when they shall have passed the Black Sea and the Sea of Azof they shall disembark under Tauriac

This force will afterwards coast along the Don, ascend the right bank of the river to a small town of the Cossacks called Piati Ibranka

Arrived at that point the army will pass the Don, and travel by land as far as the environs of the town of Tsaritsin, built on the right bank of the Volga

There to embark and to descend that river as far as Astracan

The

The troops will there embark on mercantile vessels and after having sailed the whole length of the Caspian sea, will arrive at Astrabad, a maritime town of Persia

Then the French and Russian forces being united, the combined army will begin its march past the towns of Herat, of Ferah, of Candahar and will soon reach the right bank of the Indus

Of the length of time employed in the voyage and in the march of the French army

	Days
In the descent of the Danube, till its entrance into the Black Sea	20
From the entrance of the Danube to Tajarroc	16
From Tajarroc to Piati Ibsanka	20
From Piati Ibsanka to Tsiaritsin	4
From Tsiaritsin to Astracan	5
From Astracan to Astrabad	10
From Astrabad to the borders of the Indus	40
Total	120

N B Thus the French army will take four months in going from the borders of the Danube to the banks of the Indus but in order to allow a greater period of time it may be supposed that the journey will last five months if then, the forces take their departure at the beginning of May (V S *) they will arrive at the place of their destination towards the end of September

It is to be observed, that half of the passage is to be made by water, and half land

Of the means of its execution

On their embarkation on the

Danube the French forces are to carry with them their field pieces and their ammunition waggons

They will have no occasion for any tent equipage

The cavalry, the light horse men, and the artillery, are not to carry their horses they will embark only their saddles and bridles pack saddles, harness and traces &c &c &c

The forces will be provisioned with biscuit for one month

The commissaries will precede the army to prepare store houses where ever they may be necessary Arrived at the mouth of the Danube the army will embark on board of the transports provided by Russia and victualled for fifteen or twenty days

During the embarkation the commissaries and the officers of the etat major will travel by land with the utmost dispatch and disperse themselves between Tajarroc Tsiaritsin, and Astracan The Russian commissaries will regulate the march of the army from Tajarroc to Piati Ibsanka will provide the stores and conduct the bulleting of the troops collect all the horses and the waggons necessary for the conveyance of the artillery and the baggage of the army The same commissaries will act in concert with those stationed at Tsiaritsin, to collect the number of boats necessary for the passage of the Don which at that point is a little larger than the Seine at Paris

The commissaries stationed at Tsiaritsin will be attentive to be previously prepared,

1st, To collect at three or four stations between the Don and the Volga, all the camp equipage, and the victualling for the army during its march.

ed,

2d To collect a sufficient number of boats at Tfaristin for the embarkation of the French army on the Volga, and for its descent to Astracan.

The commissaries at Astracan will have their vessels ready to receive the army, and will have shipped on board of them provisions for fifteen days.

When the French army shall have disembarked at Astrabad, it will find the following articles which shall have been collected and prepared by the commissaries of the two governments —

1st All kinds of warlike stores and of heavy artillery

N B Such stores may be drawn from the arsenals of Astracan, Casan and Saratof, with which they abound

2d Draft horses for the conveyance of the artillery and the stores of the combined army

3d Horses and waggons for the conveyance of the baggage and the pontons, &c.

4th, Saddle horses for the French cavalry and the light horsemen

N B These horses shall have been purchased from the Cossacks and Calmucks between the Don and the Volga they are to be found in great numbers and at a more moderate expence than elsewhere and are the best adapted for service in those countries which are to become the theatre of military operations

5th, All the necessary camp equipage for the French army, during its march from the borders of the Indus and beyond them

6th, Magazines of linen and woollen cloth, coats, helmets, gloves, stockings, boots, shoes, &c &c &c

N B All these articles are found in great abundance in Russia,

and cheaper than in other parts of Europe. The French government may contract for these stores with the directors of the colony of Sarepta, which is at six leagues from Tfaristin on the right bank of the Volga this colony of evangelists, which passes for the richest, and the most industrious and the most exact in fulfilling its engagement has its chief seat in Saxony, whence orders are to be obtained that the colony at Sarepta should furnish the above mentioned equipments

7th, The hospital magazine provided with all kinds of drugs

N B The hospital may be supplied with drugs by the colony at Sarepta whose laboratory rivals the imperial laboratory at Moscow in the quality and in the variety of its drugs

8th Magazines of rice peas flour, meal, salt meat, butter wines, brandy, &c &c

9th, Flocks of sheep and herds of oxen

N B The salt meats, the butter, the peas the flour and the meal, may be procured in Russia every other article is found in abundance in Persia

10th Magazines of fodder oats, and barley

N B The oats may be procured at Astracan the country will afford fodder and barley

Of the march of the combined army from Astrabad to the borders of the Indus and of the means of insuring success to the expedition

Previous to the disembarkation of the Russians at Astrabad, commissaries from the two governments will be dispatched with the intention of signifying to all the khans, and other little despots of the different countries through which the combined army is to march that an army from two of the most power-
ful

ful nations in the universe is to pass through their territories on their way to India that the only intention of the expedition is to drive the English from Hindustan who have enslaved that country once so celebrated and so powerful, and so rich in the productions both of art and of nature as to attract the people of the whole world to participate in the gifts and the favours of every kind with which it had pleased heaven to endow it that the horrid state of oppression of misery, and servitude, under which the people of that country at present groaned had excited the liveliest interest both in France and Russia that the two governments had resolved, in consequence, to unite their power to enfranchise India from the barbarous and tyrannical yoke of the English nation that be princes and the people of the different states through which the combined army should traverse, would have nothing to fear from it that on the contrary they are invited to co-operate by every means in their power to the accomplishment of so useful and so glorious an enterprise that the expedition is as just in its design as it was unjust in Alexander to desire the conquest of the whole world that the combined army would levy no contributions that it would purchase by mutual consent and would pay in ready money for every article necessary for its subsistence that the severest discipline should be maintained that the worship, the laws the customs, the manners and property and, above all, the women should be respected, &c. &c. &c.

After a similar proclamation and on the evidence of an indulgent, frank, and loyal conduct, there is no reason to doubt but the khans and the other petty princes will

grant a free passage through their respective states otherwise, divided as they are among themselves, they would be too weak to make any serious resistance

The French and Russian commissaries will be accompanied by skilful engineers who will take topographical plans of the countries through which the combined army is to pass they will indicate on these maps the different points of encampment the rivers to be passed and the towns adjacent to the march of the army they will take care to notice the different passes where the transportation of the baggage of the artillery, and of the provisions may meet with any difficulty and the means of surmounting the impediments to be encountered

These commissaries will treat with the khans the princes, and individuals, for the supply of provisions baggage waggon &c. &c.

They will be empowered to ask for and attain hostages, and to sign treaties

As soon as the first French division shall have reached Astrabad the first Russian division is to begin its march the other divisions of the combined army are to follow in succession at the distance of five or six leagues and will keep up a communication with each other by small detachments of the Cossacks

A corps composed of from five to six thousand Cossacks with some regular light horsemen, will form the vanguard the lighters and pontoons should be close behind it the van will project the bridges over the rivers, protect them from being approached and will provide for the safety of the army in case of treachery or any other accident

The French government will intrust to the commander in chief of the expedition, various arms from the

the manufactory at Versailles, such as guns, carbines pistols sabres, &c &c. vases and other articles of porcelain from the manufactory at Sevres watches and clocks made by the most skilful Parisian artists handsome mirrors the finest cloths of France of different colours, such as scarlet crimson green and blue which are the favourite colours of the people of Asia Persians velvets cloth of gold and silver laces of gold and silver, and silks from Lyons; Gobelin tapestry &c &c

All these articles wisely distributed among the princes of the country, and presented with that grace and elegance of manner so natural to the French, will induce the people to have the highest consideration for the munificence, the industry, and the power of the nation and ultimately to open with it a commercial correspondence

A select number of learned men and artists in all kinds of works of ingenuity are to form a part of this glorious expedition. The government will in rust to them the maps and plans at present extant of the different countries which the combined army will traverse, as well as the memoirs and the most esteemed works which treat of those countries. Aeronauts and artificers will be also very necessary. To inspire those people with the highest ideas both of France and Russia, it may be thought fit, before the army and the head-quarters be removed from Astrabad, to give them some brilliant entertainment, accompanied by some military evolutions similar to those celebrated at Paris in commemoration of some remarkable event or memorable epoch

Things thus disposed of, there is no doubt of the enterprise taking a favourable termination though its success will depend on the intelli-

gence, the zeal, the bravery, and the fidelity of the chiefs to whom the government will intrust the execution of the project

As soon as the combined army shall have reached the borders of the Indus, it should *commence its military operations*

N B The money of Europe which is of the greatest currency and most esteemed in Persia and in India is the sequin of Venice, the ducat of Holland and Hungary, the imperial and the rouble of Russia

Objections to the expedition answered

1st Objection Are there a sufficient number of boats to embark an army of thirty five thousand men and to carry it to the mouth of the Danube?

Answer It will not be difficult to collect a sufficient number of boats if it be the army will go over land as far as Ibrahiof a port of the Danube in the principality of Walachia, and as far as Gaiatz another port in the same river in the principality of Moldavia then the French army will embark on vessels previously provided and sent by Russia, and will continue its voyage

2d Objection The Grand Signor will not consent to the descent of a French army down the Danube and he will oppose its embarkation from any territory belonging to the Ottoman empire

Answer Paul First will oblige the Porte to comply with his desires and his superior forces will awe the divan into respect for his will

3d Objection Are there sufficient transports in the Black Sea for the conveyance of the army has Paul First a sufficient number at his disposal?

Answer The emperor of Russia can

can collect easily in the ports of the Black Sea, more than three hundred sail of transports and vessels of all sizes; the whole world is acquainted with the increase of his merchantmen in the Black Sea

4th Objection Would not the convoy when it had left the Dardanelles be in danger of being annoyed or dispersed by the English fleet under the command of Lord Keith who on the report of this expedition passing the Dardanelles would enter the Black Sea, to prevent the egress of the French army, and to destroy it?

Answer If Lord Keith will pass the straits and the Turks will not oppose him, Paul I will oppose him and he possesses means for his opposition more efficacious than are suspected

5th Objection The combined army being united at Astrabad, how can it reach India through a country so uncultivated, so devoided of resources, and obliged to march from Astrabad to the frontiers of Hindustan a distance of three hundred leagues?

Answer The country is not wild and uncultivated the route has been for a long time open and practicable the caravans usually travel from Astrabad to the frontiers of Hindustan in thirty five or forty days The country is not inconvenienced by whirlwinds of sand like Arabia and Libya it is continually intersected by rivers there is sufficient forage rice is in great abundance and is the chief food of the inhabitants the country is stored with oxen sheep and game and there is great variety of delicious fruit

The only reasonable objection that can be made, is to the length of the march. But that objection ought not to prevent the project

6

from being put in execution The French army is desirous of glory, brave, patient and indefatigable its courage and its perseverance and the wisdom of its officers, will surmount whatever obstacles they may have to encounter

An historical fact corroborates this assertion In the years 1739 and 1740, Nadir Shah, of the Mas Couli Khan, left Delhi with a numerous army on an expedition against Persia and the borders of the Caspian Sea he passed by Candahar, Herat, Herat, Mochhed, and he arrived at Astrabad all these cities were then considerable; and though they have fallen from their former splendor, there are yet vestiges of their former opulence

That which was accomplished by an Asiatic army in the years 1739 and 1740 there will be no doubt of the possibility of executing with a French and Russian army at the present day

The cities above mentioned will form the principal points of communication between Hindustan, Russia and France in order to facilitate their communication it will be necessary to establish an army post office and to employ the Cossacks in that department, who are the fittest persons for such service

* * This magnificent project is much better adapted to cherish the spirit of military romance, with which the French people are so strongly infected, than to give any just cause of alarm to the government of England Our Indian empire is naturally an object of jealousy to all the other nations of Europe, and particularly so to France but we conceive this jealousy has not yet acquired sufficient power over the understanding and

common

common prudence of any intelligent statesman, to induce him to adopt a project, the execution of which must necessarily be attended with so much certain loss, and in which there is only a bare possibility of ultimate success. The author of this project must be as ignorant of the policy of European courts, as he is of the geography and the nations of that part of Asia through which he proposes to march, if he imagines that the Emperor of Russia would be prevailed on to join France in any expedition, of which the advantages were not immediate and evident. Were the success of the project as probable as he seems to consider it, we doubt whether even Paul I would have been induced to embark in it. But we have no doubt that if he had formed an alliance with France for such an object, Austria, as well as the Porte, would have opposed the march of the French army. But these are difficulties which our projector has not thought it necessary to consider. He takes it for granted that Russia will join France in this scheme for the conquest of Hindustan and that Austria and the Porte, awed by so formidable an alliance will permit the French army to proceed to the mouth of the Danube. Here our author admits that the embarkation of the troops on board the transports prepared by Russia for their reception in the Buxine, may be opposed by the English fleet, but he gets over this difficulty, by informing us, that the Emperor of Russia possesses more efficacious means than are suspected, of counterbalancing the operations of an English fleet! We suspect the French army would not overcome the difficulty quite so easily. Having disgraced the English fleet, our author proceeds up the Buxine and

the sea of Azof to Tajarroc, which place, he thinks, the transports may reach in sixteen days, though it is well known to every person acquainted with the navigation of those seas, that *three weeks* would be a quick passage for a single ship, and that consequently a fleet of that size would probably not perform it in less than five weeks. From Tajarroc to Astracan he allows only 29 days, and the same length of time for the voyage down the Caspian to Astrabad. But had he been more conversant with the geography of those countries, the navigation of the Caspian, and the embarkation and debarkation of armies, he would have been satisfied that an army of 80,000 men, with baggage, artillery &c could not be conveyed in double that time from Tajarroc to Astrabad. On the junction of the French and Russians at this place, the combined army is to be provided by Russia with every necessary for its march from thence to the banks of the Indus, which our author supposes, may be accomplished in forty five days, *without meeting any opposition*. The only reasonable objection which, *he thinks* can be made to this part of the project, is the *length of the march*. We shall point out to him some other objections, very important in themselves, and calculated to give great additional force to the one he has mentioned. Of the physical, but still more of the political state of the countries situated between the Caspian and the Indus our author betrays a surprising degree of ignorance. These countries are not, as he imagines, continually intersected by rivers neither are they in a high state of cultivation, producing great abundance of rice, and plentifully stocked with oxen, sheep,

and game. On the contrary, they are, for the most part, ill watered, sterile, and unproductive. The whole of that part of Khorasan through which the army must pass, from the Malakodan mountain to the city of Herat, is a barren plain of 800 miles across, cultivated only in a few places, and thinly interspersed with villages. The inhabitants of these are so scantily supplied with water that at one or two of them Mr. Forster (the most accurate of our modern travellers,) could with difficulty procure for himself and his party a sufficient quantity to quench their thirst. The greatest part of the way from Herat to Candahar, presents the same obstacles to the march of an army. "Great part of this country," says Mr. Forster, "exhibits to the fatigued eye one vast sterile plain, without stream, wood, or scarcely a place of human habitation." It is therefore evident, that unless the French and Russians could carry their water and provisions along with them, they would lose two-thirds of their numbers before they reached Candahar; and that the other third would arrive there in a condition little able to sustain the attack of a vigorous enemy. And we do not believe the Russians could procure at Astrabad, and in the neighbouring districts, even with the assistance of Aga Mahomed Khan, with whom they are connected, such a vast number of camels and bullocks, as would be requisite to convey the baggage, artillery, provisions, and water, for an army of 70,000 men, from the shores of the Caspian to Candahar, a distance of 600 miles.

With regard to the opposition likely to be made to the march of the army in Khorasan and Candahar, our projector imagines that "the

about 100,000 army depend who in habit the country between the Caspian and the Indus, may easily be awed or bribed into friendship. It seems strange his not knowing that before they get to the banks of the Indus, they must pass through the centre of Afghanistan, the country of Zeman Shah, at present the most powerful and warlike prince in Asia. This prince has always an army of 100,000 foot, and 80,000 horse, ready to take the field. It is true that he has threatened, for these some years back, to march with this army against the English provinces in Hindustan. But it is also true that, though he would invade Hindustan on motives of personal interest, and with an immediate view to his own aggrandizement, he would certainly allow no European power to share his conquest. He might, perhaps, be induced to receive 4000 or 6000 Frenchmen as auxiliaries but a large army of Europeans would naturally excite his jealousy, and he would oppose them, as if they came with the avowed intention of invading his own country. The cautious policy pursued by Hyder Ally Khan, in the alliances which formed with the French, should teach them that no Mahomedan prince of any sagacity will ever be induced to join them in any hostile scheme against the British empire in India, unless he be allowed to possess the preponderating influence in the alliance. Still less would he admit an European army into his dominions. Hence, then, it is manifest, that in carrying this project into execution, the combined army, after encountering the natural obstacles we have already pointed out in the march from Astrabad to Candahar, will, upon its arrival there, be obliged to subdue the

most formidable potentate in Asia before it can pass into Hindustan. We shall, however, suppose that the skill and intrepidity of French officers and soldiers may reduce Zemaun Shah to obedience in the course of one campaign, yet they have another enemy, through whose country they must pass, before they reach the English dependencies. On their crossing the Indus, they immediately enter the Panjab, the country of the Sikhs, a brave and hardy race, whose business is war and plunder, and whose mode of warfare precludes the possibility of conquering them. Thus people are, for several reasons, attached to the interests of the English and their having repulsed Zemaun Shah, with great loss, in two attempts which he has lately made to invade their country, affords sufficient evidence of their military strength. Of their mode of warfare the French will be able to form a correct idea, when they are told that it exactly resembles that at present carried on by Toussaint and his negroes in St Domingo. If, therefore, the French and Russians entered their country, they would avoid a general action; but they would cut off all supplies,

hang upon their flanks and rear, and, by keeping up a continual engagement, so much reduce their numbers, and retard their progress, that by the time they arriv'd in the Duah, which is 400 miles from the Indus, a well disciplined English army, consisting of 25,000 men, prepared to receive them, would, we apprehend, without any great difficulty, put a period to their march.

We have been thus minute and particular in commenting on this grand project, because we know there are several people in this country, so ill informed as to believe it to be practicable.—Ed

On Wednesday, Sept 2, 1801, a court of directors was held at the India House, when CHARLES MILLS, esq was elected chairman, in the room of D SCOTT, esq who resigned that situation. JOHN ROBERTS, esq was elected deputy chairman. This gentleman served the office of chairman in the year 1776. Messrs. ROBERT MACURE and JOHN HILLMAN were sworn in as first and second assistant to the Company's surveyor of shipping.

STATE PAPERS

PAPERS RESPECTING THE TRADE BETWEEN INDIA AND EUROPE

PRINTED BY ORDER OF THE COURT OF DIRECTORS
FOR THE INFORMATION OF THE PROPRIETORS

No 1

LETTER from the Rt Hon HENRY
DUNDAS to the CHAIRMAN

Somerset-place April 2 1800.

SIR,

THE subject of this letter is the question of Private Trade and India-built Shipping on which I am anxious to lay my sentiments before the Court, in order to attract their early attention to a decision upon it believing that from the state in which the question is now left, much mischief results to the interests both of the East India Company and of the Public at large I feel the more anxious to come forward on this subject, because it is impossible for me not to observe a necessity on all hands to come to the discussion and I am not surprised at it because, so far as my reading or observation goes, there never was any question where those who differ upon it went into such opposite extremes, as those have done who have taken an active part in the agitation of it This very circumstance emboldens me to step forward in the manner I am now doing because, it being my lot to agree in the extreme of none of the opinions which have been held out to the public consideration, I am the more likely

VOL 3

to suggest some proper medium between those extremes, which may bring together the discordant sentiments which are entertained upon it

In the first place, I set out with disclaiming being a party to those opinions which rest upon any general attack of the monopoly of the East India Company, either as to the government or commerce of India My sentiments in that respect remain exactly the same as they were when I moved the renewal of the charter in 1793 and, if any thing, I am still more confirmed in the principles I brought forward at that time That a direct interference by government in the affairs of India is necessary for their stability and uniformity I am more and more convinced but that the offensive form of government, with all its frequent extent and abuse of patronage, must remain as it now is, I am persuaded will never be called in question by any but those who may be disposed to sacrifice the freedom and security of our constitution to their own personal aggrandizement and ill-directed ambition I remain equally satisfied as to the propriety of continuing a monopoly of the trade in the hands of the East India Company Those

† A

who

who maintain the reverse appear to me to be misled by general theories, without attending to the peculiar circumstances of the trade they are treating of. Viewing it even as a mere commercial question I believe this proposition to be a sound one and if the trade were laid open the supposed advantages thence arising are at best very problematical, and would certainly be very precarious and short lived. It is, however totally to forget the question to treat it as a mere commercial one. The same principles which prove the necessity of the present form and mode of Indian government, evince the necessity of the monopoly of trade. The government and the trade are interwoven together and we have only to recur to a very recent experience, to learn the immense advantages which have flowed from that connection of government and trade. By the commercial capital of the Company at home, acting in connection with the public revenues under their administration abroad they have mutually aided and administered to the wants of each other and the result has been the fortunate achievement of those brilliant events, upon the success of which depended the existence of the government, the territorial wealth, and the trade of India.

You will observe, Sir, that it is not my intention at present to argue ~~the~~ ^{the} ~~principles~~ ^{principles} at large, but merely to state the principles I hold upon such topics as may appear to be connected with the subject I wish to bring more particularly under your consideration.

With the same view it is that I find it necessary to say a few words upon the subject of what is called the Shipping Interest of the East-India Company. Upon that subject there seems to be a greater abuse of

terms, and a more palpable confusion of ideas, than upon almost any other part of this complicated question in so far as any person is loud in declaiming against the abuse of that great interest being confined exclusively to a few hands, who by such a monopoly might have it in their power to dictate such terms as they pleased to the East India Company. On the subject of freights, I am as prepared as any man to join in crying down that abuse. But I am equally adverse to the sentiments of those who contend that the great interest of the Company's trade is to be left to the chance of the market at large and that the extent of the freight is, either wholly or primarily, to be the exclusive object of the Company's attention. I am decisively of opinion, that both on views of public policy and commercial security the same description of ships should be continued in the Company's service, built under the same inspection and regulations, fitted and found in every circumstance, in the same respectable way they have hitherto been and, though every partiality and lavish extravagance is to be avoided, a freight fully adequate to secure those advantages ought not to be charitably withheld. To what extent of shipping of this description the Company ought to go, will be the subject of more minute discussion in a subsequent part of this letter.

Having, I trust, made myself distinctly understood on those leading points, I proceed next to state, what I hold to be equally uncontroversial, that although the Legislature has, for the wisest purposes, given a monopoly of trade to the East-India Company it is a monopoly attended with these two material circumstances * 1st, That the exportable produce of India exceeds what at present

present the capital of the East India Company is capable of embracing and That the monopoly of the East India Company does not rest on principles of colonial exclusion for the trade to and from India is open to the subjects of other countries in amity with Great-Britain. We must therefore accurately attend to the considerations which naturally result from those last mentioned circumstances.

If it be true that the trade to be carried on by the East-India Company must of necessity be limited by the extent of their capital, the natural question is, what is to be done of the remainder of it? Is it to be left exclusively to foreign nations? or is the monopoly of the Company to be so modified in the exercise of it as to open this surplus market to the capital of British subjects? This is a mere question of policy, to be decided on principles of expediency and sound discretion upon a due attention to all the considerations which enter into the discussion of it. And although nothing could be more invidious and impolitic than to attempt to apply the principles of colonial exclusion to other independent nations nothing, certainly, can be more just or natural than that those nations who trade to India, should trade there on their own capitals and that the capital of the British subjects resident in India should be brought home to this country in the manner most beneficial to their own interests, and to that of the mother country, where it is desirable all that capital should ultimately settle. This proposition, then, clearly points out the true appropriation of the surplus produce of India. When I state this, I say at the same time free to declare, that I totally disapprove of attempting to accomplish this by penal re-

strictive statutes. All such ever have been, and ever will be, nugatory, when resorted to for such a purpose. Trade never can be regulated or directed by any other certain rule than the interest of those concerned in it but it is so much the interest and natural bent of a British subject to send his fortune to that country which gave him birth, and where he means to close his days, that nothing but the most unnatural and impolitic restraints can suggest to him a desire to do otherwise.

But, obvious as this principle may appear to be, it requires accurate attention in the application of it to the subject in question. If I am asked, whether in stating this principle I mean that the trade to and from India, in the common use of the terms, ought to be free and open to all his Majesty's subjects in India? I answer distinctly in the negative. The nature of the Indian manufacturer and the immemorial habits of the manufacturers, exclude the practical application of so indefinite a principle to the export trade from India. The manufacturer of the finer and more valuable fabrics of India, have always been produced by advances from the government, or individuals, for whose behoof those fabrics are manufactured and if the dealing with those manufacturers was to be laid open to the uncontrolled competition of every individual, the consequence would be a boundless scene of confusion and fraud, and, ultimately, the ruin of the manufacturers themselves. It is unnecessary for me to detail this part of the subject at any length, because it is so clearly and ably explained in a letter from Lord Cornwallis to the Court of Directors, dated 1st November 1788, that I have only to refer

refer you and the Court to the careful perusal of it. The whole of it is worthy of your serious attention but paragraphs 24 to 31 inclusive are those to which I particularly refer, as bearing on the present question. It is not the purpose of the present letter to point out what the precise regulations ought to be but it is obvious, that those employed in the agency of such a trade should be controlled by such regulations as may be requisite to secure, both to the Company itself and to other individuals, the full benefit of those advances they have made to the manufacturers of Indian fabrics.

It is immediately connected with the observations last offered to consider, by what agency is the trade of individuals in India to be carried on? If this question was to be decided on the principles of an open and free trade, the answer to the question would be, that every individual should send out or employ any agent he thought best to manage his own business. But, from what I have already stated on the former point, you will anticipate my opinion on this namely, that no agent should be employed in India, or permitted to reside there except with the license of the East-India Company, and subject to the control of such regulations as the habits, prejudices and trade of the country may render expedient. In addition to every other consideration, arising out of the peculiar nature of the trade and manners of the country, there is one decisive circumstance against the tolerance of every unlicensed adventurer in India. It would rapidly, though insensibly, lead to the settlement and colonization of the worst kind of adventurers taking root in that country, than which there could not be a more fatal blow to the permanence

of the British power and pre-eminence in India. No principle ought ever to be tolerated or acted upon, that does not proceed on the basis of India being considered as the temporary residence of a great British establishment for the good government of the country, upon steady and uniform principles and of a large British factory for the beneficial management of its trade, upon rules applicable to the state and manners of the country.

From these premises the conclusion I draw is that the surplus produce of India, beyond what the appropriated capital of the East India Company can bring home, should be considered as the means of transferring the fortunes of the servants in India to Great Britain and that the commerce should be managed there, either by the parties themselves interested in it, or by their agents acting under the license, and subject to the control and regulations of the East-India Company.

The question which naturally follows is, by what mode of conveyance is that trade to be brought home? I answer by the India built shipping. Upon the policy and beneficial tendency of this measure, I have only to refer you to the unanimous opinion of all your ablest servants in India, who have, from time to time, and in the most explicit terms, pointed out to you the expediency of this indulgence, both with a view to a just attention to the interests of your servants in India, and with a view to make Britain the great emporium of the trade of Asia. Indeed nothing has hindered your servants abroad, sanctioned by the express advice of your Board of Trade, from acting upon these principles at different times, but the great quantity of unemployed shipping

shipping sent out by the East India Company I trust henceforward you will see the wisdom of desisting from such a wasteful system. If you fix the capital you mean to apply to investment, and accurately direct your servants to provide that investment there can be no occasion for any extra shipping: your investment and shipping will correspond accurately together, and your commerce be systematically conducted. I mean in a separate letter to treat of what the amount of that investment ought to be, and what are the means by which it is to be provided: at present I mean only to state that whatever the regular investment is, it ought to be brought home in the regular home built ships, to which I have referred in the beginning of this letter. If any accident shall befall any of those ships in their outward passage or if any circumstances exist to render it expedient for you to bring home gross goods, or any other articles of commerce from India, a discretion should be left with your Governments abroad to supply that deficiency from the shipping to be found in India: but it ought to be adopted and adhered to as an invariable rule that the regular shipping to be sent from this country should be in exact proportion to the amount of the investment expected home.

When I am thus adding the concurrence of my opinion to the weight of authority which the proposition derives from the unanimous sentiments of your most intelligent servants in India, I am only adhering to the principles I detailed when I moved the renewal of your charter in 1793. It was upon an application of those principles that the provision was made in the act of Parliament, directing the East India Company to appropriate 8000 tons

annually to the private trade to and from India. Although I proposed that measure, I should be uncandid if I did not fairly acknowledge, that experience has proved it to be inadequate to the purposes for which it was intended. If the object had been only to try an experiment how far individuals were more competent to the export of British produce and manufactures than the East India Company, no other objection would lie against the measure except what may be supposed to arise from the dearth of freight at which the East India Company could afford to give shipping of that description. But in so far as the provision went to secure the transfer of the capital of our servants in India to this country through the medium of trade, it is clearly ascertained that the measure was a nugatory one. I need not enter into an explanation of the reasons for they are so distinctly and unanswerably stated, both in the correspondence of your Board of Trade at Bengal, and in the memorials presented by the Merchants at Calcutta to your Supreme Government in India, that I have only to refer you to the perusal of these documents, in proof of the inutility of that provision in the act of 1793. I am therefore clear that clause in the act ought to be repealed, and the Company relieved from the obligation it imposes upon them: and, in place thereof, a power given to your Governments abroad to allow the British subjects resident in India to bring home their funds to Britain in the shipping of the country. I see in the records of the Company abroad, it is suggested, that these ships should be contracted for by the Government, and re-freighted to the individuals. I don't exactly perceive what be-

next arises from the Government having that kind of interference in the business but if there is any good reason for it, there is not certainly any material objection against it but it is material to attend to and of course regulations will be made as to the time of sailing, and other circumstances of detail, connected with the safe execution of the measure.

It may, perhaps, be objected, that this proposition is injurious to the regular shipping of the East-India Company for the preservation of which system I have already given so decided an opinion. The answer to this objection is twofold—First, in point of fact it will not diminish their shipping a single ton for the East-India Company would not if the measure was not adopted, send out a single ship more they ought and will send out as much of the regular British built India shipping as is necessary to bring home the whole of their investment, and they will act improvidently if they send out one ton more the only effect of this measure not being adopted, would be to extend the trade and shipping of other nations, but in no respect to add to the regular shipping of the East India Company. In the next place, those interested in the regular shipping of the East India Company would do well to consider the benefits they already enjoy, in place of endeavouring to cramp and check the just pretensions of others they ought to recollect the rapid progress they have made from the time of the Commutation Act and, above all, they ought to recollect, that it has always been considered as a very problematical question, how far, consistent with the national interests, so much of the ship-building of the country ought to be appro-

priated to its commercial concerns, in the manner practised by the builders of India shipping? I am one of those who think there are reasons of public expediency connected with the very interest on which the objection is founded, which ought to prevent any principle of that kind being inconsiderately acted upon but one of the material grounds upon which I am disposed to think that the objection I have referred to ought to be well weighed before it is given way to, arises from the reflection that we have a national resource in India, which ought to lead to the reverse of any invidious or unjust discouragement being given to the ship-building of India.

In some of the many speculations I have heard and the publications I have perused, on this subject, it is usual to ask in a tone of complaint, if it is not unjust, and unfair, that the merchants and shipping of this country other than the shipping of the East India Company, should be excluded from a participation of that trade which is allowed to the subjects of foreign nations? The statement, at first sight, may appear plausible but when examined to the bottom, it has no solidity in truth, it is only another mode of objecting to the monopoly of the East India Company. If there are reasons of sound policy why the Legislature has decided that the Indian trade should be carried on by a monopoly, it is because, viewing the interests of the public as one aggregate, it is of opinion, that those interests are best cared for by that mode of conducting the trade. Those, therefore, who state this objection, being themselves part of that whole, are, in common with the rest of his Majesty's subjects, reaping the benefit of that influx of national

national wealth and capital which the East India trade, so conducted, brings into the national stock. They cannot, therefore, more than others because their occupation happens to be that of merchants or ship owners, complain of being injured by the means which the wisdom of Parliament has devised for introducing that flow of wealth into the kingdom.—The case is totally different with regard to the subjects of foreign nations: they are not the objects of the care of the British Legislature: neither are their interests at all in the view of its provisions: they reap no benefit, but the reverse from the growing wealth and prosperity of the British empire: and therefore are in no respect on a footing of comparison with any of the subjects of this country, to whom the restraints of the Company's charter for the reasons already assigned do with perfect propriety apply.

It is quite a separate question, how far it would be right to hold our Indian possessions upon principles of colonial monopoly: and it would be deviating from the strict matter of the objection to enter into that discussion in this place. It is sufficient, in point of fact, to observe in answer to the merchants and ship owners, that it is thought expedient for the interests of the empire at large, that the East India possessions should not be regulated on the principles of colonial exclusion: and, therefore, no part of the subjects of Great Britain can be permitted to set up a separate interest of their own against that general policy. If the colonial principle was to be applied to the Indian territories, it would not advance, by one step, that separate interest set up by the merchants and ship owners to whom I now refer.

Another turn is given to this objection, in the mouth of the same objectors: and it is asked why, at least, should not the merchants and ship owners subjects of his Majesty resident in Britain, have the same indulgences which are contended for by his Majesty's subjects resident in India? The answer is plain and conclusive—that, in contending for this indulgence to the British subjects resident in India, I am contending for a material national interest, which is no other than this: that their fortunes—capitals created in India, should be transferred from that country to this in a manner most beneficial for themselves and the kingdom at large, in place of being transferred through the medium of commerce by foreigners: and thereby adding to the wealth, capital and navigation of foreign countries.—There is not a single circumstance in which this applies to the case of merchants in this country. It might be proved if necessary that the only effect of giving such an indulgence to the merchants resident in this country would be a temptation to withdraw a part of the capital of the country from a more profitable trade and more beneficial application of it in order to divert it to another trade less profitable to themselves, and less beneficial to the public. Without, therefore, one single reason either of private justice or public policy, it would be introducing a rival capital in India against the remittance-trade of the East India Company, and in competition likewise with those individuals whose capitals, by the proposed indulgence, it is wished to transfer to Great Britain.

It is argued, that the extension of this indulgence to the British merchants would be an additional en-

couragement to the export of British manufactures. I need only observe, that the argument proceeds on an erroneous view of the subject. The export-trade to India can never be extended in any degree proportionate to the wealth and population of the Indian Empire, neither can the returns upon it be very profitable to individuals. Those who attend to the manners the manufactures, the food, the raiment the moral and religious prejudices of that country can be at no loss to trace the causes why this proposition must be a true one. The importance of that immense empire to this country is rather to be estimated by the great annual addition it makes to the wealth and capital of the kingdom than by any eminent advantages which the manufactures of the country can derive from the consumption of the natives of India. I do not mean to say, that the exports from this country to India have not been very considerably increased of late years and I make no doubt, that, from recent circumstances, they may be still considerably increased. But the prospect, from the causes I have already referred to, must always be a limited one and I am positive that the shipping and exertions of the East India Company joined to the returned cargoes of those ships who bring home the private-trade of India is more than adequate to any present or future increase of export trade that this country can look to upon any rational ground of hope. In this view, therefore, the British merchants are equally mistaken in supposing that there is any national interest implicated in their attempt to break in upon the monopoly of the Company, as they are in supposing that any material benefit would accrue to themselves individually

In some of the collections of papers I have read upon the subject of private trade I have observed a difference of opinion entertained, to what places in India it has been or ought to be allowed. I am at a loss to discover the grounds of this controversy. If individuals are to be allowed to bring goods from India in India shipping and to carry back goods to India in the same shipping, I cannot see the ground for restraining them in coming from or returning to any part in India.

In like manner, with regard to agents provided they are licensed by the Company, and subject themselves to the control of the regulations which the Company may see cause to establish for the conduct of agents in India, I see no reason why those agents may not be permitted to exercise their agency for behoof of their constituents in any of the territories of India. I state this with regard even to agency exercised for behoof of foreigners trading to India. It is clearly beneficial for the interests of India, in every point of view that foreigners should rather employ British agents residing under protection of the Company in India, than that these foreign nations should establish agents of their own in any part of India. In the former case, they are under the control of the Company and bound to adhere to such rules as the Company may think proper to lay down for the conduct of agency but there can exist no such control or restraint over the agents of the other description.

With regard to the agents to be employed at home to manage the private trade of individuals from India, and to take care of their interest in the cargoes of the returning ships, I do not see the use of any interference by the Company.

pany The great interest to be attended to on the part of the Company is that no goods come from India that are not deposited in the Company's warehouses and that the goods so imported are exposed at the Company's sales, agreeable to the rules prescribed for that purpose.

This letter has extended to a length far beyond what I intended or expected but I was desirous to have my opinion, on all the points connected with the subject, distinctly understood and I shall less regret the trouble I have given you in the perusal of so long a letter, if I shall be successful in calling your attention to a speedy and final decision of the question which has been too long in discussion from the very discordant opinions and opposite extremes which have appeared in the agitation of it.

I have the honour to be Sir

Your most obedient
humble servant

HENRY DUNDAS

*The CHAIRMAN of the E. I.
India Company*

No -

REPORT of the SPECIAL COMMITTEE to whose consideration the Letter from Mr DUNDAS was referred

I Your committee have proceeded to the discussion of the subject referred to their consideration under a deep impression of its great importance, not only in itself, but as involving a variety of important interests and relations. The preceding agitation of it had led the individuals, now forming your committee, in common with the other members of the court, to regard it with very serious attention; and they have since endeavoured in some measure, to qualify themselves for the performance of the task assigned

to them, by diligent inquiry and reflection, seeking to obtain from all the sources of information within their reach, a comprehensive knowledge of facts and opinions relating to this subject and fairly to appreciate their nature and import, that thus they might be assisted in forming intelligent and just conclusions.

With this design, your committee have perused a great variety of writings which they will beg leave to class under distinct heads referring to the margin for a more particular enumeration of them. 1st A voluminous collection of records of the government general of Bengal from the year 1783 to the year 1799 which contain numerous applications and proposals from the free merchants of that presidency, and the other British settlements, for indulgences and enlargements in the private trade between India and Britain with the sentiments and proceedings of the Company's commercial servants and the supreme board in relation to that and other subjects of commercial policy. 2nd Applications made directly to the court here, in behalf of the free merchants of India and of the merchants of London, for systematic admission, with ships of their own, into the commerce and navigation between India and Great Britain and for the indefinite extension of that commerce under which head may be ranked the motion brought forward last year, in a general court of proprietors, on this subject; without adverting particularly to works not immediately addressed to the court, but calculated to influence the public mind respecting the conduct of the Company, and the extent and appropriation of the Indian commerce points which they profess to discuss. 3^d A letter

letter from the Right Hon. Henry Dundas to the court of directors, dated 2d April 1800, wherein he delineates the leading principles and views, by which the trade of the Company and of individuals from India, and the intercourse between that country and Great Britain, ought to be regulated.

Another letter, which the same Right Honourable Gentleman was pleased to address to one of the members of the court, and now of your committee in consequence of some observations which that member had made on the question of enlarging the private-trade from India.

In this great diversity of materials, your committee have before them the merchants of India proposing their own objects, and the arguments which support them they see, also, how far, and with what views for the public advantage, those objects were favoured by the Company's governments abroad. The writings with which the cause of the free merchants has been flooded in this country and the proposal which another set of merchants in London have grafted upon it displayed the vast consequences to which the principles and reasonings, whereon commercial enlargements in India have been urged, may be pushed, both in theory and practice the observation of which has suggested to your committee the necessity of previously examining with care and foresight, the nature and tendency of every proposed innovation of the nature in question since innovation once admitted cannot easily be set aside, but rather has the property of acquiring, in every step it proceeds, an increased impetus towards further advancement.

In the letters from the president of the board of control, your committee have the satisfaction of see-

ing the main outlines of Indian policy, traced with (as they conceive) equal energy and justice, and with a liberality which must command respect and applause. The propositions these letters contain, for adjusting the objects and the limits of private-trade will both on account of the authority, and the public views from which they proceed eminently engage the attention of your committee though it may previously be necessary to review distinctly the principles and opinions maintained in other quarters respecting the commerce and connection between India and Britain.

In availing themselves of all these materials for the assistance of their judgment it will be the duty of your committee to aim at ascertaining what on the whole, will be for the true interest of the Company and that of the Nation, which in their opinion, are not at variance with each other, but indeed the same and as such they will be regarded in this report.

Besides these numerous documents, your committee have received written opinions on the present subject from several of their own members for though in the meetings of your committee the prominent parts of the question before them were discussed *à viva voce*, and, it may be hoped, with general elucidation, yet, as in a subject of so much complexity it was not easy thus to introduce and keep in view every pertinent topic, with its due relation to the whole, it was agreed, that those gentlemen who might be disposed to treat of the question at length, with its bearings and dependencies, should deliver their sentiments upon it in writing. The minutes, noted in the margin, were as consequence brought forward and

and your committee must beg leave to refer to them, as containing much supplementary detail and larger illustrations of a variety of relative topics, than will well consist with the proper structure of such a report as, in their opinion they ought to submit to the court

II To avoid the confusion and in distinctness that might ensue from a diffusive treatment of all particulars your committee conceive it should be their business and it will accordingly be their endeavour to present with clearness a succinct view of the great points on which the just decision of the present question depends, and of the conclusions which result from a fair consideration of them

In order to execute this design it will be expedient, as a preliminary to take a short retrospect of the privileges which have been already conceded to individuals in the trade of India, with the reasons for which they were accorded then to state the claims now advanced, and the grounds and principles professed or implied on which they stand after which your committee will proceed to examine those grounds and principles, with the consequences to which they lead and under this head, will consider among other things, what relates to the commerce of British India with Europe and America the amount of that commerce, and its distribution to different countries the Indian capital applicable to it the share of it which Great Britain ought to attract to her own ports the nature of the ability which British India possesses for extending its produce and exports, and the policy of promoting, indefinitely, such an extension; which last point will lead to the consideration of the true principles of policy, by which the dependance of India on Great Bri-

tain should be maintained and the commerce and intercourse between the two countries carried on

The *facts* which it is hoped, will thus be ascertained respecting the actual state of the foreign commerce of British India, and the manner in which any large augmentation of it is practicable with the *principles*, political and commercial which would regulate our Indian system will, in the opinion of your committee, constitute those great points by which the extent and the mode of any farther enlargements in favour of individuals should be governed and determined

III It may be proper to recollect, that the original source of the interest which British residents in India have obtained in the trade between that country and Europe, is to be traced to the Company's acquisition of territorial dominion in the East Before that era the number of those residents was small they were confined solely to commercial pursuits and the few moderate fortunes, which in a slow course of years were to be remitted home, easily found a conveyance by the bills of the Company The vast wealth which poured into the coffers of individuals upon the ascendancy of the English power in India at the same time that their number in consequence of this great change, rapidly increased there, soon overflowed the usual channel of remittance through the Company, who not having immediately adjusted their measures to the policy which this new situation of things ought to have dictated, had it been regarded as permanent, nor indeed being well able, at first, to invest in goods, even the great revenues which came into their own hands many of the fortunes acquired by individuals found their way

way into Europe by foreign channels, and these channels being once opened for the remittance of British property, have ever since continued to serve in a greater or less degree, for the same end, though the modes have varied. Foreigners at first, gave bills on Europe for the money advanced them in India with which money they purchased the investment that carried on their Indian trade, and provided the funds for the payment of those bills but in process of time, British resident merchants, not confining themselves solely to the original object of paper remittance, became, clandestinely and unlawfully parties in the trade carried on to foreign Europe and at length, as is supposed in many adventures the real though concealed principals in which cases remittance was rather the medium of trade than the primary motive so that they, in fact came to stand in the place where foreigners who first received the fortunes of British subjects for bills on Europe, had stood and thus was the monopoly of the Company grossly invaded and the trade of foreign Europe from India greatly carried on with British capital, which was an issue so little consonant to the protection and prosperity enjoyed by British residents through the government of the Company, that to trace it to its remote cause is certainly not to make any sufficient apology for it. Prohibitions were enacted, but they did not prevent the continuance of it and the example of laws, inefficient and disregarded, became a new evil. To remedy both these abuses, was one professed object of the act of 1793, which renewed the Company's charter, and it proposed to do this by abrogating the former prohibitory laws, and permitting British residents in India

not only to act for foreigners but to export from thence, annually, a certain quantity of goods in the Company's ships. It was intended by this last new privilege, to furnish a legal and patriotic channel for the trade which the fortunes of British residents carried on from India to foreign Europe by admitting that trade directly into the Thames. It is true that, at the period here spoken of large channels of remittance by bills on the Company were open and it was sufficiently obvious, that British residents who had been carrying on a traffic in violation of the laws and their engagements with the Company had not thereby merited new privileges but this consideration was absorbed in the national object of bringing a trade, which it was found difficult to suppress, immediately to our own ports. Yet even in the way of establishing this privilege the free merchants of India were regarded rather as secondary than as principal objects for it was primarily conceded to the manufacturers of Britain who were allowed to send their productions in the Company's ships to India for sale and to bring back the proceeds in Indian goods and the permission to take home such goods, was then also extended to British subjects residing in India. But the manufacturers have made so little use of it to the present day that they need not be further considered in this privilege which rests therefore, almost wholly with the residents abroad. The extent of it was 3000 tons annually, with a proviso for the augmentation of this quantity if such augmentation should be found necessary. Thus, for the first time, individuals were admitted, by law, into a participation of the trading privileges of the Company, by being allowed

lowed to land good for sale in the Company's ships

IV In proceeding to an account of what the free merchants now demand, it is fair to state, that they do not appear ever to have been satisfied with the concessions of the act of 1793. The causes of their discontent will presently be seen and the measures they require in the way of remedy, are, that they be allowed to send their own goods, on their own ships from India to this country and in like manner to carry returns from this country to India in both cases taking a license from the Company dealing in the assortments of goods permitted by the act of 1793, and passing all their imports here through the Company's warehouses to be sold at their sales also to subject their ships to the general regulations of the Company in respect to discipline on board, and the conduct of the navigation between India and Europe but those ships to be dispatched at the periods chosen by the owners without let or hindrance to be allowed to trade from port to port in India and even instead of being freighted to the Company, and relet on the same terms to the individuals choosing to load goods on them, as has hitherto been usual in any case of permission to private ships to be left in this respect entirely between the owners and the shippers

Some advocates here for the free merchants explicitly advance views of enlargement which if they may be said to be virtually deducible from the propositions of the merchants are nevertheless not avowed, and probably not intended by them. These advocates urge, in terms that seem to have no limit or qualification, the encouragement of British enterprise and capital in the trade of the east and that British subjects, as

such, and the natives of our possessions shall have such a freedom in the trade of India, as foreign Europeans enjoy that is, be permitted to send at pleasure to their own country through the channel of the Company, their own goods and their own ships. They propose, moreover that a regular conveyance overland for the speediest transmission of the correspondence of both, be furnished and that the new system of enlargement, with every facility and encouragement on the part of the Company and the State, be established by law. The merchants in London have in more general terms proposed, that their ships shall, in like manner be allowed to navigate to and from British India, carrying all such goods as the Company do not exclusively reserve for themselves

V The grounds and reasons on which the free merchants prefer the claims which have now been stated, are in substance these. First in respect to the Company's ships that the tonnage accorded to them in those ships do not answer the design of the Legislature in granting it and deters the objects they must necessarily have in view as merchants, because the rate of freight in the Company's ships is so extremely high that many species of goods cannot bear it. Those ships also, are in consequence of the warlike and political operations, which make a part of the Company's system, so uncertain in the times of their arrival and departure and subject to so many deviations in their voyages the times too, at which private goods are required to be ready for them are so inconvenient, and the whole quantity of tonnage so limited, and so little adequate to the wants which may occasionally arise, that merchants are exceedingly disconcerted and dis-

discouraged in forming their speculations, neither knowing what quantity of tonnage they may depend on nor when it will arrive, nor when the ships that do arrive may again sail, nor whither they may be immediately destined and if extra ships are allotted for the transport of their goods, though the rate of freight be less, the cost of insurance is higher, and the other disadvantages nearly the same from all which circumstances they are rendered quite uncertain what provision to make of goods, or how to form their arrangements in taking up money and drawing bills on Europe and regulating their insurances with the most safety and advantage whence, in conclusion it happens that they are frequently left at the end of a season with goods on their hands, which either must remain in their warehouses till another season, or be sold to foreigners (at least shipped to foreign ports,) to them an inevitable loss of this country.

Another head of complaint among them, though less explicitly stated, is, that foreign Europeans enjoy greater privileges in British India than they do who are natives of the governing State. "Foreigners say they, "come into the British territories without restraint, and "they export ships and goods at "pleasure to their own country, "and even to all the States of "foreign Europe and America "which we, Subjects of Britain, "are destitute of such privileges, "restrained from sending our ships "to our own country, deprived of "freedom in our commercial speculations, and, in territories belonging to that country are degraded below the State of aliens.

It is represented by the free merchants, in the third place, That the objects they propose are calculated

directly and greatly to promote the benefit of British India, and of the sovereign state, by increasing the produce and exports of the one the imports, duties, exports, and profits of the other the shipping and navigation of both That the Company cannot take off all the export produce of their territories much of which also is now carried away by foreigners whereas nearly the whole, both of these exports, and of the surplus not wanted by the Company might be brought by the ships of British residents, if licensed, into the Thames, to the entire extinction of the clandestine trade That moreover the productions of those territories particularly indigo, sugar cotton, and other bulky articles, are capable of being exceedingly extended and improved if sufficient encouragement were given to that end And in proof of these positions the merchants adduce the rapid increase in the exports from India to this country, since the liberty given by the act of 1793, notwithstanding all the disadvantages which have cramped the freedom of commercial enterprise whence it is inferred, that the trade is, in its own nature, progressive, and if permitted to expand freely would soon become highly important to the nation.

Some of the advocates for the same cause on this side have gone much farther in their reasoning, as well as in their views, than the free merchants themselves These advocates charge the Company with having designedly obstructed the operation of the act of 1793 with having followed a narrow jealous policy, which by preventing the capital and enterprise of British residents from being freely employed in the direct trade of England, has thrown it into foreign channels, whereby a fatal

rival-

rivalship against ourselves has been nourished, the clandestine and neutral trade from India, in particular the trade of America with that country, has been most alarmingly increased and even the Indian trade of our enemies, the French and Dutch, which a contrary conduct might have extinguished, has been upholden so that Great Britain is thus by the preposterous policy of the Company, in danger of losing the carrying trade of India and the maritime ascendancy she has obtained over other nations whereas, say those advocates, if free scope were given to the enterprise of British merchants if they were allowed to employ their resources in the direct trade from India to Britain, nearly the whole commerce of the East might centre in or pass through, the Thames and they add, that it was the spirit and design of the provisions of 1709 to produce these effects. The privileges thus proposed are said to be the *natural right* of British subjects, and of the natives of our Indian possessions. The capital which may be employed in the export trade of that country is asserted to be immense and the capabilities of the country for exportable produce of many valuable sorts unbounded.

VI Your committee having thus exhibited what they conceive to be in substance, the requisitions of the free merchants, with the arguments urged in support of them, and also the more extensive speculations with which they have been followed up here, will proceed to make their observations on the whole.

And first, with respect to the Company's ships.—During war, a state in which we have been ever since the act of 1793 passed, the regular course of commercial operations must every where be more or

less interrupted, whilst the expence of freight and demurrage will be greatly enhanced and the safety of the Company's fleets, as well as the military expeditions and political objects that occur in such a period, doubtless expose the voyages of their ships to delays, changes and uncertainties. The commerce of the Company has greatly suffered from these causes and individuals who have embarked property in their ships, have no doubt shared in their inconveniences but the Company have gone upon no design of obstructing the fair operation of the act of 1793, as their proceedings will testify nor could they make the greater objects of their complex system bend to private interests yet in the article of freight they have generally favoured those interests charging individuals considerably less than they have themselves specifically paid for the goods of those individuals to the ship-owners. And if the merchants were, during war, to lade on ships entirely in their own management those ships must be subject to detentions for convoy both out and home, or incur a proportionably higher charge for insurance, and greater hazard of capture, by which the expeditions would be frustrated.

Nevertheless after making these proper distinctions your committee are ready to allow, that much uncertainty, in the times of arrival and departure of ships and in respect to procuring freight on them with long detention and circuitous routes may naturally and justly be a ground of objection with individuals, who are required to depend on them for freight and that it is fit all inconveniences of this kind should be remedied, though it will not follow that there is no other remedy but that which the merchants propose.

And

And here your committee feel themselves obliged, in justice to the subject before them, to state, what they find from the proceedings of the Bengal government, that the proposal of the merchants to employ their own ships in the transport of their goods from India, did not originate merely from experience of the inconveniences resulting from their being confined to the Company's ships, nor had for its sole object a better mode of conveying their goods but proceeded in part from a desire, which seems to have been cherished as early as the last renewal of the charter, of introducing Indian ships into the navigation to Britain, with a distinct view to the profit to be obtained by employing such shipping in that new channel for various applications appear on the Bengal records from owners of Indian ships therein specified admitting that those ships were built on the speculation of their being employed in the trade to Europe stating the loss to which disappointment would expose the owners, and requesting either that the ships may be taken up by the Company, or that individuals may be allowed to freight goods on them to Britain and in other places the wish of those exporters of goods, who are also ship-owners to prefer their own ships, although freight might be had on the Company's, is acknowledged, and acknowledged to arise from the profit and advantage expected by them as owners. Thus the scheme of employing private ships is not, on the part of the merchants, purely an auxiliary expedient for facilitating the transfer of British property in goods to this country. The transfer of goods is, indeed, the object originally and principally insisted on it is the strongest ground on which the coast could be required

to relinquish part of their privileges. But the merchants of London, who have lately claimed a share in any new enlargement that may be conceded to individuals, do not even place their application on this ground; and though the merchants of India so often urge the policy of bringing the produce of the east into the Thames, this transfer is not the *sole end*, and the employment of Indian ships merely the *means* but in part the transfer is the *means*, and the ships the *end*.

VII With respect to the alleged inferiority of the condition of British subjects in our territories compared with that of foreign Europeans, it is an objection which a brief explanation will answer but the implied principle on which it rests may deserve serious attention.

The rights of several European nations to commercial establishments in those countries of Hindustan now subject to our government, existed and were enjoyed long before we acquired territorial power there, and have ever since been exercised by the subjects and the flags of those nations, except as the fate of war has, in particular instances, suspended or extinguished them. Our acquisition of territorial power, though we did not employ it to divest foreigners of their privileges, brought them, however, gradually into more dependence upon us for the provision of their investments so that at length, finding in Bengal particularly, a greater facility in transacting their business at our settlements than at their own, some of them began to bring their ships directly to our ports, and as thus their dependence on us would be increased, and the duties on their goods, with their expenditures whilst in harbour, centre with us, it was evidently good policy to encourage

them in this practice, which therefore retrieved the sanction of the supreme government, and of the authorities at home. It was about that time (some years after the peace of 1763) that the ships of several states which had no settlements in India, as the American Tuscan and Genoese, began to resort thither, particularly to Bengal and as they might, if refused entrance into our ports, have proceeded to those of the French, Dutch Danes, or Portuguese, it was but an extension of the same principle of policy which recommended our admitting the flags of these powers to admit also flags of other countries in amity with us and the French and Dutch possessions on the continent having since fallen into our hands besides an increased foreign resort at our other ports, Calcutta has become the seat of almost the whole export trade of Bengal.

These changes with the greater security derived from our government have indeed increased the number of foreigners in the trade for single ships, of countries holding no footing of their own in India now visit its shores with a confidence and safety which the protection of joint companies and factories could never give in the time of the Moguls. But still these changes are only other forms of exercising rights which existed under the native government; and British merchants, far from suffering injury by them find in the transfer of the business of foreigners to our ports, one of the causes of the elevation at which they have arrived since our accession to territorial power for they are the main agents in the transaction of all that business and instead of being now, in any respect, worse their condition is, in every respect raised: they possess far the greater

part of the trade of the Indian seas they carry on extensive manufactures in the interior of our provinces, they have in their hands the trade formed by the remittance of British fortunes from India. Many who were in that country under the discredit of entering into it irregularly, and the suspicion of forwarding illicit traffic have been relieved from those depressing circumstances, by receiving licenses of residence and by the indulgences of the act of 1793. That act, besides its other benefits invested them with a valuable privilege in the trade to England through the Company's ships which was a new and very important concession. They now desire to send their own ships and their own goods to England without any other material limitation except that of passing them through the channel of the Company and this is, in effect, to deny the opening of the trade altogether for it is not to be imagined, had such a concession were made in favour of one class of subjects, the rest would not claim it likewise. Nay, the advocates of the free merchants already contend, that it is the right of British subjects as such. The merchants of London in their application to participate in any intended enlargement follow up this argument practically and the question, therefore, thus brought forward is not merely whether the Company, in its commercial capacity shall though remaining a corporate body be divested of its most valuable exclusive privileges, but whether this country shall carry on its trade to India on the same principle it trades to the American colonies, and by multiplying communications and intercourse, open the way to the gradual colonization of Europeans in its Eastern possessions, contrary to the

policy hitherto adopted by the legislature?

Of the wisdom of this policy there will be occasion to say some thing hereafter but it will be proper to note here, why the danger apprehended from the unrestrained intercourse of our own subjects is not to be dreaded from the permission which foreigners have to visit the country. *It is because we are the governing Power* We have already great establishments of Europeans there, civil and military; our flourishing settlements attract multitudes not in the service the connections public and individual, already subsisting between that country and this send continually fresh supplies thither the number of uncovenanted British subjects has very considerably increased there in the last twenty years new enlargements of the intercourse it is obvious, would exceedingly augment their number; the vast capital and shipping of this country, with the natural relations subsisting between it and India all peculiar to itself could at once pour in tides of men and money there the sanction of any public acts at home would of course, dispose the governments abroad to afford the commercial encouragements there, which would correspond with the spirit of enlargement adopted here the public opinion of a great European society formed in this spirit, would have an influence on the sentiments of those governments, through the medium of natives also lands might be extensively occupied by Europeans and the genius of this system, without any formed plan would gradually and insensibly antiquate the present one, and become impatient for all the rights of British colonists to give or to refuse which would then be a most mo-

mentous question With respect to all these points, the circumstances of foreign Europeans are very different In the territories ruled by us they have only circumscribed factories they are not allowed to spread themselves in the country they can have none of its honours or internal advantages the numbers capital, and influence of our own people, keep them from much share in the maritime trade of India their numbers and their actions are watched with jealousy by our governments their capitals are small they are not one body moved by one mind but detached and fluctuating parties, issuing from nations distant and discordant from each other, they form not themselves in to distinct societies but come, as already observed, chiefly to our ports and in a word, whilst common care is observed on our part, they can have neither number, nor concert nor means, nor above all any growing principle of strength, that can become formidable to us

VIII The trade of foreigners to our Indian possessions is a topic naturally connected with that which has just been discussed Some late writings, in insisting strongly on the dangerous growth and tendency of that trade, (a point which will be examined hereafter,) seem to imply, that it should be the policy of this country, as much as possible, to draw the whole commerce of India to its own ports A proposition of this import, loosely taken up may lead to very erroneous conclusions Certainly we ought to observe the nature and progress of the intercourse of foreigners with our possessions with vigilant attention but we cannot, without some adequate provocation on their part, in justice, seek to deprive them of the rights they have acquired to a share in the

Indian trade and if we had the power of accomplishing such an object, it would not be our true interest to use that power for were we to exclude them from the shores of India, it is obvious that, in return they would prohibit the entrance of the productions of that country into their ports and thus the trade which we had sought to engross, would in fact, be lost, both to Britain, and to the British possessions. The true and fair line of policy, with respect to foreigners, seems to be to allow them to supply their own wants of Indian commodities, purchasing them with their own funds but to prevent them, as much as possible, from trading upon British capital and always to exact from them due order and submission, in the countries belonging to us, where they come to traffic.

With respect to an idea lately advanced, that the Company might not ought to have attracted the productions of the Indian possessions, still in the hands of our enemies into the channel of our own trade to this country it is so unsupported by fact probability, or policy, that your committee deem it unnecessary to go into any serious discussion of it. There appears no reason for believing the assertion on which this idea proceeds, that the trade carried on with Europe, from the Indian settlements in the hands of the French, Dutch, and Spaniards, has increased during the war, and has been nourished by the impolicy of the Company. That trade, as every one knows, flourished long before the present times it flourished in a greater degree than it does now, as it naturally would, when the mother countries were far more commercial than they are at present, and when our fleets did not render the navigation of the world nearly impracticable

to our enemies. No conceivable measures of commercial policy within the power of the Company could have farther depressed that trade; and to bring that trade to our ports, had the thing been practicable, would indeed have been to nourish it most unwisely.

Your committee will next proceed to state what they find respecting the nature and amount of the trade of foreigners with British India, concerning which such alarming representations have been made. And as in order to judge more intelligently of this article, the extent of the private trade carried on directly between our own country and our Indian possessions should also be known, this, which is separately a necessary head of inquiry will be introduced at the same time. These together will furnish, as far as information go a view of the whole trade carried on both by foreigners and British individuals (that is excluding the Company's commerce) between British India on one side and Europe and America on the other and the view to be thus given will, in the opinion of your committee, form a very material part of this report.

The view will not, indeed, be complete because no authenticated accounts are obtainable of the private and foreign trade which has been carried on from the presidencies of Madras and Bombay but in Bengal, on the contrary, a luminous and correct register has of late years been kept, by order of government, of all the exports and imports of Calcutta the great emporium of that country and indeed (excepting the Danish settlement of Serampore where some business is still done of which there are also particulars from equal authority,) the sole port and as Bengal, with the adjacent allied provinces, far

far transcends the other deficiencies in population and wealth, in rich productions for commerce, and is the attractive centre of our power in the East, it may be concluded, that an accurate account of its foreign trade will go far to furnish us with all the grounds of reasoning neces-

sary for political purposes in the present case. In this opinion your committee, without resorting to any informations of inferior authority submit to the court the following collective views, formed from the public register above mentioned.

ABSTRACT ACCOUNTS OF THE IMPORTS AND EXPORTS, IN FOREIGN AND PRIVATE TRADE, (that is, exclusive of the Trade of the East India Company,) to and from all Parts of Europe and America, from the Years 1795 to 1798, both inclusive, being the latest Accounts received

	IMPORTS—CALCUTTA				EXPORTS—CALCUTTA			
	Total in Four Years			Annual Average.	Total in 4 Years	Medium per Annum	Bal of each deducting Imports	
	Goods	Bullion	Total					
Rupees	5,549,677	1,791,019	7,338,696	1,985,669	447,735	1,898,484	4,808,444	
London	940,520	116,096	1,056,616	835,187	89,509	924,696	826,468	
Copenhagen	1,650,365	3,569	1,983,437	414,033	81,423	495,456	867,904	
Hamburg	939,084	08,386	2,441,470	83,971	387,096	610,367	544,326	
L. from	1,193,000	—	74,870	18,547	—	18,54	6,898	
L. to, from	1,9,6,908	2,777,208	4,773,571	349,098	844,301	1,193,399	737,787	
America	2,946,604	7,780,396	17,666,940	2,486,639	1,980,084	4,466,723	6,398,319	
Deduct London	5,549,677	1,791,019	7,338,696	1,985,669	447,735	1,898,484	4,808,444	
And Scraps from the authority of the Reporter of External Commerce	4,093,987	5,989,317	10,233,244	1,100,980	1,189,889	2,283,311	2,081,875	
	9,643,664	815,440	9,119,200	225,930	107,870	689,800	937,000	
	5,549,677	1,791,019	7,338,696	1,985,669	447,735	1,898,484	4,808,444	
	5,549,677	1,791,019	7,338,696	1,985,669	447,735	1,898,484	4,808,444	

* Which may be supposed to have been consigned chiefly to Copenhagen

IMPORTS into CALCUTTA, In Private and Foreign Trade			EXPORTS from CALCUTTA, In Private and Foreign Trade			BALANCE of EXPORTS above IMPORTS		
	From London	From Foreign Europe and America.	Total Imports	To London.	To Foreign Europe and America	Total Exports.	London	Foreign Europe
1795-6	2,473 161	3 295 643	5 168 789	8 408 800	6 681 864	15 090 664	6 135 639	3 366,496
1796-7	1 783 008	2 672 725	4 455 727	5 079 310	5,762 438	10 841 738	3 296 938	3 089 733
1797-8	1 534 219	1 986 142	3 520 361	6 971 589	3,388,737	10 360 336	5 437 310	1 897 595
1798-9	1 743 314	2 378 719	4 122 033	4 107 834	2 332 682	6,440,516	2 864 520	over imported, 46 067

44 B 2

ABSTRACT ACCOUNT to show the Amount of the Private and Foreign Trade in each of the above Years

	IMPORTS			EXPORTS		
	London	Europe and America	Total	London.	Europe and America.	Total
1795 6	Lacks 22	33	55	Lacks 84	66	150
1796 7	18	26	44	50	67	107
1797 8	17	20	37	69	38	107
1798 9	17	24	41	41	23	64

These

These accounts will be found, on attentive inspection, to afford detailed information of the private and foreign exports and imports in the whole and in respect to each of the heads, namely, the ports of London, Foreign Europe, and America distinguishing their several proportions also shewing the proportion of imports brought in bullion by each the excess of the exports to each place above its imports and the total excess of the exports above the imports likewise the variations in exports and imports in *each* of the *four* year which shew their annual *increase or decrease*

From all these particulars the following facts are derived

The total modum of foreign and private exports of Bengal *per annum* to London direct is 6 500 000

To Foreign Europe and America, whether on neutral or clandestine account, 5,600 000

11 100 000

If to this sum of private and foreign exports I added the English East India Company's, which is about *per annum* 10 000 000

The total exports of Bengal public and private will be Rupees 21 700,000

And it will hence result,

I That the Company's export trade to Europe is *nearly one half* of all the foreign exports of Bengal to Britain Foreign Europe and America

II That the direct *legal* trade of individuals to London exceeds all the *neutral and clandestine* trade taken together

III That Foreign Europeans and Americans, whether trading on their own account, or covering the clandestine trade of British subjects to their ports, have very little more than *one fourth* of the foreign export trade of Bengal, the *other three*

fourths centering as just stated on public or private account in London

IV The exports from Bengal, on private and foreign account to Europe and America, exceed the imports on the same accounts, from those places, in the sum of 6,317,519 rupees

Of this excess, London receives on private account 4 308 444
Foreign Europe and America, 2 509,075

Rupees 6 81 519

These sum which Bengal pays on the balance to individuals and foreigners must be presumed to be the acquisitions of British residents because the natives neither adventure themselves in foreign trade nor lend to others for this purpose to any extent, and resident foreigners have little property to remit According to this fair conclusion therefore the fortunes remitted by British residents, in goods directly to London on an average of these four years, amount in round numbers to 4 300,000 rupees and the fortunes they have either remitted through foreigners or lent to them, appear to be *per annum* 2,300,000 rupees

V London does not pay a *third* of the amount it receives from Bengal on private account, by the amount it carries thither, the bullion included in which does not exceed a tenth of what it receives Foreigners pay to Bengal *above half* of the amount they carry away, and of this half the *greater part* is bullion that is, *more than a fourth* of *their exports* is paid in bullion London, however, carries *more goods* to Bengal than all Foreign Europe and America and it carries *more goods* than *specie* Foreigners carry more *specie* than goods.

VI The ancient practice of exporting silver from the West to India, appears of late years to have considerably revived. The imports into Bengal in the last four years, appear to have been about eighty nine lacks of rupees, of which seventy one lacks were from Foreign Europe and America.

VII That in the course of the four years of which the accounts are here exhibited, there has been a *progressive decrease* in the exports from Bengal to Foreign Europe and America. This may be more concisely represented in the following view.

IMPORTS			EXPORTS		
	London.	Is & Amer	Total	London	Is & Amer
1791-6	28	31	55	84	66
1796-7	18	26	44	57	57
1797-8	15	20	35	65	38
1798-9	17	24	41	41	23

Lacks

VIII It will also be seen, from the larger accounts above abstracted, that America and the foreign ports of Europe have not maintained the same relative proportion of this trade in each year but that the proportions of their exports have varied in the following manner.

	1791-6	1796-7	1797-8	1798-9
The American exports were Lacks	19	25	20	11
Which leaves for Foreign Europe	4	38	38	18
	66	57	38	23
	—	—	—	—

These well authenticated facts disprove and discredit all the assertions which have been so long and confidently advanced, of the great extent of the *foreign and clandestine trade of India*, and of the *progressive*

five increase of that trade. Both positions appear to be alike groundless, since of the total exports of Bengal to Europe and America, amounting to Rs 1,700,000, only 5,600,000 go to foreign parts. Of that sum, the really neutral trade appears to be 3,100,000 and the clandestine trade carried on under foreign colours 2,500,000. This is upon an average of four years of which the latter years are in amount of exports the least.

That the exports of Bengal to foreign Europe and America, taken together have not on the whole, increased in the last thirty years there is also reason to beieve from a comparison of its former trade at the present and at former periods and that the clandestine trade has greatly decreased there is positive evidence both from the vast increase of remittances in bills and goods directly to this country whilst the standard of British acquisitions in India has had no increase but rather the contrary and from the present little amount of that trade.

Thus the main argument on which extensive enlargements of the privileges of British individuals have been pressed namely, the alarming increase of foreign and clandestine trade completely fails.

IX Another argument urged to the same end remains now to be considered the improvement of the productive powers and the export commerce of our Indian possessions. These objects the free merchants believe will be promoted by the measures they propose. More than one opinion which has come before your committee represents the capabilities of those territories as prodigiously great, and nothing to be wanting for turning them to the happiest purposes, but the

the removal of restraints. This is a subject that particularly merits attention for to the interests of our Indian dominions, with which the interests of the sovereign state are now so much united, hardly any thing can be more important than a proper system of political economy. It may however be observed in proceeding to this head, that the merchants, in referring to it, lost sight of the ground upon which the privilege of sending goods to this country was conceded to them by the act of 1793 namely, the remittance of British fortunes, and there by the accumulation of the clandestine trade. They propose now, objects of much greater magnitude. In the reasonings used by some of the free merchants it has been said *that the surplus produce of British India which the Company's commerce cannot take off should be left to the industry of other traders*. Such a position may be understood to imply that the Company wish to prevent the exportation of what they do not themselves require, or that the produce of that country remains on hand for want of sale and when applied more particularly to infer that the surplus produce should be brought immediately to Britain it does not discriminate the *bona fide* foreign trade with India, which ought to be permitted. But as the produce of every country must, in the course of things bear a certain proportion or relation to the demand made for it so there appears no reason to doubt, that the productions of British India, fit for the European market, whether raised by its own native stock of capital or occasionally quickened by importations of bullion from Foreign Europe and America, (which is a precarious thing, and quite distinct, in its nature and consequences, from

the transfer of private capitals from the sovereign British state to the dependent Asiatic state,) have usually had a current vent into one or other of the channels of trade now open with that country that hence the alleged difficulties of conveying goods by the Company's ships have not prevented the disposal of all the produce which the capital of the country raised.

But if this position were to convey any such idea as that the Company desired to limit the productions and exports of their possessions to what they themselves can invest it would be most unjust. The admission of ships of all friendly nations to their ports, the indulgences given to British subjects before the act of 1793 the privileges of that act and the large importations these subjects have made here since, all serve to confute such a notion. It is the principle of the Company to give free scope to the internal powers of their territories, in agriculture and manufactures and a free vent by exportation, to the commodities thus raised. They therefore, long before the act of 1793, encouraged the culture of indigo, which, from being no article of export is now produced in such quantity, and of such excellence, as to supply nearly the demands of all Europe. They also gave various encouragements to the culture of sugar, and other articles new as imports from India into this country. Indigo is become one of the great staples of the Indian trade, and, with sugar, has been the chief cause of the increase in the sale amount of privileged goods for some late years. But the indefinite terms in which the improvement of British India is now urged in some writings, will comprehend principles of a very different kind from that which has just been stated and

and a clear understanding on this head, as well as respecting the means which British India possesses for foreign commerce is become necessary for the whole of the system by which the commerce and the government of India should be regulated is involved in this inquiry.

It is sufficiently known, that India, under Asiatic sovereigns, never had any capital of its own applied to the European commerce. The great body of the people of that country have always been, and still continue, averse to distant and hazardous enterprises especially by sea. Their genius and their means have ever mainly turned into the channels of domestic industry, little adventuring even upon coasting voyages. From the remotest times of which we have account, down to our own days the manufactures of India, fit for the European market, were set on foot by money imported into that country. Since the period of British acquisitions there, this order has been reversed. The tribute of India and the gains of British individuals, have furnished the capital of the exports to Europe, from at least all the territories possessed by this country but besides that tribute and those gains, there is, at this day no capital in those territories applicable to an extension of their exports to Europe and the vent of European manufactures there, is limited by physical and moral causes. If it were practicable for us to take off, and India to supply, ten times the quantity of produce we now receive from it, that country would not increase its consumption of our manufactures in any proportion. After, then, India has paid by her commodities for her limited purchases of European manufactures, there remains with her no other

means of an export trade to Europe, but the public and private British funds above mentioned for those which resident foreigners may acquire by trade hardly merit any attention. The public funds, or the tribute by which chiefly the Company's commerce is carried on, need not be further noticed since the inquiry is about enlarging the trading privileges of private merchants. It is evident, that there are no means of doing this upon any great scale, consonant to the ideas held out of improving our possessions, but by capital transferred thither in bullion from this country. The first question, then, to be determined, is whether it would be good policy thus to employ any large portion of the commercial capital of Great Britain, either in addition to all that it has already laid out in its plantations and colonies in the American states and in Europe, or by withdrawing such portion from some other branch of trade nearer home in which it must be now engaged? for it can not be supposed that any considerable part of the national stock lies dormant and useless.

It is to be observed, that with regard to old staple articles of import from India, such as piece goods and raw silk, which are of great value in proportion to their bulk, the present scale of importation into Europe seems nearly equal to the vent for them and as, from the largeness of that importation, and other causes, the profit on these articles is very moderate, there could be no encouragement, on that score, to increase the importation nor as the law has left it optional with the Company to permit individuals to trade in piece goods to this country, could the court be expected to extend the participation they now give

give to private merchants in that article, because a great increase in the importation would only make it a losing one to both parties. And indeed the merchants themselves, in their plans of enlargement, profess to look chiefly to articles new or lately introduced in the imports from India most of which are generally bulky in proportion to their value. These articles are *Indigo*, *Cotton*, *Sugar*, and *Coffee*.

Upon the probability of advantage from largely speculating in any of those articles, your committee will beg leave to make some remarks.

Indigo, as has been observed above is already carried to an extent that nearly suffices for the consumption of all Europe. The Company after advancing the funds to give a solid establishment to this manufacture, left the whole trade in it to individuals, for whom it is brought home in the Company's ships, usually at a war freight of only 22l. 10s. per ton which is less than they pay the ship owners and being comparatively of small bulk for its value can no great way enhance the occasion for private tonnage. The undertakers in it have actually suffered severely from too rapid an increase in the manufacture, and too eager a competition to push this article therefore, further at present, by encouraging new adventurers in it, would be unjust to those who are yet hardly emerging from their difficulties and on the general principles of trade it would be evidently impolitic but if on fair investigation, any further reasonable encouragement shall be found necessary for the culture of this article, or for bringing it to Europe, there can be no difficulty in according to it.

The article of *Cotton* is liable to such sudden and great variations in the price, that it is natural the home manufacturers should turn their thoughts occasionally towards India for a supply. At one time, these manufacturers were clamorous with the Company to import the raw material for their use but the court of directors very wisely declined their request at the same time they manifested the desire, which has always distinguished the liberality of the Company to contribute towards the prosperity of every part of the kingdom by offering these manufacturers free permission to send ships to India, to import cotton from whence for their account but this they declined. The truth is that, in consequence of the astonishingly rapid increase of the demand for cotton goods, there must at intervals be a want of the raw material arising from particular circumstances chiefly occasioned by the war, but as the produce of the raw material has increased, and is still increasing in the southern parts of the American States, in the West Indies in Brasil, and, above all in Dutch Guyana, now settled by British planters, the cotton of India cannot succeed the rate of freight being always too high, except on some very extraordinary occasions. Further the cotton which has been imported here from the East is not the produce of British India. A considerable quantity of that cotton is required to give employment to the manufacturers in the Company's provinces, where enough is not raised for the demand; and a large quantity of it, also, is every year sent to China, as a means of providing the Company's investment of teas. In former times the cotton was imported from Bombay, where it was collected from the

the various districts in that quarter, to Bengal, to the coast of Coromandel, and some part to China. At present, and for some years, none has been imported into Bengal from the Bombay side of India by sea but on a reference to the Bengal register of exports before quoted your committee find very large imports into the Company's possessions in Bengal from the upper provinces which imports they have reason to believe may have been produced in those districts that furnish part of the large export of cotton from Bombay and your committee are more confirmed in this opinion, from the very advanced price to which they find this article has risen in Bengal. On the other hand if from the vast importation of cotton from so many quarters, part of it is again exported, it may deserve consideration, whether we ought thus to minister to the support of foreign manufactures which affect our own. On the whole, therefore your committee must submit, whether it would be proper on the part of the Company, especially with the chance of aiding a foreign rivalry, to encourage the importation here, of an article not the produce of British India, especially when attended with injury to the subjects of the Company, depending upon them for support and materially interfering with their China trade which whether considered as profitable to the Company or yielding a large revenue to the State must be regarded as of the first consequence.

Sugar is an article which the Company have been at pains to encourage but the prices here are known to have been variable and precarious; and from the experience hitherto acquired in a time of war, indeed, when high freights have

prevailed, it does not appear to be a commodity which, unless changes are supposed in other parts of the world, and in the duties on home consumption here, promises to produce, on any large scale of importation, a sure or adequate profit. On the finer sorts which the Company have imported they have gained a little on the coarser there has been a loss and from the present state of the trade in this article in the great European market and in India your committee do not see the inducements which the Indian merchants can have to embark largely in it unless the procuring of freight for their ship be a leading consideration, which is a very distinct object, that has yet no title to the attention of the court, as will be shewn here after.

Coffee The trade in this commodity has been very greatly and not much understood. The coffee imported here from the East is almost wholly the produce of Java a little if any from the British dominions. In consequence of the war, the produce of several years had accumulated. The Dutch India Company therefore sent ships under the Danish flag for a considerable part but the larger proportion was brought to Europe circuitously by Americans, and of course sold at the Company's sale. In the appendix will be found a list of the ships with their cargoes, which were sold by the Company in the preceding season whereby it will appear, that a very small part if any, is the produce of British India.

Your committee have observed among the articles imported by individuals, that of salt petre, as forming one of the commodities, without which there cannot well be

be an assorted cargo. This being both of high political importance, and essentially necessary in various manufactures in this country the supply should, in no degree, be permitted to individuals. The Company have always taken care to provide for every demand but if the private traders are allowed to deal in it as an article which is bulky and of little value and they from the fall of price in Europe, or other causes should cease to provide the requisite quantity for properly loading their ships, the Company might not only suffer loss in the first instance but the public be materially disappointed.

X Your committee having made these specific remarks on the principal articles which, it is understood, would supply the new enlargements proposed in the Indian trade will beg leave to proceed to some further observations, which have relation to the influence those enlargements though they should be far short of what sanguine speculation has conceived, may have on the investment of the Company. And first, with respect to the supply of funds. From the heavy expences incurred by the Company in the course of the present war there remains, in effect, at present, little or no surplus revenue to aid the provision of investment therefore the requisite funds must be furnished by the proceeds of the exports from this country, and by money received for bills on the court of directors. Those exports, it is sufficiently known, supply but a small proportion of the advance which the investment demands, especially at the present juncture when bullion is not procurable at any price, and a bar is put to the exportation of copper

beyond a small limited quantity. On the money, therefore, of individuals' road, in exchange for bills on the court, the Company must depend for the provision of the greatest part of the investment and when it is considered that the fortunes of most of those individuals have been accumulated from the very ample allowances granted by the Company, and that every fortune has been acquired under their protection it cannot be deemed an unreasonable hope that they should have a preference over other persons, who now come forward as rivals to that very body whose protection and fostering care has enabled them to become what they are. It is from their competition for money that the Company's difficulties to borrow in the time of war, and the rate of interest on their loans have been aggravated. The higher terms, on the other hand which the Company have thus been obliged to give, have raised the price of money to individuals, who complain hereof in their turn but surely if the preference commercially due to the Company were out of question, the safety of the whole, which is intimately connected with the Company's ability to raise supplies for the exigencies of necessary war, has a better right to be considered than the convenience of a part.

Secondly, with respect to the freedom and extent of the Company's purchases. It seems to be an idea entertained by some, that the excessive freight and charges of the Company's commerce, incapacitate them from attempting any profitable speculations on mercantile principles, especially where competition is to be encountered that they lose on various articles of the Indian trade, and that their main use, in a commercial view, is to serve as the channel

channel of the Eastern tribute; and therefore, that all new attempts will be best conducted by the enterprise and economy of individuals. These ideas go to deprive the Company of all commercial freedom, and may even be extended to a formal partition of the Indian trade: the old staples to be left to the Company and the new articles to private merchants: but your committee feel themselves warranted to maintain, that the Company ship their goods in India at a less aggregate of cost and charges than individuals do, and realize the proceeds here at a less expence: saving only in the article of freight on the regular ships which may be reduced with respect to coarse articles, by hiring ships of inferior equipment and though amidst the fluctuations of war the Company may occasionally lose by some articles, there are various reasons why they should not immediately strike such articles out of their investment and it will still be true, that by their resources and numerous establishments they have great advantages over private persons, in all attempts either to introduce new articles, or extend the provision of them: for they have only to avail themselves of institutions already existing whereas private merchants must, for these ends, in many cases, form new establishments. It is without sufficient foundation therefore, that the superior capabilities of individuals for striking out new branches of trade have been insisted on and whilst so many arguments have been industriously used to obtain new privileges for private traders, that there has been such a tendency shewn to reduce the Company to a mere routine of bringing home the tribute in a few old staples. It is fit they should possess full as much

freedom as private merchants have, in managing and ordering their commercial affairs, to the extent of the funds and the credit which they may fairly apply to commercial purposes without increasing the present high scale of Indian debt. And if it should be occasionally found expedient for them, either with a view of profit, which in particular junctures may accrue or to furnish a saving tonnage for their ships to make an extraordinary provision of new articles, it will not only be their duty to do so, but they may do it with greater advantage than individuals can; for if there be any new methods by which they can increase their commercial gains the vast expences incurred in warlike operations require they should be adopted and at a time when the Company have straitened themselves in achieving conquest highly beneficial to the nation they have least reason to conclude that they shall be expected to make any undue sacrifices of their privileges.

Thirdly, with regard to the competition which a great enlargement of private trade may occasion in the Indian commerce. That the law of every market should be a free permission for those who enter into it to buy and sell, need not be disputed but it is a question not of commercial principle but of the policy of states whether their subjects shall be encouraged to enter into competition with each other at any particular foreign market. There can be no doubt, that a great increase of demand and of purchases in India would enhance the cost of commodities there and that a like increase in the quantities sold here, though this must should be the largest, would, on the whole, lower the proceeds. The consequence from

from both branches of competition would, therefore, be evident and direct disadvantage to this country, and disadvantage not to be compensated, in this case, by the extent of the trade.

Upon the whole, then, of this part of the subject, there is not, in the opinion of your committee, such a rational certainty of mercantile profit to individuals from largely increasing the importation of these new articles (for the hope of profit by freight is not an admitted plea) as ought to induce them to embark in such speculations, in the face of a strong rivalry to most of the articles from the produce of other countries and where there is little appearance of benefit, the inconveniences of disturbing the established order of things should not be encountered.

XI But the grand objection of a commercial nature to this new trade is, that a considerable capital must be transferred from Great Britain to carry it on. In one of the papers from Bengal it is hypothetically stated, that in a few years the export of sugar from that country might be raised to 100 000 tons. Doubtless, in a vast extent of fertile soil, stretching from the sea almost to Delhi it may be possible to carry the culture of sugar, and various other articles, to very great length and persons unacquainted with the circumstances of that country, might imagine from reading such a statement that the main thing to be done was only to open the doors wide enough for exportation. The fact, however, is, that four or five millions sterling from this country must be furnished, to pay for the first cost, and the transportation of that quantity of sugar, for Bengal has no such fund of its own applicable to any

purpose of that kind; and the same observation must be applied to any large extension of other new articles.

The first point to be decided here therefore, is, whether the nation ought to embark its capital in such a trade? This is a question of commercial policy, interesting to the public, who ought to know the concern they have in it and a question on which it belongs to the legislature to determine. If there are reasons for withdrawing part of the capital employed in raising produce in some other dependencies of the empire, and for encouraging preferably the productions of India, these reasons, doubtless, ought to be heard but this new business should not be plunged into without examining and understanding its nature and consequences; and, in the opinion of your committee, unless there are some special motives for the preference just mentioned, or unless where some imperious exigency arises, it would be utterly impolitic to transplant much of the capital of Great Britain to carry on the agriculture and manufactures of that remote region.

XII But your committee must believe, that the proposed enlargements would involve a consequence still more serious, on which they have already touched in considering the claim of British subjects to a like freedom with foreigners in the Indian trade. This claim is, in other words the present question. If, instead of carrying on the intercourse, commercial and political of this country and its Indian dependencies through one great channel, the East India Company, which has so much contributed to preserve a vast people in their original habits of submission, the ships of British
and

individuals were permitted to go and come at pleasure a great change in the political circumstances of British India must, from the nature of things, be expected. Hitherto the want of an expensive legal channel to India and the difficulties of getting into employment in our dominions (for native governments invite only desperate military adventurers,) have prevented a great influx of British subjects into them, though foreign ships have been open to those who could afford to pay them, and our governments have chosen rather to license persons who had found means to settle themselves there, than to force them from all their concerns. But the proposed system would at once, confer both right and employment on multitudes and it is from an institution communicating these encouragements, that, in the opinion of your committee, danger is to be apprehended. The residence of a limited number of Europeans in our provinces, as things at present are, is not a ground of any alarm provided that number can be kept from increasing but in the proposed system there would be a principle of progressive increase and thus your committee fear might justly be considered as the first principle of a colonial system.

A continual course of detached commercial adventurers would entail the residence of greater numbers of Europeans abroad many others would be tempted to resort thither in the hope of establishing themselves gradually in consequence of these changes, they would be enabled to strike out new modes of employment, and spread themselves in the country. Even now, the society of merchants in India discover a wish to be emancipated from every material restraint that spirit would

live and be more powerful in the larger society. Governments, then, would find it a new and arduous task to maintain order and subordination. Every port in India would be accustomed to the visits of adventuring Europeans connections between them and the country powers could hardly be prevented part might go into the service of those powers all could not expect for tunes to return and those who saw no prospect of this kind would naturally commence colonization. That the rights and usages of our native subjects might not be encroached upon in this progress, that these people, though passive might not be at length exasperated and that they might not, from example gradually lose their habits of submission to government, no man can be warranted to deny nor is it less probable, that a vast mass of native subjects, thus put into a new state of agitation, a numerous European community progressively enlarging its views with its importance and the combinations of Indian politics influenced by, and influencing these circumstances might render it extremely difficult for this country to maintain, in that remote quarter a government sufficiently strong and energetic to contain all these interests within their due bounds.

XIII For these reasons the inquiry concerning the principle by which our Indian possessions may be best preserved, though it appertain to the present subject, need not be a long one. That system cannot be best which by the adoption of colonial principles of free ingress and residence, would expose us to all the hazards just described and, through them, to the loss of the Indian empire. The legislature has already determined to maintain the dependency of that empire, not on colonial

local principles, but through the medium of that body by which it was acquired, the East India Company, who are therefore constituted the sole national organ for its local government, and its communication with this country. The rights of that Company who, through a long succession of years, sustained alone the expences and perils which ended in the acquisition of territorial dominion, have not been sacrificed to the unfounded claims set up for every British subject as such to enter into the free enjoyment of what had cost them so much. The advantages of a sure and great commerce of a large tribute of a dominion maintained by its own resources, have not been staked, in following uncertain theories, which could only be tried at the risk of losing what was possessed and experience, as well as sound reason, demonstrates the wisdom of this system.

XIV If then in respect of facts it be true that the foreign trade of India either carried on by our enemies or by neutral nations or clandestinely under their colours by our own subjects, is not progressively increasing that persons in amity with us and already trading to India, ought to be allowed to continue to trade on their own account for the supply of their own wants and that India has no capital within itself for effecting the great enlargements of its exports now proposed if it be also true, in respect of *principles*, that it would be impolitic in this country to transplant any considerable portion of its capital to India for extending the agriculture and manufactures of that distant dependency, and yet more impolitic to open the way for British colonization there; the conclusion resulting from the whole is, that the only object for which the Company, or the

Nation, can now justly be called on to make new provisions in favour of individuals is that of bringing directly into this country the remainder of the trade yet carried on clandestinely by British subjects, with the removal of any inconveniences which now obstruct the ready and easy transportation of the whole trade, which can be carried on by the fortunes of British residents in India directly to the port of London.

Those individuals who thriving under the protection of the Company, still abet that clandestine trade, certainly act neither worthily nor gratefully, nor do they entitle themselves to new privileges. The Company however desirous to secure to the nation all the trade carried on from India by the capital of British residents are willing to adopt such measures as depend on them for bringing directly to the Thames the merchandize which that capital yet conveys in any form, to foreign ports but as the comparative rates of duties payable at their ports and in our own will always be regarded by the proprietors of Indian goods in the direction of their consignments, it seems requisite in order to secure the object in question, that the duties on the exports of goods from India, or the duties on Indian goods imported into this country, undergo still further modification.

XV Your committee reflecting on the various positions which have of late years been advanced, to impugn either the conduct of the Company, or the established system of Indian policy, were induced to take the present occasion to point out the errors by which those positions, had they still remained uncontradicted, might have misled the public mind.

Of this labour, which they hope will not be unacceptable to the court,
a great

a great part would have been needless, if they had confined themselves to the letter of the 2d April last, from the right honourable the president of the board of control which chiefly fixed the attention of the court in relation to the present subject, as it has been all along first in the consideration of the committee for between the opinions which are therein delivered and those they entertained as well respecting the leading principles of Indian government and commerce as the conclusions to be formed from them they found, on the whole, so much agreement as greatly limited the necessity of particular discussion.

On those leading principles your committee have reasoned and the same general views which are presented by the foregoing investigation into which the motion just assigned has led them are with brevity and force exhibited in that letter. It inferences from the whole two practical propositions one concerning the object and measure of the privilege to be given to individuals in the trade from India the other concerning the mode in which that trade should be brought to this country.

The first is substantially the same which your committee have had in view through the whole of this discussion and have, they trust here established that to bring the fortunes of British residents not invested in the bills of the Company directly through the medium of merchandize into the Thames, should be the main object of the privilege to be conceded to individuals and that this privilege ought not, in reason, to extend beyond the total amount of those fortunes, allowance being always made for returns of British manufactures sent from hence, according to the act of 1743.

The second proposition recom-

mends, that the trade thus constituted shall be permitted to be carried on by Indian ships.

Your committee are aware of the public motives which dispose Mr Dundas to make the resources of India serviceable to the naval interests of this country and are, at the same time persuaded that the measure which those motives may have more easily inclined him to favour, he means to be perfectly compatible with his own principle of continuing the Company as the one great national organ for the government and commerce of India.

Your committee regard those motives with respect and in as far as the court can consistently with the great interest entrusted to them, safely afford the aid of the Company to well digested views of that kind, the disposition they have ever manifested to benefit the nation may, in such a case, be expected to appear.

Your committee further ready to grant that if the occasional admission of Indian ships into this country, or an admission continuing solely in the latter, and changeable at the pleasure of the Company were the thing here in question it would be a matter of comparatively small import, in respect to which the indulgences allowed at different times by the Company, in the course of the last seven years, shew, that they can at fit seasons, exercise with liberality, privileges which still remain entire to them but after a very mature and anxious consideration of the present subject, your committee are constrained to state that they regard the admission of Indian ships, or any class of ships, British or foreign, into a formal systematic participation in the commerce and navigation between Britain and India, with most serious apprehension. They consider it as

involving a latent principle that may eventually supersede that very system of regulated intercourse with India which both Mr Dundas and the court are solicitous to preserve.

They are of opinion moreover that for the ends proposed the measure is unnecessary and that the Company can themselves provide as your committee will hereafter show all the shipping which they need requires free of every other objection hitherto made to the occupation of tonnage provided by him. Inferred with these sentiments, the duties imposed on your committee requires they should declare them but in doing so and in proceeding to explain farther the grounds on which they are in those former states they did are to act in the spirit of a man looking only to a public object and canvassing a measure proposed in a like spirit.

And a systematic admission of any class of ships into the trade between this country and India would, in the opinion of your committee virtually create a monopoly which having one interest would in effect be a monopoly of spirit and unity of a joint Common and a Company whose interest would not perfectly coalesce with those of the public. It is one thing to depend upon a legal limitation and possessing a privilege enjoyed by none but the East India Company it must at once be invested with a certain degree of importance. The principles common to individuals and societies if preservation and advancement, would naturally lead the members of this body into those views and measures, which would be most likely to give it permanence and power. The continuance of its existence would not depend, altogether nor perhaps chiefly, on the gain of the commodities carried to and from India.

If commodities brought only prime cost and charges, and yet the ship owners could make out a profitable employment for their ships, which is allowed to be a leading motive for the present requisitions of the merchants, it might still be their interest to carry on the trade and the private commerce now supported by a remittance capital would thus owe its enlargement to a shipping interest, though a trade which maintained only the ships engaged in it would be one of the least beneficial and if those ships were Indian, the benefit of it to this country would be indeed small. In bringing to this country Indian commodities in which the trade mainly consists Indian ships would have a clear advantage over others because the equipment of them could be adjusted with certainty to the number and time of the cargoes procurable, and therefore the comparative probability of the permanence of such a class of ships is the greater.

It would be easy to employ capital both to the trade in this country in building and repairing those ships thus Englishmen might become parties in the concern and this would, in a certain degree, be the same as if British ships were licensed directly from this country. The necessity of employing ships once built is obvious. The channels of trade in Europe in a time of peace especially would not be likely to afford space for this new class the owners must therefore continue, as long as possible, in a line into which they have once entered, even if difficulties should occur in it and difficulties would be likely to put the adventurers on seeking whatever further indulgences remain to be granted them. To further indulgences the recognized enjoyment of the first privilege would

would more easily lead and in this and other views, the probable effects of usage deserve to be considered. What is once established obtains authority in the public mind and new claims mix with the danger of shocking opinions he raised up on it. From these causes the exercise of this new privilege would be likely to be durable and its operation progressive. One certain effect however would be to force a trade from India with a capital not its own. As the numbers concerned in the complex trade of ships and goods increased so would their power in future connection, in both countries. If inconveniences should be so induced to result from this situation great interests formed under the sanction of it would plead against a suppression of it and it seems entirely probable that as soon as the privilege to Indian ships was thought to have acquired sufficient solidity, if not before the merchants of this country would become clamorous for a mission into it nor is it easy to conceive how after prescription had smoothed the way and English merchants were known to have become though unwillingly partners in the Indian ships their claim could be long resisted for it could never be maintained, that one British subject residing in London might carry on a trade with India because his ship was built there, whilst another British subject in the same place should be interdicted because his ship was built in the Thames. And, indeed, whenever the trade from India came to be any other than a trade of resistance for the fortunes of British residents, the reason on which Indian merchants only were permitted to carry it on would cease. In a commercial view, the systematic introduction of any class of private ships appears, from

what has been already said, to be unnecessary. As the true interest of the country does not require that it should transfer capital to India to raise a trade there so it is sufficiently obvious, that there is in India no great capital which wants to exert itself in the European trade no such general swell in the tide or Indian commerce as seeks a new channel. Far the greater part of the Europeans there have nothing to do with the export trade which rests chiefly with the houses of agents in whose hands much of the commercial property of Europeans exists, by which means they are enabled to enter on great speculations. That is there are very few of British property that the East India Company cannot cover in ships furnished by themselves, and applied and expeditiously sent abroad covered by private ships therefore the privilege a class of ships for the trade of individuals when the bulk of that trade does not require it, would be to introduce a rivalry in which your committee can see but regard as a hazardous one without any adequate cause. Considering that there is no necessity for the proposed measure that it would be the genius of the new trade, as of all others to seek its own enlargement that so many causes would, probably concur to render it criminal and prohibitive that above all a constant intercourse by private detached ships, whatever part of Indian business engaging European adventurers with that country, Indian factors with this would gradually and indefinitely widen the channel of their intercourse, extremely multiply the relation between the two countries and tend to disturb and strike our government there to which danger is more likely to arise from our too exclusive

commerce than from the foreign one considering all these circumstances your committee cannot but deprecate the systematic establishment of any class of ships in the trade between India and Britain, as what in their most serious judgment, would, in its nature and consequences, tend however the contrary might be meant to supersede the Company's privileges, and open the way to what all agree ought to be prevented the colonization of Europeans in our Indian territories, and the dangers connected with that system

XVII Besides these objections which apply to the measure generally there is one that lies peculiarly against ships whose voyages commence from India that they will usually be manned in great part with lascars or Indian sailors. Men of that race are not by their physical frame and constitution, fitted for the navigation of cold and boisterous latitudes their nature and habits are formed to a warm climate and short and easy voyages performed within the sphere of the periodical wind they have not strength enough of mind or body to encounter the hardships and perils to which ships are liable in the long and various navigation between India and Europe especially in the winter storms of our northern seas nor have they the courage which can be relied on for steady defence against an enemy To have any considerable portion of the property and trade of the country, therefore, dependent on the energy of men of this stamp unless on the coasts of India, where they are less exposed to dangers, cannot be admissible yet on the employment of Indian sailors the chief freight of Indian ships seems materially to turn for it these ships, rigged and fitted out

as they are with stores chiefly brought from Europe, were manned with Europeans, receiving wages far higher and provisioned at much greater cost than lascars, it does not appear how they could be afforded at a lower rate of freight than British bottoms But this is not all The native sailors of India, who are chiefly Mahomedans, are to the disgrace of our national morals, on their arrival here, led into scenes which soon divest them of the respect and awe they had entertained in India for the European character they are robbed of their little property and left to wander, rigged and destitute, in the streets a sight that whilst it wounds peculiarly the feelings of men connected with India and the Company, raises both the compassion and indignation of the public the one in favour of those miserable objects the other against the Company, as if they had drawn the poor creatures into such a state of suffering, or neglected them in it when in fact though individuals bring them home the Company are at great pains and expence to collect maintain and return them but such are the bad habits they acquire that they often escape from the houses where the Company have them lodged and provided for, and take to a mendicant state, for the chance of obtaining from the pity of passengers new means of vicious indulgence From causes of this nature, and from exposure to the severity of our winters, not a few have lost their lives or become incapable of further service On the continent of Europe, and even in America where some of these lascars are also now carried, they have no protector as here, and their case must be still more deplorable so that, instead of a larger introduction into the western world of this feeble race,

It is very seriously to be wished, that before their numbers are thinned by fatigue, climate, and disease, some means were devised for preventing them from leaving their own seas.

The contemptuous reports which they disseminate on their return, cannot fail to have a very unfavourable influence upon the minds of our Asiatic subjects, whose reverence for our character, which has hitherto contributed to maintain our ascendancy in the East, (a reverence, in part inspired by what they have at a distance seen among a comparatively small society mostly of the better ranks in India) will be gradually exchanged for the most degrading conceptions and if an indignant apprehension of having hitherto rated us too highly or respected us too much, should once possess them the effects of it may prove extremely detrimental.

From the waste of life, and other losses attending the employing of this class of sailors perhaps it may appear at length necessary to resort to European mariners these, in such case, will flock in greater numbers to India and hence it may be expected, that colonization will be accelerated there. Indeed the return of peace might call for this substitution of British seamen, many of whom must then have to seek employment in the merchants service and no British heart would wish, that any of the brave men, who had merited so much of their country should be without bread whilst the natives of the East brought ships belonging to our own subjects into our ports. Considered, therefore, in a commercial, physical, moral and political view, the apparent consequences of admitting these Indian sailors largely into our navigation, form a strong additional objection

to the concession of the proposed privilege to any ships manned by them.

XVIII It will be proper in this place, to advert to the reasons which induced the Company's governments and servants abroad to countenance, and in some instances to recommend the applications of the free merchants in India for leave to send goods here in their own ships. They were chiefly these to direct to this country, in preference to foreign ports all the merchandise which could be supposed to be in the disposal of British individuals, and so to prevent the growth of foreign trade to the detriment of reducing the freights paid by the Company immediately before and after the commencement of the present war for their regular ships which reduction it was hoped, would be forwarded by the introduction of a class of cheap ships between India and Europe to promote the industry and export trade of India, and thereby to augment the sources of its revenue and to increase the commerce and government customs of this country.

With regard to these objects, all, doubtless, audible in themselves and sought from public motives it may be observed that the reduction of the Company's ships has been some time considered that the court have been on their part, also desirous to bring all the property of British residents, invested in goods, directly to our ports and that the measures now to be proposed will in the opinion of your committee, amply suffice for his end. The other objects of preventing the growth of foreign trade and promoting the produce of our Indian possessions, have been discussed in this report, and your committee have endeavoured to discriminate the true

principles on which they should be followed and the extent to which they should be sought. Into these enquiries the servants abroad do not seem to have felt themselves called to enter deeply and systematically. And do they appear to have looked forward to all the probable remote effects commercial and political of a progressive increase in the trade and intercourse of individuals between India and Britain? They rather seem to have been on the view of it as a general principle and to have recommended the measures which under that circumstance they deemed to be both for public and for individual interests beneficial and convenient. But as they did not profess to investigate remote consequences, so they certainly do not appear to have proposed or expected that the direction of the Company should be taken away in the possession of India, or that a class of ships should be instituted with a permanent destination for participation in the commerce and navigation between India and Britain, and this in the opinion of your committee is a great point of difference in the mode of the present suggestion.

It is therefore the reasons which we have thought it necessary to add to our general observations, in the place of the Committee, in the Court, our committee take the liberty to suggest that they may be submitted to the judgment and candour of Mr Dundas, his your committee are persuaded will not when he sees no serious necessity for the adoption of any measure which, immediately, or in its consequences, shall be found materially to trench on the privileges of the Company.

And Your committee will now proceed, in the last place, to pro-

pose the means by which, in their opinion, all the property of British residents in India, at any time invested in goods, together with the returns of manufactures sent from hence, may with every requisite convenience, be brought directly to this country without any change in the principles of the present system. It may be difficult to ascertain exactly the annual remittable amount of that property but in the nature of things it must have a moderate limit and a considerable part of it is sent home in bills upon the Company. From a general retrospective view carried back for several of the last years of the goods consigned from India directly to London, whether on account of British residents or in return for British manufactures and of those consignments to foreign ports which may be supposed to have belonged to British subjects together with the bills drawn on the Company in the same period the total aggregate of these different branches will probably be rated fully, if estimated about, or somewhat beyond, a million and a half sterling. Of this amount £600,000 may have come in bills and the whole therefore, of what has of late been sent from India in goods either to our own or foreign ports on account of British residents or British manufactures, on an average of several past years ending with April 1799, may be taken at a little more than 850,000 per annum and of this sum about 600,000 comes already into the Thames the rest, as shown in a former part of this report, has gone to foreign Europe and America. To encourage the consignment of this remainder also to our own ports, and to provide for the more convenient transportation of what already comes here, is, in reality, as your committee

committee apprehend all that is now to be performed but to remove every ground for complaint in future, your committee are of opinion, that the Company may at once undertake for the conveyance directly to our ports, in goods of the whole remittable property of British residents in India and the whole returns of British manufactures supposing that no part of either should be sent home in bills on the Company, which however is at present and likely to be at all times hereafter utterly improbable.

For this end your committee propose that the Company shall themselves furnish whatever amount of tonnage shall be wanted for bringing home the private trade as here described that they shall supply this tonnage in ships either wholly destined to bring home that private trade or whether so destined or not in ships which shall not be applied to political or warlike purposes but sail from India directly for the port of London at fixed periods, and those periods most convenient for the shipping of goods within the fair weather season.

That the rate of freight on these ships shall during war be as low as that at which the Indian ships are chartered for in the present also are chartered to the Company and that, in time of peace the rate shall be proportionably reduced.

That the commodities to be permitted in the private trade the manner of warehousing and shipping them in India, and receiving and bringing them to the Company's sales here shall be settled in the spirit of the existing regulation and with every fair attention to the interest of the private trader.

That a particular class of ships suitable for this service shall be built by the Company, to be manned with

Europeans and armed so as to make them equal in point of defence to the best of the Indian ships which have come to this country and until those are built other proper ships to be supplied.

That it at no time the tonnage provided by the Company for private exports shall not be sufficient it shall be allowable for the government abroad on the part of the Company to freight Indian ships for the conveyance of such goods as cannot be otherwise accommodated care being taken that this concession be not suffered to an indirect sanction to the ordinary stated employment of those ships nor the drawing forth any expectation of convenience at future times for the incorporation of them the sole object of the Company being the advantage of a portion of private good furnished by the capital of British residents, as before mentioned, and the removal of every pretext for complaint on this score.

That no person shall be permitted to embark in this trade, in any form, who has not the sanction of the Company to render aid.

Your committee trust, that the propositions made will prove for the removal of all the defects and inconveniences which to the Company of interest to the conveyance of private goods they provide for the certainty of a sufficient quantity of proper tonnage for a reasonable rate of freight for the fitting of the ships at the seasons most convenient for the merchant and for the direct performance of the voyages without detention or deviation on account of political or military objects.

If these outlines shall be adopted is the basis of the arrangement to be now made it will then remain to fill them up with such regulations of detail as shall be found requisite.

in order properly to act upon them, of which a few particulars will be found under the head to be present ly mentioned

XX Your committee having now in performance of the duty with which they were charged, brought the task they proposed to themselves to a close will beg leave to wind up the whole with a set of resolutions comprehending the principal matters of this report. These resolutions have been agreed upon and passed by your committee and it will afford them great satisfaction, if by the means here proposed, or any means proceeding on the same general principles, the momentous question which, from its intricacy and extent, has engaged their attention and that of the court so long, shall be settled once for all

(Signed) HUGH INGLIS,
DAVID SCOTT,
FRANCIS BARING
STEPHEN LUSHINGTON,
ABRAHAM ROBERTS
JACOB BOSANQUET,
JOHN ROBERT,
CHARLES GRANT
EDWARD PARRY

East India House
27th January, 1801

NO 3

MINUTES of the COURT of DIRECTORS of the 4th February 1801 containing the Resolutions of the Special Committee, adopted by the Court

At a Court of Directors, held on Wednesday, the 4th February 1801

The court proceeding to consider further the report from the special committee appointed to take into consideration the letters from the right hon. Henry Dundas, of

the 2d of April and 28th of June 1800, and the resolutions founded thereon, which were submitted to the court on the 27th ultimo

The report was read and, on the question unanimously approved

The said resolutions were then read and the court approving thereof,

It was on the question

I Resolved unanimously that in the opinion of this court the system by which the British possessions in the East are now held and governed is the system best adapted to secure to the nation the benefits, political and commercial, which are derivable from those possessions and that the establishment of an open trade between them and Great Britain would not only be subversive of the rights and privileges of the East India Company, but without ensuring to this country commercial advantages equal to those it now enjoys from them pave the way for European colonization, and ultimately hazard the loss of those invaluable acquisitions

II That it is therefore equally the interest of the Nation, and the duty of the Company, to guard against all principles and measures which, by an indefinite enlargement of the present channel of communication, in their nature tend to the introduction immediate or gradual of such an open intercourse and its probable consequent colonization

III That the East-India Company, far from entertaining the erroneous policy of limiting the industry and trade of their provinces to the demands of their own commerce, have given such encouragement to both, as they never received under the native government so that the ships of all nations in amity with this country

country have free admission there, and the maritime exports from India, exclusive of those for the Company, are now greater than they were at any former period.

IV That if it were practicable it would not be expedient to prevent the other European nations, who by privilege or concession now trade with British India, from enjoying such a share of that commerce as may serve to supply their own consumption of Indian commodities and at the same time to bring bullion into our Eastern territories.

V That the regulations established by the legislature in 1793, with the professed view of extending the exports of this country to India and bringing directly to it the trade clandestinely carried on by British capital from India to foreign ports in Europe and America have not been misapplied or evaded by the Company but that the Company have as far as consisted with the necessary course of their own affairs, political and commercial, given effect to those regulations though at a considerable expence to themselves and that all allegations of the growth of the trade of foreigners with India and the extension of the clandestine trade from India by means of any such misapplication on the part of the Company are unfounded.

VI That, according to the most authentic information which has appeared on the subject of clandestine trade particularly the public register of exports and imports kept in Bengal, that trade has not of late years, increased, but rather diminished; and that the amount of the clandestine trade of Bengal, the centre of our eastern power and commerce, whether the said trade has been sed by that part of the

capital of British residents which was not sent directly to this country or by any other source, cannot on an average of four years ending with 1798-9, reasonably be estimated to have exceeded twenty five lacks of rupees per annum.

VII That from this important fact as well as from a variety of other evidence, existing in the recent proceedings of the Company's governments abroad it may safely be concluded that any increase which has taken place in the course of the war, in the trade of foreigners with our settlements is the increase of a trade carried on, *bona fide* for their own account, and in a great degree, with specie which they import into India, and pay for the goods they export and that this is a trade which in sound policy ought to be permitted.

VIII That the trade carried on with Europe from the Indian settlements of our enemies the French Dutch and Spaniards, which is said to have greatly increased through the late mismanagement of the Company flourished, long before the present times, in a greater degree than it does now and could not have been depressed by any measures within the Company's power nor would it be a wise policy under the notion of bringing that trade to our ports to nourish as in fact we thus should, the source whence it proceeds.

IX That as it is the wish of the Company to give free scope to the native powers of their Indian subjects in agriculture and manufactures, so it is also their wish to exercise the rights and privileges they possess in the government and commerce of India not in the narrow spirit of rigid monopoly, but liberally to the benefit of the nation at large.

large. They thus, before the last renewal of their charter occasionally permitted the importation of private goods on their ships and encouraged the culture and importation of several valuable articles on private account, particular sugar and indigo the latter of which has become one of the grand staples of the Indian trade as both together constitute the chief causes of the increase in the sale amount of privileged goods from last year and the Company are still deterred

from the rate on all the trade the capital of British residents in India yet carries on from that country to foreign Europe and America

Y That the only certain considerable capital which at present exists in British India for an export trade from that country to Europe, is formed by such part of the savings of British residents in India as is not remitted to England by bills of exchange of one description or another on the Company who now provide so amply in this way for the purpose of transferring the fortunes of individual and that the amount of such portion of the savings of British residents as is not sent home by bills on the Company can never in the nature of things exceed a certain moderate sum which will probably be estimated largely if taken at half a million sterling per annum Should indeed, the natives of British India desire to invest any money, *bona fide*, on their own account in exports from India to Britain (to which it does not appear that they show much disposition at present,) this may be admitted under proper regulations, as an addition to the capital of Indian export to Europe and these two sources, with any circulating property possessed by

British traders and manufacturers in India, not in the service of the Company which circulating property, in the whole, after allowing for the part of it that ought to be employed in the coasting trade of India, can hardly be imagined to amount to any substantial sum supply the circulating capital of the capital of British India applicable to an export trade to all the new or old from that country to Europe

XI That if to this aggregate capital which may be termed the reserve capital of the native stock of British India for a trade to Europe is to be added the practice of adding capital belonging to private residents in Great Britain and transplanted to India for the purpose of forming the productions of that country beyond the ability of its own means thus would be the introduction of one of the first principles of the Colonial or West Indian system and if it were sanctioned directly or impliedly, by any public regulation it would tend greatly to extend the relations and intercourses between those countries and thus as well as to supersede covertly if not openly the prohibition to Europeans not to occupy lands there, which prohibition is already in a variety of instances dispensed with and thus, without any certainty of ultimate commercial benefit to the British empire at large a change would be commenced in the present system of Indian policy, which is allowed to be the best for the maintenance of those distant possessions

XII That as the produce of every country must in the course of things bear a certain proportion or relation to the demand made for it so there appears no reason to doubt, that the productions of British

tish India fit for the European market whether raised by its own native stock of capital, as above described, or occasionally quickened by importations of bullion from foreign Europe and America, have usually had a current vent into one or other of the channels of trade now open with that country: that hence the alleged difficulties of conveying good by the Company's ships have not prevented the disposal of all the produce which the capital of the country raised and therefore the plea so often urged by persons interested in the private trade that the Company should permit the surplus produce of the country to be exported proceeds upon loose erroneous implications because when used in these general terms it seems to convey what is not the fact either that the Company wish to prevent the exportation of what they do not themselves require or that the produce of the country remains on hand for want of sale and when applied more particularly to infer that the surplus produce should be brought immediately to Britain it does not discriminate *bona fide* foreign trade to India which is thought to be permitted.

All that as from an early period of the Company's territorial administration the acquisitions of British subjects in India have, in a greater or less degree, unhappily supported the trade of foreign Europe from the East and notwithstanding the means which the Company have used by opening channels for the remittance of private fortunes, both in bills and in goods, directly to that country that medium of conveyance through foreigners appears to be in some measure, still employed this court following the principles before laid

down, agree in opinion with the right hon Henry Dundas, as to the expediency of affording to British residents, who may choose to convey their property to Europe in goods whatever means in addition to those already subsisting may be fairly sufficient to induce them to consign those goods immediately to the mother country. And though the court consider the fortunes of British individuals not permitted by bills on the Company (in which a very large sum is sent home annually) together with such consignments as European manufacturers and the natives of India may furnish from their own stock to constitute the total capital of British India at present applicable to a trade with Europe, (that is of capital originating in India consigned distinguished from capital transferred thither from Europe) yet being of opinion that to remove all colour for complaint on this score, the Company may afford ample means for conveying in goods even the total remittable property of British residents, they offer the following propositions for bringing accordingly the whole trade so needed by that aggregate capital, as well as the consignments of European manufactures directly to the port of London.

1 That, in addition to the quantity of three thousand tons of shipping now annually devoted to the exports of individuals from India three, four or five thousand tons more or as much as may be wanting shall be assigned.

That the shipping to be thus annually employed shall be wholly applied to the use of private traders and shall neither be detained nor detained for political or warlike services, in India but sent from thence

thence directly for the port of London, at fixed periods, within the fair weather season

3 That the rate of freight from India on those ships shall during war be as low as that at which the Indian ships, arrived here in the present season are chartered to the Company and in time of peace the rate of freight shall be proportionably reduced

4 That all commodities of the produce of the continent, or of the British territories in India shall be permitted to be laden on those ships, excepting only piece goods, raw silk, and salt petre which shall not be laden unless by special license from the Company, or their governments abroad

That the goods to be exported on private account be, as now received into the Company's warehouses in India and that the same care be taken in assorting them into cargoes in due proportions of light and heavy goods, according to the deliveries into the warehouses as is observed in forming the Company's own cargoes

6 That these goods shall be brought to the Company's warehouses in London, and thence to their sales in the regular order, subject to the charge of three per cent now allowed to the Company for landing, warehousing, and selling private goods

7 That the ships to be employed in this service shall be built for the purpose by the Company, and shall be of the description best calculated for the proposed trade. In the opinion of this court they may be of the burthen of five hundred tons builders measurement or thereabout, and equipped on what is called the dismantled plan but be manned with Europeans, and armed

so as to make them equal, in point of safety and defence, to the best of the Indian ships which have come to this country. The size and equipment, however, of these ships, may be more minutely considered hereafter and until they are built, other stout and proper ships or the regular ships of the Company, as far as they shall be wanted shall be employed in this service, on the terms before mentioned

8 That when the private goods provided for exportation from India shall not serve to fill all the ships sent out for them the Company shall put gross goods into those ships on their own account

9 That if at any time the tonnage provided by the Company for private exports should not be sufficient for all the goods prepared for exportation, it shall be allowable for the governments abroad, on the part of the Company, to freight Indian ships for the conveyance of such goods as cannot be otherwise accommodated care being taken that this concession be not strained beyond its just object, the ready and convenient transportation of private goods furnished by the capitals of British residents, or sent as the returns of British manufactures

10 That no person shall be admitted to embark in this trade, as principal or agent, who is not licensed by the Company to reside in India

XIV That although this court is well convinced of the public views with which the right hon. Henry Dundas has countenanced the idea of bringing the produce of India, exported thence on account of British residents, to this country, on private Indian ships, yet the proposals which have been brought

brought forward by certain descriptions of men both in India and in England for the admission of their ships into the trade and navigation between India and Europe proposals which extend to the establishment of a regular systematic privilege in favour of such ships, appear to this court when maturely weighed, and followed into all their operations, to involve principles and effects dangerous to the interests both of the Company and of the Nation. In the opinion of this court the adoption of those proposals would immediately and essentially affect both the system of policy which the legislature has established for maintaining the connection and communication between this country and British India and the chartered privileges of the East India Company and the introduction of any practice of this nature would tend to widen gradually and indefinitely, the channel of intercourse between India and Britain to multiply the relations between individuals in the two countries to pour Europeans of the lower sort into India, and Indian sailors into this country, to lessen, by both these means the respect for the European character which has hitherto contributed to maintain our ascendancy in the East to disturb and shake our government there and, in a word to lead progressively, but surely to colonization.

With respect to the East India Company, the introduction of this practice would set up a certain class of persons with peculiar privileges, who would in effect, constitute another Company having a common interest, and that interest very likely to be understood as opposed to the interest of the old Company,

and hence to generate disputes and hostilities.

With respect to British subjects in general, new rights would thus be established in favour of a few, to which all might think themselves entitled, which many would endeavour openly or clandestinely to share, (invited by the expected profits of freight as well as of trade,) and in the end would unavoidably succeed in sharing all which, this court fear would tend, more and more, to throw the communication between the two countries quite open and to remove that great and effectual medium, the East India Company, by whom the connection has hitherto been preserved so much to the benefit of both. And in a commercial view, the introduction of a privilege of this kind is unnecessary since the true interest of this country does not require that it should transfer capital to India to raise a trade there, since it is sufficiently evident that there is in India itself no great capital which wants to exert itself in the European trade and since, for the conveyance to this country of the property of British residents invested in merchandise the Company are willing to make, and this court now propose ample provision. The object of acquiring profit by the freight of ships proposed to be thus introduced, instead of being an argument for their admission, is a strong argument against it because that object would excite the employment of private ships to and from India, independent of any previous occasion for them, for the transportation of goods and thus force a trade, in which sooner or later, merchants in Europe would become parties, and such various competition be
intro-

introduced, as would necessarily tend to antiquate the present system of regulated monopoly without any assurance of equal advantage and safety to the political, financial and commercial interests of this country. And for all these reasons this court cannot but earnestly deprecate the systematic admission of any such privilege as is now required by the above description of persons.

XV That this court persuaded the view given in these resolutions of the important subject referred to their consideration will be justified by the documents that have been before them, some of which relate to themselves and others only lately arrived from India they suppose have not yet been perused by the right hon. Mr. Dundas and persuaded, also that it is the principle of that right hon. gentleman, fairly to maintain the rights and privileges of the East India Company, as therein consulting the true interest of the Nation, beg to propose a full discussion of this important subject with Mr. Dundas, in the deliberate manner observed at the late renewal of the charter and do accordingly lay before him the judgment of this court with all the reasons and authorities on which it is founded.

No 4

*Letter from the Right Hon. Gentleman
HENRY DUNDAS to the CHAIRMAN,
dated 21st Mar. L. 1801*

Wimbledon 21st Mar. h. 1801

SIR,

I have attentively perused and considered the resolutions which the court of directors unanimously came to on the 4th of February last, respecting the correspondence I have had with them on the subject of the

private trade between India and Europe and it will not be necessary to trouble you with many additional observations on that subject. The resolutions are distinctly and clearly stated, and the proposition in the last of them, expressing a desire for a free and full discussion of this important subject, is perfectly fair and candid and the court of directors may rest assured, that upon this, and every other subject connected with their interests, I shall be ready and happy, in every situation public or private to give every aid to their deliberation which they may desire to obtain from me.

Upon the first second third fourth ninth tenth eleventh and twelfth resolutions I have only to observe that my opinions entirely accord with the general principles detailed therein.

With regard to the fifth sixth seventh and eighth I only pause in giving any opinion, from not having before me the particular documents and materials establishing the facts upon which those resolutions are founded.

The thirteenth resolution contains the principles and details of the measure upon which the court of directors are disposed to act and it is the basis upon which the resolution proceeds is admitted to be the best which is applicable to the subject. The details seem aptly devised for the due execution of those principles. But it is upon the principle and basis of the measure which I still have the mortification to find myself in a difference of opinion from those whose integrity and talents I am equally bound to a knowledge and this radical difference is the more to be regretted because the great object of solicitude which both parties entertain is precisely the same. We are

are both strenuously maintaining, that the preservation of the monopoly of the East-India Company is essentially requisite for the security of a very important interest connected with our Indian empire and so deeply am I impressed with the truth of that proposition I am prepared explicitly to declare that although the first formation of an East-India Company proceeded upon purely commercial considerations the magnitude and importance to which the East India Company has progressively advanced is now so interwoven with the political interests of the empire, as to create upon my mind a firm conviction, that the maintenance of the monopoly of the East India Company is even more important to the political interests of the State, than it is to the commercial interests of the Company.

With this conviction I strongly impressed upon my mind you will give me credit when I assure you that I have reviewed my own opinions with the most jealous attention and that I have weighed with the most anxious care the arguments of those who suppose that the system which I have recommended is likely to produce any inconvenience or danger to the rights, privileges and exclusive emoluments of the East India Company but it is my misfortune to view the subject in an opposite light. If any thing can endanger that monopoly, it is an unnecessary adherence to points not essential for its existence and on the other hand if it is seen and felt by sober thinking, and wise men, that every facility is given spontaneously by the Company which can be given consistently with their commercial interests, and the political welfare of the State that consideration will present an un-

pregnable rampart against any attack, which a any time either the secret or the avowed enemies of the Company may be disposed to make against the system of Indian government now established in connection with the exclusive charter of the East India Company.

It was my intention to have entered more at large into a detailed consideration of this view of the subject but since I began to write I have received and carefully perused, the letter of the 9th September last recently transmitted from the government general of India and as that letter has with clearness and perspicuously detailed and in my opinion demonstrated the grounds of those opinions which I have from time to time taken the liberty of laying before the court of directors upon the subject of Indian trade I should consider it as an unnecessary waste of time, if I was to trouble you with a repetition of the topics therein stated.

It is scarcely necessary for me to observe that in all the discussions I have had on the subject with the court of directors I have not been entitled to exercise any authority in the determination of the subject. It is a subject over which the commissioners for the affairs of India have no controul and whatever I have said or now state or may hereafter state must be received from me in my individual capacity and therefore if either my reasoning and judgment or the reasoning of your government abroad, has not the effect of varying the opinion of the court of directors I trust you will no delay acting upon the principles detailed in the resolutions you have done me the honour to communicate to me for the worst result that can arise from the discussion, any further

instant, I had the honour to submit to you a statement of the intended distribution in India of the tonnage provided by you, for conveying the Company's investments of Bengal, Fort St. George, and Bombay, and those of Ceylon and Fort Marlborough, to England, in the season of 1800-1.

6 From that statement your honourable court will observe that the expected amount of the tonnage of 1800-1 is inadequate to the demand in India, and that a large proportion of the gross goods belonging to the Company at this present, and nearly the whole of the private goods, for which the Company is bound by law to furnish tonnage cannot be shipped during the season 1800-1 for England, unless ships built in India shall be employed between this port and that of London.

7 The employment of ships built in India between this port and that of London, is therefore no longer merely a question of expediency, or of liberal commercial policy. The deficiency of the tonnage expected from Europe reduces me to the absolute necessity of providing a large proportion of Indian tonnage for the service of the present season, in order to secure the conveyance of the heavy articles of your investment and to fulfil your legal obligations. The only question on which I retain the power of exercising a free judgment with relation to this subject, is confined to the mode of obtaining the necessary tonnage for these indispensable purposes.

8, In forming my decision on this question, it was also necessary to consider what provision should be

made for the conveyance to the port of London of such goods as might be provided during the current season by private British merchants resident in India, beyond the amount of the statutable tonnage of 3000 tons, and by what regulation the exportation of such goods should be governed. The importance and urgency of both these considerations were greatly enhanced by the actual state of the foreign trade of this port.

9 The nature of the case appeared to me to limit my decision to an option between the regulation observed in the season 1799-1800 (conformably to the orders of your honourable court of the 25th May 1798) and the plan contained in the advertisement published by the board of trade, under my orders, on the 5th of October 1798.

10. I have carefully compared the principles, objects, policy, and practical operation of both systems and I have now the honour to lay before your honourable court the result of that comparison.

11 The orders of your honourable court of the 25th of May 1798 were framed with a view of facilitating and encouraging the private trade between India and England. The primary objects of those orders were, to protect the merchants, not being proprietors of ships, against any undue enhancement of the price of freight by the proprietors of ships, and to prevent persons, being proprietors of ships, and also merchants, from trading to greater advantage than such merchants as might not unite both capacities.

1 From the dispatches of the governor general in council, dated
 4 D the

* The whole of the private goods of this season shall be shipped in Indian shipping, with the exception of a small proportion of light goods, which may be employed to assist the cargoes of the extra ships.

N B. The end of the following notes in this letter (except the first note in page 51) are inserted by the governor-general himself in the original.

the 1st March 1800 and from the correspondence to which those dispatches refer, your honourable court will have observed, that your order of the 25th May 1798 was considered by the merchants, for whose benefit it was intended, (particularly by the proprietors of heavy goods) to be extremely prejudicial to their interest.

13 Those orders were received with equal dissatisfaction by the proprietors of ships, who manifested the greatest reluctance to let their ships unconditionally to the Company although the rate of freight allowed for the ships was comparatively high.

14 The same correspondence affords abundant evidence that the proprietors of ships, and the freighters (possessing no property in ships) considered it to be for their mutual advantage, that they should be left to make their arrangements with each other both parties appearing equally averse to the intervention of the Company's agency.

15 Under the plan contained in the advertisement of the 5th October 1798, the proprietors of ships were enabled to make a more perfect assortment of the cargoes, to load their ships in the most advantageous and expeditious manner, to dispatch them at the most favourable periods of the season, and to prevent the loss which (under the plan adopted in conformity to your orders of the 25th of May 1798,) the proprietors of ships sustain, by unavoidable delays in the adjustment of accounts, and in the payment of the freight by the Company in England.

16 The proprietors of ships were enabled, under the plan of October 1798, to afford the freight at a reduced rate, at the same time that they derived a greater profit on that rate, than on the higher rates of

freight fixed by the governor general in council in 1799-1800, in conformity to your orders of the 25th May 1798.

17 To the merchant who is not proprietor of a ship, the plan contained in the advertisement of the 5th of October 1798, affords the most important advantages: he obtains a considerable reduction in the rate of freight: he is enabled to let his engagements with the proprietor of the ship, previously to the purchase of goods to purchase such goods as may be advantageously invested under the existing rates of freight: and to regulate every consignment and draft according to the quantity of the tonnage engaged to the period of dispatching the goods from India, and to that of their expected arrival in England.

18 The merchant is embarrassed, if compelled, under any modification, to depend on the Company for tonnage, for the arrangement of the rates of freight, or for the distribution of the cargo: he can neither be secure of the requisite quantity of tonnage, nor of the time of dispatching his goods from India, nor of the ship on which they may be laden, nor of the mode in which they may be distributed: and his trade is burdened with an expensive rate of freight, which deprives him of all reasonable expectation of profit.

19 The quantity of tonnage (exclusive of the goods sent in the privileges of the commanders and officers of ships) annually occupied by private goods shipped from this presidency alone, in the several years elapsed subsequent to the act of parliament in 1798, is stated in the following account:

	Tons.
1794-5 - -	2,478
1795-6 - -	2,343
1796-7 - -	2,659

1797-

	Tons.
1797-8	3,187
1798-9	6,223
1799-1800	7,168

20 The correspondence* of the board of trade with the governor general in council on the subject of the provision of tonnage has been submitted to the consideration of your honourable court. The reports of that board, with the documents annexed to them, afford abundant proof that a much larger quantity of private goods would have been shipped for England during the seasons enumerated in the preceding account, (particularly during the year 1799-1800) if adequate encouragement had been extended to the navigation and commerce of your dominions in ships built in the ports of India and if the British merchants resident in India had been assured of permanent indulgence to their trade with the port of London.

21 Upon an average of the six years specified in the preceding account, about 5000 tons of private goods from Bengal alone were annually exported to England: the amount, therefore, of the private goods exported from Bengal alone, during that period of time, has exceeded by 2000 tons annually the amount of the tonnage allotted by law for all India. It is to be observed, that a considerable portion of the total amount of these 5000 tons was annually furnished by ships built in India.

22 Exclusively of two ships recently engaged and provided with cargoes, to the amount of 1500 tons, the port of Calcutta now contains above 10,000 tons of shipping, built in India, of a description calculated for the conveyance of cargoes to

England. This tonnage has already been tendered, and is actually at command for that purpose.

23 From the preceding statement, and from the correspondence of the governor general in council with the board of trade, it is evident that the wise policy which dictated the clauses of the act of parliament passed in 1793, with respect to the trade of private merchants between India and England, has been to a great degree frustrated by the insufficiency of the tonnage furnished from England, and by the unavoidable expence and inconvenience attending the terms and manner of its provision.

24 From the quantity of private tonnage now at command in the port of Calcutta, from the state of perfection which the act of shipbuilding has already attained in Bengal (promising a still more rapid progress, and supported by abundant and increasing supplies of timber), it is certain, that this port will always be able to furnish tonnage to whatever extent may be required, for conveying to the port of London the trade of the private British merchants of Bengal.

25 The considerable amount of tonnage occupied by private goods from Bengal in the years 1795-6, 1798-9, and 1799-1800, compared with the amount occupied by goods of a similar description in the years 1794-5, 1796-7, and 1797-8, affords a satisfactory proof that the permission granted to individuals of providing their own tonnage, was equally favourable to the interest of the proprietors, and to that of the freighters of the ships.

26 This conclusion is not affected by the large quantity of goods
 ‡ D 2 shipped

* Not received.

† Large and thriving plantations of teak have been made in Bengal, and the cultivation of that timber is spreading over the whole province.

shipped in 1799-1800, under the arrangement made in conformity to your orders of the 25th of May 1798 for it is well known, that under a confident expectation of enjoying the continued advantages of the plan of 1798, the merchants had considerably extended their provision of goods for the European markets. Many from necessity, others from motives of respect to the laws, shipped their goods on the tonnage provided by the government while others disposed of their goods to the numerous foreign agents then employed in the port of Calcutta.

27 The quantity of private goods shipped for England in 1799-1800, affords, therefore, an incontrovertible proof of the eagerness and elasticity with which the British merchants, resident in Bengal, provided goods, with a view to embrace the expected opportunity of conveying their trade to London on terms of advantage but no argument can justly be drawn from the same circumstance, to prove that the continuance of the regulations adopted in 1799-1800 would afford adequate encouragement to the private trade between India and England.

28 The preceding considerations satisfied me, that the plan of hiring ships on the part of the Company and of re-letting them to the proprietors of ships, leaving the proprietors of ships and the merchants at liberty to settle the terms of freight, is more advantageous both to the proprietors and freighters of ships, than the arrangement adopted under your orders of the 25th of May 1798.

29 In your letter of the 25th May 1798, your honourable court appears to have intimated an opinion, that persons uniting the capacities of proprietors and freighters of ships, may trade from Bengal

to the port of London so greater advantage than merchants possessing no property in ships. It appears to me, that the difference between the actual charge incurred by merchants, being proprietors of ships, on account of the freight of their goods sent to England in their own ships and the rate of freight paid by merchants not being proprietors of ships, cannot be deemed a profit derived by the proprietor of a ship on his goods. No person will employ any part of his capital in the purchase of property in ships, without the prospect of deriving an adequate profit on the capital so invested. I am satisfied, that it would not be practicable for the proprietors of ships in this port to maintain an effectual combination for the establishment of enhanced rates of freight. Unless such a combination should be maintained, it is to be presumed, that the profits of the proprietors of ships on their capitals invested in ships, will never exceed, on an average, a reasonable advantage on the amount of those capitals, after defraying all the expenses of their ships. This profit must, therefore, be deemed entirely distinct from the profit which the proprietors of ships may derive on their goods conveyed to England in their own ships, and consequently, the proprietors of ships cannot be supposed to possess, in the general course and conduct of their trade, in the purchase, transportation, or sale of their goods, any material advantage over merchants who are not proprietors of ships.

30. Various additional arguments, involving consequences of a more complicated and comprehensive description, appeared to me to demand, not only that I should recur, without delay, to the plan of the 6th of October 1798, but that

that I should respectfully represent to your honourable court, in the most distinct terms, my decided and conscientious conviction, that the permanent establishment of a systematic intercourse between the ports of India and that of London regulated by principles similar to those adopted by this government in October 1798 is become indispensable to the united and inseparable interests of the Company and of the Nation in India.

31 Under the beneficial influence of the British government in India combined with the increased demand, both in Europe and in America, for Indian commodities the produce and manufactures of the British territories in India have increased to an extent far exceeding the amount which the capital applicable to the purchase of the Company's investment can embrace

82 The wife policy the just pretensions, and the increasing commercial resources and political power of Great Britain in India claim for her subjects the largest attainable share in the valuable and extensive commerce of such articles of Indian produce and manufacture as are necessarily excluded from the Company's investment.

33 A large proportion of this valuable trade is already in the possession of foreign nations; and unless means be immediately adopted for depriving those nations of the undue share which they have obtained in that trade, the most serious consequences are to be apprehended to the combined interests of the English East-India Company, and of the British Nation.

84. In the letter of the governor general in council of the 1st March 1800 I stated to your honourable court, that the British merchants at this presidency, not having ob-

tained the expected permission to freight their ships to the port of London in the last year agreeably to the plan adopted in October 1798, goods to a large amount, originally intended for the port of London had been sold to foreigners in the port of Calcutta and thus diverted to the channel of the foreign trade. At the same time I transmitted a list of the foreign ships, which either had sailed or were preparing to sail from the port of Calcutta to Europe and America, in the season 1799 1800

35 The nature and extent of that trade have since undergone particular investigation. From the accompanying statements, your honourable court will observe, that the trade of America and Portugal with the port of Calcutta alone, in 199-1800, amounted,

In imports **Sicca Rupes 8,181 005**

In exports	7 130 379
------------	-----------

being an increase in 1799, 1800 of the trade carried on in ships bearing American and Portuguese colours, compared with the average of that trade in the three preceding years.

In imports Sica Rupees 6,398 678

In exports	4 392 758
------------	-----------

36 On the other hand the imports of the British subjects in the year 1799-1800, amounted only to 4,787,101 Sicca rupees, and the exports to 6 766 649

37 Of the trade carried on in foreign bottoms with the other ports in India from Europe and America, I possess no sufficiently accurate information. It is, however, known to be conducted on a very extensive scale.

88 In the present season, the trade conveyed in foreign bottoms, if left unrestrained, promises to increase beyond even the rapid progress of last year. From the accompanying statement, your ho-

severable court will observe, that the port of Calcutta, at this early period of the season, contains about 8,500 tons of shipping, under American, Portuguese, and Danish colours.

39 I possess no means of forming an accurate estimate of that proportion of the foreign trade from India to Europe and to America which is supported by capital actually belonging to the nations under whose flags the ships are navigated.

40 It appears, however, from the statements prepared by the reporter of external commerce that less than one fourth of the funds imported by the Americans in 1709-1800 for the purchase of their investments was brought from America. Of the bullion, 280 000l was imported from London, and the remainder from other parts of Europe, and from the island of Madeira. I have not been able to ascertain the proportion of British capital employed in the trade between India and Portugal. Admitting the whole capital employed in the foreign trade with India to belong to the nations under whose flags the ships are navigated the undue proportion which they have obtained of that trade, to the injury of the British merchants, demands the most serious attention.

41 The trade conveyed in the foreign ships is conducted with all the advantages of a comparatively low rate of freight, of strict economy in the management of the concern, and of voyages and returns of extraordinary expedition and celerity. The voyage from America

to Calcutta is frequently performed in less than four months. In the last season several American ships disposed of their imports, purchased their cargo for exportation, and left the port within twenty five, and some within twenty days from the date of their arrival.

42 Under all the existing impediments, and under the uncertainty which has hitherto embarrassed the trade of the British merchants in India, it is impossible that his goods can reach the markets of the continent of Europe, through the channel of the public sales in England, at so low a price as the goods conveyed directly from India to the same markets in foreign bottoms. The Company's sales in England must necessarily be affected by the quantity of Indian goods passing into the markets of the continent of Europe, through the channel of the foreign trade, and the profits of the private British merchant, whose goods are disposed of at the Company's sales, must be proportionably diminished.

43 Although the voyage by which the produce of India is conveyed in foreign ships to Europe may occasionally be circuitous, the superior advantages enumerated in the preceding paragraphs, enable the proprietors of the goods to dispose of them at a lower price than that for which the same descriptions of goods can be brought to the continental markets of Europe, if exported from India by British merchants under the heavy freight, and other inconvénances to which their trade is at present subject.

44 It

* The Portuguese Americans pay only one per cent on Indian produce imported and re-exported, by the ware-housing and livery pulled in Great Britain. Calcutta pay 4½ millims per cent on the value if sold for exportation, all other goods (except by custom, sugar, bullion, &c diamonds, precious stones, which pay no duties) pay 2½ per cent exclusive of the convey duty payable by the importer. A reduction of those duties in England is absolutely necessary to complete the system of drawing the private trade of India to the port of London.

44 It must ever be impracticable, if it were justifiable or politic, by any restrictions or penalties on the trade of the British subjects, to prevent the increasing produce and manufactures of India from being conveyed to the markets in Europe, where a demand for such articles shall exist. Such restrictions tend to throw the trade into the hands of foreign nations, and to enable them to supply the markets of Europe, on terms which must equally affect the Company's sales in England. If the same goods which now pass to the continent of Europe through foreign hands were brought to the Company's sales in England in effect on the general price of articles exposed to sale at the Company's warehouses would be less prejudicial than that now experienced from the sale of those goods in the markets on the continent of Europe. The Company and the private British merchants would equally feel the advantage in the improvement of the general sales in England, and the private trade of India would become a fertile source of wealth and strength to the British nation, instead of contributing to the opulence and aggrandisement of foreign powers.

45 The interests of the Company and of the British Nation are undivided and inseparable with relation to this important question. Every principle of justice and policy demands the extension of the utmost practicable facility to the British merchants in India, for the export from India to the port of London

of the largest possible proportion of the manufactures and produce of India, not required for the Company's investment. Such advantageous terms of freight, and such other benefits should be opened to the British merchants in India, as should not only remove every inducement to conduct the trade through foreign channels but should enable the British merchants in India to enter into a competition in the markets of Europe with merchants trading in goods of similar produce or manufacture, provided by foreign capital.

46 To foreigners the indulgence may safely be extended, of purchasing with their own capital such part of the manufactures or produce of India calculated for the European or American markets, as may not be embraced by the capital employed in the purchase of the Company's investment and of the cargoes of the British merchants resident in India.

47 It is, however, doubtful, whether * foreign nations would be able to retain any considerable proportion of the trade from India to Europe, were the British merchants in India permitted to avail themselves of their superior means of drawing the whole of the trade to England. Their local knowledge, added to all the advantages necessarily derived from a constant residence on the spot, must always enable them to command a supply of goods, of a better quality, and at a cheaper rate than foreign merchants can obtain. In the conveyance

† D 4

ance

* The Americans obtain Indian goods so much cheaper, by a direct intercourse with India, than they could through the circuitous route of Europe, that they will probably continue to deal largely, even on their own capital, with India. It is now the ordinary practice of the Americans, under the last treaty of commerce to ship cargoes to India for America, to touch at some port in America, and without transshipping or unloading the goods in America, to proceed directly to Europe, and to dispose of their Indian cargoes in a European port. This practice is, unquestionably, contrary to the treaty of commerce with America.

ance of Indian goods to Europe rests the foreign merchants sole advantage over the British. The superior facility which the foreign merchant enjoys, in this respect, gives him so decided a command over the trade, that he is enabled not only to outbid the British merchant in India, but also to undersell him in the markets of Europe.

48 Were the British merchants in India permitted to provide their own tonnage, as occasion might require, every reason exists to justify a belief, that they would soon possess themselves of nearly the whole of the private export trade from India to Europe, and would render London the universal mart for the manufactures and produce of Asia.

49 If the capital of the merchants in India, and the remittance of the fortunes of individuals, should not supply funds sufficient for the conduct of the whole private export trade from India to Europe, no dangerous consequences could result from applying to this branch of commerce, capital drawn directly from the British empire in Europe.

50 Beneficial consequences of the utmost importance would certainly result to the British empire in India, from any considerable increase of its active capital, which is known not to bear a just proportion to the productive powers of the country.

51 The necessary effect of such an increase of active capital in India, would be to augment the produce and manufactures of your dominions, to the full extent of any possible demand. The high rate of interest on money applied to mercantile purposes, and the charge of the public debt, would consequently be diminished in India, while every source, both of public and private credit, would be proportionably improved.

No possibility appears of any injurious consequences resulting to the British empire in Europe, from an event so advantageous to India. It cannot be supposed that the private trade of India will ever absorb any portion of British capital, which can find more advantageous employment at home. If any portion of British capital be now employed in the American, or Portuguese, or Danish trade with India, the general interests of Great Britain will unquestionably be promoted, by inviting, under increased advantages, the application of the same funds to the trade of the private British merchants, resident within the Company's dominions.

52 From whatever source the capital of the private British trade in India might be derived, the goods would be obtained in India under the same wise, humane, and salutary regulations now enforced, with respect to the provision of every article of produce or manufacture in this country, either by the Company or by private merchants: Great Britain would enjoy all the advantages of that trade, which is now a source of increasing wealth and strength to foreign nations, and which tends ultimately to introduce foreign intrigue, to establish foreign influence, and to aggrandize foreign power in India.

53. It would be equally unjust and unpolitic, to extend any facility to the trade of the British merchants in India, by sacrificing or hampering the Company's rights and privileges, by injuring its commercial interests, by admitting an indiscriminate and uncontrained commercial intercourse between England and India, or by departing from any of the fundamental principles of policy, which now govern the British establishments in India.

54 It may be urged, that if a considerable proportion of the goods now exported from India to the continent of Europe by foreigners, were to be imported into England by the British merchants in India, under rates of freight more advantageous than those now paid by the Company, the demand for the Company's goods would be reduced, and the value of the Company's goods would be impaired.

55 It has already been observed, that the public sales of East Indian goods in England must necessarily be affected by the aggregate quantity of those goods sold in the continental markets of Europe and that the effect on the sales in England would probably be less prejudicial, and could not be more so, if a larger proportion of the goods provided in India for the European markets, should be imported into England, and sold, in the first instance, at the Company's sales.

56 The long establishment of the Company's factories in India, the skill of its servants regularly educated for the conduct of those factories, the habitual confidence of the manufacturers in the good faith and integrity of the Company, have secured to the Company so decided a superiority in the provision of the most valuable articles of piece goods and raw silk, that no private merchant, by any practicable reduction of freight, can be enabled to rival the Company in those important articles of its investment.

57 In the first purchase of sugar and other gross goods, the trade of the private British merchant has more nearly reached that of the Company; nor will the Company ever be able to hold its own against it in these articles, unless the govern-

ment in India shall resort to ships built in India, for the conveyance of such goods. The valuable branches of your investment will it is supposed, be always conveyed with more advantage in your regular ships.

58 If the British merchants should be permitted to employ ships built in India under the plan of October 1798, the Company's gross goods may also be conveyed to England in ships of a similar description, at rates of freight equally advantageous with those paid by the private merchants.* The Company will therefore derive a considerable benefit in this branch of trade from encouraging the trade of the private British merchants in India. At present, neither the Company nor the private British merchant can rival foreigners in the markets of Europe in the less valuable articles of Indian produce and manufactures.

59 It is now evident that the extra tonnage engaged in England by the Company for the service of India, can never be rendered a practicable channel, through which the British private trade of India can contend with foreign adventure. This observation necessarily applies with more force to the regular ships of the Company although experience has proved those ships to be admirably calculated for the conveyance of the Company's valuable investment.

60 The plan contained in the advertisement of the 5th of October 1798, affords to the British merchants every necessary facility for the conduct of the private trade from India to England, while the important principles of the trade and government of India are preserved from hazard, and sufficient precautions are provided against all the dangers

* The probable saving to the Company in the present season, by the conveyance of their gross goods in ships built in India, may amount to £.50,000.

danger justly apprehended from an unrestricted commercial intercourse between England and India.

61 The essential object of preventing the resort to India of persons unlicensed by the Company is not affected, the powers of the government in India over unlicensed persons remain in full vigour and efficiency no goods or passengers can be received in the private ships, either in India or England, without the sanction of the Company, or of its government on voyage to England, and the return to India, are required to be performed under the instructions and control of the same authority and as the proprietors of ships, the commanders and officers, the seamen (mostly natives of India), and all the persons concerned in the immediate conduct of the trade are subject to the authority of the British government in India, it is always in the power of the Company and of its government to prevent the perversion of an intercourse thus regulated between India and England, to any sinister purposes endangering the rights and privileges of the Company, or the interests of the British Empire.

62 Omitting the difference in the rate of freight, these considerations alone are sufficient to recommend the employment of ships built in India, in the private trade between India and Great Britain over private ships furnished from England, the Company and their government in India could not exercise an equally efficient control.

63 It is remarkable, that the principle which has hitherto regulated the commercial intercourse between India and England, has actually prevented the very evils which it was intended to avert.

64 The operation of this erroneous principle has forced the trade

between India and Europe from a channel in which it could have been controlled and regulated without difficulty, into the hands of foreign nations, where it cannot, without considerable difficulty, be subjected to any degree of control, regulation, or restraint. The same mistaken policy has filled the ports of India with the ships of foreign nations; has enabled those nations to rival the Company both in Europe and in India, in many articles of its export and import trade, has invited from Europe and America, adventurers of every description, and by the number and activity of these foreign agents, has menaced the foundations of your commercial and political interests throughout every part of Asia, and even within your own dominions.

65 If the extension of additional indulgences to the British merchants necessarily involved the admission of numerous British adventurers into India, the wisdom of your honorable court could not fail to remark, that your government can always with less difficulty control the operations of British than those of foreign agents while the danger to be apprehended from the views and designs of foreigners of every description, must ever be greater than any which can probably arise from an increased resort of British subjects, under such limitations and restraints as your wisdom may frame, and the vigilance of your governments in India may be enabled to enforce.

66 But it does not appear probable that any increase of the private British trade in India would necessarily produce a proportional augmentation in the number of British agents resorting to your dominions, the British merchant now resident in India being equal to the conduct of much more extensive con-

cerns,

seems, and likely to be employed by persons engaged in commercial concerns at home, who might easily conduct their operations with India through those British subjects actually established within your dominions.

67 On the other hand, foreigners generally deal directly with the natives, or with foreign houses of agency. The number of these houses (in consequence of the war) is now inconsiderable: the increase of foreign adventurers will, therefore, be a necessary consequence of any considerable increase of the trade in foreign hands. Foreign ships also being necessarily exempt from the control of the British government in Europe, offer to every emissary of the enemy, and to every dangerous political adventurer, an easy entrance into India. In proportion to the increased resort of foreign ships to our ports in India, foreign intrigue will find a more ready channel of admission. It is a well known fact that those to whom your permission and license to visit India have been refused, usually resort to foreign ships, and thus evade your authority. The same channel is also always open to afford refuge and the means of escape, to every public defaulter and delinquent from the authority of your government in India.

68 It is impossible to check the resort of the ships of foreign nations to India by any other regulation, than by rendering the trade unprofitable to foreign adventurers: this effect cannot be accomplished, other wise than by enabling the British merchants so India to undersell the foreigners in the markets of Europe. A system wholly under due regulation, still affords to the British merchants in India the greatest practicable facility of conveying their

trade to England, instead of endangering the stability of the trade, and power of the Company and of the Nation in India will therefore constitute the most solid basis of security for the preservation of both.

69 The preceding observations, may, I trust, satisfy your honourable court, that the principles of the plan of the 5th of October 1798, combine the requisite indulgence to the private trade, with the indispensable precautions necessary for securing your interests in India.

70 It is not my duty to enter into any detailed discussion of the objections urged by the ship builders in England, against the admission of ships built in India, to a participation in the trade from India to the port of London. It may not, however be useless to add some remarks on this part of the subject.

71 Experience having proved that tonnage cannot be furnished from England on terms which would enable the British merchants in India to rival foreigners in the trade between India and Europe, the exclusion of ships built in India from the port of London would not increase the number of British ships hitherto engaged in the Indian trade, in any proportion which could materially benefit the ship-builders in England. This measure, therefore, without any proportional benefit to the ship-builders in England, would perpetuate and aggravate the evils now experienced, from the restraints imposed on the private trade between India and England; on the other hand, by admitting ships built in India to partake of the trade to England, the ship-builders and other artists, manufacturers, and traders in England, will reap all the benefits arising from the large sums expended in the repair of the numerous ships, annually resorting to England from
the

the ports of India. Other interests, connected with the building of ships in England, will also derive the profit resulting from the great demand for the articles necessary in the construction and outfit of the ships built in the ports of India the fact being established, that many of those articles must necessarily be brought from England.

72. On their return to India, these ships, from the moderation of their rates of freight will afford a most advantageous mode of conveyance, for such of the manufactures of the British empire in Europe as may be demanded in India, consequently the facilities granted to the private trade and to the ships built in India, will serve to encourage the exportation of British manufactures to Asia, so whatever extent the demand may be enlarged.

73. I have thus carefully revised the plan contained in the advertisement of October 1798, for the encouragement of the trade of the British merchants resident in India with England. I have compared that plan with the arrangement adopted under the orders of your honorable court, of the 25th of May 1798. I have considered the probable effects of any future attempt to provide for the conveyance of the private trade of India to the port of London, either in the Company's regular ships, or in extra ships hired in England. and I have adverted to the comparative practical operation of the systems adopted by this government, in the years 1798, 9 and 1799, 1800, as it appears on the accounts of the exports and imports of the port of Calcutta to each of those years. I have also submitted to your consideration, a combined view of the measures which induce me to revert to the plan of October 1798, for the present season; and to form

an anxious expectation, that my conduct in this proceeding may meet with your approbation and countenance, and may become the foundation of an improved and durable system of intercourse between India and England under the sanction of your authority.

74. The rapid growth of the foreign trade, during the last season, urgently demanded the immediate interference of your government on the spot. The number of foreign ships actually in the port of Calcutta the alacrity, enterprise, and skill of the foreign agents, now assiduously employed in providing cargoes and the necessary inaction and languor of the British private trade embarrassed by the restraints of the existing law, created a serious apprehension in my mind, that any further delay in the decision of this momentous question might occasion evils, of which the remedy might hereafter become considerably difficult if not absolutely impracticable. The unrestrained progress of the foreign trade in the present season, added to its great increase during the last, might have established its predominance over the private trade of British subjects to an extent which no future regulation might have proved sufficient to limit or restrain. The difficulty of diverting this lucrative commerce from the channel into which it had been forced, would naturally be aggravated, in proportion to the length of time during which the trade should continue to flow in that course.

75. Under these serious impressions and convinced that a prompt decision was demanded, with a degree of exigency equal to the importance of the question at issue, I directed the accompanying notice to be published at Fort William, on the 19th instant; and I ordered the govern-

governments of Fort St. George and Bombay to publish correspondent advertisements at those presidencies, with such modifications as local circumstances may render indispensibly necessary

76 It will rest with your honourable court to determine whether this plan shall be rendered permanent. A temporary restraint is now applied to the progress of the foreign trade in India during the present season and a temporary encouragement is granted, for the same period of time to that of British subjects resident within your dominions. Ample time is thus afforded for the deliberate formation of your final judgment the result of which I shall await with a respectful, but confident hope, that your wisdom may approve and perpetuate the policy which dictated my orders of the 5th of October 1798 and of the 19th of September 1800 and that your liberality may confirm to all the interests affected by this important measure, the lasting enjoyment of those commercial and political advantages which it has been my constant endeavour under your countenance and favour, to cultivate, to improve, and to extend

I have the honour to be,
Honourable Sirs,

With the greatest respect,
Your most obedient
And faithful servant
WELLESLEY

The Hon. Court of Directors

SECOND REPORT of the SPECIAL COMMITTEE appointed to take into consideration the Letters from the Right Hon HENRY DUNDAS

Your committee have considered, with due attention, the two letters, on which the court were pleased, by their resolution of the 24th instant,

to require the opinion of your committee, namely

One from the Right Honourable Henry Dundas to the chairman, dated the 21st March 1801 and

Another from Marquis Wellesley, governor general of Bengal, to the court of directors, dated the 30th September 1800

Both on the important question of enlarging the trade of British subjects between India and this country

The first of these letters is an answer to the report of your committee dated the 27th of January last, which the court submitted to the consideration of Mr Dundas.

In that report, your committee endeavoured to take a comprehensive view of the nature the grounds the consequences of the enlargement which has been contended for, of the extent to which it might be safe and expedient to carry it and of the limits which not merely the rights of the Company but with more commanding energy, the interests of the empire required to be prescribed to it

Upon a subject so momentous your committee could not but attend with solicitude, to the opinion of so high an authority as Mr Dundas and it is in the first place with sincere satisfaction that they see from him, a declaration so well becoming his candour that the discussion which has been maintained between him and the court of directors, on the subject in question, has not been a controversy about the respective powers of the department of control of the Company, but rather an argumentative enquiry into the measure which the present situation and claims of the private trade between India and Europe rendered proper for the court to adopt. As he intended to argue, not

not less for the interest of the Company than of the Nation, in which your committee trust the court have imitated him, by viewing the public good equally with that of their constituents, to be explicitly affirm, that this is a subject over which the commissioners for the affairs of India have no control, and it is therefore his conclusion, that if the court of directors are not convinced, by the reasonings opposed by him and others to the opinion they have formed it remains only that they immediately act upon that opinion. This instance of correct regard to the rights of the Company, your committee hope may hereafter be instructive to those who, dissatisfied with the exercise of the Company's commercial powers, might naturally be disposed to presume upon their uncertainty or inefficiency.

Your committee also cannot but testify the pleasure they receive, from finding all the great principles asserted in their resolutions of the 27th of January last, as the fittest for the government and preservation of British India strenuously professed by Mr Dundas; particularly that the administration of our Indian empire, and the intercourse between it and this country, should be maintained by the great national organ, the East-India Company; that the colonization of Europeans in British India, and all measures leading to it, should be prevented; that the transfer of capital from Great Britain to the East, in the manner capital has been sent to our American colonies, in order to raise produce there, would be the introduction of one of the first principles of the colonial system; and that the free trade of foreigners with our Indian settlements, should, under due regulations, be permitted.

On the views exhibited in the

same report, of the actual state of the trade of foreigners and British residents in India, and of the conduct of the Company in respect to the latter, Mr Dundas only pauses in giving any opinion, because he has not before him the documents and materials on which those views were founded.

In a word, none of the principles or facts, advanced in the report of your committee of the 27th January, are controverted by Mr Dundas. He differs from your committee only in a single point respecting the application of those principles, in a point of practice but that, to be sure, a point of very great moment. Whether the systematic establishment of any class of private ships, in the commerce and navigation between Great Britain and India would trench upon those principles, would tend to introduce European colonization in India, and finally endanger the system by which that country is now held to this? Being still an advocate for the stated admission of Indian ships into that commerce and navigation, he is of course persuaded that none of the consequences now mentioned, and before more fully stated, would follow from it.

Your committee have given, in their former report, their reasons at large for very strongly apprehending that such consequences would ensue. Those reasons have not been particularly examined, and they remain unrefuted, nor has any other matter come under the notice of your committee, which at all affects the conclusion they, after mature deliberation, deduced from them.

Hence your committee are unable to alter the opinion they have already delivered to the court. In this momentous case, they conceive that the probability only of great danger is a sufficient objection to the

the

the proposed innovations and that, in order to render those innovations admissible, it ought to be satisfactorily shewn, that no such danger is at all probable.

Mr. Dundas has referred to the letter of the governor general of the 30th of September last as ably detailing and demonstrating the grounds of those opinions which he has stated to the court on the subject of the Indian trade. Your committee have thus had an additional motive for perusing with care a document which the order of court, as well as the authority from which it comes, pointed out to their particular attention and thus attention they have bestowed upon it. Its professed design is, first to give a view of the urgent considerations which have determined the governor general to revert, in the way of temporary arrangement to his plan of October 1798 "for the encouragement of the private trade between India and London rather than to follow the court's order on that subject of May 1798 and secondly, to state the reasons which induce him to hope that the court will speedily confirm his proceedings by a "permanent system of regulation founded on similar principles.

The court's order of the 5th May 1798, which the governor general treats as a system, and under that notion of it, considers 'its principles, objects, policy, and practical operation,' was merely incidental and occasional, arising from a particular fact which came before the court.

The Bengal government had in the year 1797, allowed two country ships to come to London, laden on account of the owners. The court were of opinion, that if the privilege of sending home private ships with cargoes were at all conceded,

it ought to have a general operation; that those who possess ships should not be entitled to load them entirely with their own goods, to the exclusion of other exporters, who had merchandize but not ships they therefore directed, that when the Bengal government should grant permission to export goods on country vessels, those vessels should be hired by the Company, and freight on them given to all qualified persons applying for it.

This was merely a temporary proviso, looking to one object—the equal participation among all the merchants, in opposition to a monopoly by a few of greater capitals, who were ship-owners, of whatever privilege of private exportation beyond the statute tonnage might, at any time, be conceded. It must be well understood that the court, in giving this temporary order upon a single point did not mean it as any decision on the whole of this great subject of enlarging the private trade but looked forward to a general discussion and adjustment of the subject, which the negotiations of it then commenced, were rendering unavoidable.

Before this order of the court reached Bengal the governor general on the 5th of October 1798 complying with the request of the merchants permitted them generally to send home private ships and cargoes as had been done in 1797 the ships being hired to the Company and relet to the owners. In the following year, having received the court's order he, in obedience to it, observed the mode of freightage therein prescribed but against this mode representations were made by the merchants there, and the reasons urged by them which the governor general fully adopts, with other considerations, which, he states,

states, appeared to him to enforce a recurrence to his plan of 1798.

Into this first part of the subject, however, either as it may respect the merchants, or as it relates to the temporary measure of the governor-general, your committee do not think themselves, at this time, particularly called to enter. Their immediate concern is with the other and more important part of his letter, which is strenuously to recommend and to urge "the permanent establishment of a system of intercourse between the ports of India and that of London, regulated by principles similar to those adopted by the Bengal government in October 1798

that is, not only that the mode of hiring and reletting to the owners, private ships for private cargoes, shall be established, instead of the one enjoined by the Company, but that the permission to send home such ships and cargoes, which had been formerly given occasionally, at the discretion of the Company or their governments, and was always subject to any limitation they might prescribe, shall no longer rest on this footing, but be rendered permanent, or, in other words, become a right, and this without any proposed limitation whatever, as to the extent of the trade

The court will see at once, that this is the main question discussed through the u. l. of your committee's report of the 27th January last, a question upon which your committee and the court have come to a resolution, considerably differing from the conclusion which the governor-general deduces from his reasoning, and differing, also, though far less, from the opinion of Mr. Dundas, between whose views and those of the governor-general,

there appear to be some very material discordancies.

The governor-general argues, in support of his proposal, from the inconveniences of the restraints, limitations, and uncertainties, under which the private merchants have hitherto been placed from the increase of the trade of Calcutta from the great advantages which would result to British India and the sovereign state, by encouraging the produce, shipping, and exportation of the former, and making the latter the grand mart for all the exports of our Eastern territories. He next represents the trade of foreign nations with our Eastern possessions, as alarmingly increasing those nations as becoming very formidable commercial rivals to us the peace and security of our Indian empire as likely to be affected by the intrigues of numerous foreigners resorting thither and the practicability of reducing foreigners to an inability of doing much in the trade of India, by giving the utmost facility and encouragement to our own merchants

All these topics have been repeatedly brought before the court, either through the medium of the proceedings of the governments abroad, or of the advocates at home for the free merchants, and they are considered at large in the former report of your committee, who, after a deliberate review of the letter from the governor-general, are unable to discover in it any branch of the subject to which they have not already adverted. Some of the governor-general's arguments are accompanied by new circumstances which demand attention, and all of them are strongly stated but the objections to the proposed enlargements which he has also noticed, are not, in the opinion of your committee,

mittee, sufficiently weighed nor duly followed into their consequences. Such being the general matter and scope of the governor general's letter and your committee having, in their former report already mentioned, likewise entered fully into the consideration of those objections to which they have now alluded it cannot be necessary did the limited time of the committee permit to go into a minute discussion of the various reasonings which the governor general has employed, since that would unavoidably lead your committee over the same ground they have already trodden and therefore without intending the smallest failure of respect towards the noble writer of the letter or any elusion of his arguments the, will confine themselves to a few of those points brought forward by him which either mark the more material differences between his opinions and those entertained by your committee or contain such new circumstances as require observation.

I The opinion of the governor general appears to differ from the opinion of your committee in respect to the nature of that trade from British India which it is now in question to encourage and also concerning its proper extent.

Your committee have held that besides allowing for the returns of exported British manufactures, according to the act of 1793, a privilege now hardly claimed, the legitimate and the only considerable object, in enlarging the private trade ought to be the remittance of the fortunes of British residents. Mr Dundas has gone upon the same principle in his letter of April 1800. This was the main object of the act of 1793 and in the eleventh reso-

lution, submitted by your committee on the 27th of January last, which has been approved by the court it is formally stated that,

“ if it became a practice to add to the native stock of India capital belonging to residents in Great Britain and transplanted for the purpose of forcing the productions of that country beyond the ability of its own means, this would be the introduction of one of the first principles of the Colonial or West Indian system which it is said in the first resolution would ultimately hazard the loss of our possessions.

Mr Dundas, in his letter of the 21st ultimo, fully accedes to this doctrine. The eleventh resolution and also the first, are among those, of which he says ‘ that his opinions entirely accord with the general principles contained in them. The governor general, on the other hand in the foregoing paragraph of his letter now under consideration distinctly asserts, ‘ that if the capital of the

merchant in India, and the remittance of the fortunes of individuals should not supply funds sufficient for the conduct of the whole private export trade from India to Europe no dangerous consequence could result from applying to this branch of commerce capital drawn directly from the British empire in Europe.

His Lordship goes on, in the following paragraphs, to state what beneficial consequences would result to British India from such an increase of its active capital, as would augment its produce and manufactures and certainly where it is argued that there could be no dangerous consequence on the one side, and

† †

that

that there would be great benefits on the other, the admission of this species of trade must be understood to be clear nor can it be denied that it seems naturally to flow from the doctrines frequently held from the advocates for enlargement. In another part, also, of the letter, the governor general argues, "for the extension of the utmost practicable facility to the British merchants in India for export to London and to shew that it is not probable any increase of private British trade in India would necessarily produce a proportionate augmentation in the number of British agents resorting thither, he observes, that British merchants there would be *"I rely to be employed by persons engaged in commercial concerns at home who might easily conduct their operations with India, through the British subjects established there"* which expression, if it has not reference to the provision of 1793, in favour of British exporting manufacturers, who have hardly ever used their privilege will imply that other residents in Britain might become parties in the Indian trade.

Now here is a grand and even an essential difference in judgment and principle between the governor general on the one side, and the court and Mr Dundas on the other. It must be useless to debate about subordinate details, if this great point be not settled.

This, therefore, is the first question: Whether we may authorise the transfer of British capital, for the purpose of raising produce in our Eastern possessions? This is, in the apprehension of the court and of Mr Dundas, it is still in the apprehension of your committee also, one of the actual leading principles

of our colonial system. It would, in the opinion of your committee, tend to introduce a colonial system into India the consequences of it cannot fail to be important it ought not therefore, to be precipitately acquiesced in but before it is acted upon or admitted, both the Company and the Nation ought solemnly to try and determine it with a deliberate view of all the bearings and probable effects of it. What the effects of it, combined with the other measures of the same system would be, your committee have in their former report endeavoured to investigate at large.

II The systematic establishment of any class of private ships in the trade and navigation between India and Britain, which in respect to Indian ships, the plan of the governor general involves is another great principle, in which his opinion is at variance with that of the court. Upon a less extensive scale of enlargement than that for which the governor general pleads, the court have seen insuperable obstacles to the admission of this article, as has been at length explained by your committee in their former report.

Of the reasons therein stated against it your committee will, at present, refer to one only—the high improbability of excluding for any length of time, British ships and owners, and merchants resident in Britain, from the privilege at first conceded only to Indian ships and residents in India. If this exclusion would be difficult, as your committee have maintained, on the more limited plan of enlargement, which they conceived to be in question, they must be of opinion, that if so great an innovation as is now proposed in our system of Indian policy (a change certainly not with

in the scope of the act of 1793) were admitted, that exclusion would be impossible and indeed it would be useless to contend for it because, if merchants resident in Britain might embark, according to their discretion, in Indian adventures, thro Indian ships, to the indefinite multiplication of such ships (who ther ultimately the nation might, on the whole, be benefited or not by such a new state of things and all its concomitants,) they might then as well be permitted to employ English ships at once for it is not the country of the ships, but the enlargement of the channels of communication with the other considerations which would follow a systematic establishment of any class of ships that constitutes the essence of the objection to such an establishment

III On the subject of the trade and intercourse of foreigners with our Indian possessions, your committee are concerned to find, that the sentiments they entertain do not in all things correspond with those of the governor general It is to this head, that the circumstances new to them in his letter chiefly belong for he has shewn a very large increase to have taken place in the year 1799 1800, in the imports of foreigners, especially the Americans and Portuguese into Bengal, and in their exports from thence This is, undoubtedly, a matter which well merits attention but your committee are by no means convinced, that it affords any certain conclusion in favour of the argument which it is brought to support, namely, that the transfer of British capital to India and the employment of private Indian ships from thence to England, should be

systematically permitted It will be proper to enter a little into this matter The merchants in India and their advocates here have for several past years, insisted in terms very alarming on the increase of the trade of foreigners They represented it as vast and as progressive Your committee have, in their former report, from the most recent authentic statements of the external commerce of Bengal, shewn, that from the year 1795 6 to the year 1798 9 inclusive, the exports of foreigners from Bengal uniformly decreased, and that their imports there almost uniformly decreased also From the same accounts it likewise appeared, that the amount of the trade of America, which was regarded as the most formidable rival, varied from less to more, and again from more to less and your committee were warranted in observing further that the foreign export trade of Bengal did not, in the year 1798, exceed in value what it had been thirty years before The natural inferences from these facts were, that the amount of the foreign trade was not such as to occasion any alarm that it was not increasing, and that it fluctuated from year to year whence, also, it was fair to suppose that it was still in some measure, a trade of contingencies, arising in part, no doubt, from the belligerent state of Europe So far, ther fore, the argument from the increase of foreign trade was invalid But in the year 1799 1800, there appears to have been a real and considerable increase in the trade of America and Portugal According to the governor general's statement, their trade, in that year, and the average of it for three preceding years will stand thus

† E 2

Average

Average of the Years 1796-7	1797-8	and 1798-9 1799-1800	Imports	Exports
			1 82,327	2 737,604
			8,181,003	7 130,378
Excess in	1799-1800		6,398,678	4,392,768

As, however, there was a progressive decline in the foreign trade in the years 1796-7 1797-8, and 1798-9, it may be proper also to compare the state of that trade in the years 1796-7 and 1799-1800. In the reports of external commerce it appears thus

	Imports.	Exports.
	1796-7	1799-1800
Hamburg	657,471	2 313
Copenhagen	6,116	1,016,444
Lisbon	1,024,144	4,656,921
America	841,118	3,524,644
R	3 27,618	9 19,812
		6 681,864
		8 148,019

This view with some lights thrown on the subject by the reports of external commerce, affords several useful observations.

First The foreign exports of 1799-1800 exceeded those of 1796-7 nearly fifteen lacks of rupees. This is the total increase of the trade, compared with its state five years preceding.

Second The foreign exports of 1796-7 nearly doubled the foreign imports, consequently Bengal paid so much more than it received and the greater part of the difference was probably British property sent out of that country by clandestine channels. In 1799-1800 the imports exceeded the exports in about eleven lacks, and this was perhaps the first year in which the balance of foreign trade was thus really in favour of Bengal, or the imports even equal to the exports, since our acquisition of the country.

Third The excess of imports in 1799-1800, compared with 1796-7, is about sixty lacks of rupees and it appears, that a very large proportion of this sum, probably about three-fourths, was brought into the country in specie, the most advantageous kind of import.

Fourth It is to be collected from the reports of external commerce, that the increased trade of the Portuguese in 1799-1800 arises from the increased demand for India goods in the Brazils, Spain and Spanish America and the subjects of the United States appear to augment their trade, partly from the increasing consumption of Indian commodities by the large population of that portion of the American continent, and partly from their supplying some of the West India islands, and the Spanish settlements in South America with those commodities. This, therefore, may be presumed to be a *bona fide* trade and in our present circumstances, or whilst war continues it is not likely that, if we immediately checked this trade, our importations to London would reach those distant places of consumption. The conveyance from India direct would have so many advantages, as probably to incite a new activity in the clandestine trade from our settlements.

Fifth It has appeared, from what your committee has stated in their preceding and present reports, that the trade of foreigners with India has been liable to great fluctuations

In the course of this war and on the whole therefore, of the view and exposition here given your committee submit whether the increase in the foreign trade in one year be of such a nature and amount as to urge to any instant measure of extraordinary magnitude.

But your committee see great reason to doubt whether if even the measure now proposed were adopted, the *bona fide* commerce of foreigners with India would thereby be greatly diminished. The advantages with which neutral nations at present carry on that commerce early arise in part from their neutral character. In the expense of shipping, navigation and insurance, they sail cheaper and needing no convoys they perform the voyages more expeditiously. To this is to be added that the import duties on Indian goods in Portugal, Denmark and Hamburg are as your committee apprehend in America also are more favourable than they are in London. Whilst these circumstances continue it seems in vain to expect that the home consumption of those countries can be supplied through the medium of London for what if by new enlargements an amount as great as foreigners now carry from India to their own ports were added to the private exports from India to London? It is continually said, that the exportable produce of India may be indefinitely increased, is it not reasonable to suppose, therefore that the bullion of the Americans and Portuguese would still find the returns they needed of the commodities of that quarter? But this question, when from the extraordinary turn of the war, it has been even feared that all the ports of the continent might be shut against the ships of this country, seems parti-

cularly unpropitious to attempts to attract hither any large portion of the Indian trade carried on by neutral nations. As it is the war which has given the chief advantage to foreigners in that trade so the return of peace will afford the best opportunity for rectifying whatever may still require regulation.

Al though your committee cannot allow the present state of the foreign trade to be of preponderating importance in the vast question now under consideration yet they are forward to observe that besides requiring general attention to its progress and variation several things in it call for the interposition at a seasonable moment, both of the Government and of the Company. The circuitous trade of the Americans with foreign Europe is a violation of the treaty of commerce, little merited by the great privileges given them in that quarter. The Indian duties also on exports and imports seem to require new modifications in favour of the London trade and if these things were duly regulated, and the London import duties on Indian goods brought nearly to the level of the moderate imports at foreign ports it appears probable that with the advantages of peace the trade of foreigners would be limited to what could be carried on with their own capital and this it has been agreed they should be permitted to enjoy.

But your committee have before observed and cannot avoid repeating that all practical meliorations were effected in favour of British trade in India, and even permission given them to send their own ships to England it does not appear that, after all, these concessions would infallibly secure to this country the trade of those British residents. The principle relied on for

obtaining that security, is to make it the interest of the merchants to consign their goods hither but suppose that after every thing practicable is done by the Company and the Government for this end it should still prove, at times, their interest to address their goods to foreign ports? Notwithstanding what has been said of the superior advantage of sending commodities to the largest market, and to one's native country conjunctures may arise especially in the deranged state into which Europe is now brought, when this may not be the most profitable course. What then, would preserve to the Company and the State the expected benefit of all the sacrifices they should have made? Your committee are at a loss to give a satisfactory solution to this interesting enquiry. They believe the commercial history of the American colonies, now independent will shew, that no privileges conceded by the mother country to the trade of those colonies were sufficient to prevent them from often following their own interest, when it led them to forbidden ports. The governor general has stated in the letter now before your committee that 'it never can be practicable, if it were justifiable or politic, by any restrictions or penalties on the trade of the British subjects, to prevent the rearing produce and manufactures of India from being conveyed to the markets in Europe, where a demand for such articles shall exist. The object of any restrictions that now exist, is not to prevent the exportation of Indian produce to foreign Europe, but to prevent British residents from carrying on that trade for their own account. From the last report, however, for the year 1799-1800, of the external commerce of Bengal, (in which are several passages, ~~also~~ call

for observation,) it would appear, that such restrictions are little regarded for repeated mention is made of the trade of *Anglo Danes*, or *British subjects* from Bengal to Copenhagen and Hamburg. The subject is mentioned openly and familiarly, it would almost seem indistinctly in order to bear upon the question of the required enlargements in the trade to London, for, it is said in one place, 'that in 1798-9 when British merchants in Calcutta were permitted to load their own ships or to make their own arrangements for the freight to London, there was not a single bag of sugar or bale of cloth shipped by them to any foreign port where as, if such permission had not been granted the shipments in *Anglo Danish* vessels would have continued as merchants in every part of the world will run many risks, sooner than allow their ships to rot in harbour if employment can be obtained for them.' Though it belonged to the office of the reporter to bring the foreign trade of what ever description into notice yet, in the passage now quoted (whence by the way, it would seem that to become possessed of ships may be used as an apology for carrying on the clandestine trade) and in other similar passages breaches of the law are brought under the eye of government and of the court, in a manner that seems to imply no expectation of exciting surprise or animadversion and as a passive acquiescence under public acts of this kind may yet further encourage disregard of the existing laws which cannot but be inexpedient in any government, your committee submit whether this matter, and indeed the whole state of the clandestine trade, does not require some attention on the part of the court?

In the former report of your committee, the amount of the clandestine trade of Bengal is stated to have been on an average of some preceding years, about twenty five lacs of rupees per annum. This, as the statements exhibited in that report may shew is to be understood as the annual amount of British fortunes sent home from Bengal by foreign channels or in other words the supply which the remittance of those fortunes gave to the clandestine trade.

But from the last report of external commerce and from other circumstances, it now appears probable that, of the remaining thirty one lacs per annum which your committee stated as the really neutral trade of Bengal, a part may have been carried on with capital furnished by British residents there, or by merchants in London. In as far as this adds to the argument drawn from the amount of the clandestine trade it subtracts from that which has been urged from the increase of the real trade of foreigners.

In one other point which belongs to this head your committee feel themselves unable to adopt the sentiments of the governor general; it is the apprehension he seems to entertain of foreign intrigue and foreign influence in consequence of the present resort of the ships and adventurers of foreign nations to India. That this is a matter which, in all times and under all circumstances, should engage the vigilant attention of the Company's government, is a very clear proposition. To remit watchfulness would be to invite danger, and to maintain it is the only way to keep danger at a distance. But your committee are at a loss to conceive how, in the present state and circumstances of the British Nation,

and of foreign nations in India, there can be so much room for the intrigues of their agents, or so much to be apprehended from them as in former periods, when they possessed respectable national settlements and governments in India, when they had national representatives, who were owned by the princes of the country and maintained a political intercourse with them. Now, excepting the spots still occupied by the small states of Portugal and Denmark the foreign nations of Europe do not possess a foot of land on the continent of Hindostan. Our dominion, on the other hand is consolidated and extended and foreigners in general are obliged to resort for their commodities to our settlements, and to have their wants supplied through the medium of our subjects. Without national settlements or representation your committee cannot apprehend that if due circumspection be observed on our part political danger is to be feared from them especially from such nations as the Americans, Danes, and Portuguese whose domestic circumstances do not favour schemes of obtaining political power in the east. The French alone seem, at present, to be, in this respect, formidable to us and if they gain obtain footing in that country, it will remain for us to employ those precautions which the case shall require.

The resort of foreign military adventurers to India is, unquestionably, a matter of very serious consideration and the Company and the Nation are highly obliged to Marquis Wellesley for the energy with which he has applied himself to the correction of that evil but as foreign flags always have had, and must have, access to India so it does not appear that it can be more easy now for adventurers of



that description to introduce themselves into Hindostan than it was when the French and Dutch possessed there large establishments, forts, and military of their own.

IV In the last place, your committee must believe, that there is a very material difference between the views of the governor general and those of your committee, respecting the consequences which would follow from the proposed system of enlargements.

This is an essential part of the subject, on which your committee have already given their sentiments at large. Unquestionably, the governor general does not feel those apprehensions they entertain if he did, his principles, yet more than the stake he has in the welfare of the empire, would withhold him from supporting the projected innovations.

He desires to promote the prosperity of the provinces over which he presides, and is impressed by what appears to be immediately suited to this end; but, from the various important views which have occurred in the short period of his government and the application of his mind to other studies, he though acquainted with the general principles of commercial policy in which the court also maintain a liberal regard, has not perhaps been able to contemplate the effects of the proposed changes in a commercial country like this, with the lights which the position mercantile experience, and habits of the members of the court of directors, reflect upon it.

Your committee have not a doubt, that the effects of the privileges which are required, would be very great upon the existing system of Indian intercourse and connection, and gradually change the character

of that intercourse. If the required privileges are given to one class of ships and one class of British subjects, it will be in the opinion of your committee, even impossible to withhold them long from other classes; or, if these are denied a formal participation they will soon insinuate themselves into the first mass the keen spirit of commercial enterprise will every way seek to enlarge its liberty and become impatient under remaining restraints. In which view it is not unimportant to remark that 'to avoid the forms of office at the India House' (the business of which it is impossible to transact without forms,) is already assigned publicly by the reporter of Bengal commerce, as one cause of some late illicit practices. Many things would conspire to antiquate the present establishment and the genius in a word, of the commerce thus carried on must progressively tend more and more towards an unrestrained and a colonial system. If it were now proposed to erect another commercial company the project would probably startle every body but in fact the privilege which is in question would establish an interest of a more formidable nature, and containing a stronger principle of growth than could be involved in the strict constitution of an incorporated society. The gradual increase in number influence, and connections of those who should embark in the trade of India under the new privileges has been adverted to in the former report of your committee. Moderate as is in truth the whole capital yet engaged in the private trade of British India, we see that those concerned in it, who a few years ago, had hardly any offensibility, are now able to make considerable movements.

movements both in India and in England. It is obvious that the stock of the East India Company, being open to all purchasers may in time be largely possessed by persons of this description and that the very complexion and character of the Company, from whom commercial laws for India emanate may at length be changed. It is not enough therefore, in treating of this subject to make a due reservation for the principles of the present India system, and for the rights of the Company: the great point of all is sedulously to examine how the measures proposed to be adopted with proper regard to those principles and rights will operate: nor is it enough to say that the Company may prevent the perversion of the proposed privileges, or restrain them if they are found inconvenient. It is not after arming the present spirit of innovation with new powers that we could expect to be successful against its progress. After men had embarked largely in the new system and set capitals flapping and adventures in motion they would not be the best time to tell them to stop. They would plead the interests they had engaged, and engaged under the sanction of authority. It would be disputed by one part of the Company, whether those things which another part might call inconveniences were so or not: and in short, this kind of reasoning puts all to hazard in making the experiment.

In concluding this momentous subject your committee are induced to offer a few words on the situation in which they find themselves placed, with respect to it, as directors of the Company: and, in expressing their own sentiments, they may venture to assume that they describe those of the Court at large.

No part of the duty of a director is more trying than that which calls him to resist private and personal interests. These are always active and urgent and apt to combine with disappointment. In support of such interests those to whom they appertain perhaps many in number and united together act immediately in their own persons whilst the public interest is managed by representation and the eager assaults of numerous individuals must be chiefly opposed by an internal principle. Prejudices have always existed against the Company, partly from its power or management and partly of late years especially, from doctrines of commercial policy imperfectly understood or unfavourably applied. The directors have been held to maintain a narrow jealousy of the Company's monopoly and in that spirit to have opposed the liberal extensions which the public interests required but they are not conscious of deserving the imputation. They feel indeed, that it is incumbent on them not to surrender the rights of their constituents, without being convinced that the surrender ought to be made but they have examined the present question and have been very much guided, in the determination of it, by considerations of national policy. Such considerations must evidently enter now into all great measures respecting the commerce of British India. It is painful to the directors to pause upon any schemes that seem to have the prosperity of that country for their object: they sincerely wish it to be flourishing and happy but also to be safe. The British residents in it, not only those who are actually concerned in its manufactures and commerce but the servants of the Company, employed as public

public functionaries, all desire to see its industry promoted. It is natural they should become interested in the issue immediately before them: it is also laudable, and as the conduct of the court of directors in the present case, greatly relieved from considerations less within the sphere of the observation of their servants, it is not impossible that, charged as it will be by others with narrow and timid views, it may appear to them to wear too much of that complexion.

Conscious as those servants are of loyal and affectionate attachment to the mother country, an attachment which the directors are assured is warmly felt, they may think the fears of distant evils visionary and partake of that sentiment which persons out of the service manifest, for what they may conceive to be a more expanded and magnanimous policy. If this way of thinking should so far insinuate itself as to lessen the regard due to the present system of Indian government of which the court of directors is the supreme executive head, it would be every way unhappy. No material change in that system, if speculation could be carried forward to one, would place the European inhabitants of British India on so desirable a footing as they live at present under a government of various parts, which operate as checks upon each other. All indeed who argue upon public principles are for the continuance of the present Indian system: the court of directors, however, forms an integral and even essential part of that system. If their administration is discredited, the system itself is affected, and though they must be far either personally or collectively from pretending to be exempt from errors, yet the consideration just mentioned

may entitle them to be solicitous that their conduct should not be subjected to unnecessary censure, and thence the authority of the court exposed to derogation, and therefore although all just freedom of communication is to be encouraged in their servants and governments abroad, it must be extremely inexpedient to have differences of opinion between them and the court made unnecessarily offensive, either in India or in England. Opposition to the court in both countries, must thus be strengthened. In public discussions, which arise at home, perhaps the great weight of the Indian administration may be forced into the scale of those with whom the court has to contend, and the delegated and superior authorities, which ought to appear, as much as possible, one power, be placed in opposition to each other, which will manifestly tend to weaken the credit of the latter, and thence the system of which it is a constituent part. Your committee hope to be forgiven if these observations shall appear to be any digression from the question under consideration: they seemed to be connected with that question, of which your committee will only further say, that in their opinion, it involves in it ultimately the permanence or the gradual supercession of the present system of Indian policy.

HUGH INGLIS,
D. SCOTT
STEPHEN LUSHINGTON,
JOHN ROBERTS,
JACOB BOSANQUET,
ABRAHAM ROBERTS,
EDWARD PARRY,
CHARLES GRANT,
FRANCIS BARING

E. A. Smith Esq
2d Apr 1801

MR. DUNDAS'S PLAN FOR THE LIQUIDATION OF THE DEBT OF THE EAST-INDIA COMPANY

Letter from the Right Hon HENRY DUNDAS, to the Chairman Deputy Chairman, and Court of Directors of the East India Company on the Indian Debt

Clarged at 20th June 1802

GENTLEMEN,

In the explanation of the affairs of the East India Company, which I lately stated to the House of Commons, I gave it as my opinion, that within a very few years after the return of peace, the Indian debt might be reduced within proper limits, by a due combination of the revenues and commerce of the East India Company that before the expiration of their charter, the sum necessary for the guaranty of their capital will be accumulated that the additional dividend may be allowed to the proprietors as provided for by the act renewing their charter and that a due attention will, at the same time be paid to the claims of the public for participation, according to the terms of the agreement at the time the charter of the Company was renewed and the more clearly to elucidate my ideas I exhibited them in the form of an account founded on the data pointed out, and stating the conclusions resulting from those data.

Although it was my intention as usual, to publish the detailed explanations I have been accustomed to state in the committee of the House of Commons, on the day generally appropriated for what is called the *India Budget*, I have been induced to give this separate statement, because it has been suggested to me, that a publication of this nature, not complicated with minute details but embracing a general view of the prospect of your

affairs, during the continuance of the present charter may lead to a more speedy and accurate consideration of this important subject.

It is scarcely necessary for me to explain why there is a peculiar propriety in my addressing the following sheets to you. Independent of the respect and attention I owe to the directors and proprietors of the East India Company and of the deep interest I must at all times take in their concerns it is obvious, that if my plans are fit to be adopted or are likely to be attended with the wished-for success the exertions for that purpose must originate with the East India Company and those exertions must be continued with a steady and unremitting attention.

The account to which I have just referred is No I in the Appendix. The result of the account depends only on its arithmetical accuracy if the data on which it proceeds are not liable to some fundamental error it is therefore my first wish to direct your attention to an examination of the leading features of the plan.

They are, 1st An arrangement abroad so that a full million from the surplus of the revenues shall at the commencement be applicable to the purchase of investments.

2^d That the investments from India and China shall amount at prime-cost, to four millions annually, in equal proportions.

3^d That during the first four years from this time the Company shall avail themselves of the power they already have, under the act, for augmenting their capital stock to the extent of two millions at the rate of half a million annually, which it is supposed will realize one million sterling.

4th. That the additional money so raised shall be applied, exclusively, to the liquidation of the present Indian debt at interest, either by increasing remittances in bullion or export to India to that amount, or by defraying additional bills drawn from India for the same purpose.

h. That the extinction of this debt now calculated to amount to fourteen millions sterling shall be carried on at the rate of one mill on annually till the part of it called the decennial loan shall become payable which is expected to take place on or about the 1867-8 and that the sum then payable on account of Indian debt, which is stated at 35,000,000/ shall be discharged in that year on which suppositions the debts at interest abroad will then be reduced to 4,500,000/.

I shall be under the necessity of troubling you with some explanation on each of these points.

The first requisite is, an arrangement abroad so that a full million from the surplus of the revenues shall at the commencement, be applicable to the purchase of investments.

The necessity of this requisite being accomplished, will appear from the account I have already referred to, in which in the second year, credit is taken for the supplying 4,000,000/ prime cost of investment, with a charge on that account on the treasury at home of only 3,000,000/. Thus, of course proceeds on the supposition of the remaining 1,000,000/ being in that year, supplied from the revenues in India. In the subsequent years, the charge at home for investment is supposed gradually to be decreased below 3,000,000/ in proportion as the applicable surplus of revenue in India is increased by savings of the interest of debt discharged and the progress of this latter operation is

pointed out in the two accounts, No. II and III in the Appendix. I am well aware of the difficulty which occurs in the outset of this whole operation from the present burthened state of your finances in India, and the very large amount of the revenues which are absorbed in the discharge of interest at so high a rate but this very circumstance is so decisive as to the success of the measure, when once set in motion that no difficulty is so great that it ought not to be surmounted.

The estimates of the revenues and charges which I stated to the House of Commons, were drawn up from those transmitted by your government in India but in order that I might proceed with as much certainty as possible on this important article of the plan in addition to the exertions of the accountant of the Board of Commissioners for the Affairs of India, I requested the assistance of your very accurate and able officer Mr Wright, in order that they might jointly examine and correct the estimates transmitted from abroad so as to enable me to form the best opinion possible to what amount you might rely on a surplus in India, as available to the purposes of investment.

The estimate, No IV in the Appendix will exhibit the result of the investigation. It is prepared with great care, and certainly abundant caution but it is the safest side on which to err and it would be imprudent, in a matter of so much importance, to build on any surplus that does not appear to be clearly warranted.

The amount is taken at 800,000/ which is deficient for the object in view to the amount of 200,000/ but, in truth, this deficiency ought not to be stated at so small a sum as 200,000/ for when you consider that

that part of the commercial charges defrayed in India, amounting to about 180,000/ have not been usually included in the estimates, and likewise consider, that other unforeseen circumstances may occur I do not think that, if you mean to ensure the actual receipt of the sum required, you can safely desist from your exertions, till you have secured in India, for commercial purposes, a sum of not less than 1,200 000/

There are several circumstances which lead me to be confident in my hopes that a sum to that amount will without any real difficulty, be obtained in India for the purpose of realizing the prospects which are detailed in the account before you

In the first place I can have no doubt, that if you send out positive instructions to your governments abroad, stating the importance of the object in view, considerable additions will be made to the savings pointed out in the corrected estimate of Mr Wright This can only be effectually done on the spot but it will be done, if your servants abroad are impressed with a full conviction that the object you have in view is so far paramount to every other, in the present moment, as to claim their first attention In this observation I point chiefly at the army extraordinaries, which, from the pressure of the war, and the expensive contests in which you have been engaged, have necessarily amounted to a very large sum, and cannot fail to admit of great reductions, of the details of which at home we cannot be competent judges but which a vigilant, economical, and firm government on the spot cannot fail to discover and to enforce

In the second place it is not impossible that some of those expedients which are, with great propriety intended to be of a permanent na-

ture may without risk, be postponed, till it is finally ascertained that they can be defrayed without interfering with the sum requisite for investment according to the plan detailed in the subjoined accounts, No I II, and III In this observation I particularly allude to your military establishments as last revised In the orders you sent out some months ago considerable reductions were made in your military expenditure and I observe in the corrected estimate No IV that the saving in consequence is computed at 270 000/ These reductions were ordered upon a very accurate examination, and to the best of my judgment, it would not be proper, in a future permanent arrangement to make them to a greater extent but when so great an object is at stake, I should be clearly of opinion, for considering how far any parts of the proposed establishment might be postponed In the memorandum subjoined to the corrected estimate No IV Mr Wright observes that if the addition to the artillery could be postponed, it would save 54 000/ but I consider the addition ordered to your artillery establishment to be of such deep importance to the security of your extended Indian empire, that I do not think the saving suggested ought to be adopted But I think differently with regard to the other memorandum and when so great a saving can be made as 130 000/ by keeping the native regiments at 1400 privates, in place of 1600 or 1800, I cannot doubt in advising you to make that reduction In truth, there is no risk for, in the case of emergency the native troops could be recruited with the utmost expedition, to the utmost proposed establishment or indeed to any amount

In all these observations you will observe,

observe, that I have confined my self solely to the consideration of military retrenchments I have done so, because I am convinced that any attempt to make any considerable reduction in your civil establishments would be productive of all the inconveniences attending inadequate allowances to your civil servants. Such a system would lead to all the fatal consequences resulting from the exaction of private unwarranted allowances which it has been the great object of the present system of Indian administration to annihilate. At the same time, this is no reason why even your civil expences may not merit your attention, to the effect of instructing your governments to refrain from any expenditure of a contingent nature, which would lead to any considerable expence, and respecting which there is no immediate urgency why it should be executed at the present rather than any future moment. Although, at this distance I cannot take it upon me to specify all the particular items of expenditure, on which retrenchments may be made, I cannot permit myself to entertain any unreasonable diffidence on the subject, when I look to the state of your expences in India at a former period. I do not carry that reference to an early period because I am aware that, within these very few years a large permanent expence was most properly incurred, by the arrangement which took place for rendering the condition of your military servants more comfortable, in a variety of respects. I refer, however, to the charges of all kinds, as they stood in the year 1797-8, and the amount of them was 7,650,654*l* a sum far inferior to that contained in the estimate now exhibited by your auditor, amounting to 9,231,200*l*. It is

true, that since that period great additions have been made to your territorial possessions and very considerable additions to your military expenditure are created, in consequence of the very beneficial alliances you have formed with the native powers in India. These considerations, however, do not operate against the probability of what I am endeavouring to establish for as to addition of territories it cannot escape observation that the events which produced those additions have at the same time tended to increase the security of your own possessions by narrowing their frontier, and annihilating your most powerful and inveterate enemy and wherever you are obliged to increase your military establishments in consequence of alliances you have received a subsidy fully adequate to the expence of those subsidiary engagements.

It is proper here to remind you, that in the observations I have made to establish the probability of the requisite aid to be derived from a surplus revenue in India, I have taken no credit for the expectations I am entitled to entertain from the increasing prosperity, cultivation and consequent population, of our Indian territories. Our revenues for some years have been in a state of progressive increase, and the same cause must continue to operate in producing the same effects. I shall not indulge myself at present, in disquisitions of that nature, as it would lead me far beyond the bounds I have prescribed to myself in this address. I state the circumstance, without meaning to draw any other conclusion than what must occur to every body, viz that the happy change which recent events have produced on our affairs in India, must strengthen and invigorate every hope

hope and expectation founded on their present state. Every system of beneficial finance, commerce, and economical administration can now be adopted and pursued, with more steadiness and certainty of success, than it could be under circumstances of precarious security and unremitting anxiety.

Having now stated to you a saving upon your estimates to an amount producing near a million surplus in India, and having likewise stated the prospect of a larger surplus, both from the probability of further retrenchments, and from the almost certainty of a progressive increasing revenue, I might safely leave this part of the proposition, upon what I have already observed, but to remove all ambiguity on the subject I think it proper to remind you, that in the end of the year 1808 or beginning of the year 1804 the debt due to the consolidated creditors of the late Nabob of Arcot will be liquidated, so as to set free a sum of not less than 6,000,000 pagodas, amounting in pounds sterling, to the sum of 248,400/. This sum will of course be applicable to the discharge of such further debts of the late and present Nabob as are not included in the former arrangement. The East India Company itself is a creditor to a large amount, and, according to the arrangement suggested by Marquis Wellesley, in his letter to the Nabob, of 24th of April 1799, there can be no doubt that at least one half of the sum so set free will be appropriated to the extinction of the debt due to the Company, and will, of course, to that amount, add to the surplus of the revenues applicable to investment. But this is not all for, according to the letter I have wrote to you this day, on the subject of the private unconsoli-

dated debts of the late and present Nabob, there seems no doubt that the whole of the 6,000,000 pagodas already referred to will be at your disposal for the purposes of investment. My letter, with its enclosures, points out to you the obvious mode in which this is to be accomplished, and the effect of the transaction, if agreed to by you, will be to give an immediate commercial resource to the amount of the whole 6,000,000 pagodas paying to the creditors their debts at home by such instant instalments as can never prove any inconvenience to your treasury at home or tend in any degree to disturb the substantial benefits to be derived from the measure which I am now endeavouring, with great earnestness to impress upon your attention. It is scarcely necessary to observe that the effect of the plan will be to put in your pockets the difference between the amount of interest payable to you by the Nabob, and the four per cent payable by you at home to the creditors, according to the agreement you may make with them in consequence of their proposals, and the only effect it will have upon the whole result of the account is a diminution on the balances at home, from the period when the instalments agreed upon with the creditors shall become payable, and the aggregate of these payments will, *pro tanto*, create a diminution of the balance stated to accrue at the expiration of the charter.

As I consider this last head to be of the utmost importance to the whole success of the proposition in question, and as so many misapprehensions have appeared and so many misrepresentations have been held out respecting it, I have thought it my duty to state my id as upon it a great length than I at first in-

teracted;

tended and, upon the whole I trust I may, with confidence rest assured in the conviction, that one million sterling will be attainable from the surplus revenues of India to co-operate with the other commercial resources of the Company in producing the beneficial results, stated to proceed from those resources of revenue and commerce judiciously combined together and it only remains to remark that if after every exertion and contrary to every rational probability there should be any deficiency the inconvenience arising from it to the general object in view will be obviated by your ordering your government abroad for the short period that may be necessary to pay as much of the interest of the debt in India by bills on the court of Directors, as may be required to secure the object of a million surplus in India applicable to the purposes of investment. The consequence of doing so would be to a very small amount to diminish the progressive accruing balance of your cash at home but you profess of abundant assurance, in that respect seems to be so unequivocal as to admit of no doubt or encouragement in the prosecution of every expedient calculated to ensure the success of the very salutary measure.

The second requirement is that "the investments to be made in China shall be such, at present, as cost to four millions annually, in equal proportions."

This does not require any minute explanation, beyond what appears on the face of the accounts in the Appendix. The difficulty of finding a sufficient sum for the prime cost of such an investment will hardly occur in the first year of the operation, when it is requisite by exports, by bills from India, and by

bullion, to find an aid to your India concerns to the amount of five millions sterling. The difficulty does not consist in any inadequacy of resources at home to make those exertions, but in the means of sending so large a sum and particularly in the means of finding bullion to so great an amount as 5,000,000*l* to which amount it must be found, if the full five millions requisite for the first year cannot be got through the medium of the other resources to which I have referred. The importance of the object is so great no exertions ought to be omitted that can surmount the difficulty; and there is scarcely any expence that ought not to be incurred rather than endanger a failure of administering the requisite aid to your necessities in India. It would be improper in me for obvious reasons to detail what may have occurred to you on the subject. It is, indeed unnecessary for I know you will find me able advice on the subject from some of your own counsellers. You will of course feel it to be your duty to represent the importance of it, in the most forcible manner to his Majesty's ministers who upon examination of the particulars I have stated and fully weighing the very brilliant effects it will produce on the commerce and revenues of the kingdom, cannot fail to be impressed with a full conviction of its being their duty to contribute every aid in their power to set this operation in motion in its first outset, which is, in truth the period when the chief difficulty will occur.

I now proceed to observe on the suggestion contained in the two next requires I have before stated, and I trust I shall have little difficulty in obtaining your concurrence in the two propositions to which I refer 1st That it is our duty and

your interest now to make use of the power you possess, under the act of parliament, 37 Geo III cap 81, of augmenting your capital stock, by two millions sterling and, 2dly That the money so raised should be invariably applied to the extinction of your debt in India

The wisdom of this policy is indisputable, both on commercial and political principles I need not oblige you, who have been sharers with me in the conduct of those transactions which have taken place for some years past, that the principle of our Indian administration has been, to combine the operations of finance and commerce as that they may be mutually subservient to each other by the revenues of India administering to the wants of Leadenhall street, and on the other hand the treasury of Leadenhall street administering to the necessities of India, when the surplus of the revenues of India has become, either partially or totally inadequate to the demand created by the enormous expences of an extensive and complicated war joined to the desire of remitting a large and valuable investment from India to Europe

I have had occasion more than once to observe that although I could without apprehension acquiesce in the extension of the Company's credit in India, to an amount unknown before, for the purposes of war and investing it still that operation must have its bounds, and the debt must not be permitted to become so unwieldy, as not to be reducible to its proper scale, within a moderate period after the return of peace It is impossible perhaps, with perfect accuracy, to decide the precise point at which the borrowing for the combined purposes of

war and commerce ought to cease; but I believe I do not take a very unsafe criterion, when I contend, that the use of the Company's credit abroad for the purpose of commerce ought to cease when individuals find it for their advantage not to lend, at a moderate interest, and the public cannot of course, be accommodated, but at a very extravagant rate of interest I considered the state of the Company's credit in India to have arrived at that point when I saw the debt growing to a rate of interest at ten or twelve per cent in place of six or eight, and in addition to that the creditor stipulating for himself a continuance of that loan for a defined length of time and at a high rate of interest not less than ten per cent

When, therefore, I saw the amount of debt last year rise to above ten millions bearing interest and likely still far her to in case, unless put a stop to, I thought it my duty to state to you the propriety of restoring to India from your treasury at home a part of that balance, which had found its way into your treasury in England, in consequence of the unprecedented use of your credit in India It could not be done abruptly and this led me to state last year, to the House of Commons that I was ready to meet the Indian debt even at the large amount of fourteen millions

From what I have above stated it will not be understood that I mean to pledge myself to an opinion, that in any case it is proper for the East India Company to buy up their revenues in India by the contraction of debt for the purpose of investment That commerce is the only proper medium by which the exorbitant revenues of India can

be conveyed to Britain admits of no doubt but it is by no means so clear, that creating a commercial capital, by borrowing at high interest in India, is an expedient measure. It is however unnecessary to follow that disquisition further at present, because the estimate you have produced this year is a proof of your acquiescence in the plan of providing the prime-cost for your investment without creating at present, any further burthen on the revenues of India.

From what I have already stated there can be no doubt of my hearty approbation to that measure, so far as it goes but when it is of such infinite importance to your future commercial prospects to recover, as speedily as possible the great commercial resource you have derived from the surplus revenues of India from the time of the acquisition of the Dewannee, it surely cannot admit of a doubt that having so obvious and easy a resource in your hands as that in question, you ought without delay, to use it for that purpose.

I could expatiate much at large on this proposition, with all its bearings on the commercial prosperity of the East India Company but when I consider to whom this letter is addressed, it would be unnecessary waste of your time to enlarge further on this topic.

The advantages of adopting the suggestion I have taken the liberty of submitting to you, are not less conspicuous in a political, than they are in a commercial view. Your debts in England are already reduced below their level, with a great balance of assets in your favour judge then, to what a pitch of security your territories in India would be raised, if your revenues were disencumbered, within a short

period, of the burthens which lay upon them. If, before this is done, you were to be engaged in new struggles for the maintenance of the pre-eminence which you have progressively attained, you would be obliged to engage in them with your whole surplus revenues absorbed in the payment of an extravagant rate of interest, and you could not trust to the measure of a further extension of your credit, already stretched to an unprecedented amount whereas, by extinguishing your Indian debt, you would, in a few years have the command of a clear surplus of 7,000,000*l* applicable to the purposes, either of commerce or defence, as might be expedient at the moment and you would at the same time, be in possession of your credit entire which experience has proved may without danger of being over-stretched, be carried to the amount of fourteen millions sterling. In such circumstances you would be in a situation to bid defiance to the assault of every enemy for you would be enabled on the resource of India alone, to maintain a war beyond any term of years that the most gloomy imagination may choose to figure to itself.

With such a statement before you, I am positive, from my long knowledge of you, I would do you much injustice if I was to entertain any such diffidence, as to think it necessary to dwell longer on the elucidation of the propositions which I have thus briefly endeavoured to enforce.

The last of the data I have stated above and which follows as a result of the others, is, "That the extinction of the debt shall be carried on at the rate of one million annually, till the part of it termed the decennial loan shall

" shall become payable which is expected to take place on or about the 1807 8 The sum then payable is stated at 3,500 000/
 " when the debts at interest abroad will be reduced to 4 500 000/

Upon examining the progressive operation of the account No 1 you will perceive that, from the balance accruing at home there would be the means of extinguishing the debt at an earlier period than that I have alluded to and in this respect the plan is open to such alterations and modifications as circumstances may suggest I have preferred this mode of stating it as appearing to me the most likely to suit the means of transferring home the debt, in the manner most convenient for the arrangements of government in India and for the accommodation of the Company's treasury at home The only part fixed at present, and which cannot be altered without the consent of the creditors interested, is that the decennial loan amounting to about 8 500,000/ cannot be paid off sooner than the year 1807 8 consistently with the conditions under which it was borrowed

In like manner, when I mention the debt in India being reduced to 4 500 000/ I do not state that as a circumstance essential to the principle of the plan itself By the appropriation clauses in the act 1793 (Appendix No V) which I subjoin, to prevent the trouble of reference, you will perceive that, at the renewal of the charter the idea was to reduce the debt in India to 4 000,000/ That idea was suggested and adopted, upon the ground that a certain proportion of the debt might, with utility, be left in India, on transferable government securities, at an interest of about six per cent resembling

India bonds or exchequer bill in this country, and that such a measure would be not only convenient for the circulation of the country but in as far as those securities might find their way into the hands of the natives it would tend to connect their interests more closely with the credit and stability of the British government in India If those ideas are well founded, it occurred to me that, in the present extended state of your empire, and pecuniary relations at your different settlements a sum of 4 500 000/ was more proportionate to the objects in view than the sum of 4 000,000/ pointed out in the act 1793

Indeed I may here in general observe, that in the frame of the account I have presented, I have been guided solely by the principle of elucidating what the progressive balance would be upon the data assumed, but I do not mean to anticipate what may be the most eligible mode of its appropriation, if the measure shall be found to produce the results I have stated Some think that no debt at all should be left in India others are of opinion, (and in which there is much sound policy) that when your affairs are brought into a situation to enable you to do so, it would be wise, after the example of other Indian powers, to have always a dépôt of treasure in your coffers in India, to the amount of three or four millions sterling, to meet any sudden emergency, and to save you the necessity of having immediate recourse to large loans, in the event of your being compelled to hostilities by the restless ambition and jealousy of your enemies either native or European.

But I desist from pursuing, in detail, these or other speculations of a similar

similar nature. They are foreign to the object of this address, and must be referred for the wisdom of others, at a future moment, to decide upon. I am of opinion, that if our Indian concerns proceed successfully on the principles and to the results I have detailed, a new arrangement between the Public and the East India Company will be proper with a view to the interest of both parties. It is obvious that some arrangement must be necessary in consequence of the contingent appropriations pointed out in the 11th clause of the act 1793 for if the balance should accumulate in any one year to so large an amount as to exceed what can be used in that year for the purposes which the act directs, it could not be allowed to remain as a dead fund, but it would, in my judgment, be wise to apply to parliament for the power of carrying such surplus as cannot be appropriated to the purposes specified in the act, to an earlier commencement of the accumulation for the guarantee fund, subject to the condition of being at any time applicable to the reduction of the Indian debt within the limit intended, as rapidly as the means of remitting to India for that purpose can be found. It is obvious that under the circumstances I have supposed, such an enabling power to the Directors of the East India Company would be equally beneficial to the public and to the proprietors of India stock.

Having thus explained, as far as appears necessary, the principles of the plan I have presented for your consideration, it still remains that I should take notice of the objections which have been stated or may occur, against the probable success of it.

In the explanations I have already given, I have had an opportunity of

obviating some of those difficulties and it does not appear to be necessary, in addressing you to enter upon any justification of the accuracy of the account so far as concerns the annual expenditure of each year. That is a subject familiar to you by daily observation, and I make no doubt you will concur with me in thinking that in the different items of charge I have made ample allowance for every article of expenditure.

Neither does it occur to me, that an objection can be made to any of the items of receipt in each year unless (as indeed has been stated) it shall be supposed that the sales may not remain at the amount I have estimated. I have taken them at the amount they now are and I confess, if proper attention be paid to your trade, and no means omitted to ensure and encourage, permanently and on a solid foundation the commercial intercourse between India and Great Britain, I can see no reasonable ground of doubt that the sales on the return of peace, will continue at an amount not below their present level. Many circumstances both in the internal state of Great Britain and Ireland and many considerations arising from a view of the probable state of the commerce of the world, lead me to believe, that at a general peace any apprehensions on this head will prove unfounded. It is however, my earnest wish on the present occasion to waive every circumstance which may be supposed of doubtful speculation and therefore, since I heard the observation made, I have prepared an account, similar to the other, proceeding on an amount of sales, so much reduced as to leave no room for doubt. Instead of taking the sales throughout at 7,100,000/ as in the account, No

No I I take them from the supposed return of peace at only 5,550,000*l* But then, if you suppose a reduced amount of sales you must at the same time suppose a proportionable reduction of the sum necessary to be provided for prime cost of the goods which in that respect and in the amount of commercial charges of every description adds facility to the execution of the plan and although it takes something from the rapidity of success does not take from its ultimate certainty or importance The results of those data are pointed out in the account subjoined No VI

It may probably, be observed, that the account No I proceeds on the supposition of a continuance of peace, during the whole term of your charter, a period of not less than thirteen years The observation is just, in point of fact but I am not apprehensive of having the merits of my proposition tried on other data and the utility of carrying it into execution will still remain indisputable No one how ever anxious in his disposition how ever unfavourably inclined he may be to contemplate future prospects, will conceive me sanguine in supposing that, if fortunately the war should be terminated in the present year by an honourable and adequate peace after a contest so long and so exhausting to all the belligerent powers with whom we are engaged, there may be a cessation from hostilities for the short period of seven years and if that takes place, it gives time for the extinction of the Indian debt which is the great and primary object of my suggestions and if, at the end of that period there should be a renewal of hostilities, that should continue even for the whole period of the charter, it would not annihilate,

and very little impair, the result of the calculations I have submitted to your attention Even if there are five years war in Europe, experience teaches (and indeed the nature of a continental war in India is such) that you estimate largely if you suppose that out of five years of general war, more than three of it operates to the effect of increasing the military expenditure in India While it does so operate it of course leads to the consequence of your not being warranted to trust to the full amount of the calculated supply from the revenues of India but when the war ceases in India itself (notwithstanding its continuance in Europe) the resource from the territorial revenues revives It is true that while the war continues in Europe, although it may have ceased in India the expenses of commerce are greatly swelled by the increase of freight and other circumstances and therefore they must, in that case be estimated at the war amount.

These propositions will be best understood by putting them into figures as I have done the others and I have therefore prepared two accounts No VII and VIII of the Appendix one upon the supposition of an investment of four millions of prime cost, and seven millions four hundred thousand of sales the other on the supposition of three millions of prime cost, and five millions five hundred and fifty thousand of sales and upon the examination of these accounts, you will perceive how little ground there is for your being discouraged from eagerly adopting the proposition I am enforcing, even in the worst view of the result that the most timid imagination can suggest

I will not trespass longer on your patience After the most mature con-

† F 3

sideration

STATE PAPERS.

87

PAYMENTS	1801-2	1802-3	1803-4	1804-5	1805-6	1806-7	18-7-8	1808-9	1809-10	1810-11	1811-12	1812-13	1813-14
Californs	£ 2,0000	£ 180000	£ 180000	£ 180000	£ 180000	£ 180000	£ 180000	£ 180000	£ 180000	£ 180000	£ 180000	£ 180000	£ 180000
Freight	1500000	1000000	1000000	1000000	1000000	1000000	1000000	1000000	1000000	1000000	1000000	1000000	1000000
Charges on goods	3,0000	370000	370000	370000	370000	370000	370000	370000	370000	370000	370000	370000	370000
Cost of invellments, } the part paid in }	4000000	3000000	3000000	3000000	3000000	3000000	3000000	3000000	3000000	3000000	3000000	3000000	3000000
England													
Dividends -	705000	810000	860000	915000	915000	915000	915000	915000	915000	915000	915000	915000	915000
Charges extra	390000	360000	360000	360000	360000	360000	360000	360000	360000	360000	360000	360000	360000
Freight extra	100000	100000	100000	100000	100000	100000	100000	100000	100000	100000	100000	100000	100000
Payment of Indian } debt	1000000	1000000	1000000	1000000	1000000	1000000	1000000	1000000	1000000	1000000	1000000	1000000	1000000
Officers on furlough	50000	50000	50000	50000	50000	50000	50000	50000	50000	50000	50000	50000	50000
Costs of ships &c	100000	100000	100000	100000	100000	100000	100000	100000	100000	100000	100000	100000	100000
Debt to the bank	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Total payments	845,000	777,000	698,500	677,500	667,500	6,7,000	807,500	507,500	507,500	507,500	507,500	507,500	507,500
Balance remaining	1339,816	215,604	37,507,68	554,0994	64,222 0	740,9446	59,4671	8 6,808	1074,7124	1388,8350	1570,3576	1819,0808	2067,8088
Total	979,4816	989,6012	1068,2208	1231,5994	1231,5994	1307,8446	1498,96 2	1334,0896	1582,2124	1830,3850	2078,4576	2326,2808	2574,7088

N B The above Estimate is framed on the Supposition of Peace after the 6th Year The Calculations are made without Reference to the Rates of Exchange or the Price of Bullion

Some Variation may be expected as to the precise Year in which the Debt would be reduced to the intended Limit. It may take place partly in the Year 1807-8 and partly in 1808-9

APPENDIX No. III.—ESTIMATE showing the Reduction of the Debt of INDIA calculated at two per Cent bearing Interest by the annual Application of One Million

Season—1801-2	Principal	Interest at 2 per Cent
April 1801	£ 34,000,000	£ 680,000
Do 1802	33,000,000	660,000
Do 1803	32,000,000	640,000
Do 1804	31,000,000	620,000
Do 1805	30,000,000	600,000
Do 1806	29,000,000	580,000
Do 1807	28,000,000	560,000
Do 1808	27,000,000	540,000

The Interest calculated to remain payable on the Debt reduced to 4,500,000 is 3,500,000 which may be reckoned at about 7 1/2 per Cent. The saving of Interest by the Reduction is 875,000 but if the remaining Debt were to be at Six per Cent the saving would be 955,000.

APPENDIX No. II.—ESTIMATE showing the Surplus that might be produced in INDIA in order to effect the Purposes and derive in the General Estimate

Surplus Revenue	Saving by Int. left on Debt	Total
£ 100,000	£ 87,500	£ 187,500
101,400	17,000	118,400
113,000	26,500	139,500
117,000	35,000	152,000
118,500	43,500	162,000
127,500	58,500	186,000
112,500	87,500	200,000

N.B. If the Debt at Interest is reduced to 4,500,000 and the Rate of Interest to Six per Cent, the Interest then payable would be 270,000 in which case the Saving would be 955,000.

The above is exclusive of the Amount required for the Commercial Charges, not added to the Interest.

APPENDIX No IV.—ESTIMATE OF REVENUES AND CHARGES at each Presidency in INDIA, and Total Amount of Net Surplus to write in the first Year of Peace on the Supposition of the Revenues continuing to produce as estimated on the latest Materials received from India, and of the Charges being regulated according to the last list of items, and distinguishing by robust Amount and on what Grounds the several Charges are specified to be reduced below or increased above the Estimate for 1800-1

REVENUES

BENGAL

As at the Current *Rupiee*

The estimate for 1800-1 makes the total revenues £53,9800

In this the subsidy from Oude is taken at 914,000 lack of sicca rupes but Marquis Wellesley states the full subsidy at 115 lacks. The arrangements were not completed when the estimate was made the difference may therefore be added being sicca rupes 184 lacks or CR 2,140,000 at 1,914,600

65,53800

The opium in the estimate is said to be taken as last year but is in fact 34,000 more. The sale in 1799-1800 was extraordinarily productive and although some addition in the quantity was expected in 1800-1 it seems probable for a continuance not to take it at a higher sum than last year's sales. Deduct therefore

94000

As the other articles of the estimate do not seem liable to objection the Bengal revenue may be calculated at

£65,519800

Carry forward £65,519800

CHARGES

BENGAL

As at the Current *Rupiee*

The charges in the estimate for 1800-1 are stated at £4498000

In this is included the expense of military stores at an amount far exceeding the average of former years and it is presumed a reduction may in future take place of £40000

Also the temporary expense of repairing the fortifications at Fort St. George in consequence of the treaty with the Nizam

30000

50000
£4,578000

A further sum might be deducted on account of the expense of building the new government house estimated at 34,000 which cannot be a permanent charge but as the military expenses are rather below the probable amount when the arrangements for Oude are completed, this may be set against it

Carry forward £4,578000

Brought forward

£6,198 00

REVENUE

FORT ST GEORGE

At 80 the Pagoda

The revenues by the estimate for 1800-1 are £ 307,300

In this the subsidy from the native is pagoda 215,000 but by the new treaty of October last he consumed the old subsidy for his share of the territories ceded by and conquered from 1790 in 1792 and 1799 the revenues of which by 17900 account is, at pagoda 170,300. Those of 1792 are thought to be over rated in their account but on the other hand the revenues of the countries conquered in 1799 are supposed to be much under valued and in fact the Company's share which was to the same amount has produced double the estimate. The difference between the old subsidy and the revenues of the countries ceded by the aizam may therefore be added, being pagoda 84,000 or

338,000

The Malabar revenues now placed under Fort St George are not included in the estimate and the Bombay accounts contain the estimate of two months revenues only. The net revenue for ten months may be calculated at pagoda 300,000, or

180,000

The total revenues may therefore be taken at

273,000

Carry forward

£ 1,285,080 00

Brought forward

£ 437,800 00

CHARGES

FORT ST GEORGE

At 80 the Pagoda

The charges by the estimate of 1800-1, are £ 372,300

On this must be examined of the estimate of military charges compared with the actual general's statement from which it is taken after allowing for the more left behind and all out agencies fixed by the auditor-general the estimate appears subject to the following alterations

The total military charges including the troops in Malabar and Canara should be more than the estimate 344,887

In the total are included the following extra expense of Colonel Wellesley's detachment 366,400

Arrears to bullock-rowers 1779 59,113

Extra expense of a secret expedition 28,118

Extra expense of troops at the Moluccas and

Malacca and supplies to the settlements 706,300

The and the former article is supposed

will be discontinued as charges to the Company

on the return of peace

Pagoda 116,000

The difference is 81,553

which will probably be saved in future being 9,610

The charges at Fort St George will then be

339,686 00

Carry forward

£ 7,688,860 00

Brought forward £ 7768855

CHARGES

BOMBAY

At 25 3d the Rupee

The estimate for 1800-1 is £ 105,000. This includes several items for two years' expense and does not allow for reinforcements in some departments. The military charges and expense of forts appear over-estimated on the whole; it is thought a deduction may justly be made of 50,000.

50000

1000000

BENCOCLEN PRINCE OF WALES ISLAND AND ST. HELEN

The supplies by the estimate of 1800-1 are

8,400

8851260

1675540

£ 10316800

Total charges
Estimated net revenue

£ 1695540

but £ 70000

£ 46000

£ 70000

916000

£ 2011540

1250000

£ 861540

£ 1000000

Brought forward £ 10953800

REVENUES

BOMBAY

At 25 3d the Rupee

The revenues by the estimate for 1800-1 are £ 300,000. But in this the revenue of M. labor is included for two months, at a much higher proportion than is warranted by the collections of the former year when they were at the highest. To allow for this and a small article of revenue included for two years, deduct £ 10,000.

Some improvements are expected hereafter in the Survey revenue in consequence of the late arrangement, for which allow

6000

4000

596000

£ 10846800

Total revenues

Estimated net revenue, brought down in the accounts of Madras the expense of Ceylon is estimated at 700,000/ which will not be charged to the Company but £ 70000. It is to be deducted the revenues of the Dutch settlement amounting to 24,000/ the difference is £ 46,000. The reduction of the military in India, by the court's late orders is estimated to produce a saving of

The net revenue may then be estimated at

From this the interest of the debt is to be deducted which cannot be computed at present at less than

But it may be conjectured that part will be paid by bills on the court under the orders lately sent to India for that purpose

The remainder £ estimated surplus is

But to allow for unforeseen contingencies it may be better to take it at

The surplus revenue without reduce the military establishments more than by the orders lately sent out may thus be estimated at 800,000/

If the interest to the artillery directed by those orders could be postponed it would produce a saving of £ 51,000/

If all the marine infantry regiments in India were reduced to 14,000 privates each it would be a saving of £ 53,000/ per annum

APPENDIX No. V — EXTRACT
of ACT of 83 Geo III Cap. 52 Sec-
tions 107 to 123

107 And be it further enacted That for and during so long time as the said company shall be entitled to the whole sole and exclusive trade and traffic in and from the East Indies and other places within the limits of their charter subject to the provisions regulations and limitations in this act contained the clear profits arising from the said territorial acquisitions and revenues in India after deducting the charges and expences of collecting the same shall be applied and disposed of so and for the uses and purposes hereinafter expressed in the following order of preference and to or for no other use or purpose or in any other manner whatever any act or acts of Parliament now in force to the contrary notwithstanding (that is to say) In the first place in defraying all the charges and expences of raising and maintaining the forces, as well European as native military and marine, on the establishments in India and of maintaining the forts and garrisons there and providing warlike and naval stores *secondly* In payment of the interest accruing on the debts owing or which may be hereafter incurred by the said company in India *thirdly* In defraying the civil and commercial establishments of the said company at their several settlements there *fourthly* That there shall be allowed to the respective commercial boards of the said company at their several presidencies in India, in such proportions as the court of directors of the said company with the approbation of the board of commissioners for the affairs of India shall from time to time direct, a sum of not less than one crore of current rupees in every year to be applied in the provision of the company's investment of goods in India, and in remittances to China for the provision of investment of goods there And, *fifthly* That as often as any part of the said debts shall be redeemed or discharged in India, or transferred from thence to Great Britain it shall and may be lawful to and for the said court of directors, with the consent of the said board of commissioners, to increase the annual advancement to the said commercial boards, for the provision of investments in India and China, in the same extent as which the interest of the debts in India shall be reduced by such extinction and transfers respectively if the funds of the said company from India

and their remittances to China shall admit of or require such increase And that after the appropriations aforesaid or sums set apart sufficient to answer and make good the same the surplus of the said revenues shall be applied to the liquidation of the debts of the said company in India or to such other uses and purposes as the court of directors with the approbation of the board of commissioners for the affairs of India, shall from time to time direct any act or acts of Parliament to the contrary thereof notwithstanding

108 And whereas sundry debts incurred in the defence and protection of the British possessions in India bearing interest are now due and owing by the said company, there amounting to seven crores of current rupees or seven millions of pounds sterling or thereabouts And whereas it may be convenient and beneficial to the company's affairs, that the greater part of the said debts should be transferred or remitted to and paid in Great Britain and it is therefore expedient that proper encouragement should be given to the creditors of the said company in India to transfer and remit the same accordingly Be it further enacted That it shall and may be lawful for the several governments and presidencies in India from time to time to grant bills of exchange upon the court of directors of the said company payable in Great Britain at such equitable rates of exchange as shall be from time to time directed or authorized by the said court of directors, with the approbation of the said board of commissioners for the affairs of India for the purposes of transferring and remitting the said debts in manner aforesaid, incurred by the said company and now due and owing by the said India, to Great Britain until the said debts in India shall be reduced to a sum not exceeding two crores of current rupees, or two millions of pounds sterling and that the said court of directors shall be and are, by force and virtue of this act, fully authorized and empowered to accept and discharge such bills of exchange accordingly over and besides such other bills of exchange as the said company could or might lawfully accept and pay if this act had not been made and not otherwise or in any other manner any law or statute to the contrary notwithstanding

109 Provided also, and be it further enacted, That if the creditors of the said company in India shall decline to accept of and receive such bills of exchange as aforesaid,

fore said in payment or discharge of their said respective debts, or shall not accept the same, to the amount of 500 000^l in any year it shall and may be lawful for the governor-general in council of Fort William and Bengal, or for the governors in council of the several presidencies of Fort St George and Bombay respectively by the order and authority of the said governor-general in council to raise a sufficient sum or sums whereby to make up a remittance for such year to the amount by which the total of bills of exchange, so accepted by the said creditors shall fall short of the said sum of 500 000^l by loans of and from any other persons willing to advance the same upon the credit of bills of exchange to be drawn by them upon the said court of directors at such equitable rates of exchange as shall be authorized and directed in the manner before-mentioned and that the money so raised in India shall forthwith upon payment thereof into the proper treasury there be issued and applied towards the liquidation and discharge of the said debts of the said company in India and to or for no other use or purpose whatever

110 Provided also and he it further enacted That nothing in this act contained shall extend or be construed to extend to authorize any of the governments in India to grant bills of exchange for the purpose of transferring or remitting the said debts from India to Great Britain to become due and payable within any one year to be computed from the first day of January in the same year exceeding in amount the sum of 500 000^l unless by the special order and authority of the court of directors of the said company for that purpose first had and obtained any thing herein contained to the contrary notwithstanding

111 And be it further enacted That during the continuance of the exclusive trade to the said company the net proceeds of their sales of goods at home with the duties and allowances arising by private trade and all other profits of the said company in Great Britain, after providing for the payment of bills of exchange already accepted by the said company, as the same shall become due and for the current payments of other debts interest and other outgoings, charges and expenses of the said company, (their bonds and always excepted), shall be applied and disposed of in the following manner (that is to say) 1st In payment of a dividend after the rate of 10^l per cent per

annum on the present or any future amount of the capital stock of the said company the first half-year's payment thereof to commence and be made at Midsummer 1793 2^{dly} In payment of 500 000^l per annum the same to be set apart on the first day of March and the first day of September half-yearly in equal portions and applied in the discharge of bills of exchange drawn or to be drawn in India, for the transfer or remittance of the debts of the said company from thence to Great Britain, for the diminution of such debts until the same shall be reduced to two crores of current rupees or two millions of pounds sterling 3^{dly} In payment of a sum not exceeding 500 000^l in every year into the receipt of his Majesty's exchequer to be applied as Parliament shall direct, the same to be set apart for that purpose on the first day of July and the first day of January in every year by equal portions and the first half yearly payment thereof to be made or accounted due on the first day of July 1799 And if the said funds shall prove insufficient in any year to satisfy the last mentioned payments into his Majesty's exchequer then and in every such case the same shall be made good except as in this act is otherwise specially provided out of any surplus which may emanate from the said net proceeds and in subsequent years after the payment of the annual sum of 500 000^l into the receipt of his Majesty's exchequer be required to which year respectively And that until the said debts in India shall be reduced to the said amount of two crores of current rupees or two millions of pounds sterling the ultimate surplus which shall remain of the said net proceeds after such payments thereout made as aforesaid shall and may be from time to time set apart and applied in augmentation of the said fund or annual sum of 500 000^l a year hereby appropriated for the reduction of the said debts in India, and for the reduction thereof by the discharge of any further bills of exchange to be drawn from thence, either for the transfer and remittance thereof to Great Britain or for loans of money to be borrowed on the credit of any bills of exchange which shall be granted by the order of the court of directors to any greater amount than is herein-before limited or directed in that behalf or otherwise it shall be lawful for the said court of directors to apply any part of the said ultimate surplus of the said net proceeds in the payment of any debts of the said company

pany in Great Britain (the said bond-debt of 1,500,000 only excepted) or to the purchase of any goods, wares or other merchandise, to be disposed of in India or China, and to appropriate the produce thereof in and towards the more speedy extinction of the said debts in India. And that when and so soon as the said debts in India shall have been reduced to the amount herein before limited, the respective thereof and the bond-debt in Great Britain to 1,500,000, the surplus of the said net proceeds after providing for the current payments of interest and other outgoings, charges and expenses of the said company and of a dividend after the said rate of 10 per cent per annum on the said capital stock and the said annual sum of 500,000, to be paid into the exchequer and after making good all former deficiencies in the said annual payments otherwise than as is provided by this act shall be applied and disposed of in manner following (which is to say) One sixth part of the said surplus computed and adjusted to the first day of March in every year shall be reserved and retained by the said company for their own use and applied in augmentation of the dividends on their said capital stock, and that the residue of the said surplus shall be set apart and from time to time paid by the said company into the Bank of England within the first week in April in each year to be there placed to the account of the commissioners appointed by an act of the 26th year of his Majesty's reign, intitled "An act for vesting certain sums in commissioners, at the end of every quarter of a year to be by them applied in the reduction of the national debt" until the monies so paid together with the sums arising by the growing interest thereof shall have amounted to 12,000,000 sterling; and that, from and after such payments together with the money so arising by the said growing interest shall have amounted to the said sum of 12,000,000 sterling the said surplus shall be, from time to time paid into the receipt of his Majesty's exchequer and be there placed to the account of the consolidated fund, as the property of the public in full right.

113. Provided also and be it further enacted, That if the debts of the said company in India, after the same shall have been reduced to two crores of current rupees or 2,000,000 sterling, shall be again increased beyond that amount or if their bond-debt in Great Britain,

after the same shall have been reduced to 500,000 shall be again increased beyond that sum then, and so often as either of those cases shall happen the like appropriations as are herein-before directed or authorized to be made for the reduction of the said present debts shall again take place and be made for the reduction of the said new debts respectively until the whole of the debts of the said company in India shall be again reduced to two crores of current rupees, and their bond debt in Great Britain to 1,000,000. any thing in this act contained to the contrary notwithstanding.

113. And be it further enacted That the governor and company of the bank of England shall raise and keep an account with the said commissioners in their books to be intituled "The account of the guarantee fund of the united company of merchants of England trading to the East Indies" and that as well as such monies as shall be to be paid by the said united company to the said governor and company by virtue of this act as also the annual dividends or interest to arise therefrom, in manner by this act provided shall be placed to the said account and shall be severally and respectively under the order and direction of the said governor and company of the Bank of England laid out and invested in the names of the said commissioners in the purchase of capital stock in any of the redeemable public annuities transferable at the Bank of England, the same to be transferred to the said commissioners on account of the said guarantee fund in the books of the said governor and company of the Bank of England and that the dividends payable thereon shall from time to time be received by the said governor and company of the Bank of England and be placed to the account of the said commissioners.

114. And be it further enacted, That when and after the monies paid by the said united company to the said governor and company of the Bank together with the monies received for dividends on the capital stock of annuities purchased there with and with the proceeds thereof shall have amounted to 12,000,000 dividends of the said capital stock of annuities shall in preference to any other disposition thereof be subject and liable to make good to the said united company for and during all such time as they shall continue to trade with a joint stock any deficiency or deficiencies in their own funds, applicable to the payment of the said dividend of

of to/ per cent per annum on the capital stock of the said united company, if any such deficiency shall happen in such payment or payments; and that when there shall be no such deficiency or being such, after the same shall be made good out of the said dividends such dividends or the surplus thereof shall be deemed to be the property of the public and shall be paid when and as often as the same shall arise by the said governor and company of the Bank of England into the receipt of the exchequer and be there carried to the account of the consolidated fund.

115 And be it further enacted That the capital stock of annuities, wherein or in the purchase whereof the said sum of 12 000 000^l sterling shall be invested, pursuant to the directions of this act shall be deemed and considered as a guarantee fund for the better securing to the said united company their said capital stock or the value thereof such value being always computed for that purpose after the rate of 100^l for every 100^l of such capital stock and that if, at the time of the right and title of the said united company to the said whole, sole and exclusive trade (I mean a of relaid) becoming determined their own funds a d assets real and personal shall be insufficient to pay and satisfy all their just debts and to make good to the said company their said capital stock or the value thereof computing the same after the said rate of 100^l for every 100^l of the said stock; that then the said capital stock of annuities, or guarantee fund shall be deemed and considered as far as the same shall or may extend for that purpose to be in the first place and before any other application thereof, subject and liable to make good to the said company and their creditors the deficiency to arising in their own funds and effects for the purpose aforesaid and that the said capital stock of annuities or the surplus thereof after making good such deficiency (if any such there shall be) shall remain and continue as a guarantee fund, for the better securing the capital stock of the said united company or the value thereof rating the same as aforesaid after such determination of their whole, sole and exclusive trade for so long time as they shall continue to trade with a joint stock and subject thereto and after making good all such deficiencies that the said capital stock of annuities, or so much thereof as shall then remain shall be and be deemed the property of the public

116 And be it further enacted That from and after any money shall be paid by the said united company to the said governor and company of the Bank of England by virtue of this act an account shall be made to the last day of January every year by the governor and company of the Bank of England of all sums which shall have been paid to them by the said united company or carried into their books on account of the said prisoners, under or by virtue of this act and also of all sums of capital stock of all names which a purchase hereof shall have been purchased in the names of the said commissioners with the interest accruing thereupon and of the application of the same respectively which account the said governor and company of the Bank of England are hereby required to lay before both houses of Parliament once or before the 15th day of February immediately following if Parliament shall be then sitting and if Parliament shall not then be sitting then within 14 days after the commencement of the then next session of Parliament

117 And be it further enacted, That the security or securities, by or hereafter to be given by the cashier or cashiers of the governor and company of the Bank of England for the due performance of their trust, in pursuance of a clause for that purpose contained in be said act of the sixth year of h^s Majesty a reign sh^{all} extend and be deemed in law to extend to the & due performance of the trust by th^e act reposed in the said cashier or cashiers, respectively

118. Provided always and be it further enacted That such reasonable allowances shall be made to the said governor and company of the Bank of England and their cashier or cashiers in respect of their services labour and expenses in the performance of the trusts hereby reposed in them as the commissioners of his Majesty's treasury or the high treasurer for the time being shall in that behalf direct the time to be paid or retained out of the annual dividends or proceeds of the capital stock of annuities to be purchased under the authority of this act any thing herein contained to the contrary notwithstanding

119 And be it further enacted That the said united company and their successors shall, and they are hereby directed and required to pay into the receipt of his Majesty's exchequer and unto the Bank of England the several and respective sums of money by this act directed to be paid

paid by them at or within the times, and in the manner and form aforesaid and according to the true intent and meaning of this act and if the said united company or their successors shall make failure in any payment hereby appointed to be made by them into the said receipt of the exchequer or into the Bank of England according to the tenor and true meaning hereof, that then and in any such case the money whereof such failure in payment shall be made shall and may be recovered from the said united company and their successors to his Majesty's use, by action of debt or upon the case bill suit or information in any of his Majesty's courts of record at Westminster wherein no effect shall be allowed, or any more than one imparla ce, in which action bill suit or information it shall be lawful to declare that the united company or merchants of England trading to the East Indies are indebted to his Majesty in the monies of which they shall have made default in payment according to the terms of this act and have not paid the same, which declaration shall be sufficient and in or upon such action or bill plea or information there shall be further recovered for his Majesty's use, against the said company and their successors damages after the rate of 12 per cent per annum for the respective monies so unpaid contrary to this act together with the costs of suit, and the said united company and their successors and all their stock and funds, and all other their real and personal property and estate lands and tenements wherever and wheresoever, shall be and are hereby made subject and liable to the payment of the said monies and damages with the full costs of suit.

120 And be it further enacted That the said united company and their successors shall upon payment of the several sums by this act directed to be made into the receipt of his Majesty's exchequer and into the Bank of England respectively, be fully satisfied, acquitted and discharged as against his Majesty's heirs and successors from all writs actions suits damages and proceedings for or on account of the respective sum which shall be so paid by the said company and an order that no difficulty or dispute may arise in respect thereof a certificate shall be made without fee or reward for the ascertaining the amount of every distinct sum by the said company paid into the receipt of the exchequer and into the Bank of England respectively, by

virtue of this act at the time of the payment thereof specifying the amount of the sum or sums so paid, and the day of payment of the same which certificate in respect of monies paid into the receipt of the exchequer shall be signed by the auditor of the receipt of the exchequer the clerk of the pells, and one of the tellers, or in their absence by their respective deputies attending at the said receipt and for monies paid into the Bank of England such certificate shall be signed by one of the chief cashiers of the said Bank of England severally and respectively at the time of payment of such money and the several certificates so signed shall be delivered to the said company or their chief treasurer or cashier and shall be good and sufficient evidence in law as against his Majesty's heirs and successors for the payment of the sum or sums therein expressed and specified.

121 Provided always, and be it further enacted, That if the making payment of any sum or sums into the receipt of the exchequer or into the Bank of England respectively at or within the time or times appointed by this act for that purpose shall be attended with material inconvenience or embarrassment to the affairs of the said company, then and in every such case the council of directors of the said company shall and are hereby required to present the facts and the circumstances thereof to the high treasurer or commissioners of the treasury for the time being or who shall forthwith examine into and consider of such representation and thereupon it shall and may be lawful for the said high treasurer or commissioners of the treasury if he or they shall see cause to postpone or suspend the payment of the sum or sums so accruing or accrued due as aforesaid for such reasonable time and upon such terms and conditions as to him or them shall appear reasonable and expedient and that the payment of the said sum or sums shall accordingly be postponed or suspended, and no penalty or damages shall be incurred or incurable in the mean time by reason of the non payment thereof any thing herein contained to the contrary notwithstanding, provided always That there be laid before both houses of Parliament within 14 days after the making such order if Parliament shall be then sitting, or otherwise within the first 14 sitting days of the then next session of Parliament, a copy of the said order and of the representation of the said court of directors,

directors, whereon the same shall have been granted.

188 Provided also and be it further enacted That if it shall happen that, by any extraordinary expences incurred in time of war or preparations for war or from circumstances incidental to war the aforesaid net proceeds shall fall short (after payment or provision made for the said dividend of 10th per cent and the said 500,000^l per annum, for the reduction of the said debt in India) of making payment to the exchequer of the said 500,000^l per annum, for the use of the public then and so often as the same shall happen, the deficiency or deficiencies in the said last mentioned payments shall not be made good out of the surplus of any future year or years to impede the accumulation of the said guarantee fund, not exceeding 12,000,000^l. payable into the exchequer but that the amount of all deficiencies so happening and occasioned shall be deemed as a debt to be made good to the public upon the determination of the exclusive trade of the said company in the event only of their general assets, consisting of monies in their treasuries securities for money ships, goods,

wares and merchandize and other their live and dead stock, producing or amounting in value to more than sufficient for the payment of all the just debts of the said company and of making good to the said company the value of their capital stock rated at 200^l for every 100^l of such stock but that after payment or provision made for the said debts and capital stock as aforesaid the surplus or excess of the said general assets shall be applied in the making good the amount of the said deficiencies, as far as the same will extend in preference to any other application thereof any thing herein contained to the contrary notwithstanding.

189 Provided also and be it further enacted That the appropriation made by this act of the clear profits of the said territorial acquisitions and revenues in India shall not extend or be construed to extend to prejudice or affect the rights of the public or of the said united company respecting the said territorial acquisitions and revenues beyond the further term by this act granted to the said united company under the limitations thereof in the sole and exclusive trade to the East-Indies and parts aforesaid.

APPENDIX No VI.—ESTIMATE shewing what may be the Situation of the Cash Concerns of the EAST INDIA COMPANY in England at the Conclusion of their Charter calculated on the following Principles viz. Supposing after the first Year the Prime-Cost of the Investments from India and China to amount annually to Three Millions in the first Year, the Interest on the Debt to be extinguished, &c. till it amounts to Five Millions the small amounts to One Million and gradually the Surplus Revenues until on the Proceeds of the Sales reckoning on an Addition to the Capital Stock at 500,000 or One Million Sterling annually for four Years the Cash gets in the first Year taken on a 10% and in the following on a Pence Repayment reckoning likewise on the Liquidation of the Indian Debt at Interest taken at Fourteen Millions for that by the Year 1808-9 it shall be reduced to 4,300,000 and finally shewing the Proceeds without any charges what may be the Amount for the Satisfaction of the Public

RECEIPTS

	1801 2	1802 3	1803 1	1804 3	1805 6	1806 7	1807 8	1808 9	1809 10	1810 11	1811 12	81 13	1813 14
Balance of cash	980,590	1,379,816	1,664,951	811,688	413,104	1,750,000	3,090,000	3,090,000	5,000,000	704,144	906,830	1,108,411	613,103,908
Sales of goods	1,000,000	525,000	525,000	525,000	525,000	525,000	525,000	525,000	525,000	525,000	525,000	525,000	525,000
Profit on private trade	150,000	150,000	150,000	150,000	150,000	150,000	150,000	150,000	150,000	150,000	150,000	150,000	150,000
Interest on annuities	368,866	368,866	368,866	368,866	368,866	368,866	368,866	368,866	368,866	368,866	368,866	368,866	368,866
Loyalty loan	100,000	100,000	100,000	100,000	100,000	100,000	100,000	100,000	100,000	100,000	100,000	100,000	100,000
New capital	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Total receipts	979,816	8,015,042	8,369,758	9,549,994	9,859,201	10,178,446	10,797,172	8,913,898	10,734,621	11,873,350	14,720,761	16,799,802	188,095,588

STATE PAPERS

35

PAYMENTS

	1861-2	1862-3	1863-4	1864-5	1865-6	1867-8	1868-9	1869-70	1870-11	1871-2	1872-3	1873-4
Cash	£ 240000	£ 135000	£ 135000	£ 135000	£ 135000	£ 135000	£ 135000	£ 135000	£ 135000	£ 135000	£ 135000	£ 135000
Freight	150000	75000	75000	75000	75000	75000	75000	75000	75000	75000	75000	75000
Charges on goods	270000	277500	277500	277500	277500	277500	277500	277500	277500	277500	277500	277500
Cost of investments	4000000	2000000	1900000	1,000000	1,000000	1,000000	1,000000	1,000000	1,000000	1,000000	1,000000	1,000000
the part paid in England												
Dividends	705000	810000	868500	915000	915000	915000	915000	915000	915000	915000	915000	915000
Charges extra	290000	360000	360000	360000	360000	360000	360000	360000	360000	360000	360000	360000
Freight extra	100000	100000	100000	100000	100000	100000	100000	100000	100000	100000	100000	100000
Payment of Indian debt	1000000	1000000	1000000	1000000	1000000	3500000	—	—	—	—	—	—
Officers on furlough	50000	50000	50000	50000	50000	50000	50000	50000	50000	50000	50000	50000
Capasins of the p. &c	100000	100000	100000	100000	100000	100000	100000	100000	100000	100000	100000	100000
Debt to the Bank	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Total payments	845,000	698,500	553,500	538,750	518,750	758,750	988,750	988,750	988,750	988,750	988,750	988,750
Balance remaining	139816	166942	2834768	4153494	5090946	3209772	5028298	7047124	906585	11081576	13101902	1512228
Total	9794816	8650442	8569768	9540094	9857796	10797172	8915898	10734624	19753850	14779061	16790802	18809328

N B The above Estimate is framed on the supposition of Peace after the first Year The Calculations are made without Reference to the Rates of Exchange or the Price of Bullion

Some Variation may be expected as to the precise Year in which the Debt would be reduced to the intended Limit It may take place partly in the Year 1867-8, and partly in 1868-9

STATE PAPERS

101

	PEACE					WAR				
	1802	1803	1804	1805	1806	1807	1808	1809	1810	1811
PAYMENTS										
Customs	240000	180000	180000	180000	180000	180000	180000	180000	180000	180000
Excise	150000	100000	100000	100000	100000	100000	100000	100000	100000	100000
Charter of goods	30000	30000	30000	30000	30000	30000	30000	30000	30000	30000
Loss of new linen	100000	300000	200000	200000	200000	200000	200000	200000	200000	200000
England										
Dividends	70000	80000	80000	80000	80000	80000	80000	80000	80000	80000
Charges extra	80000	80000	80000	80000	80000	80000	80000	80000	80000	80000
Excise extra	100000	100000	100000	100000	100000	100000	100000	100000	100000	100000
Payments of Ireland	100000	100000	100000	100000	100000	100000	100000	100000	100000	100000
Debt	50000	50000	50000	50000	50000	50000	50000	50000	50000	50000
Officers on furlough	100000	100000	100000	100000	100000	100000	100000	100000	100000	100000
Capans of ships &c	80000	80000	80000	80000	80000	80000	80000	80000	80000	80000
Debt to the bank										
Total payments	845500	777000	677000	667000	637000	597000	527000	460000	460000	460000
Balance remaining	1309816	2186012	3759768	5510094	6422220	7103445	8065838	9081711	10108350	11195761
Total	9794816	9856012	10682268	1231994	13077260	13978147	13540838	13881211	15773350	16795361

N B The Calculations are made without Reference to Rates of Exchange or the Price of Bullion
 Some Variation may be expected as to the precise Year in which the Debt would be reduced to the intended Limit It may take place partly in the Year 1807 8 and partly in 1808-9

PAYMENTS	WAR		PEACE						WAR				
	1801-2	1802-3	1803-4	1804-5	1805-6	1806-7	1807-8	1808-9	1809-10	1810-11	1811-12	1812-13	1813-14
Customs	£ 240000	£ 135000	£ 130000	£ 135000	£ 135000	£ 135000	£ 135000	£ 135000	£ 135000	£ 135000	£ 135000	£ 135000	£ 135000
Freight	150000	75000	75000	75000	75000	75000	75000	75000	1195000	1195000	1195000	1195000	1195000
Charges on goods	370000	27500	27500	27500	27500	27500	27500	27500	27500	27500	27500	27500	27500
Cost of investments	4000000	2000000	1900000	1700000	1600000	1500000	1400000	1300000	1000000	1000000	1000000	1000000	1000000
the part paid in England									1000000	1000000	1000000	1000000	1000000
Dividends	705000	810000	865000	915000	915000	915000	915000	915000	915000	915000	915000	915000	915000
Charges extra	200000	360000	360000	360000	360000	360000	360000	360000	360000	360000	360000	360000	360000
Freight extra	100000	100000	100000	100000	100000	100000	100000	100000	100000	100000	100000	100000	100000
+ Payment of Indian debt	1000000	1000000	1000000	1000000	1000000	1000000	300000	—	—	—	—	—	—
Officers on foreign duty	50000	50000	50000	50000	50000	50000	50000	50000	50000	50000	50000	50000	50000
Capitains of ships &c	100000	100000	100000	100000	100000	100000	100000	100000	100000	100000	100000	100000	100000
Debt to the Bank	—	800000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Total payments	8455000	6385000	5535000	5387500	5187500	5187500	7587500	888500	400400	400400	400400	400400	400400
Balance remaining	1039816	1663642	283468	4153494	4572220	509046	3200679	5028598	654134	85280	981076	1148308	13007028
Total	9794816	8048642	8369768	9540994	9850720	10278466	10797179	8915898	1073464	134830	111007	1557480	17189128

N B The Calculations are made without Reference to the Rates of Exchange or the Price of Bullion

Some Variation may be expected as to the precise Year in which the Debt would be reduced to the intended Limit. It may take place partly in the Year 1807-8 and partly in 1808-9

**FURTHER PAPERS RESPECTING THE TRADE BETWEEN INDIA
AND EUROPE.**

The following papers contain the whole of the proceedings of the board of commissioners, and the court of directors, down to the end of the year 1801 respecting the important question under discussion, Whether or not the English merchants resident in India shall be allowed to send their goods to the port of London in their own ships? The remainder of the papers which the court of directors have published for the use of the proprietors of India stock, being written subsequent to the 1st of January 1802, we must necessarily reserve for our Register for that year

At a court of directors, held on Thursday the 21st of May 1801

The chairman from the special committee appointed to consider several letters from the right hon Henry Dundas, &c. laying before the court the draft of a letter for Bengal in the commercial department prepared in consequence of the court's resolutions of the 4th February last, respecting the trade between India and Europe

The same was read, and unanimously approved.

At a general court of the united Company of merchants of England trading to the East-Indies held at their house in Leadenhall-street, on Thursday, 28th May 1801 at twelve o'clock at noon

The chairman acquainted the court that it was summoned on special affairs, in consequence of a letter signed by forty three proprietors and proposing that the said letter should be read,

The same was read accordingly, being as follows viz.

" *To the Hon the Court of Directors for Affairs of the United East India Company*

" GENTLEMEN

" We, being proprietors of East India stock, duly qualified according to law, request that a general court may be summoned on special affairs at which we shall submit the consideration of the court, whether it is not

" expedient to obtain further information respecting the trade between India and Europe in order to form an intelligent just, and final conclusion on that subject

" We remain,
" With respect,
" Gentlemen

Your very obedient,
' humble servants,

" W M. Maland	" Thos. Hinchman,
" Thomas Jones	" A. E. Impey
" J. A. Clarke	" Geo. Johnson,
" P. Crauford Bruce	" Edm. Beckm
" J. Prinsep	" Dan Nates,
" James Amos,	" Arch. Paxton
" Chas. Cockerell	" John Tayler
" William Lennox	" Geo. Durant,
" Gab. Gillett,	" J. Spalding
" Geo. Powney	" G. Hartwell
" Chas. Morris,	" A. th. Shakspear
" J. H. Calamajor	" W. Remington,
" Philip Barton	" Thos. C. Warner
" C. Lambert,	" Thos. Burne jun
" Thos. Gordon,	" Edw. Warner jun.
" P. Johnston	" A. F. Haldiman
" P. Moore	" James Arthur
" J. Stephenson	" John Lubbock,
" R. Stuart,	" Rich. Tuckwell
" R. Wilhamson,	" William Pulteney
" Kinnaird	

It was then moved,—' That this court is highly sensible of the very great importance of the general trade between India and Europe to the political and commercial interests of Great Britain, as well as of the East India Company that they lament the wide difference of the opinions entertained on this subject by the court of directors on the one side and the late president of the board of commissioners and the governor general of India on the other,

other and, anxious that the measure finally to be adopted may be formed on the fullest information and maturest deliberation and thinking it may essentially conduce to that desirable end, if the court were assisted by the wisdom and experience of the late governors general of India, they recommend to the court of directors to transmit a copy of the printed papers to Marquis Cornwallis, Earl Macartney Lord Teignmouth, Sir John Macpherson and Warren Hastings, esq with a request that they will severally favour the Company with a communication of their advice and opinion on the subject of them

An amendment to the foregoing motion being made, by omitting all the words after the word *That* in order to introduce the following *viz* This court do confirm the unanimous resolutions of the court of directors of the 4th February last and that the court of directors do without delay act upon the principles detailed in those resolutions

And the question being put, 'That the words proposed to be left out stand part of the question the same was declared from the chair to have passed in the negative

Whereupon a division being demanded and tellers appointed the court divided accordingly and the tellers reported the number to be for the question, 80 against it 195

Then the same was declared from the chair to have passed in the negative

It was then moved, 'That the amendment stand part of the question —And the question thereon being put the same was carried in the affirmative

A ballot on the question, as amended, being then demanded by

the under-mentioned proprietors, *viz*

James Law Thomas Henselman,
George Johnstone, Arthur E. Impey
Robert Macfarlane Samuel P. C. Kerell,
Edward Maxwell, Peter Lawrie and
George Durant Peter Moore

It was resolved, that the said question standing as follows, *viz*

That this court do confirm the unanimous resolutions of the court of directors of the 4th of February last and that the court of directors do without delay act upon the principles detailed in those resolutions be put by the ballot at this house on Friday the 5th of June next from eleven o'clock in the forenoon until six in the evening

The court then on the question adjourned

At a court of directors held on Wednesday the 28th May 1801

Draft of an advertisement giving notice that a general court will be held at this house on Friday the 5th June next from eleven o'clock in the forenoon till six in the evening to ballot on the following question *viz* "That this court do confirm unanimous resolutions of the court of directors of the 4th February last and that the court of directors do without delay act upon the principles detailed in these resolutions was read and approved

At a court of directors, held on Friday, 29th May 1801

An address to the proprietors on the subject of the proceedings of the general court held the 28th instant was read unanimously approved, and signed

Ordered That the same be published in the newspapers and printed, and sent to the proprietors

At a court of directors held on Monday, 1st June 1801

The

The chairman acquainting the court, that, at the desire of several directors, he had been induced to withhold from publication the address to the proprietors approved at the last court, and had summoned a meeting of the directors this day specially for the purpose of taking the same into further consideration

It was agreed to withdraw the said address

And draft of an address to the proprietors, proposed to be substituted in lieu thereof, was read, approved and signed, being as follows, *v z*

" To the Proprietors of East India Stock

' LADIES and GENTLEMEN,

' An appeal has been made to a general court by forty three proprietors, against the decision of the court of directors when the conduct of your executive body was approved by a very considerable majority. We should have been satisfied if the business had rested there but a ballot has been demanded, which makes it our indispensable duty, not only to state briefly the nature of the question but to explain the motives of some of those who have been concerned in bringing it forward

On a former occasion when the Company applied for a renewal of their charter, they experienced some difficulty, and even opposition from the public at large but after a full discussion and mature deliberation every wise and impartial person was satisfied that India ought not to become a colony and that it could only be administered in a safe and beneficial manner politically as well as commercially through the medium of an exclusive Company. After various contending and even opposite interests, had thus acquiesced in this general prin-

ciple judge of our surprise to find forty three proprietors come forward, to demand for what had been yielded by the public at large and still more to find that a considerable part of them agents to the merchants in India were personally interested in the decision of the question

I had mand for a general court was after we had produced a report in defence of the rights and even the existence of the Company, which all the ingenuity of the gentlemen who called the court, stimulated by the personal interest in the question which many of them possessed, has not been able to impeach they therefore attempted a very extraordinary measure namely, that of calling for the opinions of the high and respectable characters now resident in Europe who have formerly been governors general in India. This proposal was, however negatived in the general court of proprietors

" Such a reference would in fact have been an arbitration between the constituent and the executive bodies, extremely injurious to the great and respectable characters whose names were mentioned on the occasion, unconstitutional in itself and would have degraded the dignity of the proprietors who alone possess the power of deciding at the same time that it would have proved humiliating to ourselves, after we had sought for information from every competent source.

' The pretence was, to bring home the surplus produce of India, in order to conceal, if not its real object at least its prominent feature. But this veil is completely drawn aside, in a letter from the first merchant at Calcutta to the board of trade, at a time when the merchants were not only encouraged

to send their goods to Europe, but ships were offered to convey the same. He says 'It is true that the Company offer us tonnage for goods at this time but the great subject is, being permitted to send them on our own ships, by which means we obtain the profit of freight and have an opportunity of being otherwise serviceable to our friends —

' Shall British ships hired by the Company and sent to India for the express purpose of bringing home the private trade, return with short cargoes, in order to gratify the interests and the patronage of individuals? Experience induce us to believe that the owners of British ships need not fear a contest with those of India in regular times — Whilst our seamen are chiefly employed against the enemies of the country their wages are high and Lascars will be found at a much cheaper rate but will you suffer British seamen to be deprived of their bread for this reason and for the emolument of persons resident in India? On the other hand will it be endured to see those wretched objects who perish every winter from the inclemency of the climate and other causes increase to an indefinite number? Their place must be supplied, on the returning voyage, by Europeans who may quit their ships and fill India with the worst kind of adventurers when Lascars will again be substituted at a lower rate of wages. A moment's reflection is sufficient to perceive, that the return of the few remaining Lascars to India, emancipated in their health, and deprived in their minds, must prejudice the British name and character in the eyes of the natives and this prejudice, the manner, and conduct of the European seamen, carried out in

Indian ships, and left in the country must greatly increase

' Every consideration therefore, of humanity, as well as policy combine to prevent the progress of evils, which will gradually introduce the colonial system and thereby sap the foundation of our Indian empire —

" The views of Mr Dundas, on the renewal of the charter were to furnish the means of exporting British manufactures to the fullest extent to bring raw materials from India to open full scope to the remittance of fortunes from India and finally to crush or bring to the river Thames the clandestine trade. The Company now offer, without any limit as to the extent British ships to convey manufactures to India and to bring raw materials from thence. If the fortunes to be remitted home were double or treble the amount the Company would gladly receive the same in India to be paid for in Europe so that there only remains the clandestine trade as to which the least doubt can exist. On this subject the court in their report, trust they have demonstrated beyond the possibility of contradiction, the very small insignificant amount employed in this manner compared with the vast trade which has grown up under the auspices of the Company, and even with the private or privileged trade of individuals to and from India. It is on this point, however the parties interested have raised a clamour and having access to persons in power, an impression has been made and opinions produced on which they found their pretensions. It is remarkable that amongst all the voluminous papers which have appeared previous to the labours of the committee, not a complete document can be found, and very rarely the slightest argument in defence

fence of the rights of the Company, or stating the dangerous consequences which must result from the indulgences, for which the merchants in India and their agents at home contend.

‘ We may, therefore, venture to assert, that the Company have scrupulously fulfilled their part of the engagement on the renewal of the charter that they have been forward on every occasion to extend, in the most liberal manner, every concession and facility consistent with a *regulated monopoly*, which either government or the public can desire they therefore trust that as they have strained indulgence to so large an extent, those rights and privileges, which have been granted for the preservation of their remaining exclusive trade, will not be wrested from them to gratify a very few individuals in short that the rights of the Company, sanctioned by the Legislature for the advantage of the Nation, shall serve for more extensive purposes than to cover an actual monopoly of the trade to India, for the benefit of Indian agents and Indian ships which are the real objects of the parties

On the whole we trust the views of the directors will be found to rest not upon partial grounds and exclusive rights alone but upon great national foundations. We cannot, however, attempt to convey to you in a short address, all the facts and arguments which attach to this momentous question, still less to explain the extensive and dangerous consequences which would flow from the pretensions of the merchants in India their agents and friends, and which, we are persuaded, will, by degrees (if admitted) prove fatal to the British empire there, and terminate in the destruction of the Company. We

must therefore refer to our report on the occasion, and trust that your votes *for the question* on the ballot, will enable us to defend the rights and existence of the Company, against a most powerful and dangerous combination

“ We have the honour to be,

“ Ladies and Gentlemen,

“ Your most faithful and

“ obliged humble servants,

“ P Le Mesurier	D Scott, <i>Chairman</i>
“ John Manship	C. Mills, <i>Dep. Chair</i>
“ T Theo. Metcalf	F Baring
Thomas Parry	W Bendisy
Edward Parry	Jacob Bosanquet
Abraham Roberts,	J Smith Burgess,
John Roberts,	Joseph Cotton
“ George Tatem	Luonel Darell,
G W Thellusson	W Elphinstone,
“ R Thornton	Simon Frazer
John Travers,	John Hunter
“ S. Williams,	Hugh Inglis.

Ordered That the foregoing address be published in the newspapers, and printed, and sent to the proprietors

At a court of directors, held on Wednesday, 3d June 1801

On reading a letter from the right hon the board of commissioners for the affairs of India (*Vide Appendix No 1*) dated the 2d instant, stating the reasons for their opinion that the paragraphs relative to the private trade proposed by the court to be sent to Bengal, should not make a part of the dispatches now about to be transmitted to India that the commissioners may be enabled to consider the subject more maturely and to apply to it that degree of investigation which its importance evidently demands

It was moved and on the question, *Resolved*, That a deputation from this court consisting of the chairman, deputy chairman, Sir Francis Baring, bart Jacob Bosanquet, esq and Hugh Inglis, esq be requested to wait upon the right hon the president

president of the board of commissioners for the affairs of India, and to communicate with him upon the subject of the letter above mentioned

A note from the hon William Brodrick dated the 3d instant being read requesting to be furnished with the accounts under mentioned for the information of the board of commissioners *viz*

An account of the amount of bills drawn from India and China, from 30th April 1795 to 30th April 1800, distinguishing each year and the amount of bills from China and from India, either on account of the bond debts or other purposes

An estimate of the cost of private trade and privilege goods imported from India, and sold in the sales of March and September 1796 to September sale 1800 distinguishing each year

An estimate of the cost of private goods shipped for India in the season of 1794 to the season 1798 inclusive distinguishing each year

An account of the sale amount of goods from India, sold on the Company's account, and on private account in the sales of March and September 1793 to March and September 1800 distinguishing each year

An account of the prime cost, sale amount, profit and loss per cent on the company's good from India, sold in the March and September sales 1787 to March and September 1800 distinguishing each year

Ordered, That the said lists of accounts be referred to the consideration of the committee of accounts

At a court of directors, held on Friday 5th June 1801

The following letter was read, *viz*

From the right hon lord Lewisham president of the board of commissioners for the affairs of India, dated the ———, stating, in reply to the chairman's letter, (*Vide Append x*, No 11) of the 3d instant, that he is at present confined

to his house at Blackheath by illness, which prevents him receiving in town, on Friday next the deputation appointed by the court on the 3d instant to wait on his lordship

At a general court, held on Friday 5th June 1801

The court being met to receive the votes that may be brought in this day, for the determination of the question resolved on the 28th ult to be this day put by the ballot

The under mentioned proprietors were appointed scrutineers, to examine the said votes and to report the determination of the question *viz* Alexander Champion, George Durant John Prinsep, and Richard Twining esquires

At six o'clock, the glasses being finally closed, were delivered to the scrutineers and about eight the same evening, the hon W Elphinstone in the chair George Durant esq chairman of the scrutineers delivered in their report which was read, being as follows *viz*

"East-India House, 5th June 1801
"We, whose names are hereunto subscribed being appointed by the general court of the united Company of merchants of England trading to the East Indies to examine the votes delivered in this day for the determination by ballot of the following question, *viz* That this court do confirm the unanimous resolutions of the court of directors of the 4th of February last, and that the court of directors do, without delay, act upon the principles detailed in those resolutions

"And being also appointed to report the number of votes for and against the said question have accordingly examined the same and find

"For

For the question 809
 "Against it 284
 'Majority ———— 575

"GEORGE DURANT
 RICHARD TWINING
 'ALEXANDER CHAMPION,
 JOHN PRINSFP

Whereupon the same was declared from the chair and the court then, on the question, adjourned

At a court of directors held on Wednesday 10th June 1801

A note from Mr Brodrick, dated the 5th instant, requesting, by direction of the board to be furnished with copies of the written opinions given by some members of the special committee relative to the trade between India and Europe, was read

Draft of the secretary's letter to Mr Brodrick in reply, (*Vide Appendix x, No. V*) was read and approved

The chairman acquainted the court, that the deputy Sir Francis Baring, Sir Hugh Inglis Mr Bosanquet and himself had waited on the right hon lord Lewisham, agreeably to the court's resolution of the 9d instant and that the result was, that his lordship had not been able to make up his mind on the subject but that it should have his earliest consideration

At a court of directors, held on Wednesday 17th June 1801

The following note was read from Mr Brodrick (*Vide Appendix, No. III*) dated the 10th instant, requesting that the several accounts and estimates, applied for by him on the 2d instant may, if possible be sent to the board on the following day at one o'clock, as some of the commissioners who have expressed a wish to see them,

will be at the office for that purpose

Draft of the secretary's note to Mr Brodrick in reply (*Vide Appendix, No. IV*) dated the same day was read and approved

The following orders from the hon house of commons being laid before the court *viz*

"Veneris, 22^o Dec Junii 1801

'Ordered, That there be laid before this house, a copy of the papers concerning the trade between India and Europe printed by order of the court of directors of the India Company and laid before the court of proprietors of India stock on the 28th of May last

'Ordered That there be laid before this house a copy of the paragraphs lately transmitted by the directors of the East India Company to the commissioners for the affairs of India as intended to be sent out to the governor and council of Fort William on the subject of the trade by British subjects between India and Europe, together with the answer returned by the said commissioners

"Ordered That there be laid before this house a copy of the proceedings of a general court of proprietors of India stock, held on the 28th of May last together with the result of the ballot on a question then adopted

"Ordered That there be laid before this house a copy of a memorial of certain merchants and agents in London, delivered to the commissioners for the affairs of India, dated 8th June 1801 concerning the trade between India and Europe

"Ordered, That there be laid before this house a copy of a memorial from the directors of the East India Company to the treasury, dated 7th May 1797, on the subject of regulating the duties on East-

East India goods, together with copies of the papers thereunto annexed.

“J *Lay Cl D Dom Com.*

The chairman acquainted the court that the above orders had been complied with, except the fourth, no such papers as the memorial therein mentioned having ever been in the Company's possession and which has accordingly been stated to the house

At a general court, held on Wednesday 24th June 1801

The under mentioned paper having been presented to the house of commons, the same were in conformity to the 5th section of the 1st chapter of the by laws, laid before the court, and the titles thereof were read *viz*

A paper entitled ‘Particular items of the gross sum of £ 672 440/ set forth in the account (No 4) presented to the honourable house of commons on the 8th day of May last from the East India Company, as a debt due from Government to the said Company

“Copy of the papers concerning the trade between India and Europe, printed by order of the court of directors of the East India Company, and laid before the court of proprietors of India stock on the 8th May 1801

Copy of the paragraphs lately transmitted by the directors of the East India Company to the commissioners for the affairs of India as intended to be sent out to the governor in council of Fort William, on the subject of the trade by British subjects between India and Europe together with the answer returned by the said commissioners

Copy of the proceedings of a general court of proprietors of India stock, held on the 28th May 1801,

together with the result of the ballot on a question then adopted

Copy of a memorial from the directors of the East-India Company to the lords of the treasury dated the 7th May 1791, on the subject of regulating the duties on East India goods together with copies of the papers thereunto annexed

The chairman then declared it to be a quarterly court (mentioned in pursuance of the Company's charter and no further business offering the court on the question adjourned

At a court of directors held on Wednesday, 24th June 1801

A letter from the hon William Brodrick, (*Vide Appendix No VII*) dated the 20th instant was read, stating that the board of commissioners for the affairs of India, since their letter of the 2d instant have had draft, No 150 under their consideration but as various papers respecting the private trade with India have been laid before the house of commons preparatory to an investigation of the subject, which it is the obvious intention of parliament to enter upon early in the ensuing session they feel it inconsistent with their sense of public duty by any intermediate step, to anticipate the decision of the legislature on a question of such magnitude, and so closely connected with the maritime strength of the country and that they therefore have directed him to signify to the court that they withhold their approbation from the draft proposed

The letter to Bengal in the public department, dated the 20th May 1798, was read also

A letter from the late deputy chairman, David Scott esq (*Vide Appendix, No VIII*) dated the 27th January last, to the special com-

committee to whose consideration several letters from the right hon Henry Dundas were referred

Ordered, That the letter from the hon William Brodrick, now read, be referred to the consideration of the said special committee

On a motion, *Resolved*, That Joseph Cotton esq. be a member of the said special committee

At a court of directors, held on Thursday, 28th June 1801

The chairman acquainted the court that the special committee to whose consideration the letter from the hon William Brodrick, dated the 20th instant was referred, have deliberated thereon and the committee being unanimously of opinion that the business is of so much importance as to require further consideration they have agreed to adjourn the further consideration thereof till Wednesday next

At a court of directors, held on Wednesday 1st July 1801

The chairman from the special committee submitting to the court draft of a letter (*Vide Appendix*, No IX) to the hon William Brodrick, in reply to his letter of the 6th of last month the same was read, and unanimously approved

At a court of directors, held on Wednesday 15th July 1801

A letter from the hon William Brodrick, (*Vide Appendix*, No X) dated the 14th instant, being read stating the reasons which induce the board of commissioners for the affairs of India to persevere in withholding their approbation from the paragraphs respecting private trade, contained in the draft No 159

Ordered, That the said letter be referred to the consideration of the special committee appointed to con-

sider several letters from the right hon Henry Dundas

The chairman from the special committee appointed to take into consideration several letters from the right hon Henry Dundas, laying before the court draft of a letter to the hon. William Brodrick, (*Vide Appendix*, No XI) in reply to his letter of the 14th instant also

Circular clauses in the commercial department (*Vide Appendix*, No XII) referred to therein;

The same were read and approved.

At a court of directors, held on Wednesday, 22d July 1801

A letter from the hon William Brodrick (*Vide Appendix*, No XIII) dated the 21st instant, returning the draft No. 159, (*Vide Appendix*, No XIV) approved by order of the board of commissioners for the affairs of India with the exception of the second and fourth paragraphs, and stating the grounds upon which the board disapproved those paragraphs, was also read

And draft of a letter to Mr Brodrick, (*Vide Appendix*, No XV) in reply, transmitting amended paragraphs, was read and approved

At a court of directors, held on Wednesday 5th August 1801

A letter from the right hon Henry Addington (*Vide Appendix*, No XVI) dated the 31st ultimo, was read, stating, having learnt, from a printed advertisement, that the court propose to contract for the building of ships in this country for the service of the Company, to an extent far beyond what can be deemed necessary for the purposes of their regular trade, he is induced by a strong sense of public duty, to represent

represent to the court the inexpediency of entering into such contracts, until the very important subject, which has recently occasioned a correspondence between the commissioners for the affairs of India and the court of directors, has undergone the investigation and discussion which it may be presumed will take place in the ensuing session of parliament.

A letter from the hon William Brodrick, (*Vide Appendix*, No XVII) dated the 4th instant, was also read, stating, that the board of commissioners for the affairs of India think it necessary that the court of directors should explicitly understand, that, however much it may be their wish that their ideas of the interests of the East India Company and of the public interests, in their opinion, inseparable) should coincide with those of the court, they are by no means disposed, for the sake of securing that coincidence, to relinquish any points by which they think those interests may be materially promoted: that they dare not shew a marked contempt for what may be the opinion of the legislature: that they dare not risk the adoption of measures which may counteract the regulations of parliament in a matter of great public importance, where they have the power of resisting them: that they have too much regard for what they conceive to be the real interests of the East-India Company, to give their approbation to any measures which may expose the Company to public obloquy, and awaken prejudice, now perhaps dormant in the breasts of a few individuals, but which may eventually, if revived, extend themselves even within the walls of parliament: that they are aware that paragraphs may be worded in such a manner, as, by

Vol. 2

bringing them within the letter of the act of 1793, may prevent their giving them a decided rejection; even where they cannot approve; and that they are ready to concur where the law points out to them the path of their duty, but that no law can oblige them to approve, and that they do not hesitate to declare, that it is their opinion that, in the present circumstances, it is not expedient that any paragraphs whatever, respecting the private trade, should be sent out to India: that as, however it is possible that, in this respect, they may not obtain the concurrence of the court of directors, they return them the paragraphs so corrected as to leave the question entirely open for future arrangement and discussion; and that they are determined that no powers which the legislature has vested in them shall remain unexercised, to prevent any attempts to fetter such future discussion.

The paragraphs amended by the board of commissioners, (*Vide Appendix* No. XVIII.) and inclosed in Mr Brodrick's letter, were also read.

Ordered, That the said letters and paragraphs be taken into consideration on Friday the 14th inst.

At a court of directors, held on Friday, 14th August 1801:

The court, pursuant to order of the 5th instant, proceeding to take into consideration the letter from the right hon Henry Addington, (*Vide Appendix*, No. XVI) dated the 31st ultimo, and the letter from the hon William Brodrick, (*Vide Appendix*, No. XVII.) dated the 4th instant,

The chairman laid before the court the under-mentioned correspondence upon the subjects, stated in the said letters, viz.

J H

L. tar

Letter from Lord Lewisham, (now Earl of Dartmouth), (*Vide Appendix, No. XXIX*) to the chairman, dated the 21st July last.

Copy of a letter from the chairman (*Vide Appendix, No. XX*) to the right hon. Henry Addington, dated the 11th instant.

Copy of a letter from the chairman (*Vide Appendix, No. XXI*) to Lord Dartmouth, dated the 12th instant.

A letter from Mr. Addington (*Vide Appendix, No. XXII*) to the chairman, dated the 13th instant, and

A letter from Lord Dartmouth (*Vide Appendix, No. XXIII*) to the chairman, dated this day.

On a motion, *Ordered*, That the letters from the right hon. Henry Addington and the Hon. William Biddick, read in court on the 5th instant, be referred to the special committee appointed to consider several letters from Mr. Dundas.

At a court of directors held on Thursday, 24th September 1801.

The court, proceeding to take into consideration the report from the committee of Shipping which was read the 16th instant, recommending that the ships therein mentioned be taken up for the Company's service.

Letter from Mr. Meheux, (*Vide Appendix, No. XXIV*) dated the 16th instant requesting, by order of the board of commissioners for the affairs of India to be furnished with a copy of the above report, and all papers immediately connected with that subject, was read; also, draft of the secretary's reply thereto, (*Vide Appendix, No. XXV*) and the court's arrangement for employing ships for the Company's service, dated the 22d of July last. It was ordered, And, on the ques-

tion, *Resolved*, That the above-mentioned report of the committee of shipping be recommitteed and that the further number of ships to be taken up for five or six voyages do not exceed six.

At a court of directors, held on Wednesday, 30th Sept 1801.

On reading a letter from the Earl of Dartmouth, dated the 29th instant, referring to the court's consideration, previously to their coming to a decision upon the subject of the shipping which it is now in their contemplation to engage two papers contained in his lordship's letter viz

Copy of a memorial presented to the president and commissioners for the affairs of India, on the part of the merchants whose names are thereunto annexed, being agents for persons residing in the East Indies, dated the 25th instant, stating their apprehensions, that the ships of an inferior class, rendered in consequence of the court's advertisement of the 22d of July last are intended to be appropriated ultimately to the conveyance of the goods of individuals and stating the grounds upon which they pray the board's interference to prevent the adoption of that system also,

Copy of a letter to Lord Dartmouth from the managing owners of several ships of 800 tons and under, in the regular service of the East-India Company, dated the 25th instant, contending that the establishment of a new class of ships for the Company's constant service, under the head of extra ships, is in express contradiction to the provisions of the act of the 89th of his Majesty's reign; and that the late contracts of the court of directors for five ships for eight voyages are illegal,

illegal, of course void, and that they ought to be annulled.

Ordered That the said letter from the Earl of Dartmouth, and the memorial and letter enclosed therein be referred to the special committee appointed to consider several letters from the right hon. Henry Dundas, to examine and report.

At a court of directors, held on Friday, 2d October 1801

The chairman from the committee of shipping laid before the court the opinion of the company's standing counsel, (*Vide Appendix*, No XXVI) dated this day, upon a case prepared by the Company's solicitor as to the description of ships upon which tonnage is to be allotted for the private trade to be carried out under the act of the 33d Geo III cap 52, and as to the manner regulated by the act of the 39th Geo III cap 89, for hiring and taking up ships for the Company's service, and the same was read.

And it being agreed to omit the *Juliana* in the list of ships recommended by the committee of shipping in the report above mentioned, to be taken up for the Company's service it was on the question, *Resolved by the ballot unanimously* That the under mentioned ships be taken up for the Company's service, at the freights under mentioned, and in every respect agreeably to the terms and conditions prescribed for this description of ships, and dated the 20th of July last viz.

New ship, building at Ipswich by Mr Wootton, 350 tons, 24l. 2s. per ton for six voyages.
New ship ditto Liverpool, by Mr Clay 400 tons, 24l. 2s. ditto
New ship *Immanuel* building at Stockton by Mr Wigram, 320 tons, 24l. ditto.
New ship 320 tons, 24l. ditto.
New ship building by Mr Temple 560 tons, 24l. ditto.

Ordered, That the case, with the above-mentioned opinion of the Company's standing counsel, be referred to the consideration of the special committee appointed to consider several letters from the right hon Henry Dundas

At a court of directors, held on Wednesday, 7th October 1801

The chairman from the special committee laying before the court draft of a letter to the Earl of Dartmouth, (*Vide Appendix*, No XXVII.) in reply to his Lordship's letter of the 29th ultimo, the same was read and approved.

At a secret court of directors, held on Monday, 9th November 1801:

The chairman acquainted the court, that himself and the deputy had waited upon the chancellor of the exchequer on Friday last the 6th instant under the idea of Sir William Pulteney's immediately introducing the subject of the private trade in the House of Commons.

The chairman, after relating the substance of what passed on the occasion, acquainted the court that after the above conference he received a letter from Sir William Pulteney, (*Vide Appendix* No XXVIII) signifying his intention of giving notice in the House of Commons this day of a motion he should make on Wednesday concerning the East India Company, the said letter was read likewise a letter from the chairman (*Vide Appendix*, No. XXIX) to the chancellor of the exchequer, dated the 7th instant in consequence of the above letter from Sir William Pulteney.

The chairman then acquainted the court, that he had received a letter from Nicholas Vandistart, Esq

J H z

(*Vide*

(*Vide Appendix, No. XXX*) dated at the Treasury, this morning, in forming him that Mr Addington had prevailed on Sir William Pultney to defer his notice of a motion relative to Indian affairs.

Draft of a letter from the chairman, (*Vide Appendix, No. XXXI*) in reply, was read, and unanimously approved.

At a secret court of directors, held on Tuesday, 17th November 1801:

The chairman acquainted the court, that the committee had prepared certain propositions to serve as the basis of an arrangement respecting the trade of individuals with India, which were now submitted to the court.

The said propositions were then read and unanimously approved.

And the chairman was requested to transmit copies of the same to the chancellor of the exchequer and to the Earl of Dartmouth, the said propositions being as follows, viz.

1 That in addition to the quantity of 3000 tons of shipping now annually allotted to the exports of individuals from India, three, four, or five thousand tons more, or as much as may be wanted, shall be assigned.

2 That the shipping to be thus annually employed shall be wholly applied to the use of private traders, and shall neither be destined nor detained for political or warlike services in India, but sail from thence directly for the port of London; at fixed periods within the safe weather season.

3 That all commodities of the produce of the equipment or of the shipping services in India, shall be permitted to be laden on those ships; excepting only piece goods, which shall not be laden, unless by special

license from the Company or these governments abroad, and saltpetre, which any of the governments in India shall have the power to prohibit or restrain.

4 That the goods to be exported on private account be, as now, received into the Company's warehouses in India and that the same care be taken in affording them into cargoes, in due proportions of light and heavy goods according to the deliveries into the warehouses as is observed in forming the Company's own cargoes.

5 That these goods shall be brought to the Company's warehouses in London, and thence to their sales, in the regular order, subject to the charge of three per cent now allowed to the Company for landing, warehousing, and selling private goods.

6 That when the private goods provided for exportation from India shall not serve to fill all the ships sent out for them, the Company shall put gross goods into those ships on their own account.

7 That no person shall be permitted to embark in this trade, as principal or agent, except such as may lawfully engage therein, according to the provisions of the act of the 33d Geo. III chap. 32.

8 That the ships to be employed in this service shall be built for the purpose, either in Great-Britain or India, the Company contracting with those who may undertake to build or be the owners of them for their service eight voyages and that the construction of them shall be agreeable to a plan already adopted by the Company in England for ships intended to carry their own gross goods.

9 That in order to ascertain the rates at which ships of this construction, built of oak, can be obtained

tained for eight voyages certain in India, the court will authorize their governments there immediately to advertise for such a number of ships of the above description as are likely to be required, and to engage them for the Company, provided the freight demanded shall not exceed the rate of those lately contracted for in England

10 Or ships already built in India may be tendered to the governments in India for two or more voyages, for the purpose of carrying the private trade, if they shall not exceed the rate of peace freight actually paid by the Company for ships of the like description this season and provided they are in all respects approved by their master attendants, or other proper officers in India provided that nothing herein contained shall be construed to make void any contract or agreement, into which the Company may have already entered, or to prevent the Company from taking up here after, or contracting to build ships in Great Britain, on equal or more advantageous terms than those of India

11 That the above ships shall be relet by the Company, without profit, to such merchants as may be disposed to export goods to India, or to import goods from India as above described, charging to the exporter and importer, respectively, each proportion only of the total freight for the voyage as shall be due, according to the proportion established by the act of the 33d Geo III chap. 52

At a secret court of directors, held on Tuesday, 24th November 1801

The chairman acquainted the court, that a further communication had taken place between the special committee ~~and~~ Mr. Vansittart, who

had very obligingly attended the committee at this house, upon the subject of the arrangement to be formed respecting the trade of individuals with India, and that, in consequence thereof, the chairman and deputy are to wait upon the chancellor of the exchequer to-morrow

The chairman laid before the court a letter from lord Dartmouth, (*Fide Appendix, No XXXII*) dated the 20th instant, acknowledging the receipt of the propositions agreed to by the court on the 17th instant, and expressing his lordship's earnest wish, that they may lead to such an accommodation as shall be to the mutual advantage of the East India Company and the Public.

At a secret court of directors, held on Wednesday, 25th November 1801

The chairman acquainted the court, that the deputy and himself waited on the chancellor of the exchequer this morning, and that at the conference some amendments were proposed to be made to a paper containing the sentiments of the special committee, which the Chairmen yesterday desired to state to Mr. Addington

The said paper, as amended, was then read and approved, being as follows, viz

"The committee conceive, that the propositions herewith enclosed, are calculated to meet the wishes of his majesty's ministers, and to form the basis of a final and satisfactory arrangement But as much depends on the manner in which this arrangement shall be made known in India, the committee presume that the best mode in which it can be done will be by paragraphs to India, to be approved by the board of commissioners. In these the court

I H s

will

will acquaint marquis Wellesley, that they confirm the agreement which he has made with the owners of Indian ships taken up for the Red Sea, for one voyage to Europe, and that the same, at the discretion of marquis Wellesley, be extended to all the ships engaged in that service, provided they, or the ships built to replace such as may have been lost or disabled, leave India before the 1st April 803. But as his lordship cannot have received in India the whole of the information necessary to enable him to form a correct judgment on the subject which is of a most extensive nature, the committee, in consenting to confirm the contracts entered into, can not agree to extend the principle in the manner before proposed by his lordship, and the court will therefore direct, that no other teak or Indian built ships shall be employed on a voyage for Europe, except under and in conformity with the eleven resolutions sanctioned by the court of directors on the 17th instant.

And the chairman and deputy were requested to transmit a copy of the above papers to the right hon the chancellor of the exchequer.

At a court of directors, held on Thursday, 6th November 1801.

The chairman acquainted the court, that Sir William Pulteney having yesterday made a motion in the house of commons, for the appointment of a committee to take into consideration the papers laid before parliament respecting the trade between Great Britain and the East Indies, the chancellor of the exchequer had moved the previous question thereon, and that the previous question was carried in the negative without a division.

At a court of directors, held on Wednesday, 2d December 1801.

The chairman laid before the court the proceedings of the secret courts of directors of the under mentioned dates and the same were approved viz the 9th 17th 24th, and 31st November, already entered from page 25 to 28.

At a court of directors held on Tuesday 1st December 1801.

The court referring to their proceedings respecting the proposed arrangement for the privilege trade with India, as stated on the minutes of court of the 2d instant.

Resolved That the said minutes together with the several papers therein referred to lie for the inspection of the proprietors of East-India stock, and also such papers as were laid before the house of commons under their order of the 12th June last.

APPENDIX.

No 1—*Letter from the Board of Commissioners*

Whitehall 2d June 1801

GENTLEMEN

We have read with attention the accompanying paragraphs relative to the private trade, proposed by the court of directors to be sent to their presidency at Fort William.

Though the paragraphs are denominated commercial, and may be therefore supposed not to be within the exercise of the powers of the commissioners for the affairs of India, yet the proposition, extended as it is fixing permanently and finally the condition of the private trade, and confining it solely to British ships, appears to us to involve in it much more than merely commercial considerations, and to embrace points of great political import.

importance, which may, in their consequences, deeply affect the interests of the state

Upon the general question great difference of opinion has existed among those who cannot be regarded but as of the most unquestionable authority, and whose minds had been long turned to consider the subject with the attention it deserved. The present governor general, as well as the late president of the board of control to whose ability and experience the greatest deference is due have manifested a conviction entirely adverse to that of the court

Under these circumstances and the obvious necessity of consulting the sentiments of other departments of his majesty's government we must decline giving on the matter any definitive judgment on a question of such magnitude and we are of opinion that these paragraphs should not make a part of the dispatches now about to be transmitted to India, that we may be enabled to consider the subject more maturely and to apply to it that degree of investigation which its importance evidently demands

We have the honour to be,

Genlemen

Your most obedient

humble servants

(Signed by order of the board from officers for the affairs of India)

W BRODRICK

The Hon Court of Directors of
the East India Company.

No II — Letter from the Chairman
to Lord LARISHAM

East India House 3d June 1801

MY LORD,

In consequence of a letter which the court of directors have received of yesterday's date respecting the private trade between Great Britain and India, they have deputed the

following gentlemen to wait upon your lordship Mr Mills the deputy chairman, Sir Francis Baring, Mr Bosanquet Mr Inglis, and myself If Friday at any hour after twelve would suit your lordship it would be particularly convenient to us. Your lordship will be kind enough to favour us with an interview as soon as agreeable to you

I have the honour to be &c

D SCOTT

The Rt Hon Lord Viscount Lonsdale

No III — Vote from Mr BRODRICK to the Secretary

Mr Brodrick presents his compliments to Mr Ramsay and reminds him of the several accounts and estimates applied for on the 2d instant and requests that he will, if possible cause them to be sent to the board by one o'clock to-morrow, as some of the commissioners who have expressed a wish to see them will be at the office for that purpose

Whitehall 12th June 1801

No IV — Vote from the Secretary to Mr BRODRICK

Mr Ramsay presents his compliments to Mr Brodrick and begs to acquaint him, that his letter, applying for several accounts and estimates, is referred to the committee of accounts, who have not yet reported on it. Mr Brodrick will therefore perceive, that it is not in Mr Ramsay's power to furnish him with the papers as desired

East India House, 12th Jun 1801

No. V — Letter from the Secretary to Mr BRODRICK

East India House, 12th June 1801

SIR,

I am ordered by the court of directors of the East India Company to acknowledge the receipt of your

to H 4

note

note of the 8th instant, and to inform you, in answer thereto, that the papers therein mentioned had only for their object a free and full interchange of sentiments amongst the members of the special committee, preparatory to their laying their opinions upon the important matters referred to them before the court at large that they made no part of their report to the court of the 27th January last and have never been made use of to influence the decision of the court upon that subject. The papers therefore, are considered by the members, whose signatures they bear, as well as by the court at large, as private papers.

I have the honour to be &c

WM RAMSAY, Sec

The Hon William Brodrick.

No VI.—*Letter from the Secretary to Mr Brodrick*

East-India House 22th June 1801.

SIR,

In consequence of your note to me of the 2d instant, requesting to be furnished with several accounts for the information of the right hon. the commissioners for the affairs of India, I am ordered to transmit to you,

An account of the amount of bills drawn from India and China, from the 30th April 1795 to the 30th April 1800.

An account of the sale amount of goods from India, sold on the company's account and on private account, in the bills of March and September 1793 to March and September 1800, distinguishing each year; and

An account of the same cost, sale amount, and profit per cent. on the company's goods from India, sold in the March and September sales 1797 and March and September sales 1800, distinguishing each year.

I am further ordered to acquaint you, that there are no documents in this house, from which the cost of

private imports or exports can be ascertained.

I have the honour to be, &c.

WM RAMSAY, Sec

The Hon. William Brodrick.

No. VII.—*Letter from Mr Brodrick*

RICE

Whitehall 26th June 1801

GENTLEMEN

The board of commissioners for the affairs of India since their letter to you of the 6th of June have had your draft, No 109, under their consideration but as various papers respecting the private trade with India have been laid before the house of commons, preparatory to an investigation of the subject, which it is the obvious intention of parliament to enter upon early in the ensuing session they feel it inconsistent with their sense of public duty by any intermediate step, to anticipate the decision of the legislature, on a question of such magnitude, and so closely connected with the maritime strength of the country; and they therefore have directed me to signify to you, that they withhold their approbation from the draft proposed.

I have the honour to be &c.

WM BRODRICK

The Hon. Court of Directors of the East-India Company.

No VIII.—*Letter from the late Deputy Chairman (D SCOTT, Esq) addressed to the Special Committee*

East-India House, Jan. 27, 1802.

GENTLEMEN,

As the report and resolutions on the subject of private trade, which are now before the committee, differ materially, in some points, from opinions which I have more than once given in writing I hope, for the purpose of preventing my being hereafter

hereafter accused of inconsistency, owing to misapprehension, I shall be forgiven if I state the reason for my putting my name to them this day.

Independent of my opinions having ever coincided with the great outlines of those very able papers, as touching the rights and privileges of the East India Company I have signed them, not only from conceiving it my duty as deputy chairman but also from that deference to the better judgment of this committee which I trust I shall always observe.

I have the honour to be &c

D SCOTT

No IX — *Letter from the Secretary*

to Mr BRODRICK

East-India House 2d July 1801

512

The court of directors have received your letter of the 20th of June by which they observe that the board of commissioners for the affairs of India are pleased to withhold their approbation of the paragraphs respecting the private trade of individuals.

If by these terms the board mean to prohibit the transmission of the paragraphs to India the court take the liberty of representing, that such prohibition appears to them not to be within the legal exercise of the powers delegated to the board by the act of 1793, and the acquiescence of the court would, in its consequences, sweep away all the exclusive privileges of the East India Company. It was for the sole purpose of protecting those privileges that the authority of the board of commissioners was limited to the control over the civil and military government of India and the management of its revenues.

The act of 1793, which passed after the fullest and most deliberate

discussion, has defined, with great accuracy, the rights which were reserved to private traders. Subject to such express reservations, the exclusive right of trading to and from India is granted for a limited time to the Company, and to such persons as shall be *licensed* by them. It is impossible therefore, that the legislature could mean to vest in the board of commissioners a power, which by prohibiting the orders necessary to vindicate the rights of the Company on subjects purely commercial may at pleasure annihilate the exclusive commerce so granted. The paragraphs in question are not only, in the opinion of the court of directors, purely commercial and do not relate to the civil and military government or revenues of India, but they are moreover wholly confined to a voluntary, temporary, and conditional dereliction of the legal commercial rights of the Company in favour of private traders which rights secured by law, and by the plighted faith of parliament, cannot be exercised by individuals, except under the express voluntary *license* of the Company.

The court must therefore insist most strenuously, in behalf of their constituents, on the right of sending these paragraphs to India. At the same time they would feel great concern to trespass, even inadvertently, on the just authority vested in the board of commissioners; for which reason, the court request that the board will be pleased to point out what parts of the paragraphs they deem not commercial, and which may therefore be considered as falling within the legal exercise of their power, in order that the court may be enabled to remove every reasonable objection, for the purpose of transmitting to India, without

without further delay, their orders on the subject above mentioned

I have the honour to be &c

W PAKSAY, Sec

The Hon. William Pitt-Rivers

No. X₂—*Letter from Mr BRODRICK*

Whitehall, 14th July 1801.

GENTLEMEN,

It was the intention of the board in their former letters without entering into the question of right, to express the opinion which they had entertained that, in the present circumstances it would be neither necessary nor expedient to adopt the regulations proposed with regard to the private trade of individuals, and they consequently thought themselves called upon by the duty they owe the public to withhold their approbation from the paragraphs which had, for their object finally and exclusively to regulate the manner in which bar trade should in future be conducted. The board are fully convinced of the necessity of maintaining unimpaired the exclusive commerce of India in the hands of the Company. They do not pretend to, nor would they accept any powers, which might enable them to annihilate, or even infringe the exclusive right of trading to and from India, which the wisdom of the legislature has vested in the India Company. The board do not think themselves called upon to enter minutely into the subject of the different paragraphs of the dispatch proposed to be sent to India. Considering the weighty opinions which have been stated upon this subject, they think it sufficient to express a strong doubt how far paragraphs can be considered as simply and purely commercial, the immediate effect of which may be to prevent the public enjoying the full

advantages of the immense resource which it is contended the forests of India may afford to the maritime strength and commerce of Great Britain, at a time when the great and increasing scarcity and dearth of the materials for ship building threaten the most serious detriment to both. As it is, however the understood intention of parliament fully to investigate the subject, and certain steps preparatory thereto having already been taken in the House of Commons the board are induced to persevere in withholding their approbation from paragraphs, by which the manner of carrying on the private trade of individuals may be affected.

I have the honour to be &c

W M BRODRICK

The Hon. Court of Directors

No. XI — *Letter from the Secretary to Mr BRODRICK*

East-India House 16th July 1801

SIR,

The court of directors observe, with great regret that the board of commissioners persist in withholding their approbation from the paragraphs which relate to the private trade and which, in the opinion of the court of directors, are purely commercial.

As much time has elapsed, and as the conduct of the governor general in India operates in a manner hostile to the rights of the Company, in regard to its exclusive trade, the court of directors think it absolutely necessary that some instructions should be transmitted to India forthwith, in order to preserve those rights, which cannot be impaired without a violation of the exclusive commerce of India in the hands of the Company, which the board of commissioners disclaim any attempt to annihilate, or even to infringe.

With

With this view the court of directors have prepared the enclosed paragraphs which they conceive cannot be objected to

The court think it will be clearly proved, by the accounts drawing out for the inspection of parliament, that the opinion which the commissioners have formed upon the subject of India shipping is totally unfounded but they beg leave to add, that if government shall not withstanding be of opinion that it would be expedient to build in India for the public service the court of directors will contribute their best assistance thereto under proper regulations, which may be settled hereafter

I have the honour to be &c

W RAMSAY, Sec
To Hon. William Brodrick.

No XII—*Proposed Paragraphs for India approved in Court, 15th July 1801*

No 159.—*Bengal.—Commercial. (Circular)*

1 For some time past we have had under our serious consideration the letter from our governor general, dated the 30th September 1800, as well as the subject at large of the private trade with India

2 It was our intention to have conveyed to you by this dispatch the reasons, very amply detailed which induce us to disapprove of the plan suggested by the governor general for the future conduct of this trade those reasons, together with the opinions we entertain on the subject have been submitted to our constituents, and received their approbation in a most decisive, unequivocal manner

3 In consequence of a motion in parliament, papers have been delivered to the House of Commons and we are informed that it is intended to bring the subject before

the House in the ensuing session We shall therefore forbear, for the present, to enter into the consideration of the question in the manner we had proposed but deeming it essential under such circumstances to be watchful over the rights and privileges of the Company, we direct our different presidencies in India not to suffer any part of the exclusive trade to which the Company are entitled by the act of 1793 to be infringed and we likewise direct that until they receive further instructions from us, they strictly confine the trade and int course of individuals with this country, to the privileges conceded to them by the said act of 1793

4 To these plain and simple directions we require and expect the most implicit obedience to be paid

No XIII—*Letter from Mr Brodrick Whitehall 21st July 1801.*

GENTLEMEN

It is certainly very far from the intention of the board to arrogate to themselves any right of interference with the court of directors, in matters that are purely commercial and it is their decided opinion that the regulation of all such matters cannot be better placed than in the hands to which it has been committed by the wisdom of the legislature If it had been clear to the board that the important business in agitation between the court of directors and the board had been simply of a commercial nature no difference of opinion could possibly have subsisted between them on this point

The board think it necessary to observe that though in their last letter they expressed a strong doubt, and referred to wrighty opinions they have never given a decided opinion of their own upon the subject in discussion,

Under

Under the present circumstances, they conceive that it would be unnecessary to send out any paragraphs, the tendency of which might be to occasion uneasiness in the mind of the governor general, who has no doubt acted, upon this occasion, in the manner which he conceived would be most to the advantage of his employers. It is on this account that they object to the second and fourth of the proposed paragraphs. With regard to the others, as they leave the private trade of individuals to and from India open to the future discussion of parliament, and have simply for their object to direct the government in India to adhere to the regulations of the act of 1793, the board are very happy not to find themselves restrained, by their sense of public duty, from giving their consent to the transmission of them.

I have the honour to be, &c

W BRODRICK

The Hon Court of Directors.

No. XIV.—*Draft Paragraphs proposed by the Court of Directors to be sent to their Presidencies of Fort William in Bengal, Fort St George and Bombay.*

No 159.—*Commercial Department.*

For some time past we have had under our serious consideration the letter from our governor general, dated the 30th September 1860, as well as the subject at large of the private trade with India.

It was our intention to have conveyed to you, by this dispatch, the reasons, very amply detailed, which induce us to disapprove of the plan suggested by the governor general for the future conduct of this trade. These reasons, together with the opinions now entertained on the subject, have been submitted to our consultants, and received their

approbation in a most decisive, unequivocal manner.

But in consequence of a motion in parliament, papers have been delivered to the house of commons, and we are informed that it is intended to bring the subject before the house in the ensuing session; we shall therefore forbear, for the present, to enter into the consideration of the question in the manner we had proposed, but deeming it essential, under such circumstances, to be watchful over the rights and privileges of the Company, we direct our different presidencies in India not to suffer any part of the exclusive trade to which the Company are entitled by the act of 1793, to be infringed and we likewise direct, that, until they receive further instructions from us, they strictly confine the trade and intercourse of individuals with this country, to the privileges conceded to them by the said act of 1793.

To these plain and simple directions we require and direct the most implicit obedience to be paid.

W RAMSAY, Secy,
East-India House, 16th July 1861.

Whitehall, 21st July 1861.

Approved by order of the board of commissioners for the affairs of India, with the exception of the second and fourth paragraphs.

W BRODRICK,

No. XV.—*Letter from the Secretary to Mr BRODRICK*
East-India House, 22d July 1861.

The court of directors, whilst they express their great concern that any circumstance should arise to occasion a difference of opinion between the right honourable the board of commissioners and the court, receive with much satisfaction the board's

board's assurance, that they do not wish to interfere in matters that are purely commercial, and that it is their decided opinion, that the regulation of all such matters cannot be better placed than in the hands to which it has been committed by the wisdom of the legislature

On this ground, it was the intention of the court of directors to convey to the governor general their marked disapprobation of his conduct as a subject purely commercial and which conduct, if persisted in, the court think would operate to the destruction of the Company's exclusive trade. They now send an amended draft of paragraphs proposed to be transmitted, and which the court hope the board of commissioners will not hesitate to approve the more so, as this part of the question is personal, and attaches solely to the commercial, and not to the political conduct of marquis Wellesley

If, however the board are still desirous that the paragraph which relates to the governor general shall be omitted, the court of directors are ready to acquiesce, under a reservation, that such acquiescence shall not be construed to impeach the rights and privileges of the Company, and also under a firm persuasion that the presidencies in India will manifest a strict obedience to the orders intended to be transmitted, not to suffer any part of the exclusive trade, to which the Company are entitled by the act of 1793, to be infringed, and strictly to confine the trade and intercourse of individuals with this country to the privileges extended to them by the said act of 1793

I have the honour to be, &c.

WM. RAMSAY, Secy

The Hon. Wm. Pitt Rivers

Part of the second paragraph proposed to be restored

It was our intention to have conveyed to you by this dispatch the reasons, very amply detailed, which induce us to disapprove of the plan suggested by the governor general, for the future conduct of this trade

No XVI — *Letter from Mr ADDINGTON*

Downing-street, 31st July 1801.

GENTLEMEN,

Having learnt from a printed advertisement, that the court of directors propose to contract for the building of ships in this country, for the service of the East India Company, to an extent far beyond what can be deemed necessary for the purposes of their regular trade, I am induced by a strong sense of public duty, to represent to you the inexpediency of entering into such contracts, until the very important subject which has recently occasioned a correspondence between the commissioners for the affairs of India and your court, has undergone the investigation and discussion, which, it may be presumed, will take place in the ensuing session of parliament

I have the honour to be, &c.

HENRY ADDINGTON

The Hon. Court of Directors.

No XVII — *Letter from Mr BRADRICK including Draft, No 105 amended by the Board*

Whitehall 4th August 1801

GENTLEMEN

The board think it necessary, that the court of directors should explicitly understand, that however much it may be their wish that their ideas of the interests of the East India Company and of the public (interests, in their opinion, inseparable,) should coincide with those

those of the court of directors, they are by no means disposed, for the sake of securing that concurrence, to relinquish any points, by which they think those interests may be materially promoted. They dare not shew a marked contempt for what may be the opinion of the legislature: they dare not risk the adoption of measures which may counteract the regulations of parliament in a matter of great public importance where they have the power of resisting them. They have too much regard for what they conceive to be the real interests of the East India Company, to give their approbation to any measures which may expose the Company to public obloquy and awaken prejudices now perhaps dormant in the breasts of a few individuals but which may eventually if revised extend themselves even within the walls of parliament. They are aware that paragraphs may be worded in such a manner as, by bringing them within the letter of the act of 1793

may prevent their giving them a decided rejection even where they cannot approve and they are ready to concur where the law points out to them the path of their duty but no law can oblige them to approve. And they do not hesitate to declare, that it is their opinion, that, in the present circumstances it is not expedient that any paragraphs whatever respecting the private trade, should be sent out to India as however, it is possible, that in this respect they may not obtain the concurrence of the court of directors they return them the paragraphs so corrected as to leave the question entirely open for future arrangement and discussion and they are determined that no powers which the legislature has vested in them shall remain unexercised, to prevent any attempts to fetter such future discussion.

I have the honour to be &c

W BRADICK.

*The H. n. Court of Directors of
the East-Ind. a Company.*

No XVIII.—*Draft Paragraphs proposed by the Court of Directors to be sent to their Presidency at Fort William in Bengal, Fort St George, and Bombay*

No 165.—Commercial Department

N.B. The paragraphs proposed by the Court are in Italicks—those substituted by the Board are in Roman type.

No. 1. *For some time past, we have had under our serious consideration, the letter from our governor general, dated 30th September 1800, as well as the subject at large of the private trade with India*

2 *It was our intention to have conveyed to you by this dispatch, our sentiments at large upon this important subject but in consequence of a motion in parliament papers have been delivered to the house of commons and we are informed, that it is intended to bring the subject before the house in the ensuing session. We likewise understand, that there are parts of this subject which his majesty's ministers*

2 *It was our intention to have conveyed to you by this dispatch the reasons very amply detailed, which induce us to disapprove of the plan suggested by the governor-general for the future conduct of this trade*

3 *But in consequence of a motion in parliament, papers have been delivered to the house of commons and we are informed that it is intended to bring the subject before the*

ministers conceive to be materially connected with the naval interest of the kingdom, and that probably considerations of that nature may lead to some arrangements with the East India Company. Under these circumstances, we forbear for the present, from sending any detailed directions upon the subject of private trade but shall not fail, at the earliest possible moment, to furnish you with our opinions, and explicit directions for your conduct to which of course we shall expect your implicit obedience

East India House 23d July 1801

Whitehall 4th August 1801

Approved, after cancelling the second and third paragraphs and substituting one in their place, by order of the board of commissioners for the affairs of India

W BRODRICK

No. XIX — *Letter from Lord LEWISHAM to the Chairman, read in Court 14th August 1801*

Whitehall, 21st July 1801.

SIR,

I cannot return the paragraphs upon the private trade without expressing my individual happiness in having it in my power to concur with the court of directors in the object of those paragraphs

It has been, I assure you, a matter of great regret to myself to have felt myself called upon to differ in opinion with the court upon the subject. The proceedings instituted by the house of commons to bring the business of the private trade before them, were nearly coeval with my appointment to the office I have now the honour to hold

the house in the ensuing session. We shall therefore forbear, for the present, to enter into the consideration of the question in the manner we had proposed but deeming it essential, under such circumstances to be watchful over the rights and privileges of the Company we direct our different presidents in India, not to suffer any part of the exclusive trade, to which the Company are entitled by the act of 1793, to be infringed and we likewise direct that until they receive further instructions from us, they strictly confine the trade and intercourse of individuals with the country, to the privileges conceded to them by the said act of 1793

W RAMSAY, Sec

and in all the steps I have been compelled to take I have ever had it in my view and have found myself restrained by the consideration that the subject is to undergo a discussion before a higher and more powerful tribunal than the board at which I preside. Allow me now to express my strong conviction that the discretion of the court will induce them not to adopt any further measures upon this subject, which may anticipate the future proceedings of parliament. I am the more grounded in this expectation from a thorough persuasion that the legislature will never be induced to adopt any measures which may have a tendency to invade the charter of the East-India Company, or to disturb that general system upon which the affairs of India have been so prosperously conducted

I have the honour to be, &c

LEWIS HAM

To Hon. Chairman of the East-India Comp

No.

No. XX.—*Letter from the Chairman to the Right Hon HENRY ADDINGTON, dated 11th August 1801.—Read in Court 14th August 1801*

The difference in opinion between the commissioners for the affairs of India and the court of directors respecting the transmission of paragraphs to Bengal, on the subject of private trade, has lately assumed such an appearance, as, when taken into view with your letter of the 31st ultimo, gives me real uneasiness.

To the harmony which has hitherto subsisted between these two boards may be ascribed, in a great degree the prosperity which has attended the affairs of the East India Company and without such harmony between them I fear there cannot be expected long that degree of cordiality which at present subsists within the court of directors, or as is necessary for the purpose of carrying on the business well.

Sir, as you know the Company to have been for some years, with an immense increasing debt abroad, owing to an expenditure far beyond their revenue and if even (as is the fact) since the destruction of our most formidable enemy in India, and our acquirement of such and extensive possessions, the increased revenue falls short of our disbursements, you may believe that the united efforts of the court must be necessary to find out and apply a proper remedy in consequence of the above alarming situation, and seeing the prospect of an actual failure of resources in furnishing the usual investments, unless immediate relief could be given, my attention has been for some months almost continually engaged on planning radical improvements in our expenditure abroad.

So far has this been successful, that I can already see within our reach at least half a million sterling per annum of practicable and proper reduction. Of this I flatter myself with laying before the court tomorrow to the amount of about 250,000/ and which I am confident, if nothing else shall occur to divert their attention will, as soon as it has had their consideration, be carried into immediate execution.

Upon this part of the retrenchments I have now before me the decided approval of the first opinions in the kingdom. As soon as opinions of similar high authority can be obtained upon the other 250,000/ the accounts of which are more complex, I cannot doubt but they will be equally favourable and, after the court has had them under their consideration, that they will also be put into immediate execution. The steps that are about to be taken for rendering our native cavalry and European artillery in India, (which have lately been considerably increased) more efficient than they have ever been, and thus without in future weakening our European infantry, as has been until now the case by selecting all the best men therefrom for these particular corps are leading on fast to this desirable object.

A variety of other matters most important for giving permanent security to our now extensive possessions, are at present in such a favourable train, that I am sure, sir, you would make great sacrifices, sooner than allow any difficulty to impede their progress, which you could with propriety prevent.

In regard to your letter of the 31st ultimo, if the court shall agree to take up no more ships of 800 tons, in the first instance, than are required

quired to keep up their regular establishment and no more extra ships, in the second instance, than may be immediately necessary for bringing home their own gruff cargo, I trust you will agree to the expediency of their entering into such contracts. The idea of advertising for a smaller description of ships than is usual for the Company's regular trade of a different construction and for eight voyages is certainly novel but although under the present circumstances, you may deem it inexpedient for the Company to take up such ships yet as the advertisement has gone abroad I submit to you, whether it might not be proper to act upon it to the extent of one or two ships if only for the purpose of obtaining a knowledge of the rate of freight at which such ships can be procured, in case of their being wanted in future. The difficulty in which the court was involved on Wednesday last in consequence, and the anxiety I felt to get the above mentioned reductions matured for their consideration before their attention could be arrested by other subjects, made me request them to put off the discussion of your letter of the 31st of July and that of the commissioners, until Friday next. If you acquiesce in what I have proposed as to the advertisement, it might probably as far as it went satisfy the court on that point but I find from lord Dartmouth, there can be no alteration expected in the opinion of the commissioners, on the subject of standing out the paragraph.

Under all circumstances as it appears to me that this misunderstanding, respecting the advertisement and the paragraph, grows merely out of the question of private trade, I can myself see no

prospect of being able to discharge my duty, either with that benefit to the public which, from the station I have the honour of holding, they have a right to expect, or in any manner satisfactory to the court, unless the extent of your wishes, in regard to this subject, shall be made known to them and that at as early a period as possible. If administration have determined on the extent of the concession required it certainly would be gratifying to the court to know what that extent is because if the difference could be accommodated without the question going into parliament, it would save much unnecessary trouble. If this would be gratifying to the court, it certainly would be more particularly so to me owing to the present singularity of my situation as chairman. In that quality as organ of the court, I have, according to usage appeared to profess the same opinions as the court and indeed in the general court of proprietors, upon the same principle, have supported them although I have differed from the majority of the court of directors on some material points in this question and of course, if it comes into parliament, from my duty there being paramount to all others it may be impossible for me to withhold my real sentiments on the occasion.

Under this view of the subject I should feel it proper previous to the meeting of parliament, to submit to the discretion of the court of directors, whether it might not be more desirable for them to elect an other chairman in my room, who from being of the same opinion with the majority on this question might manage it more to their satisfaction than I could pretend to do and if they did think so, I should from

chose resign the chair, as soon as the very important matters stated in this letter are accomplished. The question of private trade seems to have been, though without intention, a legacy from the former board of commissioners to the present board for though the late president had repeatedly given his opinion upon it, yet, until sir William Pulteney's motion in the house of commons it never can be said to have come fairly into discussion between the two boards. I have made this latter remark, in case of its being supposed that it was possible for me to bear any reflection on the noble lord who now presides at that board and who, from the official intercourse which I have already had with his lordship I without hesitation say will, in my humble opinion, do great credit to that high station. In the conferences at which I have been present, he has shewn every inclination to accommodate, and, indeed, in a private letter to me as chairman of the ———, which in justice to him I took the liberty of communicating to a secret court, he certainly gave such unequivocal proofs of his earnest desire to preserve harmony as could not be misunderstood. When I look to so short an acquaintance in public business having convinced me of this disposition in Lord Dartmouth, and when I look to these dispositions in you, Sir which your long services in a public life must have brought home to the conviction of every man who has had the honour of serving in the different parliaments, in which, with so much benefit to the public and credit to yourself, you so ably presided, I am confident that you will not be surprised if I flatter myself with every good and conciliatory effect arising from this let-

ter which existing circumstances will admit of. At all events, if his lordship and you could so far favour me, as to give me, for the information of the court, the clear outline of the concession which is required from them, it could have no bad effect but if, on the contrary, it is such as may lead the court to propose opening a conference, reconciliation might be effected, and, in consequence, the adjustment of this great question be amicably adjusted.

The deputy, Mr Mills at present absent is as anxious as myself on the subjects of reduction and reform.

No XXI — *Letter from the Chairman to Lord DARTMOUTH dated 1st August 1801*

MY LORD,

It is impossible for me to express the uneasiness which the late appearance of misunderstanding between the board of commissioners and the court of directors has brought upon my mind.

The interviews which I have had with your lordship (few as they have been), have convinced me of your strong desire to preserve harmony, and on the part of the court a similar desire, I hope, cannot be doubted. As your lordship, however, is decidedly of opinion that there can be no reasonable expectation of the commissioners altering their sentiments as to the paragraphs for India and as it appears to me that further correspondence instead of drawing the boards closer together, may have a contrary tendency, unless some satisfactory explanation takes place upon the subject of those paragraphs, I trust your lordship will forgive me, if I express a hope that the question of private trade may be brought out of its present

present obscurity, and that the court may have the satisfaction of knowing the extent of the concession which your lordship conceives it necessary for the court to make. As no bad consequence can be produced from such an éclaircissement but on the contrary if the court, upon being put in possession of the clear outline and extent of the proposed concession see an opening for conferences on the subject, the most happy anticipation of the extinction of all difference may follow the adjustment of this great question, and thus without the disagreeable necessity of its being brought into parliament.

As the subject of this letter is equally applicable to Mr Addington, and I have written him fully thereon, and as I wish that not only the situation of the court but also the very singular one in which I stand as chairman should be likewise perfectly known to you I hope you will forgive me for enclosing a copy of my letter to Mr A.

I do it, my lord, with at least this satisfaction to myself, that after having revolved the subject in my mind ever since Wednesday last, and after having viewed it in all its different bearings I propose the only possible mode by which accommodation seems to me attainable.

No XXII — *Letter from Mr Addington to the Chairman*
Wimbledon, 13th August 1801

SIR,

From the pressure of other business, I am induced to confine myself, at present, to those parts of your letter received last night which appear to require immediate attention.

I had good reason to believe that the additional shipping, for which

the court of directors had offered to contract, were not intended solely for the purposes which you have now described and accordingly I thought it incumbent upon me to represent to the court the expediency, as it appeared to me, of a measure which I feared might have the effect of embarrassing the proceedings of parliament, and of eventually laying the foundation of a claim upon the public. If however, it should be agreed that the additional shipping is only to be made use of in the manner mentioned in your last letter my objections will be removed.

With respect to the main question I am really not yet sufficiently informed to have made up my mind to any other opinion than that timber produced in India may be so applied to the purpose of ship-building in that country, as to lead to consequences highly important and advantageous to the commercial and political interests of the united kingdom.

I have the honour to be &c
HENRY ADDINGTON
*The Hon. Chairman of the
E. I. India Comp^y.*

No XXIII — *Letter from Lord Dartmouth to the Chairman*

Blackheath 14th August 1801

SIR,

That any appearance of a misunderstanding should subsist between the court of directors and the board of commissioners cannot possibly be a subject of greater concern to you than it is to me. It has ever been my opinion, that the important interests severally committed to our charge can alone be administered to the advantage of the Company and of the Public, by an amicable co-operation between the two boards. And I flatter myself that I shall obtain
I &c from

from you full credit when I assure you that it is not the most agreeable circumstance attending my situation to have inherited (together with the office I hold), any thing like a disagreement with the court of directors. Believe me Sir it is perfectly adverse to my habits and inclinations to be engaged in such a contest as that in which I find myself involved a contest which no thing but the most decided conviction that the time I have adopted is clearly marked out to me by the duty I owe the Public and the Company would induce me to maintain but from which, whilst under the influence of that conviction I can not shrink.

It is most sincerely my wish that it were in my power at the present moment to bring forward any proposal, which by serving as a basis for conferences on the subject, might have a tendency to extinguish all difference, by the adjustment of this great question but I confess that it does not appear to me that that can now be done. The business (I think) must be brought on in parliament and I have no hesitation in declaring it to be my opinion that parliament and the public will not now be satisfied with out such a participation in the trade of India as can only be obtained by allowing that portion of it, which the Company's maxims cannot embrace to be sent home by the British merchants resident in India upon ships built in that country.

Though it form no part of the letter I had the honour to receive from you (and to which this is an answer), there is another subject to which, on the present occasion, I cannot but advert, in a letter from

you to Mr Addington (the substance of which has been communicated to me). You hint at an intention of resigning the honourable situation which (with so much credit to yourself and advantage to the Company) you now hold. Allow me, Sir, to say, that I should, on every account, and at any time, most sincerely regret that you should find yourself under the necessity of taking such a step but more particularly so at the present moment. I have often expressed to you my anxiety that such a system of radical reform should be introduced as by reducing the enormous expenditure in India should put the disbursements of the Company in that country upon a par with their revenues. It is a matter of the highest satisfaction to myself to observe that your assiduous and patriotic exertions have already provided and laid before the court a system of reduction to the annual amount of 250 000*l* one half only of what you intend to propose. I own I cannot but think it material to the interests of the public and your constituents that you should remain in your present situation till the court should have given the finishing stroke to what you have so happily begun, and the work of reduction shall be completed.

I propose accompanying my family to Ramsgate on Monday; but should I receive information from you that it could in any degree accommodate the court, I shall, with the utmost readiness, suspend my intention.

I have the honour to be &c

DARTMOUTH

*The Hon. Chairman of the
E. I. India Company*

No

No XXIV.—*Letter from Mr
MAREUX
Whitchall, Sept 18 1801*

SIR,

I am directed by the board of commissioners for the affairs of India to request that you will be pleased as soon as possible to send to me for their information copies of the whole proceedings of the committee of shipping held on or about Wednesday last for the purpose of taking into consideration the tender of ships of five and six hundred tons to bring home gross goods and the tonnage of individuals, with their decision thereon and all papers immediately connected with the subject I am Sir, &c

JOHN MAREUX

William Ramsay Esq

No XXV.—*Letter from the Secretary to Mr MAREUX*

East-India House Sept. 19 1801

SIR

In consequence of your letter of yesterday's date, requesting, by direction of the board of commissioners for the affairs of India, to be furnished with copies of the papers therein mentioned I herewith transmit you the following viz

Copy of the report of the committee of warehouses dated 8th July 1801

Copy of the report of the committee of shipping dated the same day

Extract of the minutes of the court of directors, of the same date.

Copy of the report of the committee of shipping dated 28th August 1801

Extract of the minutes of the court of directors of the same date.

Copy of the report of the committee of correspondence dated 9th September 1801

Extract of the minutes of the court of directors of the same date.

Copy of the report of the committee of shipping of the 16th September 1801

Extract of the minutes of the court of directors of the same date

I am, Sir &c

WILLIAM RAMSAY, Sec

John Mareux Esq

No XXVI.—*Opinion of the Company's Standing Counsel as to the Description of Ships to be allotted for Private Trade Tonnage*

CASE

For the East-India Company

Please to refer to such parts of the act of 33 Geo III cap 52, as relate to private trade, to be carried on to and from India on board the Company's ships also to the act of 39 Geo III cap 89 regulating the manner in which the Company are to hire and take up ships for their service

Your opinion is requested

1st Whether the Company are obliged to allot tonnage on board their fully equipped ships for the private trade to be carried on under the act of 33 Geo III or whether they may allot any fit tonnage such as they use for their own goods, of a description similar to what private traders may tender for conveyance?

2d. Whether the Company may enter into contracts for ships for their service for eight voyages?

3d Whether the Company may enter into contracts for ready built ships for their service for six or more voyages or whether they can only contract for ships to be built specially for their service?

4th Whether, in cases of unforeseen exigency the Company may hire ships for less than six voyages?

The act of the 33d Geo III requires the Company to furnish a certain quantity of shipping for the use of private traders, but does not prescribe the quality of the ships or the manner in which these ships shall be equipped. In every undoubted obligation justice requires that the duty shall be fulfilled with integrity, according to its nature

† 13

The

The ships allotted to individuals must be such as, in the best judgment of the Company appear well adapted to the particular service. It is impossible to do more than state the general rule but it seems to me, the fair and best rule which can be prescribed is for the Company to act towards individuals as they act for themselves, and to appropriate for the trade of individuals the same ships on which they lade goods of the like nature and quality for the same voyages, on the account and risk of the Company. The subsequent act, made for a different purpose appears to me to make no change in the obligation of the Company towards private traders but was intended to render permanent the principles of economy, which the Company had embraced to prevent unnecessary expenditure in contracts for their shipping.

To render intelligible the opinion I have formed on this subject, under the act 39 Geo III it may be useful to premise that the Company like every individual have a right to form contracts for ships of the size quality, and equipped in such a manner and during such a period, as to them may appear best adapted to their own purposes except so far as they are restrained by positive law. The positive law restrains the Company from employing in their regular service ships which are contracted for to serve in trade and warfare or in any other service for six voyages. Regular service is here used, I apprehend a contradistinguished from occasional service the object of the provision being to require the contract should extend to six voyages from an apprehension that the persons contracting with the Company would furnish ships on lower freight, if assured that their ships

would remain in the service of the Company as long as the ships might probably continue in a state fit to be so employed. I think, therefore that the Company may contract for eight voyages which is only extending the principle further than the law requires.

I am of opinion, also, that this act does not restrain the Company from contracting for ready built ships for six or more voyages and in proof that such restraint was not in contemplation of the legislature I shall only observe that the contrary construction of the act would have excluded many ships at the time understood to be, or actually engaged in the service of the Company few of which were at that time contracted for or hired for a longer period than one voyage.

I am of opinion likewise that the Company may in cases of unforeseen exigency hire ships for less than six voyages. The case of unforeseen exigency is expressly excepted in the act because, to have extended the restraint to such a case, would not only have often impeded the public service, but have defeated the object of this law the principle of which is to lessen the expenditure in shipping, as it would have obliged the Company to extend their contracts beyond what their service required, and increased consequently, the expenditure in this article by engaging an unnecessary number of ships in the service. The case of unforeseen exigency as I understand it, means an occasional, or temporary, as opposed to a permanent want of shipping which can be provided for in the manner prescribed by law.

GEORGE ROUS

October 2, 1801.

No,

No XXVII — *Letter from the
Chairman to Lord DARTMOUTH*

East India House, 7th Oct 1801

MY LORD

I have laid before the court of directors your lordship's letter dated the 29th ultimo, enclosing a copy of a memorial presented to the president and commissioners for the affairs of India, on the part of the merchants, whose names are thereunto annexed being agents for persons residing in the East-Indies and likewise a copy of a letter from several ship-owners who conceive themselves aggrieved by the court's intention to take up ships of the burthen of from 500 to 600 tons, to carry out the exports of the present season, and to bring from India such gross goods as may offer there

As the subject is purely commercial, the court are at a loss to guess why those persons should address the president of the board of commissioners upon this occasion. At the same time I am directed to express to your lordship the high sense which the court of directors entertain of the obliging manner in which you have been pleased to make the communication, and the desire of the court to manifest their respect for your lordship by furnishing every information which may be desired relative to the affairs of the East India Company

After what has lately occurred it cannot be surprising that expectations and imaginary claims should be converted into rights, in the opinion of these parties. Encouragement to encroach upon the exclusive trade of the Company will naturally excite further attempts for that purpose. Nearly all the parties who have signed the letter in question, and who are very few in number, compared with the large

mass of owners of ships of 800 tons were competitors themselves for building ships of 500 or 600 tons but when their offers were refused by the court, as being too dear then, and not before they came forward to remonstrate against the present plan. Some of these persons are also owners of small ships actually employed in the service of the Company so that their conduct, on the present occasion must appear still more extraordinary

On the renewal of the charter in 1793 stipulations were made to encourage the export of the manufactures and produce of Great Britain, and the court of directors have exerted their utmost endeavours to promote and increase that object. After employing every ship of 800 tons and every other ship that has any claim on the Company they have not room or tonnage for the exports to India. In this predicament, after employing every ship of 800 tons that is at home, the court have advertised for ships to carry out the remainder of the exports for India. The persons who have signed the letter to your lordship resist this proceeding, under the circumstances I have described. It is evident they are supported by the Indian agents, who, by checking the Company's exports, would experience a greater increase of their own

But the resources of the Company in India require every aid, and the produce of the exports from Europe is indispensable to enable the Company to purchase in India the homeward cargoes

The objects of the Company, in introducing small ships were to obviate an objection, on the part of government to the consumption of timber of a large size, to furnish tonnage to private traders at the

lowest rate of freight, and to enable the Company to export some articles of British manufacture and produce which will not bear a high rate of freight. It should seem from the papers now before the court, that private traders claim a right to tonnage in the ships of 800 tons, although contrary to their own interest and to their constant arguments in favour of a cheap rate of freight.

It cannot escape your lordship's observation, that attempts are now made by the private traders to obstruct the Company in their endeavours to fulfill the object which they themselves profess to have in view, and by the very mode which they propose for accomplishing it, namely, that of bringing by reduced freights, to this country, the largest possible share of the trade of India.

The court however not admitting the legal obligation have no objection to give private traders their choice of the two descriptions of ships if signified in proper time as the Company will find no difficulty to occupy the small ships with gross goods, and thereby to avail themselves of the cheapest rate of freight.

I have the honour to be, &c

CHARLES MILLS
The Rt Hon. the Earl of Dartmouth &c

No XXVIII — *Letter from Sir*
WILLIAM PULTENEY *to the*
Chairman

London 6th November 1801

SIR

I intended this day to give notice in the house of commons of my intention to make the motion concerning the East-India Company, which the lateness of the season obliged me last session to postpone in the house, however, adjourned before I went down, and was not to

return as had been intended, after presenting the address to day to his majesty. I cannot therefore give notice before Monday and as I intend to propose Wednesday next for my motion I think it right to acquaint you, for the information of the directors that no inconvenience may arise from my being prevented to day from giving the notice I intended.

I am, Sir, &c

WILLIAM PULTENEY
Charles Mills Esq
Chairman of the E I Company

No XXIX — *Letter from the*
Chairman to Mr ADDINGTON

Manfield-street 7th November 1801

SIR

I yesterday evening received an intimation from Sir William Pulteney of his intention to give notice in the house of commons on Monday that he should on the Wednesday following make a motion on the subject of East India affairs.

Were I to consult my own personal ease should rejoice that the very complicated subject the claims of private traders to and from India were to be discussed in the house of commons of which I have not the honour to be a member, but as chairman of the East India Company, I have felt it my duty to press on your attention how impossible it appears, that any satisfactory result can be the consequence of such a mode of proceeding. So undefined claims, urged before the legislature, on the ground of political expediency the East India Company I apprehend, are compelled to oppose their rights, founded on a deliberate compact with the public after a laborious and minute discussion confirmed by parliament. The rights of private traders, and also the mode in which these

these rights shall be enjoyed, form a part of this compact, and these stipulations are minutely detailed and ratified by the act of 1798. If these should be violated without the consent or concurrence of the East India Company, I profess myself at a loss to conceive how any rights can remain to them or to other bodies of men dependent upon the public faith. The exclusive trade to and from India has been secured to the Company for a limited period by the plighted faith of parliament, subject to limitations and restrictions minutely specified in the act of 1798. These were adopted under the impression of public interests and private rights, which ministers and parliament received at that period, the term is not at present half expired and it flows from a different view of public or private interests, the rights of the Company may be narrowed they may also be overturned and it must be understood in future, that those who form compacts with the state, hold what they have understood to be rights during the good pleasure of parliament.

You sir who must be strongly impressed with the great exertions made by the Company and a large expenditure of their property incurred during the arduous contest in which this nation has been engaged, will, I flatter myself concur in thinking that the first dawn of peace and of opening prospect of the establishment to their affairs, necessarily deranged by their efforts in the public service, is a time rather ungraciously chosen for this attempt. I need not suggest to your enlightened mind the danger which may result to the government of India, now become so important a part of the empire, by a

too curious inquisition into the present state of their affairs just emerging from the distress of an eight years war.

At the same time I am sensible that the East India Company are strongly implicated with the public government of the country and that it may appear equally ungracious on their part to oppose legal rights in the rigid letter of their compact to any reasonable change which the public interest may seem to require but it cannot escape your observation that the changes made on such a principle must be the result of mutual and friendly discussion and I believe I speak the sentiments of the court of directors in professing myself ready to concur in any measure which may after discussion appear consistent with the higher and more important public interest the safety and security of the British possessions in India, while the government of these possessions shall be conducted on the present plan which I presume to think wisely chosen by the legislature the financial property of the Company must be essential to their safety and this cannot exist if the beneficial commerce shall be transferred to others and the burthens only thrown upon the Company.

I cannot close this letter, without returning you my thanks for the candid and even friendly manner in which you have been pleased to receive my observations, in the various conversations with which I have been honoured if, therefore, I again presume to trouble you I request it may be attributed to its true cause, the anxiety which my public situation inspires and to a sincere desire that any arrangements which the public interest may really require, should not be impeded by the

the manner in which the business shall be conducted

I have the honour to be, &c

CHARLES MILLS

The Rt. Hon. Henry Addington Esq.

No XXX — *Letter from Mr VANSITTART to the Chairman* (Secret)

Treasury Monday morn. 9th Nov 1801

DEAR SIR

I am desired by Mr Addington to inform you that he has prevailed on Sir Wm Pulteney to defer his notice of a motion relative to Indian affairs and to add that he is very seriously engaged in the consideration of this important subject, and hopes to find both parties disposed to such an arrangement as may prevent the necessity of any public discussion

I am, dear Sir &c

N VANSITTART

Charles Mills Esq.

No. XXXI — *Letter from the Chairman to Mr VANSITTART* (Secret)

East-India House 9th Nov 1801

DEAR SIR

I have received the favour of your letter which has been communicated to a secret court of directors. And I must beg you to return my thanks to Mr Addington for the part he has taken in prevailing upon Sir Wm. Pulteney to postpone his mo-

tion relative to India affairs as every view of the subject carries conviction to my mind, that no satisfactory result can be the effect of an adverse proceeding. It is impossible not to feel great satisfaction in the assurance, that Mr Addington is himself seriously engaged in the consideration of this important subject and I think I may venture to assure him that the court of directors feel disposed, as they always have been, to such a reasonable arrangement as may prevent a public discussion

I am, dear Sir, &c

CHARLES MILLS

Nicholas Vansittart Esq.

No XXXII — *Letter from Lord DARTMOUTH to the Chairman*

Blackheath 10th Nov 1801

SIR,

I received yesterday the favour of your letter accompanying the propositions agreed to as the basis of an arrangement for the private trade and I assure you that it is my most earnest wish that they may lead to such an accommodation as shall be to the mutual advantage of the East India Company and the public parties whose interests right ly considered I conceive to be inseparable

I am, Sir &c

DARTMOUTH

Charles Mills Esq.

PROCEEDINGS IN PARLIAMENT

RELATIVE TO THE

AFFAIRS OF INDIA,

DURING THE FIFTH SESSION OF THE EIGHTEENTH PARLIAMENT
OF GREAT BRITAIN, 1801

HOUSE OF COMMONS

FRIDAY *June 12*

SIR W. PULTENEY rose, in pursuance of his notice to move for the production of certain papers relative to the trade of the East India Company. He made some observations on the rise and progress of that trade and of the different regulations under which it had been placed, from the earliest period of our establishment in that country. The trade, he remarked, was now open to all foreigners: he did not disapprove of the permission thus granted to them, because it tended to increase and encourage the commerce of the Company. He was only at a loss to see why it was not extended to the subjects of the British government as well as to foreigners. The latter were by that privilege, enabled to come into competition with the Company itself, and to injure it in the market in the sale of several articles. In the objection urged against extending this privilege to British subjects at large, namely that it would tend to the accumulation of British capital in India, from whence it would not return, and that it would tend to erect India into a colony so great as to endanger its connection with and dependence upon Great Britain, he confessed that he could not discover any very great weight. The arguments, however, it was not in his contemplation at

present to discuss. They embraced much matter both of political and commercial controversy. At present he should confine himself to move for certain papers, which contained information of a nature to enlighten and to regulate that discussion which he trusted would seriously take place in the ensuing session of parliament. The hon. baronet concluded by moving

That there be laid before the house copies of the several papers relative to the trade between India and Europe, which had been printed by order of the East India Company for the use and information of the proprietors of India stock.

Some verbal amendments were afterwards made in this motion.

SIR F. BARING then rose in defence of the directors. The allowing of ships built in India to import goods into this country, he contended, would be ruinous to the Company and detrimental to the Empire at large. He urged the discouragement which would be given to British shipping, the danger of colonization, and the injustice of invading the Company's charter. [We are brief in our notice of the remarks of the hon. baronet as his arguments are all to be found in the address of the directors on this subject to their constituents.]

Mr DUNDAS spoke in reply, and with uncommon animation. He declared himself as much alive
to

to the interests of the East India Company as was the hon baronet. If by such a measure he thought that they were to suffer he would resist it to the utmost of his power. He was formerly convinced that the monopoly of the Company was necessary, and that on the permanence of the present form of government in India depended all the advantages which we might reasonably expect from that valuable country. He now thought that those were not the true friends of the Company who held the language of the hon baronet which must tend to render it universally odious. There was not a man in this country he was convinced, so bold as to ask upon such ground for a renewal of the Company's charter. The shipping of this country he was equally certain could not be injured by the measure proposed. It was not against the navigation act, as that allowed every country to import into Great Britain its own produce in its own shipping. Why then should this privilege be withheld from India? Was it because it was a province of our mighty empire, and that whatever increased its prosperity served to add to, and fortify our own? The right hon gentleman here stated the substance of the dispatch of the directors which the board of control had forbidden to be sent to India, with the ground of that prohibition. He was so far from feeling any jealousy with respect to the admission of India ships into our ports that he still hoped to see our dock yards filled with *ships of war* built in that country. Since our commerce had increased beyond the means of carrying it on he for one could not see the policy of diminishing those means. He had thought long and deliberately on

this subject, and was now riveted to the opinions which he expressed. He was extremely sorry that he had differed with the directors but he had the satisfaction to know that though all their names stood upon the report yet some of the most intelligent of them agreed in sentiment with him. But if all had been unanimous on a policy so illiberal it still should have had his resistance. There were others fully as able as himself to form an impartial and a disinterested opinion on the affairs of India. All the most enlightened and best informed servants of the Company were for the trade being laid open. The late and the present governors general amongst others were of this opinion. He threw out some hints as to some of the directors opposing the measure merely as *ship owners* and censured their efforts to raise a clamour against it amongst men who were similarly concerned. The fear of aggrandizing our colony, and the other arguments of the hon baronet he treated as unworthy of notice. It gave him pain, he said to see the Company thus deluded and thus to stand upon the tip-toe of their privileges. The proprietors should recollect that over zealous friends often prove to be the most dangerous of enemies.

Mr THORNTON was apprehensive lest a door should be opened to an invasion on the rights of the Company, as it might never again be shut whilst any thing remained to the Company worth taking. He observed that nearly an equal number of the court of directors was decidedly against the measure.

Mr PITT said, that in his judgment there could not be the slightest objection to the motion before the house. The public had a right to be

be minutely informed of every thing relating to the affairs of the East India Company. The question involved points of the utmost importance, and that gentlemen should be enabled to discuss it in the next session of parliament, they should of course be put in possession of every necessary document. The hon. baronet had said that he himself should be a gainer by the measure. He did not see how this could be, unless the measure was beneficial to the British merchant and to British commerce. The hon. baronet then confessed that his interest as a merchant and his duty as director, stood completely at variance.

After a few words from Mr. LUSHINGTON, Mr. JOHNSON, and Dr. LAURENCE, the motion was put and carried.

It was afterwards ordered, 'that there be laid before the House a copy of the dispatch transmitted by the court of directors to the board of control, and intended to have been sent out to India—a copy of the proceedings at a general court of proprietors held May 28—and several other papers of a similar nature.'

INDIA BUDGET

The House resolved itself into a committee of the whole House on the accounts lately presented respecting the finances of the East India Company. Mr. DUNDAS on this occasion resumed his usual seat and addressed the chairman. He had annually laid, for the last seven years, he said a statement of the affairs of the East India Company. Upon this task he was now to enter, and he should pursue the line which he had traced out on former occasions. It was his duty, therefore, to give first a statement of the affairs of each settlement, and then

combining these together to shew the whole amount of the debts, assets, &c. of the Company in India. He should afterwards advert to the state of their affairs at home, and leave it to be seen from the result of the whole, whether the situation of the Company was improving or becoming worse. The minutiae of detail which was necessary upon former occasions would not now be required, as the accounts were perfectly accurate, and not liable to any comment whatever. He felt some satisfaction in observing the thinness of the Houses to which he had of late years addressed himself on this subject. In 1783 and 1784 the word 'India' could not be mentioned without crowding the House and filling every bench. This spirit of party was of long continuance. Of late however the prosperous state of the Company's affairs had left no doubt of the wisdom of its government, and his statements had met with no opposition. He had reason therefore to congratulate himself on the manner in which he was now attended to. [There were about sixty members present.]

The accounts which he had to present were under *three* different heads.

In the *first* instance they stated the average amount of the revenue and expenditure of the Company for the last three years.

Secondly, The estimates of the last compared with the result of the present year.

And, *thirdly*, The estimates of the present year, which were at a future day to be compared with the result.

The right hon. gentleman then proceeded to read the several accounts as follows:

ABSTRACT

ABSTRACT OF STATEMENTS RELATIVE TO THE ACCOUNTS OF THE EAST INDIA COMPANY

BENGAL 1801	
<i>Current rupee at 85</i>	
Revenues No. 1 Aver 1797-8 to 1799-1800	£ 6 14 03 1
More than average last drawn	266 944
No. 3 Estimated for 1799-1800	6,196 733
Actual amount	6 804 798
More than estimate	308,005
Charges No. 2 Estimated for 1799-1800	4 157 553
Actual amount	4 335,991
More than estimate	175,438
Deduct excess of charge from excess of revenue the net revenue is more than estimated	139 567
<i>Estimates 1800-1801</i>	
And the net revenue for 1799-1800 is	2 171 717
Revenues No. 1	6,099 204
Charges No. 2	4 42 048
Net revenue	1 02 126
Revenues estimated less than 1799-1800	165 534
Charges ditto more than ditto	89 057
Net revenue estimated for 1800-1801 less than preceding year	254 591

MADRAS	
<i>Pagodas at 85</i>	
Revenues No. 4 Average 1797-8 to 1799-1800, exclusive of Ceylon gene ally and Myfore in the last year	1,068 816
More than average last drawn	97 368
No. 6, estimated for 1799-1800	2 50 994
Actual amount	2,174 540
More than estimate	314 940
Charges Estimated for 1799-1800	2 30,730
Actual amount	139 319
More than estimate	390 689
Deducting excess of revenue from excess of charge the net charge is more than estimated	8,447

And the net charge of the year 1799-1800 is 310 383

<i>Estimates 1800-1801</i>	
Revenues No. 4	2,272,071
Charges No. 5	2 753 118
Net charge	450,041
Revenues estimated more than actual 1799-1800	450 535
Charges ditto more than ditto	590,193
Net charge for 1800-1801 estimated more than the preceding year	190 658

BOMBAY	
<i>Rupee at 25 3d</i>	
Revenues No. 7 Average 1797-8 to 1799-1800	376 146
More than average last drawn	33,342
Estimated for 1799-1800	368 366
Actual amount	415,663
More than estimate	47 270
Charges Estimated for 1799-1800	1 450 476
Actual amount	1 495 270
More than estimate	44 794
Deduct the excess of charge from the excess of revenue and the net charge is less than estimated	2 503
And the net charge of the year 1799-1800 is	1 079 607

<i>Estimates 1800-1801</i>	
Revenues No. 7	300 475
Charges No. 8	1 551 693
Net charge	751 218
Revenues estimated less than 1799-1800	115,188
Charges ditto ditto ditto	443 57
Net charge estimated for 1800-1 less than preceding year	328 380

BENCIOLEN AND OTHER ISLANDS	
<i>Spanish dollars at 55</i>	
Revenues of Fort Matbro on average of three years 1796 7 to 1798-9 the same as stated last year	5,539
Charges ditto ditto ditto,	113 214
Net charge	107 673

Supplies

Supplies from Bengal to Fort
Maribor' to Penang, &c
estimated for 1799-1800,
Actual amount

100 920
171 368

More than estimated

70,448

Supplies estimated for 1800-1

82 360

GENERAL VIEW

Results of the year 1799-1800 collectively

Revenues Bengal 6 564 738
Madras 2 822 536
Bombay 415,663

Total revenues 9 742 937

Charges Bengal 4 338 991
Madras 3,132,919
Bombay 1 495 270

Total charges 8,961 180

Net revenue of the three pre-
sidencies

781 757

Deduct supplies to Bencoolen
&c

1 1 303

The remainder is 610 394

And deducted from interest
paid on the debts at

Bengal 642 818
Madras 2 1 667
Bombay 82 3 1

978 856

The deficit of revenue from the
territories &c is

368 462

And deducted from the amount
of sales of imports

706 495

The remainder 338 033

Is the amount applicable to the
purposes of commerce

Amount advanced for the purchase of in-
vestments, payments of commercial
charges and in aid of China invest-
ment

At Bengal 1 197 764
Madras 851 483
Bombay 315 993
Bencoolen 82 5 4

Total advance for investment 2,395 744

Cargoes invoiced from India to
Europe in 1 99 1800, with
charges

2,168 902

GENERAL VIEW

Results of the estimates 1800-1 collectively

Revenues Bengal 6 889,204
Madras 3,873,071
Bombay 320 471

Total revenues 9 912 746

Charges Bengal 4,422,048
Madras 3 23 112
Bombay 1,051 698

Total charges 9 196,858

Net estimated revenue of the
three presidencies

715,297

Deduct supplies to Bencoolen

82 360

Remainder 633,637

Deducted from interest on debts
No 16

1,082,042

Shows the net deficiency of the
revenues from the territories
to be

448 505

Which deducted from the
estimated accounts of sales of
imports No 15

591 975

The remainder is 143,470

And is the amount estimated to
be applicable in the year
1800-1 to purchase of invest-
ments payments of commer-
cial charges, &c

HOME ACCOUNTS

Aggregate amount of sales
1800-1

10 323,453

More than last year

162 848

Excess on the Com-
pany's goods alone

234 314

Excess on private
trade goods

45,112

Deficiency on neutral
property

116 584

The sale of the Company's
goods estimated at

6 675 000

Actually amounted to

7 382 849

Being more than estimated

92 041

The receipts of the sales of the
Company's goods estimated at

6,221 000

Actually amounted to

7 382 849

Being more than estimated

1 161 849

Charges and profit on private
trade estimated at

100 000

Actually amounted to

133 4 9

Being more than estimated

33 4 9

GENERAL RESULT

Although the actual receipts
have fallen short of the esti-
mated upwards of 800 000
from a disappointment in an
expected payment from go-
vernment and from inter-
fering to the sale of the
a large and valuable

payments

<p>payments have been exceeded by an enlarged supply to India, yet the very favourable produce from the sales of goods, and the extension of time for liquidation of the debts to the Bank have so operated that the balance of cash estimated to be on the 1st March 1801 against the Company is</p>		968 013	<p>Bank without reckoning in any extraordinary aids to the receipts, the balance on 1st March 1801 is expected to be in favour of the Company</p>		486 731
<p>Actually proved to be in their favour to the amount of</p>		930 590	DEBTS AT HOME		
<p>Being more favourable than estimated by</p>		1 298 608	On 1st of March 1800	5,890 222	
			On 1st of March 1801	8 293 989	
			Decrease	436 233	
			ASSETS AT HOME AND AFLOAT		
			On 1st March 1800	16 185 950	
			On 1st March 1801	15 404 786	
			Decrease	81 214	
			Deducting decrease of debts from decrease of assets, the state of the concern at home is worse in this year by		
					344,981
			CHINA AND ST HELENA		
			Balance at China last year against	220 022	
			Balance in China by the present accounts in favour	1 226 079	
			Better this year at China	1 446,101	
			Balance at St Helena in favour Sept. 30 1798	62 235	
			Ditto ditto Sept 30, 1799	58,366	
			Worse at St Helena by the present accounts	3 869	
			Net improvements at China and St Helena	1 442 232	
			GENERAL COMPARISON OF DEBTS AND ASSETS		
			Increase of debts in India	1,644,876	
			Decrease of debts at home	436,233	
			Net increase of debts	1 208 643	
			Increase of assets in India	1 910 446	
			Decrease of assets at home	781 14	
			Increase	529,232	
			Add net improved balance at China and St Helena as follows—		China

payments have been exceeded by an enlarged supply to India, yet the very favourable produce from the sales of goods, and the extension of time for liquidation of the debts to the Bank have so operated that the balance of cash estimated to be on the 1st March 1801 against the Company is

Actually proved to be in their favour to the amount of

Being more favourable than estimated by

DEBTS IN INDIA

Amount stated last year 12 995,526

Amount this year by No 16 14,640 4 2

Increase 1,644 876

Debts transferred in the year

No. 17 345,307

Debts bearing interest

Amount stated last year 10 190 528

Amount this year 12 3 1 570

Increase of debts bearing interest 2 111 042

Amount of interest payable by the accounts of last year 915 687

Amount of interest payable this year by No 16 1 282 042

Increase of interest payable annually 166 355

ASSETS IN INDIA

Consisting of cash, goods stores &c last year 10,200 107

Do do do by the present statements No. 21 11,69 553

Increase of all 1 310,446

Deduct increase of assets from increase of debts in state of the Company's affairs will appear worse by

394,430

Estimate 1801 2

Receipt for Sale of Company's goods 7 161 918

REMARKS

The estimated result of the cash transactions of this year is after calculating on payments on account of India and China, in an amount exceeding four millions, and for the discharge of debts to the

Ch na	1,446 101	
Deduct St Helena	3,869	
	<u>1 442 298</u>	
Total increase of assets	1 971,464	
Deducting the above increase of debts from the increase of assets an improvement would appear to have been made in the state of the Company's affairs in the course of the year to the amount of	762 821	
But the following sums remain to be deducted for bills on account of India adjust'd in No 24 but not includ'd by No 16 or in that home by No 23	819 915	
For the value of cargoes to India included in the home assets but arriv'd so as to form part of the stock there on the 30th April 1800	28 441	
	<u>672 256</u>	
	90 465	

The remaining total is the amount in which the general state of the whole concern has amend'd during the last year & suggests how ever to such adjustments as may result from the settlement of the accounts between Government and the Company

Mr DUNDAS, after concluding this perspicuous and satisfactory statement said, that he at one time intended to have founded on it certain resolutions, but on a nearer consideration, it had struck him that he should not be acting in a candid or manly manner, were he not to explain the means by which he proposed that the flattering views which he had held forth in the last session of parliament should be realized. He should first remind the house of what he had then said. [Here the right hon. gentleman read a long extract from his speech of last year.] The expectations which he then held out, he now felt no doubt,

would be accomplished and he owed it to the public, to the government and to his successors, to state explicitly in what manner he thought they would be fulfilled. He desired to be indulged, in the first instance, whilst making a few general observations. In the years 1798 & 4, the affairs of the East-India Company were in such a state of disorder and embarrassment that many were of opinion that the Company must be absolutely dissolved. Others were inclined to believe that by introducing a clearness into the concerns of the Company by laying a state of its affairs regularly before the public, and by adhering to a strict economy it might be rescued from its difficulties and in time establish'd an independence and prosperity. Those that were of the latter opinion procured their plan to be adopted, but soon succeeded chaos and from that time to the present the politics and commerce of the Company had flourished even beyond the hope of its most sanguine well-wishers. From the wise councils and brilliant exploits of the Marquis Cornwallis, and of the present governor general, all our enemies in that quarter had been subdued and our possessions in India placed upon the basis of perfect security. The event, no doubt, most to be rejoiced at, was the fall of Tippoo Sultan. Whilst that restless tyrant was alive confidence could not have existed and all that could have been expected was an armed truce. He had even checked the agriculture of the Company's possessions, and in every way obstructed their improvement. Every seditious Pnygar and Circar was led to revolt, relying on Tippoo for assistance. The Nizam of the Deccan, from a dangerous enemy, had lately been converted into an

useful ally, and now paid a large body of British troops employed to defend him. The prosperity of the country, in consequence of these changes had advanced with the greatest rapidity and the hope of its continuance was built on the surest foundation. Vigilance might still be necessary but vigilance would not be sufficient. He advised his successors to keep a watchful eye on our great rival in Europe, and on the events which may take place in Persia and towards the source of the Indus and if they did this he could assure them that they had nothing more to apprehend. The right hon gentleman then proceeded to give the outline of his plan. Notwithstanding the many disadvantages he observed, with which the Company had to encounter for the last eleven years, the state of its affairs had been greatly meliorated. He did not think therefore that he spoke too sanguinely when he said that he was not afraid to meet an Indian debt of fourteen millions sterling. He did not hesitate now to declare, that without the term of its charter it had the means of discharging the whole of this debt to accumulate the sum which it was required by act of parliament to have as a guaranty for the fulfilment of its engagements and to pay to the public the sum which it had engaged to pay in consideration of the renewal of its charter. It was his purpose to recommend to the Company to borrow, on the conclusion of peace the sum of ten millions, for the purpose of liquidating its Indian debt. He knew that there were objections to this plan but there were none, in his opinion, which could not easily be obviated. He then stated the following heads of the plan, on which, he said, he founded his reliance. In the first

place, by arrangements to be made abroad, one million annually is to be saved from the revenues of the Company and applied to the purpose of investments. Secondly investments are to be made every year to the amount of four millions in India and China, in equal proportions. In the third place the Company is to avail itself, within the space of four years, of the power which it has by its charter to increase its capital stock by 2,500,000/ to be advanced annually. Fourthly the proceeds of the sales at Leadenhall street are to be employed to reduce the debt in India and lastly, this plan is to go on until the debt is reduced to 4,500,000/ a sum as low as it can be reduced to with safety. The right hon gentleman then entered into the consideration of each of these particulars showing the practicability of each of them, and the certainty of their joint operation. By the year 1809 he stated, the whole of this plan might be accomplished. He dwelt with great force on the advantages which would be derived from the reduction of the Company's debts. The great, and the only enemy we had to fear in India, was the Indian debt. After this was discharged our empire in the East would be founded on an immovable basis and no enemy could contend with us in that quarter of the world. We could there keep on foot an immense army for five or six years, without being more embarrassed than we are at present; and even then we should have an unlimited credit arising from the good faith which we had previously shewn. It gave him no small consolation, on his retiring from office, to be able to give such an account of his administration, and to hold out such pleasing prospects.

spects. Having concluded this statement of his plan for meliorating the finances of India, he proceeded to observe that a plan which was calculated to produce so great a revolution within the space of a few years, would be likely to excite not merely surprise, but incredulity. But when the *data* on which it was founded were fairly laid before the public, he was convinced that they would do away every possible objection to the accuracy of the statement. He had fondly looked forward to a period of peace for giving effect to his scheme; but though, from various circumstances, he was not himself to carry it into execution, he rejoiced in the prospect which offered itself to his successors in office. He would rejoice in their joy, and participate in the pleasure

of their success. He knew not whether he should live to see the plan carried to perfection; but he should never cease to reflect with satisfaction on eighteen years of his life, employed in contributing to so great a national object, and in exerting every means in his power to promote the national prosperity. He would lay his head down in tranquillity on the pillow of death, in the prospect of leaving this scheme in the hands of those upright and able persons who were to be employed to the same important public end.

Some conversation on the price of freight took place across the table between Mr Dundas and Sir F. Baring.

The resolutions were then put, and agreed to.

PROCEEDINGS AT THE INDIA HOUSE,

From the 28th May 1801, to the end of December following

THURSDAY, May 28 1801

This day a general court was held when the chairman explained, that the proprietors were called together in consequence of a letter subscribed by forty three proprietors, requiring a general court to be convened for special purposes.

The letter was read by the clerk, and was as follows

"We being proprietors of East-India stock, duly qualified according to law, request that a general court may be summoned on special affairs, at which we shall submit to the consideration of the court whether it is not expedient to obtain further information respecting the trade between India and Europe in order to form an intelligent, just and final conclusion on that subject."

(Signed by Mr HENCHMAN Mr INDEY Mr DULANT and forty other Proprietors)

Mr HENCHMAN rose and said, before he entered into the business of the day he must ask a question of the chairman, which was very important in its nature and that was, Whether the court of directors had held any further proceedings on this subject since the papers were printed? and if so, what those proceedings were?

The Chairman answered, that a letter was prepared to be sent out to the governor general of India to carry the resolutions of the directors into effect.

Mr HENCHMAN then asked whether that letter had passed as unanimously as the resolutions had done?

Mr INDEY (late chairman) said the chairman will not to be case

cluded in that manner, nor was it very respectful to the executive body for one individual proprietor to put questions of that nature

Mr HENCHMAN said, he was not in the habit of doing any thing in that court or elsewhere that violated the rules of decorum, or could be deemed disrespectful to any man or set of men but that it was material to know, whether the letter was voted unanimously or not. But notwithstanding the observation just made by the honourable director he must take the liberty of asking one question more, and that was, whether the letter was agreed to and transmitted to the board since the application was made to the general court?

The Chairman said it had. The letter having only been sent to the board of commissioners on Thursday or Friday last,

Mr HENCHMAN then said, he begged the proprietors would take notice, that after a general court had been summoned upon the subject, the directors had met and agreed to carry their own resolutions into effect, signed a letter to the governor general and transmitted it to the India board for their approbation.

Mr LATHINGSTONE said, the paragraphs were not sent to the India board for their approbation, but merely for their information.

The Chairman said, all letters intended to be sent out to India by the directors were usually transmitted to the India board, in order that

that they might see whether their contents referred only to matters that were purely commercial or whether they contained any thing of a political nature

Mr HENCHMAN went on and said, he begged the proprietors attention to this matter, because he wished the proprietors to observe, that the directors who were so anxious about the preservation of their own privileges had in this instance, actually infringed the privileges of the proprietors by doing all in their power to conclude a matter which the proprietors had expressed a wish to discuss and a general court had been positively determined to be held for that express purpose. At present, Mr Henchman said, he would not detain the court longer on the subject, but proceed to the business for which the general court was summoned.

Mr HENCHMAN began with observing that the subject he had to bring forward was a subject of the highest importance not only to the immediate interests of the East India Company but the great political interests of the nation. He said he was always sorry when he found it necessary to appear in opposition to the court of directors, as no man entertained a greater respect for them than he did, but on the present occasion he had the misfortune to differ totally from them. The special committee, in the first section of their report, admit the great importance of the subject and say, "they have endeavoured to qualify themselves for the task assigned them by diligent enquiry, &c seeking to obtain from all the sources of information within their reach a comprehensive knowledge of facts and opinions relating to the subject. Would any man who read

those words imagine that the sentiments of those who had served in the highest stations in India, and were likely to be best acquainted with the subject and most capable of forming a judgment upon it, had not been studiously taken instead of which it did not appear from the face of the report that they had ever once been consulted. In the house of commons enquiries were prosecuted in a different manner after a committee, consisting of the most able and competent men, was formed, they sent for all persons considered to be acquainted with the subject, to attend and he examined in order that the committee might make themselves as completely masters of the matter under investigation as the nature of the case would admit.

After commenting pointedly upon this, Mr Henchman said it appeared to him, from as full a consideration of the subject as he had been able to give it, and an attentive perusal of the report, every paragraph of which he had again and again referred to and deliberated upon, it appeared to him, that before the court of proprietors could be competent to decide, whether the resolutions of the court of directors, come to on the 4th of February, ought or ought not to be sent out to India, in order to be acted upon, more information ought to be obtained upon it, than the directors seemed to have had before them. The true interests of the Company would probably be best consulted in granting what the merchants desired, their being allowed to bring home a greater portion of the surplus produce, which the Company either did not or could not conveniently take into their own hands, viz the gross goods and raw materials. This would at once in-

create the trade and revenue of India, because it would secure the bringing the greatest part of that trade into the river Thames and no man would deny the good policy of bringing all the trade carried on with British capital and credit to London. It had been often said, that although a considerable share of the trade was shipped on foreign bottoms for Europe, British capital was nevertheless employed in that trade to a great amount. If so how much better would it be for the Company and for the public if the whole of the British capital were used in freighting ships with goods that would come to sale in Leadenhall street? At the same time he was willing to admit that foreigners ought to be encouraged as far as their own capital extended, and that was the proper division of the trade agreed on by all parties. One great object of the act of 1793 was to effect this but that act being novel in its provisions, could only be considered as an experiment and after the experience a ready had of its operation, it was found to require correction and to call for amendment. Mr Dundas says expressly in his letter, dated April 2, 1800 that the act has failed and that 'experience has proved that the provision made in the act directing the East India Company to appropriate 3000 tons to the private trade to and from India, has proved inadequate to the purposes for which it was intended. The directors themselves say, that there are objections which ought to be remedied. This being the case it was natural to look for a remedy and, in every point of view, the employing of India-built ships appeared to be the best and most effectual remedy. This remedy the directors deprecate, and say it will

sum the Company open the trade and lose India. On the other hand, Mr Dundas and Lord Wellesley say, there is no such danger but that, on the contrary many advantages are to be expected from it and that the Company's rights would still be secured. But in order fully to comprehend the contest concerning the private trade, it was necessary to understand what the merchants really desired and that was nothing more than the fair execution of the act of 1793, according to its spirit and meaning. He had often heard it said, within those walls and elsewhere that the allowing the 3000 tons of freight was solely with a view to enable the Company's servants in India to remit home the amount of their private acquisitions but whoever would take the trouble to refer to the act, would find that the intent and purpose of the act was not only the remitting the private fortunes of individuals, but the more important object of the advancement of the trade and navigation of these kingdoms, and also the encouraging individuals to engage in the importation of raw materials for the use of our home manufactures. Mr Henchman read the words of two distinct clauses of the act (87 and 101), which expressly supported his assertion. He added, that it was true that private acquisitions were thought equal to this trade but contended, that there was no intention of confining it to that alone, but that that was understood to form part of the capital, as far as it would go, and so were the returns for the manufactures and produce of Great Britain, as well as the bullion that might be exported. The next question was, how had the objects above mentioned been encouraged and promoted? The complaints

plaints of the merchants clearly evinced that they had met with difficulties and discouragements as well on account of the high price of freight in the Company's ships, which would not allow them to import the species of goods in question, as on account of the regulations of the Company. It was however, generally agreed that some alteration or other was necessary. The late president of the India board and their governor general both concurred in recommending the allowing of India-built ships to be employed to bring home the India trade. This was as strenuously opposed by the directors and therefore, as they were t issue upon that point it was the main question to be decided on. In order to come at possession of the means to enable either the directors or the general court to form a correct judgment, it was necessary to have more advice and fuller information on the subject, and that was at present requested. He should not therefore, go into a general review of the whole report and all the papers but confine himself to a few remarks on the leading points.

First Mr Hentchman said, he must remark, that Mr Dundas, in his letter of April 2, 1800, takes a clear view of the subject in its various relations, gives his opinions distinctly, states the principles on which they are founded, and strongly recommends the giving a power, by a legislative act, to the Company a government abroad, to allow the British subjects resident in India to bring home the surplus produce of India in India-built ships. The objections capable of being made to which proposition, he answers completely, though he all, though his letter, uniformly contends for the maintenance of the monopoly of the

trade to and from India in the hands of the East India Company. With respect to the report of the special committee of directors, he could not but lament that no marks of reference were given, which would have rendered it more explicit and intelligible. The directors in that paper, charge the merchants with wishing to annihilate the Company a charge for which there is not the smallest foundation. All that the merchants contend for was a regulated trade which the Company consented to in 1793 as a part of the price of their charter.

It was not easy, he observed, to follow the directors through their statement of imports and exports, and the conclusions with which they are followed up. At first sight however it is evident that their account is imperfect for they make no allowance whatever for the foreign trade of the coasts of Malabar and Coromandel although they are both considerable and in value amounting possibly on the sale to half a million sterling. It was not candid to determine the balance of this trade at 25 lacks, when information might have easily been collected of the annual amount of the trade of other parts of India, which would have made it amount to a much larger sum nor is it so very invaluable a document, that the directors have had for their guidance in the Bengal trade. This *luminous and correct register*, as it is called, is a modern institution, and subject, as all institutions are, especially at their outset, to many impositions and inaccuracies.

Instead of being accurate, Mr Hentchman said he was, upon examination, completely satisfied that it was the very reverse and he would proceed to shew the grounds of his conviction. In doing so,

he said, he presumed that he did not mean any reflection on the ability or the integrity of Mr Browne. He made no doubt that his calculations and figures were correct but the materials he had to work upon were not so. Mr Browne is, by appointment, the reporter of internal and external commerce, and the documents he had to work upon were the returns of imports and exports at the custom house. By those returns it should appear that the amount of exports, &c. to foreign Europe and America is stated at

1795-6	1796-7	1797-8	1798-9
Lacks 66	57	38	23

Upon examining further Mr Henchman said, he adverted to the account of the number of foreign ships that had departed from Calcutta in those seasons, strongly suspecting the accuracy of this report, which is declared to be so *luminous and correct* he found that the number of these vessels were, in

1794-5	1795-6	1797-8	1799-9
Lacks 44	62	65	38

So that the lading of 44 ships was only 66 lacks, of 62 ships only 67, 65 ships 38 lacks, and, lastly, 38 vessels were only to bring away 23 lacks as their cargo so that the cargo of each of them would not amount to the sum of 6000! Mr Henchman said this was a thing impossible.—[On of the directors said, some of the ships must have been coasters, and others went to Batavia without any cargo.]—Mr Henchman said, that as to ships that went to Batavia they all carried cargoes with them, consisting of opium and other articles. He did not believe that any of the vessels were coasting vessels but even if it was so, there were so many more than was necessary for his argument, that a considerable

number even might be struck off. Mr Henchman here enforced what he had said, by begging the court to take notice, that so many foreign ships should carry away so little of the manufactures and produce of India, by the way of cargoes, to Europe and America was next to an impossibility. Here Mr Henchman said, that if further proofs were wanting, he had a story to relate which would convince the court that this report of imports and exports was as incorrect as he had conceived it to be. He understood that in the year 1709, it had been discovered that the head native servant of the customs had been in the constant practice of receiving douceurs for permitting goods to pass in and out, import and export, without paying the usual duties. That an enquiry took place and that the custom master and his servants were removed from the office since which under his successors, the customs have increased in an extraordinary proportion. Mr Henchman said, he did not know but what it might amount to half as much again and that would account in a very great degree, for the extraordinary increase in the foreign trade in the years 1799 1800 which, by Lord Wellesley's letter is found stated at between 80 and 90 lacks of rupees the fact certainly being, that the great deficiency that appears in the preceding years has arisen from the smuggling which had been admitted in collusion with the people of the custom house, to the great prejudice of the Company's revenues. Under such circumstances, how is it possible that this statement of Mr Browne's can either be *luminous* or *correct*? And if, Mr. Henchman said, he had made it out satisfactorily to the directors and the

the court, it was not to be wondered at that their report should be so erroneous and the main foundation upon which they built their reasoning relative to the foreign trade between India and Europe, was entirely cut from under them.

The next matter Mr Henchman said, was a very material point indeed with the directors in their report and that was colonization a spectre conjured up to haunt and alarm every man who reads the report! This creature of the imagination presented itself in almost every section and it was not a little curious to observe upon what shallow pretences the phantom was raised. It was among other objections gravely asserted that if India built ships were allowed to carry home the private trade English sailors would not have employ in time of peace. The very reverse of this assertion naturally presented itself as the most probable consequence of the measure contended for. It was well known that it was always desirable to have as many European mariners employed in the navigation of India ships, whether built in India or at home as possible. A new species of employ would, therefore, be created for British sailors in time of peace, than they might otherwise find a matter highly important to the national interest! But the next reason assigned was if possible, still more extraordinary, viz that the Lascars employed on board the private trade ships would do much mischief in India, by spreading strange reports of the result of their observation of our manners, &c. in England, which might degrade the British in the consideration of the natives of India, and lessen our influence in that quarter of the globe, by suggesting to the people of that country, that at home we were not looked up to

with that respect and profound attention which we exacted from them. Mr Henchman ridiculed this idea as one of the most absurd and idle that ever was entertained, in the first place, what class of people were these miserable Lascars to mingle with in England and who were they to impart their crude notions of our manners to in India on their return? If for a single moment the mischief could be seriously apprehended how happened it that the mischief had not already taken effect? The ships homeward bound had for years been partly navigated by Lascars who had returned to India, as free from prejudicial notions of their employers as ever. But colonization was at all hazards to be avoided how in the name of common sense was colonization likely to take place in a country where the government was British and that government armed with so much authority that not a single individual European could pass to the interior, or leave Calcutta, without the express permission of the governor in council, an authority strictly exercised at this and in all former periods? Some gentlemen might perhaps look to America and take alarm at the example of our having established flourishing colonies in that quarter of the globe but compare the circumstances of the two countries, and they would be found to differ so totally in every point of view, that no analogy whatever would be found to exist. America, an almost unpeopled country when visited by British settlers, the savages resident in the woods and mountains, rude, barbarous, and uncivilized, the soil uncultivated, and no towns or habitations adapted to European customs yet built. Was this the case in India? The British all confined to their own

own settlements, and living, as it were, a distinct and separate people from the natives, not only so in consequence of the strict regulations of the British government but so much did the force of custom and habit prevail, that if an European was to enter the districts occupied by the natives without permission on public business, they would of themselves give information so that he might be removed. In fine the word colonization was an empty sound, and meant nothing.

Another objection to opening the private trade in the manner desired, was the competition that it was said, would arise in that case between the Company and the private traders. This, however, was by no means warranted for what competition could arise when the trade was distinct? The Company's consisted of whatever goods they thought proper exclusively to trade in, and private traders had a right only to deal in such articles as the Company did not principally gruff and raw materials for the manufactures of this country but if it was said, in time the private trade might be a powerful competitor of the trade of the Company that could never happen, because it would always be open to the Company to embrace the whole of any species of trade and prohibit the private merchant from dealing at all in the article. Indigo, for instance or any thing else, at all times it was in the power of the Company to resume and make it a part of their own monopoly. It was to be remembered, that besides, if British merchants were not allowed to send home the gruff goods, foreigners would have their ships loaded with them, and instead of coming into the port of London, the goods would all go to foreign markets, to

the great prejudice of the Company and the Nation. Mr Henschman said that a strong objection was raised in the report to the increase of this trade because it would lead to the employment of British capital, which the report resists, as being prejudicial to the interests of the nation. Mr Henschman said, as far as his opinion was made up on this subject he entertained a different idea and he was led to doubt very much upon this point, when he reflected upon the state of the remittances the Company were really at present engaged for by bills drawn by the governments of India upon the court of directors. Mr Henschman observed that the calculation of the directors was to the extent of 1,500,000*l* for the annual requirements and savings of British residents in India and this, after deducting 650,000*l* for bills, was considered as the amount of what was to come home by private trade. Mr Henschman said, this surely was a very imperfect statement of the fact for, if he was not very much misinformed, the Company were engaged to a much larger annual amount in bills. Indeed so much, that the whole million and a half was absorbed by them. He held in his hand a list of those remittances, and he would read it to the court.

On account of the India debt, £ 500,000

The trade from India to China, consisting of cotton, opium, and other articles, produced a very large sum, which was paid into the treasury at Canton for bills on the court of directors. Of those bills there were brought to India and

distributed

distributed amongst individuals, at least £ 500,000
 Another remittance is on account of the interest of the decennial loan the total is 380 000/ but he took only one half 190 000
 Next 25 per cent of the 12 per cent loan 125 000
 On account of a sinking fund lately established in Bengal to buy up the Company's own bonds and other paper debts, for which they have resolved to draw on the court of directors having no other funds applicable to the purpose say 80 000
 For general purposes from Madras and Bombay 7 000

Making a total of £ 1 500 000
 Besides which it is understood that the court of directors have lately given authority to their governments abroad to draw for one million per annum more. Mr Henchman said if these particulars were incorrect, he hoped the directors would state what the case really was. He only stated the particulars imperfect as they might be to shew that according to the reasoning of the directors no private trade at all ought to be allowed for what is very extraordinary, the remittances only by bills from India exceeded all that they allowed could be acquired by the industry or economy of the British merchants or servants of the Company in India. But if this is the case, what is the capital that carries on the trade, at present existing, both to the port of London and foreign ports of Europe? We are told it is British. It cannot be the property of British

residents in India, for they remit more through the Company than they are allowed to require. From this state of things, it is evident that the directors are in error, and a very considerable one both with respect to the acquisitions and savings of money in India and the amount of the trade at present carried on between India, Europe, and America. The directors in speaking of the great increase of tonnage, it is suggested to be possible to be required for this trade extending even to 100 000 tons say, it would draw from this country to great public disadvantage a capital of at least five millions sterling. Thus they advance in speculation of the possible increase of the article of sugar. But Mr Henchman said can it be any public inconvenience to furnish capital of five millions? Is it possible the directors could seriously assert that it cannot be done without being taken from other employment where it is more advantageously employed? He said he was speaking before a large body of the merchants of the city of London, and he would put only a single question upon the present occasion. If five millions could not be raised without taking it from some more profitable employment, how did the merchants raise twenty or thirty millions for the public service? There were gentlemen behind that bar who understood public matters pretty well, and they well knew that it was the credit and character of the nation that furnished the resources for every enterprise of the public service or of a commercial description.

There was an article very necessary. Mr Henchman observed, to become the subject of consideration on this occasion and that was, the state of ship timber both in this country

try and in India. At present, it is well known that oak timber and all ship-building materials, are extravagantly high in Great Britain and that the builder's price which when the war commenced was only £21 10s is now raised to £31 10s per ton. Some years since an alarm was taken by the Ministers of that day upon the effect that the trade of the East-India Company had upon the article of ship timber and considerable apprehensions were entertained lest the quantity of timber of the size requisite for the royal navy expended in building the Company's ships should so diminish them as to prejudice the national interests. After much discussion of the matter, a bill was brought into Parliament to restrain the Company from building, till the amount of their tonnage was reduced to about 40 000 tons. Notwithstanding which, with in the last ten years, the apprehensions of the approaching scarcity of ship timber, in consequence of the rapidly increasing number of ships built for the navy, and for purposes of commerce, became still greater and a commission was issued, appointing three persons to enquire into the state of the woods and forests, and report upon the same. After full investigation these commissioners confirmed the public alarm, and reported, that if the consumption of oak timber for ship building kept pace with the increasing prosperity of the country according to the state of the growing timber this country would probably experience an early want of great timber and must rest on some other source than the produce of Great Britain for the support of the navy. No man need be told that the consumption of ship timber had considerably increased since, and it has long since been acknowledged, that the trade of the

country has far outrun its shipping. Under such critical circumstances the directors bring forward their plan for the accommodation of the private merchants with an additional quantity of tonnage of about 30,000 tons. Did it not become a serious consideration, whether 30 000 tons of oak timber should be taken out of the limited quantity of ship timber remaining in the kingdom and used up, pending the very great demand for building and repairing the ships of the navy in a state of war? and whether it was not absolutely necessary to have recourse to some external reference to supply the Company with the shipping required for the bringing home to the Thames the surplus trade of India? Fortunately their own possessions in the East would furnish them with the wanted supply the coasts of Malabar were almost covered with extensive forests of teak trees a species of wood of an excellent and superior quality for ship building. The numberless rivers that run through the Malabar mountains and descended towards the sea afforded a ready opportunity of conveying the timber to the dock yards and places where the ships are built and add to this, abundance of timber fit for the purpose of ship building, grows on the mountains that border the provinces of Bengal. Lord Wellesley says, "large and thriving plantations of teak have been made in Bengal, and the cultivation of that timber is spreading over the whole province. Would it not, therefore, be bad policy not to avail themselves of this valuable resource? and ought they not to do so, not merely on account of the accommodation and economy of the Company, but on the larger consideration of assisting the public by diminishing the con-

consumption of so much of the ship timber produced at home, as the Company could avoid without inconvenience to themselves? It was somewhat extraordinary, Mr Henshman said that when America was lost to this country, it never occurred to government that above three hundred ships of one description or other were lost to this country; because, while America was dependent on Great Britain, her ships were registered and entitled to be considered as British built boats. Some means of supplying so large a deficiency in our commercial marine ought to have been looked for.—Having laid considerable stress on the scarcity of ship timber at home the dear price of ship building in consequence, and the necessity of encouraging of building ships in India, Mr Henshman said as many gentlemen no doubt, would make their observations on the report as well as himself he was sorry he had detained the court so long but that he should now proceed to the conclusion of the report, which contained the plan of the court of directors for the conveyance of the goods of the private merchants in future. In the first place Mr Henshman begged to ask of the chair whether the court of directors really meant to build the ships themselves as was expressed in the report? for it said, "the ships for this purpose shall be built by the Company."

[Upon which the chairman said that the intention was to contract for them as they did for their regular ships.]

Mr Henshman then said that the general items of the plan were with very little variation, the same as the merchants had so long been complaining of. The court of directors, indeed, promised, in one of the articles, that these ships shall not

be employed in extra services, but be applied solely to conveying the goods of the merchants to and from India yet at this very time it is repeated that out of ten ships that have been lately taken up of this description, destined for Bengal, they have already ordered three to take in troops and stores for Bombay. So that it is impossible for the Company, under the public exigencies of their service to appropriate any particular ships, exclusively to the use of the merchants.

Mr Henshman said, he should not detain the court by enumerating many other inconveniences which the merchants had suffered and under this projected plan would still continue to suffer. He would only press upon the attention of the proprietors one very extraordinary principle under which this plan was recommended to adoption and that was, that the Company are to furnish the British tonnage for private merchants as cheap as the India built ships were freighted last season. Comparing the price the Company pay for the ships they have lately engaged, that is 351 or 361 per ton with the rate at which the India ships sailed being only 201 the directors by this proposition bind the Company to a loss of 151 on every ton of shipping furnished for private trade. If, therefore, the trade should only extend to ten thousand tons, the loss must be 150,000l per annum, and so in proportion according to the quantity in peace as well as in war. Mr Henshman said he knew it would be argued as it had been practised, that a loss was sometimes to be incurred for the sake of advantages arising from it in other places and he could agree in that idea, as far even as the granting four hundred thousand pounds for doing

doing away the right of perpetuity of the captains to the command of the regular ships but he could not understand what could justify such a proposition as the present, where the expence was to be annual, and to increase as this trade might from time to time be enlarged. Were the proprietors prepared to agree to such an annual loss? With him it was sufficient to induce him to withhold his consent to the plan altogether.

Mr Henchman here closed his remarks on the report and proceeded to observe, that the letter of the Marquis of Wellesley did to his surprise but to his satisfaction support the opinions he entertained on the contents of this report, and if he had not discovered by its date that it was a thing impossible, he should have supposed it to have been really an answer to the report itself. If gentlemen would but give it their serious attention they would no longer entertain doubts and apprehensions respecting the rights and privileges of the Company. They would no longer fear colonisation or that the admission of Indian ships would be the destruction of their own trade, or bring on the loss and ruin of their possessions in India.

On Mr Dundas's second letter Mr Henchman only remarked that the right hon gentleman, notwithstanding he complimented the directors on some general principles contained in several of their resolutions, still remained unmoved with respect to the employment of India built ships, which he had recommended in his letter of the 2d of April, and the right hon gentleman further adds, that the Marquis of Wellesley's letter demonstrates "the grounds of those opinions, which he had from time to time

" taken the liberty of laying before the court of directors. So that instead of agreeing with the directors it is evident that Mr Dundas is convinced that the private trade must be brought from India in India built shipping. The last paragraph of the right hon gentleman's letter it is true, states this subject to be purely commercial but Mr Henchman said, he could not clearly see how that matter could be purely commercial, connected as it was with so many different considerations in the report of the court of directors. The court of directors in their second report wish to impress an idea of considerable alteration produced by their arguments on the mind of the right hon the late president, which the papers did not sufficiently authorize in his humble opinion it was now in the judgment of the proprietors, and they would form their own sentiments respecting it.

Mr Henchman said, that after the various objections that he had been under the necessity of taking to the report, he was far from considering himself as able to make up his mind finally on this important subject. He knew, as he had said in the outset, that more very valuable advice and information might be obtained and all he contended for, therefore, and intreated of the proprietors was, that they would not come to a final determination till such time as they had availed themselves of the advice and opinion of the late governors of India. He therefore should now submit to the court a motion to that effect.

" *Resolved* That this court is highly sensible of the very great importance of the general trade between India and Europe to the political and commercial interests of Great-Britain, as well as of the East.

East India Company" that they lament the wide difference of the opinions entertained on the subject by the court of directors on one side, and the late president of the board of commissioners and the governor general of India on the other and, anxious that the measures finally to be adopted may be formed on the fullest information, and maturest deliberation, and thinking it may essentially conduce to that desirable end, if the court were assisted by the wisdom and experience of the late governors-general of India, they recommend to the court of directors to transmit a copy of the printed papers to Marquis Cornwallis Earl Macartney, Lord Teignmouth Sir John Macpherson, and Warren Hastings Esq with a request that they will severally favour the Company with a communication of their advice and opinion on the subject of them

Mr IMERY seconded the motion

The Chairman (Mr D SCOTT) wished to say a few words and first he must take notice that it was not usual nor necessary for forty three proprietors to sign a letter to the chairman and deputy chairman desiring them to call a general court, &c &c the by law requiring no greater number than nine but so unusual a circumstance as forty three coming forward on the occasion, naturally excited some surprise, and called forth a degree of observation that might not otherwise have arisen either in the minds of his worthy colleagues and himself and also of the court of directors He was far from meaning to cast any reflection on any of the gentlemen who signed that letter; on the contrary, he knew them to be men of character and reputation, men for whom, personally, he entertained

the highest respect but he must be permitted to observe that when he considered that many of those gentlemen were immediately concerned and interested as merchants or agents in the private trade to and from India, their opinions could not have the same weight with him as those of more impartial and disinterested persons He could not avoid feeling that they might be acting under some degree of prejudice and still give a preference to the unanimous opinion of the directors, an opinion formed upon deep reflection, careful investigation, and after full discussion The hon proprietor who moved the resolution complained of Mr Browne's report There might possibly be some trifling errors in it He had also laid some stress on the second letter of the right hon gentleman late president of the India board In the letter that right hon gentleman stated his concurrence of the general principles on which the majority of the resolutions come to by the directors on the 4th of February expressly declares that the subject is purely commercial, and not subject to the control of the board of commissioners for the affairs of India but the conclusion of the right hon gentleman's letter is highly deserving the attention of the court, as he emphatically ends his address to the chairman and deputy, with deprecating any further delay in acting on the resolutions as the worst result that can possibly attend the further discussion of the subject

Mr IMERY, who seconded the motion said, he had concurred with the large and respectable body of proprietors, at whose request the court had been called, he could not better express their object than in the words of the directors themselves at the beginning of their first report,

report "That they sought to obtain, from all the sources of information within their reach, a comprehensive knowledge of facts and opinions relating to this subject, that they might be assisted in forming intelligent and just conclusions. As this was consonant both to reason and the expressed sentiments of the court of directors, he could scarcely believe it would meet with opposition: he could scarcely believe any proprietor would persuade the court to give a final opinion on this question, which was admitted to involve the dearest interests of the British empire, before they were assisted with the advice of those great men, to whom we owed our possessions in the East who were best acquainted with their actual state, and must feel most anxious for their prosperity. He could not think the directors would wish for a blind concurrence in their measures, but would rather desire all possible lights might be thrown on them: that if they should prove to be erroneous, they might be retracted. It was matter of regret to the proprietors when any wide difference of opinion prevailed between those who had the chief direction of the affairs of the East India Company: but on such occasions it became particularly their duty as well as interest to be circumspcct, and seek for every possible information and advice before they decided between the contending parties. In this case the directors stood on one side, Mr Dundas and the governor general on the other: as he was bound to admit that the court of directors endeavoured to pursue the interests of the Company and the Public to the best of their judgment, they were bound to make the same admission on their part to Mr Dundas and Lord Wellesley: he considered it as an error

in judgment on one side or the other, and wished the opinions of both to be fully investigated before those of either were adopted. He said he should refrain from saying any thing on the main question at present, hoping the motion would not be opposed.

Mr Twining rose next, and began with making some observations on the names subscribed to the letter requiring the chairman and deputy chairman to call the court and said, that it was impossible not to take notice that, among those names there were many gentlemen, however respectable or high in character who were known to be concerned in the private trade to and from India. The consideration of that circumstance was of itself sufficient to convince gentlemen that the general court had not been called at the instance of proprietors perfectly disinterested and who had no object in view but the general interests of the East India Company.—

Mr Twining was called to order by Mr Durant, who maintained that it was disorderly and contrary to all usage in public assembly, to call the motives of any man, or any set of men, in question in a much higher assembly than that court (the House of Commons), let a man bring forward what motion he pleased, it was highly irregular to impute improper motives to him.

The CHAIRMAN said, he conceived the hon. proprietor to have been strictly in order. He had an undoubted right to observe, that the subscribers to the letter were many of them concerned in the private trade, and to consider whether the desire to push their interests might not clash with the general interests of the Company?

Mr Twining resumed his speech,

and

and said, he intended no disrespect to any of the gentlemen who signed the letter desiring that the general court might be called he knew them to be men of great character, and entitled to respect but they would, he hoped, allow him to say, that they were not of all others the best entitled to be considered as impartial and independent proprietors, who sought no other object than the promotion of the best interests of the East India Company With regard to what he had to offer that day, he thought it necessary to premise, that the general court must not look to him for profound research or abstruse philosophy he should merely endeavour to convey a few simple ideas, in plain reasoning limited by common sense Those who might be supposed to feel themselves interested in the subject of the present motion appeared to him to resolve themselves into classes Those who were concerned in the private trade and were not proprietors those who were proprietors and were engaged in the private trade and those proprietors who had no private interest but think it would conduce to the advantage of the Company Had nine gentlemen of the latter class come forward with a letter, requesting a general court to be called on the subject of the private trade he was free to confess he should have thought the manner of convening the court more respectable, and less liable to suspicion, and the matter, for the discussion of which it was brought forward, better entitled to fair and candid consideration He owned he had, with some surprise, observed the name of the hon. gentleman who made the motion among the thirty-three subscribers to the letter The report, to which the hon. proprietor had raised so many objections,

was the result of a long and deliberate investigation of the subject, by a special committee of their executive body who were necessarily led to take advantage of all the information that could be derived from a mass of materials beyond the reach of common proprietors, and whose duty, as directors plainly pointed out to them that they were bound to support the general interests of the East India Company, as the paramount object of their attention they could have no private motive to prejudice their judgment or bias their opinions and it was due to them to admit that, in deciding on a subject so extremely important they had exercised their best wisdom and acted most conscientiously Their decision was obviously calculated to support and ensure the stability of the Company, and to preserve its valuable interests entire What, on the other hand was the complexion and character of the objections urged against the report and the motion which the hon. proprietor had concluded with? Neither more nor less than an avowed charge against the directors for neglect of duty, a palpable innovation on the constitution of the Company, and an attempt to introduce a new and hitherto unheard-of superintending power, to awe and influence their executive body, in whose hands by the law of England the direction and management of the commercial concerns of the Company were vested Is it the interest of the proprietors to abandon the trade of the Company? The general court would do well to pause, before they consented to a motion that would lead ultimately to a surrender of the most valuable rights of the proprietors. He could not allow that the hon. gentleman (who had so politely interrupted him when he first rose), or the hon. mover of the

† L

resolution

resolution before the court, had dealt in fair argument the latter had certainly displayed much ingenuity, but he had said nothing that brought conviction to his mind that they might safely continue to confide in their executive body and leave to them as the law of the country had done, the free full and unembarrassed management and direction of their commercial concerns Mr Twining said, he should conclude with moving an amendment, the purport of which was, That this court do confirm the unanimous resolutions of the court of directors on the 4th of February last and that the court of directors do without delay act upon the principles detailed in those resolutions — Mr Twining called upon the court of directors and all other who were present to come forward on this occasion, and vote for the amendment as the only effectual means of maintaining the authority of the executive body and preserving the rights and privileges of the proprietors.

Mr CHISHOLME seconded the amendment which having been read

Mr CHISHOLME rose again and said he had seconded the amendment because, though he had often acted with his honourable friend in supporting motions calculated in his judgment, to promote the interests of the East India Company he could not bring his mind to concur in a motion which appeared to him to trench upon the best rights of the Company, through the medium of a direct and unqualified attack on their executive body, whose constitutional functions it aimed at superseding, and investing in other hands The report, which had been in so many instances objected to by his honourable friend, he had gone through

with every possible degree of attention and he must declare, that of all the papers he had ever read, (and, considering his time of life they could not be supposed to be few in number) he had never met with one more clear and perspicuous in arrangement, more plain and unanswerable in reasoning, or more satisfactory in its deductions and conclusions than the report in question He was ready at all times to give his honourable friend full credit for his great abilities but he had that day displayed a degree of ingenuity that with all deference to his talents he had not expected from him He had discovered what no other honourable proprietor dreamt of that the late president of the India board, Mr Dundas had yet to learn the distinction between that part of the Company's affairs which was *political* and that which was *commercial* and that he was ready to teach him To a man of his plain and simple understanding Mr Dundas in his letter of the 21st of March, appeared to be perfectly master of that distinction for he says, (speaking of the private trade,)

It is a subject over which the commissioners for the affairs of India have no control and he ends that letter with recommending the avoidance of *further delay* in coming to a decision upon it Mr Chisholme reasoned upon this as an irrefragable proof, that the late president of the India board entertained a clear and decisive opinion, that the private trade of the Company was purely commercial, and that he earnestly recommended to the directors to use all possible dispatch in acting upon the principles detailed in their resolutions of the 4th of February He observed, that, in speaking of the danger of colonization in India, his honourable friend had introduced a com-

parison

parison between colonization in America and colonization in India. In judging of this comparison, gentlemen should recollect the very different state and condition of America when first resorted to by British subjects, and of India as it now stood. America was found to be a rude, uncleared, uncultivated country, thinly peopled, and that only by hordes of uncivilized savages; it was impossible in the nature of things for British settlers to look for safety or support, but from numbers increasing colonization there, therefore necessarily was encouraged, and an early intercourse established with the West India islands. It took a long period of time to cultivate and establish colonies along the coast in the northern provinces especially, and many years elapsed before the states felt themselves sufficiently strong to throw off their dependence on the mother country. What was it that enlightened their minds, and enabled them to assert their independency? It was the gradual approach of literature, the introduction of acquaintance with the dead languages and the classics, the foundation of colleges and universities, and the ready access opened to literature which introduced philosophy. Hence the youth of America were furnished with education at home, and it is well known that every man finds his mind endeared to the place of his education, and is naturally led to look to his native country as the seat of his future happiness, his comforts, his prospects, and ultimate fame and fortune. Does India stand at this moment in the same situation that America did when first resorted to? Directly the contrary. India is a country rich in soil, genial in climate, extremely populous, unrivalled in manufactures of the most valuable kind, cultivated to an uncommon de-

gree by its natives who are perfectly civilized, enlightened and religious. Does not every man see that if colonization in India were not rigidly guarded against, it would take a much shorter time to enable India to assert her independence than it cost America? Mr. CHISHOLM strongly reprobated the motion as an attack on their executive body, and an insulting attempt to subject them to receive instructions from their former servants who had not the same means of acquiring general knowledge in regard to the commercial and sovereign interests of India, that they themselves possessed. For these reasons, among others Mr. CHISHOLM said, he had seconded the amendment.

Mr. INGLIS (an American merchant) after speaking for some time on the subject of the private trade, said, he was not an advocate for building ships to be employed in trading to and from India, but he was a warm and anxious friend to building ships in India to be freighted home to Great Britain, and, on their arrival, added to the British marine, because that would be opening a most valuable influx of national resource, viz. ship-building materials, which had better come home in the shape of a ship than in the rude form of a log, and he was the rather inclined to encourage this system as the materials for ship-building were so extremely dear in this country. He concluded with declaring that he should vote for the amendment.

Sir STEPHEN LUSHINGTON said, he did not intend to trespass long on the time of the proprietors, but he thought it proper to observe, that the present appeared to him the most extraordinary proceeding that ever he had witnessed in that court. Forty three individual proprietors, most of them engaged in the private

trade

trade to and from India, to set up their opinions against the judgment of the directors, their executive body, established as such by repeated acts of the legislature. Let the proprietors recollect the weight of the word *unanimity*. The four and twenty directors were unanimous. Not only so, but the six new ones, who came in but last month, had carefully examined all the papers on which the twenty four old directors grounded their opinions and they fully concurred with them so that thirty directors the majority of whom had patiently investigated the subject considered it again and again in every possible point of view, for many months (he might say years, as it originated soon after 1793,) were clearly of one opinion forty three interested individuals of another. What was it that the resolution that had been moved aimed at but the setting up of a new board of control to instruct and direct the directors? The existing board of control, when first instituted, had not been so highly relished as to make the proprietors very eager to have a second instituted. Instead of this covert means of attacking the directors, it would have been far more manly to have come forward at once with a motion to dismiss the present directors, as unworthy of further trust and of the appointment of those in their room, who stood forward on the present occasion, and who, if they once found their way behind that bar, would no doubt introduce a new system of management of the Company's affairs, since the present motion manifested their utter disregard of the rights of the East-India Company. Sir Stephen Lushington, he was not a little amazed to see among the forty three proprietors who signed the letter requesting the court to be called, the names of many gentle-

men who owed every shilling of their fortunes to the East India Company. Among them, with equal surprise and regret, he perceived the name of a son of an honourable proprietor, now no more, who had made it one of the chief objects of his life to prove himself the strenuous advocate of the rights and privileges of the Company; a gentle man whose merits as a proprietor, and whose zeal in maintaining their true interests were so universally acknowledged, that he should not think too high a compliment had been paid to his memory if his bust had been the ornament of a niche among those of the honourable men whose statues were placed above their heads. [Lord Clive, General Lawrence Sir George Pocock and Sir Eyre Coote.] What then must his regret be to see the son of that honourable proprietor, who had said, on a former occasion, that "he owed every thing he possessed to the Company, joining in and lending countenance to a motion calculated to subvert the rights and constitution of the Company? That honourable proprietor might be considered as the immediate child of the Company and was his conduct in the instance alluded to a natural return for past favours, or rather for parental kindness? But would that court be led away by an argument, however ingenious, and induced to lose sight of the great national importance of the East India Company? Would they forget that the wisdom of ages had uniformly shewn that it was the policy of the state to have the trade to the East Indies carried on by an exclusive monopoly in the hands of the Company? Did gentlemen recollect what a vast engine of revenue the Company was to the government of the empire? Had they forgot the large sums paid in duties of excise and customs; and would

would they on light grounds take a step that might shake the constitution of the Company to its foundation? The report of Bengal imports and exports was ably referred to by the honourable proprietor who moved the resolution it might, for aught he knew be in some points erroneous. It was impossible in matters of that magnitude to be minutely correct but whatever errors there might be found in Mr Brown's report they could not weaken the authority of so valuable a paper. With regard to the objections made by the honourable gentleman to the report of the special committee of directors if the able ex director who drew it, (and who was confined to his house by indisposition) had been present, he was persuaded every argument that had been advanced by his honourable friend who opened the debate, would have been completely answered and overthrown, notwithstanding the acknowledged abilities of his honourable friend. Sir Stephen added various other arguments against the resolution, and declared he should vote for the amendment.

Mr JOHNSTONE observed that after the personal allusion of the hon Baronet, it was scarcely necessary for him to offer an apology for presenting himself to the notice of the chairman though his observations would naturally be very short as the forcible argument of his hon friend (Mr Henchman) remained totally unanswered, and was, in fact unanswerable. The hon Baronet, after alluding to a decayed relation, in terms which while they inspired him with pride and satisfaction, demanded his acknowledgments. The hon Baronet expressed his astonishment that he, whom he justly termed the child of the Company, should unite in an

attack upon its privileges. Mr Johnstone said 'Sir I must repeat what I said in this court on a former occasion. The example of that respected relation and the zeal he ever felt for the Company, taught me to feel an infantine attachment for its rights and, placed in its service at a very early period of life and advanced in a degree very far beyond my deserts I have never ceased to look on the Company with a reverential attachment matured by years and reflection. If, owing every thing I possess to the Company I could join in an attempt to invade its rights and endanger its permanence, I should be the most ungrateful of human kind and deserve the reprobation of every just and good man. But before such insinuations are uttered let gentlemen shew what right is sought to be invaded what privilege is attacked. That has not been done by the hon Baronet—that has not been done by any person in this court and indeed, such a charge must astonish every reasoning and dispassionate man, who does not reflect how ready are the executive members of every public body to represent a dissent from their measure as an attack on the vital interests of the community. Sir, it is because I feel that ardent zeal for the interests of the Company which it is my duty and my pride to feel, that I support this motion. I have ever thought the first and last security for the permanency of this Company to be the impossibility of placing its patronage and authority in any other hands, without overturning the balance of the constitution, for if to the influence of the crown, already so enormously increased, were added the disposal of the revenues of the East India Company, there would be an end of our

liberties Standing on such a basis, if in our conduct, we adopt a liberal and generous policy if un influenced by that narrow spirit of which all exclusive companies have been accused, we grant such liberal facilities to the trade of India, as shall render London the emporium of eastern commerce as shall enable this nation to be supplied with the produce of India cheaper than she can be supplied by any other means then, I say, the safety and permanency of the Company will be perpetual To do this is it required that the Company should diminish its investments, should forego any part of its trade? No! All that is asked is merely to be permitted to send to Europe the exuberant produce of India which the Company cannot purchase subject to every check, and restraint, and regulation, which can be devised It is admitted on all hands even in the report itself that this produce must come to Europe and therefore the only question is whether it shall be brought to England in the first instance or go directly to those parts of the continent where it is to be consumed? In either way it must enter into competition with the sales of the Company for it is notorious that the greater part of the purchasers buy with a view to exportation But if this produce is brought here the people of England will obtain it cheaper than foreigners by all the cost and charges attendant on transportation from hence to the continent But if it goes directly to the continent, and private traders are excluded from sending their goods to England, the nations of the continent will consume the produce of our possessions cheaper than we do To produce such an event is to hazard the safety of the Company, for

what answer can be opposed to its enemies when they state such a fact?

' Now, Sir, as to colonization and its dangers It is evident that, if colonization is attempted, it will be with a view to facilitate the purchase and manufacture of those articles of Indian produce for which there is a demand in Europe Whether the demands of Europe are to be supplied by the agency of foreigners or Englishmen colonization is equally likely to be attempted and, therefore the only question is, whether the attempt can most easily be defeated when made by foreigners over whom our Indian government has no legal authority or when made by Englishmen, over whom the law has granted an unlimited power of control

' An honourable friend (Mr Chisholme) has complimented my honourable friend on the ingenuity he displayed in one part of his argument but I say that the best and justest tribute that has been paid to his talents is that the honourable proprietor (Mr Twining) has not answered any one of his arguments Of the various facts he stated and the inferences he drew, not one has that gentleman even attempted to controvert and who ever calls to mind his talents and ingenuity so often displayed in this court must consider his silence as a convincing evidence that the arguments are in themselves unanswerable He has indeed told us, that the supporters of this measure may be divided into several classes some of whom he warmly reprehends as chargeable with ingratitude for an attack on the Company, through whose protection they have thrived so greatly, but he likewise neglected to shew in what that attack consisted, and I again challenge every

every gentleman on the same side to explain distinctly in what the attack and the ingratitude consists. When they shall do so I will with due contrition acknowledge my error but until it is done I must be of opinion that some of his observations are not consistent with the candour and fairness he has usually manifested.

But says my honourable friend (Mr Chisholme) I object to this measure because it leads to innovation. The utmost latitude of privilege which is desired has subsisted since 1793 has subsisted in a greater or less degree for seven years, without producing any evils, without leading to any infringement on the Company's rights without proving injurious to the Company's trade. It cannot, therefore be called an innovation but has undergone such wholesome trial as should ever precede measures of importance. But the system now proposed is indeed an innovation an innovation of a most alarming kind, by which the Company proposes to bring to Europe the goods of individuals at a certain and increasing loss. My honourable friend stated, that 10,000 tons of shipping would be required, for which the Company would pay 37/ per ton, while they would receive from the merchant 21/ being a loss of 160,000/ but the amount of India goods brought home in Indian ships last year was 20,000 tons so that if the same quantity of goods comes home this year, and the Company do what the report proposes there will be a loss of 3, 0,000/ But is this all? No! The loss must increase annually. The report would lead to a belief that the trade of India has not increased, but he who does not shut his eyes against conviction, must be sensible that the use of articles of

Indian produce and manufacture is increasing daily throughout Europe so that if this system were adhered to for half a century, and the Company annually furnished, at a loss of 16/ per ton all the shipping likely to be required which is in reality the purport of their undertaking it is no exaggeration to assert that the whole territorial revenue would not supply adequate funds for the purpose.

Sir FRANCIS BARING rose immediately, and warmly repelled the assertion that the arguments of the hon mover of the resolution were unanswerable nor would he allow that the report was liable to the objections that had been made against it. There was not a part of it which he declared, he was not ready to discuss with the hon mover, or any other proprietor. The motion was a direct attack upon the executive body and an infringement of the rights privileges and constitution of the East India Company. Looking at the names of the forty three proprietors who signed the letter desiring the court to be called, there were among them many who were known to be deeply concerned in the private trade and from the attempts that have been more than once made to open the trade to and from India, and break that exclusive monopoly that the Company held under the sanction of repeated acts of the legislature, a suspicion could not but arise that some of the subscribers to the letter were more actuated by a wish to promote their own interested views, than that due consideration for the welfare and prosperity of the East India Company, it was their duty as proprietors to make the rule of their conduct in that court. Why were forty three gentlemen required to examine into the conduct of the directors?

directors? If the majority of those who signed the letter were not actuated by a predominant regard for their own interest, why need more than nine respectable and independent proprietors, all that the bye law required have come forward and called upon the chairman and deputy to call a court? Sir Francis reminded gentlemen of the transactions that took place in the year 1793, previous to the passing of the act for renewing the Company's charter. He had at that time the honour to sit in the chair and he remembered the various negotiations that then took place upon the subject of the private trade. Mr Dundas then acted under the influence of repeated applications of the East-India agents and others concerned in that trade. A *carte blanche* was offered to Mr Dundas as to the quantity of tonnage to be provided by the Company for that object and after considerable discussions Mr Dundas himself fixed the quantity at 3000 tons. Had that quantity been ever occupied? Who was it then that complained? Did the merchants of London in a body? No such thing. They wanted none of the trade and two or three years ago, an offer was made to the Manchester manufacturers to send out as many ships as they pleased to Bombay to bring home cotton, but the Manchester people declined the offer a clear proof that they were not desirous of engaging in that trade. Those who were clamorous for an extension of the tonnage on that account, were those who were immediately engaged in the trade, and had an interest in building teak ships in India. The honourable proprietor who moved the resolution had said a great deal about the foreign trade and the

creation of it. It was true that the Portugal trade had of late increased amazingly, and consisted almost wholly in carrying of bullion. Did gentlemen wish to annihilate that trade because it was foreign? With regard to the report I was unanimously approved by the court of directors after the most deliberate consideration for months together; and it was a circumstance unparalleled in the history of the Company, that the whole twenty-four directors who had sat at the board during the progress of the investigation of the subject, and also that the five new directors should concur unanimously in every part of the report. That circumstance was of itself a general answer to all the arguments of his honourable friend who brought the business under discussion in the general court. He might, Sir Francis said, add to this that it would be nugatory and useless to ask the opinions of their former governors general on the subject, as they were in possession of those opinions already. Before he sat down, he observed that it was apparent from Mr Dundas's letter of the 21st of March that he was convinced by the arguments of the directors as to the general principles of most of the resolutions come to on the 4th of February and in the last session of his letter he says expressly that the private trade "is a subject over which the commissioners for the affairs of India have no control" adding in the last paragraph of that session "I trust that you will not delay acting upon the principles detailed in the resolutions you have done me the honour to communicate to me, for the worst result that can arise from its discussion is any further delay in coming to a decision upon it."

Sir

Sir Francis concluded with declaring that he should vote for the amendment.

Mr JONES ADAIR said at that late hour of the day he would not detain the house long. He considered the motion to be a direct attack upon the Company's executive body—the gentlemen behind the bar, and, through the means of an attempt to undermine their authority to violate and infringe the rights and privileges of the East India Company. The court of directors were legally invested by their charter with the exclusive management of the commercial concerns of the Company, and before that exclusive right was torn from them more than one act of parliament must be broken through. At any rate, those who wished to make the attempt, were bound to wait till the expiration of the act of 1793 before they ventured to subvert the constitution of the Company and take upon themselves to direct the directors. With regard to the report of the directors he thought it did those gentlemen the highest credit; it unanswerably proved the very great attention they had paid to the whole of the subject. It shewed that they had taken it into their consideration on a large and comprehensive view, so as at once to embrace all the different and truly important objects connected with it. So satisfied was he of this, that Mr Adair said, at one time his intention had been to have moved the thanks of the general court to their directors; but, upon reflection, he had been induced from making that motion, as it would have precluded the directors from favouring the general court with their sentiments on the report. Mr Adair took some notice of what had fallen from Mr Impey, as to the probability of

there being no opposition to the motion. How could the learned gentleman for a moment entertain the idea that the general court would blindly abandon their own interests, and give up their rights and privileges? Mr Adair also endeavoured to ridicule Mr Johnstone's having talked of his infantine attachment to the rights and privileges of the East India Company, observing, that his having been one of the forty-three proprietors, and supported the resolution manifestly proved that his infantine attachment to the interests of the Company, and his mature conduct as a proprietor, appeared to be at war with each other. Mr Adair added a few observations on the suspicion to which the signatures to the letter were liable from their known interests and concerns in the private trade. He asked, was it the business of the governor general to decide or was it the duty and office of the directors? Mr Adair concluded with declaring that he should vote for the amendment.

Mr R THORNTON (a director) said he was anxious to declare what seemed to him to be the complexion of the proposition that was suggested. He looked upon it as an attempt to wrench the privileges of the Company from the hands of those that were appointed to guard them, but they had perceived the danger and made every resistance.

Those honourable gentlemen who had called the court, were inconsistent upon their own principles; they did not act in a manly and decisive manner: their aim was to be guessed at, but it was not avowed. Why did they not declare their intentions if they wished to throw the trade open? Their speeches shewed that such was their object, and he did not mean to charge them with dishonourable motives, no doubt, the

the hon mover and the rest thought it would be for the benefit of the country at large but he (Mr Thornton) thought it would not be for the benefit of the public, nor of individuals, except in a temporary point of view, and certainly not for the benefit of the East India Company. But if they wished to throw the trade open, and saw the eligibility of such a measure, why not avow the propriety of it? The proposition offered for the acceptance of the court mentioned no such thing it only went to appoint a committee of ex governors general from India, and thus set aside the directors to carry on their deliberations and to execute their duties. These noble men, and these gentlemen are certainly well informed men upon the points in question but if they are to decide or even to bias and direct such a great general measure let them at least do that which the court of directors have done let them meet together, compare their opinions, hold consultations, and strike out some grand result from such conferences.

The honourable mover charges the directors with too much precipitancy, with too hasty a determination, with too rash a judgment let not this committee of governors general decide more hastily let them collate and compare for it is to be acknowledged, that there was a shade of difference among some of the directors, as to this subject, when it was first agitated but, on full discussion, they all ended at the same point, and arrived at the same conclusions, and the report is sanctioned unanimously. We ought then to give up the India House to those who are now to deliberate on the plan of the honourable gentleman let us make over to them our clerks, let them examine our re-

cords, let them sit from day to day as the directors have done, and then let them propose the measures fit to be adopted under present circumstances, and I think at last they will come to the same conclusions. But certainly this will not be according to our present constitution it will form a new board of control, a commercial board of control, which is unacknowledged upon our present system. Mr Thornton stated that the value of our Indian possessions and our trade in those parts was felt and admitted by all the world in this country and in that of our most inveterate enemies the same sentiments prevailed. We made the greatest sacrifices and bled the best blood of the country to protect our Indian possessions and the trade of the East our enemies were struggling to wrest them from us. We were fighting for India in the territory of Egypt. Shall we then put to the risk in a voluntary manner that which we defended at so great a sacrifice? Mr Thornton conceived that in a few years we might lose the country if the monopoly was disturbed.

There might be a present gain to a few individuals, but it would end in general loss and in complete dis-appointment to every party. Our enemies only would be likely to profit eventually by such a measure. If the door were opened for a change of our system, it was impossible to calculate what risks might arise, and many dangers might be foreseen and anticipated. At any rate, if gentlemen are disposed to make experiments Mr Thornton begged that they would defer them till the expiration of the charter, that no rights might be violated, and that they might not dissolve engagements solemnly entered into it would be unjust to take away that for which a

due compensation had been given and which was established on the mutual consent of all parties.

Mr BENSLEY (a director), in a short speech defended the report and said, if the resolution that had been moved was to pass it would give a death blow to the constitution and interests of the East India Company and when he talked of the interests of the East India Company, he embraced the interests of the Nation, for they were now so interwoven with each other that they were inseparable. Mr Bensley declared that he should vote for the amendment.

Mr DURANT said he felt his character called in question by some reflections that had been thrown out in the course of the debate respecting the motives of the forty-three gentlemen who signed the letter desiring the chairman and deputy chairman to call a general court. He had been one who signed that letter, but he would not yield in independence and integrity to any man in that court. Before the court sat, he had told a director that he did not know which way he should vote; no more did he when he signed the letter, but understood that it was in order to call for more papers and further information previous to the proprietors coming to any decision on the resolutions of the court of directors. The motion before the court went to the same point, and therefore it should have his support. Mr Durant argued in favour of the resolution of his honourable friend and denied that any of his arguments had been answered or even attempted. He spoke of the great abilities of his honourable friend, and said in point of knowledge of business and clear understanding, no man in that court was his superior, few, if any, his equal,

as he had proved that day, by the perspicuous and masterly manner in which he had opened the subject and spoken to every part of it. At the same time the known integrity of his honourable friend set him far above the reach of the loose and illiberal insinuations on the motives of those proprietors who had signed the letter to the chairman and deputy, that had been scattered about that day by those proprietors who in their speech had taken the opposite side of the question and declared themselves in favour of the amendment.

Sir HUGH INGLIS (late chairman) said as his sentiments were detailed in the report, it would be unnecessary to trouble the court with a repetition of them and therefore he should not detain them very long. He would only make a few observations that had occurred to him in consequence of the matters referred to and treated of in the speech of his honourable friend who had moved the resolution. His honourable friend was certainly under some error in respect to the ships that were cleared out from the port of Calcutta. The honourable proprietor could not have to learn, that not only all the ships cleared out at that port did not come to Europe, but that a great number of them were coasting vessels, or vessels bound to some adjacent island and never quitted the Indian seas. In regard to the great stress that his honourable friend and the learned secondar had both laid on the authority of the governor general's opinion, he certainly entertained a great respect for Mrquis Wellesley, but it was recollected that the Marquis must derive all his information from the residents in Bengal, who were interested in the trade, and consequently his judgment was likely

to be prejudiced and turned aside from a comprehensive view of the great and leading interests of the Company and the Nation. With regard to the complaints of the merchants of which so much had been said, would any gentleman undertake to say that the directors had ever withheld permission to export the manufactures of this country when it was applied for? He could take upon him to assert, that no person would venture to come forward upon such a charge. He asked, how would the directors be able to pay the Company's bills, particularly from India, but by their trade? If the trade was thrown open, men of bad principles might go in their ships to India, and, by spreading their pernicious notions and doctrines abroad on their arrival, might entail the most mischievous effects on their settlements, and ultimately bring down ruin on their authority and government. Another circumstance seemed to have escaped the notice of those who contended against the report and that the only mode that the Company had of increasing their revenues was by their trade. Sir Hugh added several other observations, all tending to support the reasoning of the report and to shew that the arguments were inconsiderate or inapplicable.

Mr PETER MOORE defended the forty-three proprietors who convened the meeting against the severe insinuations of Sir Stephen Lushington and Mr Robert Thornton, and contended, that, if the honourable mover of the amendment had to form another class, he would place those ex-directors in a class of extravagants. Whatever he might think of the discordant classes of the forty-three even according to his own definition, they con-

tained all the wholesome ingredients of a good salad, forming a constitutional union in support of the best interests of the Company, and of the Nation. He should reserve his sentiments for the general discussion he supported the motion for information and opinions for the benefit of others. He had long consulted the soil and climate of the country and the bountiful influence of nature, and the subject had occupied his mind many years ago. In the mean time, he should tell those who insinuated that they formed an hostile combination, that whenever they joined them, which soon or late they would, they would find themselves in the most honourable company of independent men who had the honour and prosperity of the Company and of the Nation as sincerely at heart as any subjects of England. Their opponents, indeed represented their objects to threaten the overthrow of the Company. He maintained, on the contrary they were their best friends and supporters they did not demand what was idly called a disturbance of chartered rights. No such thing! They came forward on the part of the mercantile interests of England with this petition to the court.—The vast empire acquired in India yields abundantly more products of mercantile enterprise than the Company choose to avail themselves of allow us to try our skill and employ our industry in such articles as you reject, at present allowed to foreigners our rivals or enemies. Licence us in this abandoned commerce, subordinate to your authority, regulations, and controlling jurisdiction. We will implicitly conform to them, pay all your dues, and the duties of the State. Thus, said Mr Moore, was reasonable, and the consistent object of our

our charter and while it improved the navigation, brought wealth into the kingdom. The subject was of vast magnitude, both to the Company and to the State and they were the best friends of both who seconded the measure. And what, said he, will be the result? It will fill the docks of England with shipping, the warehouses of the Company with goods, and replenish their exhausted coffers with money, now so much wanted. It would convert their spare rooms into an opulent custom house. It would prove a most valuable nursery for seamen and add great strength to the British navy. improve the legal income and unite us amongst our selves in thus prosperously conducting those portions of eastern commerce, at present lost to our nation, but of which our enemies and rivals feel the full value. He contended that the whole ought to be brought into the Thames, either by the Company or individual British merchants. If such were the crimes of those who argued for the measure Mr Moore said, he should proudly boast of the guilt.

The deputy chairman (Mr Mills) made a short speech, in which, among a few other matters, he said he had sometimes consulted the governor general but that he said was no good reason for consulting him or his predecessors on the present occasion, the court of directors being by law the executive body, and fully competent to decide for themselves from the information they had collected from the best sources. Mr Mills asked why the honourable gentleman had not sent him a copy of his motion, for which he had waited all the morning!

Mr LURRY said he was not surprised that gentlemen who enter

tained such opinions as the honourable proprietor who spoke last who thought that the East India Company should rather have resigned its charter than admitted any of its fellow subjects to a participation of the Indian trade and that it ought to consult its own interest alone, without considering that of the nation, should vote for the present amendment. He had seconded the present motion, because he held an opinion directly opposite. He thought no amendment was ever moved in a more extraordinary manner the honourable mover professed to expect that nothing would be said upon the main question, that a motion would be made for further information only he himself advanced no one argument upon the main question, and yet his amendment proposed that the main question should without any further information, be decided. From the manner in which some gentlemen took up the matter, one would think that a conspiracy had been formed to overturn the East India Company [*The directors nodded assent*]. Mr Impey said, if this was a conspiracy against the Company, Mr Dundas and Lord Wellesley were among the conspirators, and before they proceeded further, he wished to add Lord Cornwallis, Lord Macartney Lord Teignmouth, Sir John Macpherson and Mr Hastings, to their number. An honourable baronet had said the directors had already taken the opinions of the late governors general on this subject if they have, why are they not laid before the proprietors? But says the honourable baronet they were *ex parte* opinions we wish to hear what opinions they will give when they have heard both sides of the question from what the honourable

able baronet said, one would imagine that Mr Dundas had quite changed his sentiments on this subject, and now thought with the directors. To shew he did not Mr Impey read a passage from Mr Dundas's last letter, in which he expressed his full concurrence with Lord Wellesley. It was the universal cry on the other side that this was an attack on the exclusive privileges of the Company. Nothing was further from the fact. Mr Dundas and Lord Wellesley contended that the Company should be fully secured in the exclusive possession of Indian commerce as far as the capital would enable them to carry it on: that it would be equally unjust and impolitic to encourage private trade in opposition to them: that the East India Company's trade ought to be carried on in the regular shipping: that no private merchant or agent should reside or act in India without their licence: and under their regulations: that the private ships, their officers and crews the passengers and cargoes they carried, should be directed under their control and inspection: that the private goods should be sold at the Company's sale only: and that the Company should receive duties on them. How then could this be fairly called an attack on the Company?

Mr Impey then entered at large into the question. He stated, that the Company's capital would not embrace half the trade of British India: that the remainder of it was carried on by private individuals, British or foreigners: that a large part of the Indian trade carried on by foreigners was supplied by British capitals: to what amount or what part of those capitals was drawn from India or from England,

it was impossible to ascertain. The act of 1793 was intended to remedy the evil, but had failed: according to Lord Wellesley's letter, the foreign trade had increased to so astonishing a degree that he emphatically said: "it has become essential to the Company's and the Nation's welfare to check it."

He stated Mr Dundas's and Lord Wellesley's argument to be, "that it was more advantageous to the British empire and the Company to encourage British merchants to carry on that far less trade which the Company cannot embrace than to leave it to foreigners for which purpose it would be wise to remove every temptation to British merchants to vest their capitals in foreign merchandise and to enable them to rival foreigners in the markets of India and Europe."

The directors had laid much stress in their report on some supposed difference in the opinions of Mr Dundas and Lord Wellesley; perhaps, if they had favoured the proprietors with a sight of their individual written opinions which they had alluded to the word "unanimous" would not appear very applicable to them: at least it seemed to from what had fallen from one of the directors (Mr Thornton). He contended, that there was no essential difference in the opinions of Mr Dundas and Lord Wellesley: the latter thought much of the capital employed by neutral nations in Indian commerce was drawn directly from England, if the trade was advantageous, and we had a surplus capital applicable to it: it was impossible to prevent that application: whenever peace should be concluded, the British merchant might, if he pleased cross over to Antwerp which is declared a free port, domiciliate himself there,

there and carry on the Indian trade from thence if we did not by some wise prevention destroy the temptation to it. Mr Impey contended, that although we could not prohibit foreigners from trading in our Indian ports that was no reason why we should not endeavour to rival them or why we should surrender to them the whole Indian commerce of foreign Europe and America he thought the opinion of the directors on this point favoured more of the narrow spirit of monopoly than the liberal and emulous spirit of British commerce.

Mr Impey said, a great evil existed in the great increase of foreign trade in India for which the directors on the one side and Mr Dundas and Lord Wellesley on the other, had proposed remedies. The proprietors would judge which was the wisest. The directors proposed to build, or contract for in England a new fleet of ships to carry on the private trade, for which they agreed to charge the private merchants no higher freight than that of the India ships in this season. This plan would raise to an exorbitant degree the present immoderate prices of all the articles of ship-building would be a certain loss to the Company, even at the present rate of 15l a ton and after all, would not enable the British merchant to rival the foreigner, from the embarrassments he would be under in his trade, by the interference of the Company. Lord Wellesley and Mr Dundas proposed that the British merchant should be allowed, under such restrictions as the Company thinks proper to employ the India shipping this would convey his goods at the cheapest possible rate, and enable him at once to rival foreigners in the European market. To this the directors ob-

ject, first—That it would enable the private trade to rival that of the Company and reduce their commercial profits he thought it would have no more effect on their commercial profits than the same trade carried on by foreigners. Secondly—That it would lead to the colonization of India. He thought that impossible while no Englishman could enter India or reside there without the Company's licence and under the severest restrictions. Thirdly,—That the reports of the Lascars employed in the India shipping, when they returned would destroy all veneration in the East for the British character. He thought no such derogatory reports would be spread by them, or if they were, that the reports of ignorant common sailors, could have little or no effect. Fourthly — That it would throw British seamen out of employ. He thought it would furnish them more employment by greatly increasing our trade. Mr Impey agreed with the directors, that, if provable danger would arise from the measure proposed it would be a sufficient reason for rejecting it but it ought not to be rejected upon any idle and improbable speculation of distant evils whether the evils apprehended by the directors were probable the late governors general, who were perfectly versed in the state of India, must be the most competent judges he wished the proprietors to hear and to weigh what they said. He agreed with the directors, that the interests of the Nation and the Company were inseparably united the best security for the Company's exclusive rights was, that they were for the benefit of the Public, but if ever the Public should be led to believe that the Company employed their powers

powers and privileges not to protect themselves, but unnecessarily to cramp and fetter the commerce of their fellow subjects, the foundation on which they stood must be cut from under them. If the proprietors think the measure proposed by Lord Wellesley and Mr Dundas is an invasion of the Company's exclusive rights, let them, after the fullest information and investigation of the subject, concur with the directors, and thank them for their resistance to that measure; but if they should think the exclusive rights of the Company cannot be probably affected by it, let them not out of deference for their executive body however respectable reject a measure that is obviously for the advantage of the nation.

Mr BOSANQUET said, it appeared to him to be a question of great indifference, on the present occasion, what the opinions of their former governors-general were and with regard to the present governor-general though a most respectable man and most meritorious servant of the Company, it was to be recollected, that it was through the impropriety of his conduct that the agents and merchants were admitted into what they wanted and now enjoyed. There were, Mr Bosanquet observed, two parties on the present occasion the executive body of the Company on the one side, and the agents of those concerned in the private trade on the other. Were gentlemen prepared to say that the birth right of British seamen was to be bartered away for the sake of admitting India built ships, manned with lascars, into the carrying trade? No impartial Englishman could surely so far forget the gratitude due to our brave tars, as to listen to such a proposition with patience. At pre-

sent gentlemen ought to recollect, that all nations were looking up to the East India Company they remember the repeal of the penal laws, and if a further opening be given, they will take advantage of it, to the detriment of the interest of the Company and of the Public. He said, some houses in London traded for 400,000l annually with foreigners, and he would ask those who were eager to obtain a farther enlargement of the private trade if it was wise to grasp at every thing and if there was not a point in matters of business and commerce, at which wise and prudent men would wish to stop because in so doing they would best consult their own interest. With regard to additional papers, Mr Bosanquet said, he for one was willing to give every paper that was useful or that might be required, but that it ought first to be shewn that they would be useful. After a variety of observations on other points, such as that goods are the means, and ships the end, which ought always to be kept in view, on Mr Fairlee's Letter, &c &c on which Mr Bosanquet dilated, he mentioned, that if the private trade should require it, the Company should build twenty or thirty ships, or more for its freight. He nevertheless, before he sat down, took notice that it was difficult at present to find timber enough for the British navy. Mr Bosanquet, in the course of his speech, said more in reply to the arguments that had been urged in support of the resolution, than had fallen from any other gentleman in the course of the debate and his speech altogether was of considerable length.

Mr FAIRLEE said, he felt no indecency or impropriety in avowing himself so be personally and

collaterally interested in the main question. He remembered on a former occasion when a worthy friend of his (Mr Lushington) had been alluded to on a similar accusation as pressing private interests, under cover of his proprietary privilege interests which it had been decided, were inimical to those of the Company whereas those he espoused had no such tendency and would sooner or later be admitted. That the honourable proprietor with a manly and becoming frankness, had avowed the fact and that the general court had applauded and supported him in the claim. The worthy alderman was a brother of the honourable baronet who had so harshly reprobated the conduct of himself and those of his fellow agents who had among others called this court. The honourable baronet might have recollected, that he himself when in the chair (in 1790) had publicly called on proprietors and interested individuals to bring forward their claims and had promised that the directors would give them their serious and deliberate consideration and report thereon to a future general court. The honourable baronet, who he was sorry to perceive had quitted the court since he had first offered himself to the chairman's notice would also recollect, that he (Mr Prinsep) had accepted the challenge, and had made a pledge that he would detail those claims and the grounds on which they rested. Mr Prinsep said, he had, in consequence, addressed a letter to that honourable baronet, explaining the nature and extent of those claims in behalf of individuals, and desired it might be laid before the court of directors. His request had been complied with. He now appeared to the gentlemen behind the

VOL. 2

bar to declare whether that address was not couched in those terms of respect and deference to the executive representatives of the Company, which became an individual proprietor advancing his substantive opinion on a great public question a question involving the welfare (as it was well said) and perhaps the existence of the Company?

In proof that this was the case, his letter had been honoured with a place in the manuscript appendix to the printed report and proceedings there would therefore be found his recorded opinions on this great question. He was not ashamed of those opinions nor of the facts and arguments in their support they would stand a record of the truth or fallacy of this conception on the subject. He had come forward as a proprietor, to give reasons for the faith that was in him. He felt no shame or regret for so doing—for having given them at the call of the honourable baronet. He presaged, that some time or other the truth of them would be established and the measure therein recommended adopted on its principle.

Not an atom of proof had been advanced either against the fact or the reasoning of the honourable proprietor who had opened the debate no argument could confute them. The directors had decided on evidence not fully before the present court of proprietors they had decided but not convinced him—they had produced an unanimous resolution of the whole court to resist these claims, a fact singular in the annals of the Company, on a question of such moment a fact no less remarkable for its singularity than (he meant no censure on the court of directors) for its discordance with the previously recorded senti-

† VI

meats

ments of many members of that court

The honourable director who had just sat down had accused his brother proprietor of talking against time: he had himself taken up a considerable portion of the time of the court without convincing Mr P. upon any of the points at issue. The proprietors at this late hour should not find him intruding on the indulgence they were granting him by any prolixity. He would endeavour to bring the question to a point which should preclude farther debate. In the first place for himself and those abroad for whom he acted, he avowed a personal interest: he had specifically stated their claims, and he now repeated them to be merely to the enjoyment of that share in the India trade which the Company had either abandoned or had not the faculty to embrace to enjoy the privilege of sharing it with foreigners. This was their admitted right under the act of 1793. This right therefore he never would abandon. Until the directors could shew that the Company had the faculty (not occasional but permanent and beneficial) and the positive permission of government, assuredly to that act of carrying on the whole of the trade with British India, this claim should never lapse. Had the Company the means of so doing? Could the directors say that such was the state of our resources that we could embrace the whole of British India trade? He found that no answer was to be expected to these questions for his own part, he had examined into the present situation of the Company. He was convinced they had no such faculty and indeed he had shuddered at the prospect before them but at this late hour he should not enter into argu-

ments, though he was nevertheless ready, at all times to discuss the business fully. He should not press the matter farther than to repeat, that till it was shewn that the Company had the means of bringing the trade to this country, he would persist in claiming as an inherent right of British subjects under the charter that individuals should be allowed to enjoy it: it was their birth right their privilege a right in union with the substantial interests of the Company, and with the prosperity of the British nation.

Mr HENCHMAN rose in reply and said Mr Chairman it has given me much pain, during the course of this debate to find those who have opposed the motion I have had the honour to offer so generally ascribing unworthy motives to the gentlemen who have called this court some of them having a private interest as agents for the residents in India is in my mind an additional reason why they should join in bringing this question to a final and just conclusion but, Sir it must be evident to the court that many who subscribed the petition, have no other interest than as proprietors of India stock and I am satisfied they are fully convinced they will promote the true interests of the Company by the part they are taking. For myself I declare solemnly, it is the only interest I have and therefore I do not think it is very candid in any man to say that I am confederating to destroy the rights and privileges of the Company, because I see the subject before us in a different light from the directors. Sir, the honourable gentleman (Mr Twiss) who has offered you an amendment upon my proposition, certainly has not said much in favour of the report,

not in answer to those objections I have taken to it he has principally confined himself to classing the parties who called the court, in order to lessen, if possible the effect of such a numerous subscription. Where he has placed me I really do not recollect but I think he expressed himself surprised to find me taking the part I do. Sir I repeat that I take it upon conviction as far as my information goes that I am right but I wish for more information that I may be clear at least that I form a correct and proper judgment on this important occasion. Thus the honourable gentleman by his amendment is inclined to deny me but I have not heard from him any reasoning to satisfy my mind indeed he has apologized for not going at length into the subject. He has offered an amendment to put an end to the discussion, and he has concluded with a very extraordinary call indeed upon you, Sir and your brother. He has invoked the consul, the pro consul, and the senators the house hold troops, pioneers and all to come forth on the present occasion and repel what he is pleased to call an attack upon the rights of the Company but which I must consider as a fair and just exertion to put the trade of India on a proper footing to the great advantage of the Company and the Public. An honourable friend behind me (Mr Chisholme) equally avoiding the general argument, has amused himself and the court by attributing to me the presumption of teaching Mr Dundas what is commercial and what is political he is perfectly welcome to all the benefit such a farcical can have on the serious subject under discussion. I expected, I confess to have heard from him a different sort of address,

and Sir I am perfectly easy as to the effect his observation will have respecting myself because I trust, my character is not to be guilty of any such presumption having just common sense enough to be aware of the very humble distance at which I stand from the right honourable the late president in every instance where judgment is to be exercised.

Another honourable proprietor, (Mr Inglis American merchant) after some very judicious observations has concluded with offering to you a consideration that I trust will not be forgotten. He said, if I understood him right that the commerce of Great Britain wanted the India built shipping. I am happy to find so respectable a man agree with me in this main point. Whether they ought to be sold in this country or ought to be allowed to return to that, is a matter for future consideration, and, in reality, of no consequence because some British tonnage or other must be employed to bring private trade, and which part it is, whether ship built in India or Europe, seems to me very immaterial to the whole.

An honourable baronet, (Sir Stephen Lushington,) whom I now do not see in his place, has fallen into the general practice of the day, and given his aid to depreciate the characters of those who have called the court and did suppose would not allow him to condescend to. Sir I have had the pleasure of knowing the honourable baronet many years, and when he sat on this side of the bar who was there a more able or a more constant inquisitor into the affairs of the Company? and who would have repelled, with more indignation than himself any imputation upon the motives that induced him to take one side or the other in a debate before this court? Another

† M 2

honour-

honourable baronet, (Sir Francis Baring,) a friend that I respect and esteem, both for his virtues and his talents he says, that forty three gentlemen require to examine into the conduct of the court of directors. The able baronet knows that it is not unreasonable for them to examine into their own affairs it is the right of the proprietors as established by law, and he surely cannot mean it as an objection against them because they are forty three instead of nine, which is the ordinary number. Nor Sir, is the honourable baronet correct in stating that I accuse the directors in being hasty in their decision quite the contrary. I lament their decision has not appeared much earlier but I hope after they have taken so long a time to form their opinion, they will not expect the proprietors to determine without some time for deliberation. The honourable baronet also said that Mr Dundas was convinced by the arguments of the directors. It is very extraordinary how differently men's minds are formed. I really conceive the very contrary, and that Mr Dundas differs as much from the directors as he did when he wrote his letter of 2d April 1800, for in his last letter he says, "It is a misfortune to view the subject in a different light, and that the governor-general's letter had demonstrated the grounds of those opinions which he had from time to time taken the liberty of laying before the court of directors." the proprietors must judge for themselves, but if words have still their usual meaning surely the right honourable gentleman is at this moment of opinion that India-built ships should be employed. The honourable baronet has referred to the Portuguese trade, and asked whether that is a

trade which ought to be done away, because it is foreign, when it consists in a great part of bullion carried to our settlements in India? Sir, I cannot answer this question of my honourable friend, but by putting another to him. Will he condescend to give me his opinion, or inform me, whether the greatest part of that bullion is Portuguese or British property? If it is British, I say, the Portuguese should not be allowed to carry on that trade even with English capital but the British merchant should be enabled to send his treasure immediately from the port of London. The honourable baronet has also told us, as a proof of their engagement to the British merchants, that some time ago, when cotton was scarce, and the Manchester weavers wanted India cotton, the directors agreed to allow the merchants of that town to send out as many ships as they pleased to fetch cotton from Bombay. I shall only observe, that when the directors made this offer, the danger of colonization could not have been so strong upon their minds as they are at present. And lastly, the honourable baronet has taken a very substantial objection to the motion I have had the honour to offer. He says the directors are already in possession of the opinions of the governors general. Sir, can it be possible for the directors to have those opinions, and that they are withheld from the proprietors? this is so extraordinary a piece of information that I must beg the court's attention to it.

[Here Sir Francis said, after referring to one of the clerks, that they were among the papers, open to the perusal of the proprietors.]

"If that is all the honourable baronet means, I am satisfied he will allow I am correct in observing, that

that those papers contain no opinion on this subject at large I do not recollect Lord Macartney's name throughout the papers—Lord Cornwallis's and Mr Hastings's I do to two short extracts of letters, but not entering generally into the subject. Their opinions are still wanted as to all the great political as well as commercial considerations involved in this question and I trust the proprietors now understand that no such opinions at present exist. Another honourable director (Mr R. Thornton,) has said, in the style of so many before him that this is an attempt of interested men to wrench from the Company their best rights and privileges. What right has that honourable gentleman to tax me with any such unjustifiable motives? It seems, Sir, if we differ from the directors in opinion, our motives must be bad. The criterion is singular. The honourable director however, has confessed, what I have all along strongly suspected that there must have been some difference of opinion among the directors themselves if so and we had their separate opinions given to the committee and referred to in the report, we should be better able to judge what sort of unanimity this is, with which they recommend their own plan in opposition to Lord Wellesley's.

[Here Mr Thornton begged to explain. He said he only admitted that there had been shades of difference in the committee that there was no material difference of opinion, only some small shades very small shades of difference, which were not very material.]

Mr HAWCHMAN said, he was willing to accept the honourable director's explanation; he has acknowledged there were differences

of opinion which, upon so complicated a subject, was impossible but there must be and he now had softened it down till the difference became a shadow hardly discernable. Sir, whatever the differences are, however light the shade, it is material the proprietors should know the differences in order to assist their judgment and I am obliged to the honourable gentleman for clearing up this point so much as he has done. I lament however, exceedingly another obfuscation which fell from the honourable gentleman and that was, if I heard him right that it would degrade the directors to consult the governors general. Sir, this is a very extraordinary opinion—

[Mr Thornton again explained, and said, he had asserted only that it would be condescending in the directors.]

I have no objection to explanation but I cannot agree, even now in opinion with the honourable director. Indeed I feel so very differently on this occasion, and am so little used to conceal what I feel that I shall make no scruple to express it and it is, that when I look at the situation and characters of the parties I can see no condescension in the case and I will add, because in my conscience I believe it, and meaning not the least offence to any one that the late governors general of India in my opinion, understand the general and real interests of the East India Company better than any gentleman behind the bar without exception. Can it be condescension to refer to such authorities?

"Another honourable director (Mr Bosanquet) has also, I am sorry to remark, treated the opinions of these high characters as matters of great indifference, and he has spoken

† M 1

of

of the conduct of the present governor general still harsher terms for, as I have thus words, he said, the agents and merchants are now in the enjoyment of what they wanted ~~by~~ the impropriety of the governor general. Sir, it is very necessary that this point should be explained and that we should see whether the governor general deserves this censure. Mr. M. says Wellley's letter of the 30th September last is referred to it will be seen he writes purpose to submit to the committee of directors the very urgent considerations that determined him to adopt the temporary arrangements for the current year, of allowing India built ships to come to Europe. He tells them, that the tonnage of the year is inadequate to the demand in India and that unless India built ships are allowed to go to Europe much of the Company's gross goods and all the goods of private merchants can be shipped for London. His lordship also adds that the resort of foreign ships is unusually great and that the goods of the private merchants would rather suffer than appear in the hands of foreigners.

This state of things I have not heard of, but I take it therefore to be well established and if so what is the impropriety in Mr. Wellesley's conduct? Instead of being censured surely he is much to be commended. I beg your letter will refer to that letter, and I trust the contents of it will have an influence upon the minds of all much in favour of the governor general's conduct instead of against it. The honorable director next made use of a favourite appeal to an English audience. He asked whether the birth right of British seamen was to be bartered

away by admitting India built ships manned by Lascars? To which I can readily reply in the negative; and I think I can prove that the admission of India built ships will be a benefit instead of an injury to them. If these ships are not allowed to come to London not one additional British built ship will be employed, for the trade will go into the hands of foreigners, and they will employ their own ships and their own seamen, whereas if they do come they will be numerous and they will be desirous of having in their employ as many British seamen as they can get. Although generally manned with Lascars they always have English officers they wish to have petty officers also, and some European seamen so that every ship of this description will be ready to engage the British seamen and it will be as far as it may extend a new and additional channel of employ for this valuable class of men instead of its taking from them any means of engagement that as a prefer open to them. It is honourable director I think to be observed, that all nations were looking up to the East India Company. I agree most entirely with him and it is to ascertain what they will at last do with respect to this private trade. They saw with some apprehension the repeal of all the penal laws in 1793 because it was the best assurance that the Company would do something effectual to bring all the trade going on with British capital to the port of London but they have recovered their spirits since they have found the Company unwilling to give the merchants facilities enough to bring their goods to London. Foreigners, at this time, are exceedingly anxious about this question they know, if those facilities are

are

are granted if individual ships are allowed to navigate there will be an end to the credit and assistance they at present receive from the English merchants in Calcutta, and that they will be reduced to trade on their own capitals. The honourable director I think next said that one house to his knowledge traded for 400,000/ in a year with foreigners (a proprietor called out No!—but to four times as much as the clandestine trade amounted to that is by the director's account 1,000,000/). Mr H said he was satisfied either way he only noticed the thing to shew that in the minds of some of the directors the foreign trade carried on by British capital exceeded the sum it was stated at in the report. The honourable director also repeated what is so fully argued in the report that the India ships are the object in the end and that the goods are only the mean. Thus had not escaped my attention but I cannot find by inquiring I can not recollect in my own experience that such a practice is possible in commerce and especially from India. I speak however in the presence of many of the most respectable merchants of London, they will judge whether it is possible for a trade on such principles to exist. I thank the honourable director for another observation that he made and that was that this country could not at present supply timber enough for the British navy yet Mr Chairman the honourable director seriously recommends that the India Company would build twenty, thirty, or forty more ships for additional trade, and to add to that distress for timber which is already felt. Sir this cannot be of real advantage to the India Company or the Nation but

majesty's ministers have their eye upon the Company and will not allow any thing so injurious to take place. They will examine into the resources of ship timber which you have on the Malabar coast they will call them in aid both to the commerce and the navy of their country and this circumstance alone, if none other offered would be grounds sufficient to decide the present question and to shew that ships built in India, and not in Great Britain must carry on the surplus trade between the East Indies and the river Thames. Thus, I am convinced will at least be effected. I wish it to be done by the Company themselves upon conviction and I wish them to consult their governors general to ascertain whether they are or are not of opinion, that it can be done without any of those dangers which the report of the directors so alarmingly holds forth—dangers in my mind totally void of foundation and such as the nature of your governments in India must always effectually prevent.

The question being now loudly called for it was put and the court divided on the original motion of the resolution

Ayes	80
Noes,	183

A ballot on the amendment was demanded in the name of nine proprietors.

On Friday June the 5th the ballot took place when the motion of Mr Henchman was finally lost.

WEDNESDAY, Dec 16 1801

A quarterly general court was held this day, when Mr MILLS (the Chairman) informed the court, that the court of directors had resolved that the dividend on the Company's capital from the 1st of

June

June last to the 5th of January next, be five and a half per cent. The question therefore that he was to put was that five and a half per cent be the dividend?

Mr HENCHMAN said, he did not rise to object to the dividend proposed, but he thought that a proper occasion to notice a report, which was in very general circulation, of an intention to increase the Company's capital and which, if it had any foundation in truth he thought it might be injurious to the Company's affairs. Mr Henchman observed that although the Company had obtained an Act of parliament five years ago empowering them to increase their capital two millions yet it was known that they had never used that power. It had lain dormant in the office. He trusted therefore that whenever the directors should be about to make use of it the proprietors would be called upon for their consent for the Company was now in a very different situation from that in which they stood when the power was given at which time he had objected to enlarging the capital and which he should do again because he thought it the very worst way of raising funds in any case whatever. It was such in his opinion as most likely to affect the present dividend and on that account particularly deserving of attention. It was a mode that became a permanent obligation on the Company be their situation ever so much improved, they could not get rid of the expense of it. It had many other disadvantages not necessary at present to be enumerated. Mr Henchman begged only further to say that, entertaining this opinion, he had turned his mind to other modes of supply, and he had left a day or two ago, a proposition with

the secretary, for the chairman's perusal which he had no doubt he must have seen (the chairman allowed that he had) the proposition was to transfer a considerable part of the debt in India to this country, and thereby save half of the charge of Indian interest. Mr Henchman said he was sorry to notice that it had been too publicly insinuated that he was an enemy to the Company because he happened to differ upon a great political and commercial subject from the opinion of the directors but he hoped the court would do him the justice to believe that he never took a part in their affairs but with a view to the prosperity and welfare of the Company, which he had as much at heart as any member belonging to it and if his present proposition could in any degree be of service to that end, he should feel a particular pleasure in having suggested it.

The CHAIRMAN said that as the honourable gentleman had set out with declaring that he did not mean to oppose the resolution for the dividend, the question upon that might as well be put. That with regard to the adding two millions to the capital of the Company no such measure was in the contemplation of the directors at present. The subject of the Indian debt had indeed occupied much of his attention, with respect to the best practicable means of discharging it. He had duly received the paper to which the honourable proprietor had alluded and he returned him his thanks for the valuable hints it communicated and should at all times feel himself obliged to the honourable proprietor for the hints he might be pleased to convey to him, on that or any other subject.

Mr HENCHMAN said, he felt obliged by what had fallen from the chair,

chair he would leave his proposition with the court of directors or he would just read the heads of it if the court would condescend to hear it—(a loud cry of Read, read!) Mr Henchman then read his plan as follows

PROPOSITION

For the more speedy Transfer of the East India Company's Debts in India to Great Britain for the Assistance of the Finances of that Country and the Reduction of the Charge of Indian Interest

I To establish a fund at the India House bearing five per cent per annum interest payable half-yearly and transferable by transfer-books

II To this fund all persons in India may subscribe the Company's bonds or other paper in circulation at a certain exchange to be fixed

III As the Company's paper in India has different value in the markets in India according to the tenor and rate of interest proper consideration to be paid to those circumstances

IV That the governor general in council have power to adjust the rate of exchange

V That the rate of exchange be established only for three or six months but by the result of the trial it may be either increased or decreased as may be found expedient

VI That transfer certificates shall be granted to those who subscribe which will bear five per cent per annum interest from the day of their date payable at the India House

VII That on production of any such transfer certificate to the proper officers at the India House an entry of so much stock shall be made accordingly in the transfer books, in the name of the party

VIII That such stock shall be transferable at the office in the same manner as is usual with other public funds

IX That the Company shall be bound not to pay off this stock for years and to give years notice whenever they may be inclined to pay it off after that period

X That the territorial revenue of India as well as the East India Company shall be answerable for this fund

XI That the plan shall be published in England and persons here be invited to subscribe to the fund All such subscrip-

tions being paid at the India House and faithfully invested by the court of directors in dollars and sent to India to be applied towards the liquidation of the Company's debts and nothing else In such cases, the parties would have their names entered on the books here immediately upon paying their subscriptions.

XII That private persons in England shall be allowed to send out silver on the Company's ships freight free for the purpose of subscribing to this fund in India

XIII That a bonus if necessary may be given to persons in Europe that will subscribe and that a preference may be given to the proprietors of East India stock The amount of these subscriptions may be limited and the instalments made easy

Arguments in favour of the Proposition

I Persons in India having property to remit to England will have the means of immediate investment at five per cent per annum

II The rate of interest being higher than government funds will be an inducement to engage in this fund

III The subscribers will have another inducement by the rate of exchange at which the transfer should be made which is left to the government in India to decide according to circumstances

IV That the rate of exchange should be fixed only for a limited time that the government may alter it as they may find expedient

V Many persons in Europe in consequence of the peace and the expected reduction in the price of silver may be induced to send specie to India for the profit thereon having such favourable opportunities of immediate returns by means of this proposed fund

VI A plan of this kind if timely adopted may do away the necessity of increasing the Company's capital stock

VII This is a plan in which a private person can enter into competition with the Company

VIII The rise which may be expected in the public funds, will make this fund of more service

IX This plan gives to the East India Company all the difference between Indian and British interest the latter being five per cent per annum while the former is eight per cent and twelve per cent, and some of those securities at considerable discount

X This fund may be the means of restoring

during the public credit of the East-India Company abroad, by a speecher discharge or transfer of their Indian debt.

The question on the dividend was then put and carried.

LOSS OF THE KENT INDIAMAN

The CHAIRMAN said, the next business to be submitted to the consideration of the court was a resolution of the court of directors on the 4th of November last which should be read. It was as follows:

“ That it is the opinion of this court that the commander, officers and owners of the ship *Kent*, are fully acquitted from all imputation of neglect or misconduct, in respect to the loss of that ship.

Mr CHAMOLME said that before the general court proceeded to a vote upon that resolution it would be proper that the report of the proceedings in Bengal respecting the capture of the *Kent* on the 7th of October should be read.

A report of the part taken by the governor general as soon as the news of the loss of the *Kent* arrived at Calcutta, was read and the proceedings on the inquiry instituted by the committee to whose investigation the matter was referred together with the minutes of the meeting held upon the subject and the depositions of Mr Hall, Mr Morris and other persons who were on board when the *Kent* was captured.

It appeared from these papers, that the arms provided for the *Kent* were defective and unfit for service: a fact that Captain Rivington could not but be acquainted with, as he had inspected them at Gravesend, and had sent to the armourer to exchange one of the muskets when he fetched one away and returned another in lieu of it. That the blades of the cutlasses (which cost but three shillings and sixpence each including the scabbard) were

made of such bad materials, that they were cut in half by a single stroke of the Frenchmen's sabres. It appeared that there were 2000 stand of arms on board in packages, which were stowed in the hold, that the captain ordered a rummage to be made, and one of the boxes taken up and brought to him, which he opened and looked at but that he had it fastened down and stowed away again. It likewise appeared, that the ship from being overladen was sunk so deep in the water that she sailed heavily and it was difficult to manage her. It was impossible, also, on account of her being sunk so deep in the water for the crew to open their gun deck ports, excepting only in very fine weather. That, in fact, it did not appear that they had ever been opened during the voyage, but for a short time in the Bay of Biscay. It became therefore impossible to exercise the men with the guns, and that they had not been exercised with the small arms weekly as they ought to have been. When the enemy first attacked the *Kent*, she beat her off with her great guns but the *Confiance* returned to a second attack and attempted to board when it was found that there were not a sufficient number of small arms on board to arm each passenger and person capable of bearing arms, and enable them to co-operate in the defence of the ship. The conduct of Mr Hall and Mr Morris, in destroying the private signals after the ship was captured, was highly meritorious, and did these gentlemen great credit. It appeared also that Captain Rivington put the ship into stays when the enemy was close to her, during the action, but that she missed stays, and by that means fell along side the *Confiance*, which enabled the privateers people to board.

board the *Kent* fore and aft at the same time. Upon the whole, the loss of the ship was to be imputed to the circumstance of the ship's having been injudiciously put into slays, to the want of a sufficient quantity of small arms being on board, and to those that were on board being defective and unfit for service but that the captain and his officers had fought gallantly in defence of the ship and so had several of the passengers and that the captain lost his life bravely fighting to repulse the enemy, whose loss it had since appeared amounted to fourteen killed, and a great number wounded and that the *Confiance* herself was so much injured in the course of the action that she must have been taken if her people had not succeeded in boarding the *Kent*. The minutes of the minute board concluded with recommending to the directors to furnish their ships with better implements a larger quantity of them loading muzzles and other means to enable them to repel every attempt of an enemy to board, and to have two magazines one fore and the other aft.

Mr CHISHOLM thought it a surprising matter that the *Kent* should fall into the hands of the enemy as it had been stated in the papers just read that there were 600 stand of arms and a general officer on board and in all two hundred and ninety eight persons capable of bearing arms. He would, therefore, confine himself to two questions. Was it admitted behind the bar, that there were 2000 stand of arms and a general officer on board?

Mr COTTON said, that having been a member of the committee of shipping, he begged to make a few observations relative to the subject under consideration of the court, viz the loss of the *Kent* East Indiaman,

off the Sand Heads, in the mouth of the Ganges. It was well known that she was attacked by the *Confiance* privateer, that the *Kent* beat her off on the first attack and that on her again making up to the *Kent*, the latter gave her a broadside and did great execution on board the enemy but Captain Rivington unfortunately putting the *Kent* in slays she missed slays and swung round, so as to enable the people of the *Confiance* to board her fore and aft at the same moment that Captain Rivington fought bravely to repel the assailants, but was himself shot from the enemy's round top almost immediately upon the privateer's crew attempting to board the loss of the ship therefore, was to be imputed to the captain's having unfortunately put the ship in slays and to the circumstance of there not being a sufficient quantity of small arms to enable the passengers to unite in the endeavour to repulse the enemy. Such of them as had arms put into their hands behaved very gallantly several of them it was lamentable to reflect had lost their lives in their endeavours to preserve the ship and many others were severely wounded. The last words of Captain Rivington were, 'Do not give up the ship!' It was in proof that Capt Rivington did examine the arms at Grave's end, and sent to the armourer to come and take such of them back as were insufficient and defective some of them were taken back, and exchanged for others but it did certainly appear that the cutlasses were not sound as the blades of them were cut in two by a single stroke of the French sabres. As to any neglect in not having duly exercised the men in the use of the great guns, the fact was, that in consequence of the number of additional passengers and others

others taken on board out of the *Queen* Indiaman, which was burnt at St Salvador and the increased stores, water &c necessary to be there shipped for their maintenance the *Kent* sunk so deep in the water that it appeared in evidence that the ports of her gun deck could not safely be opened, except in very fine weather. He owned, when he first heard of the loss of the *Kent* and the circumstances of her capture according to the reports of it, as they then reached England he himself felt great indignation and thought it highly disgraceful to the British name, as it appeared to cast a stigma on the national character as a powerful maritime state. But when better information came to hand, and he had examined all the papers sent home from Calcutta he formed a very different opinion respecting the fact. It was to be recollected, that the sort of attack by boarding was a mode of fighting not heard of as a mode ordinarily practised by the French previous to the present war that it had not been usual to provide the Company's ships with boarding nettings, or to have two magazines and that as to the arms on board, they were stowed in the bottom of the hold and were sent out for the use of the Company's military in India and therefore the captain might reasonably doubt whether he would be justified in making use of them even if they could have been easily got at, when the *Kent* was made ready to fight the *Confiance*. Another consideration, and that of great weight, was, that the sort of enemy they had to contend with were of great practical ferocity, inured to the savage style of warfare a French privateer carried on, and whose onset was so ardent, from the hope of plunder, that they could not be re-

sisted with effect, unless there had been more small arms on board. The captain, his officers, and such passengers as were armed, it was evident had fought most gallantly and therefore, if any blame was imputable to the captain for putting the ship in stays, it was to be recollected that he had already paid for it with the forfeit of his life. Mr Cotton said, he was a member of the committee of shipping if therefore any error was imputable to them for not having done more than examine the two witnesses who had been examined by the committee at Calcutta appointed by the governor general to examine them he must take upon himself a part of the blame. The matter had been already tried at Calcutta and the result of the inquiry that took place there had been an acquittal and gentlemen would recollect, that after a court martial, or court of inquiry had once acquitted men, who would be found guilty of criminal conduct if they were convicted, to put them on a second trial was a proceeding never heard of. Regulations were now making to prevent such an accident from arising in future, and therefore it was the less necessary to pursue the inquiry any farther at home or in that court.

Mr IMPEY denied that there was any thing in the minutes of the committee of inquiry at Calcutta that could be considered as an acquittal of the captain and officers, and desired that the latter part of the papers might be read again.

They were read again, and Mr IMPEY asked if the hon. director had found any thing in what had just been repeated, that would bear the construction he had put upon them in calling the result of an inquiry an acquittal?

Mr

Mr. COTTON said, he certainly did consider the result of the inquiry the same thing as an acquittal, as the minutes ended with a declaration that the captain and his officers did every thing in their power to repel the enemy, and that he died bravely fighting in defence of the ship which, with his dying breath he desired might not be given up to the enemy.

Mr. CHISHOLME rose again, and said that no distinct answer had yet been given to the questions he had taken the liberty to put to the gentlemen on the other side of the bar. Was it admitted that there were two thousand stand of arms on board the *Kent* when she was captured, and was there a general officer on board? If there was, was that general examined as to the transactions on board the *Kent* when she was captured, and where were they to look for the particulars of his evidence? At present the court had not heard what was become of the general officer?

The CHAIRMAN admitted that there were two thousand stand of arms on board the *Kent* but as to the general officer, he belonged to the king's staff at Madras, and was only a passenger in the ship no inquiry had therefore been instituted respecting him nor was it thought that the committee of inquiry at Calcutta had a right to interrogate him. He added, that it was evident that the captain had fallen in defence of the ship and that regulations were under consideration of the directors, which would, it was hoped, enable their captains in future to guard against a surprise, and prevent an enemy from boarding an Indianman.

Mr. JONASTONE said, he could not but consider the loss of the *Kent* Indianman, and the circumstances

attending its loss, as disgraceful to the Company and dishonourable to the national character. It was, he believed, the single transaction upon the seas that could be said to tarnish the lustre of the British name, and to fix a stain on the fair fame of our arms in the course of the long war which had happily been recently terminated. In every view it presented a disgusting representation of the most palpable misconduct and neglect and it was amazing to him that the court of directors for whom, generally speaking, no proprietor he was persuaded entertained a more profound respect than he did should have come forward with the resolution then under consideration and called upon the general court to give it their sanction without offering the proprietors the smallest atom of evidence in support of it. As far as the examinations taken before the court of inquiry and the marine board at Calcutta went so far from amounting to an acquittal, as an honourable director had asserted they conveyed a strong presumption of misconduct and neglect. Mr. Johnstone said he was as ready to pay due honours to the memory of the deceased as any man. He was convinced that captain Rivington was a man of great bravery, that he made every practicable resistance in the moment of attack, and that he lost his life fighting gallantly in the ship's defence, and in endeavouring to repel the enemy when Surcouff and his people attempted to board the *Kent*. But was that any answer to the charge to be found in the papers stating the opinion of the marine board at Calcutta, the members of which imputed the loss of the ship to the badness of the small arms, the small quantity of them, the want of board-

ing

ing nettings, and the captain having put the ship into stays while the *Constance* was making up to her? Ought it to have been left to the experiment of an action to discover that the cutlasses were made of such bad materials, that the French sabres, at a single stroke, cut their blades in half and that several of their muskets were not proof and consequently unserviceable? Could any man reasonably expect, that, at such a low price as three shillings and sixpence each, a good well tempered cutlass, together with its scabbard, could be afforded? Another instance of neglect was that the men could not be exercised with the guns, because the ship was so deep in the water that they could not with safety open their gun-deck ports except in remarkably fine weather, and that the men had not in due manner been exercised and practised in the use of the fire arms. All these neglects should have been avoided if they had and boarding netting had been on board, the ship in all probability would have been saved. Besides, there was general St John on board at the time of the action, whose evidence, one would naturally suppose, would have been extremely material but it did not appear that he had been examined either in India or in Great Britain, nay, indeed, the papers that had been read made no more mention of him than if no such man had existed. In short, there were Mr Johnstone said, so many extraordinary circumstances connected with the loss of the *Kent*, that he was clearly of opinion that the general court ought not to decide hastily upon it; they ought to have all the papers relating to it before them, in order to enable them to form a correct judgment respecting the resolution now offered for their adoption, and therefore he begged

leave to conclude with moving "that the papers be printed."

Mr IMPEY seconded the motion.

Mr COTTON rose again to remind the court that he had before observed that the cause of the *Kent* sinking so deep in the water was the addition to the freight arising from the great number of passengers and hands from out of the *Queen* at St Salvador, when that ship was destroyed by fire, and the additional quantity of water and stores necessarily taken on board to provide for their maintenance on the passage. Twenty two feet of draft or twenty two and a half was all that the *Kent* made when she sailed from the river but what she took on board at the Brazils which he had just stated caused her to sink so deep in the water that her gun deck ports could not be opened, or her crew exercised with the great guns as far however as depended on them, they were well served in the action, and did great execution on the *Constance*, which was greatly wounded in her hull. As to the lading of the ship when she sailed from Graefrond she could not be said to leave the river a light ship as she had 796 tons of the Company's cargo on board, but that she did not appear to be improperly laden when she sailed from England.

Mr WM BENSLEY said, that most certainly it belonged to the proprietors to have every information possible on such a subject as the loss of the *Kent*, before they were called upon to confirm the resolution of the court of directors. To deny this would be to do a violence to his feelings, and to his sense of duty to his constituents; but there were circumstances in the loss of the *Kent*, which were already known, that in his mind well warranted the resolution of the court of directors. The second time the *Constance* returned

turned to the attack, she came determined to make a desperate attempt to board her, and the *Kent's* muzzling flays unfortunately enabled them to grapple and commence their attempt. It appeared, however, that they met with a brave resistance; and he made no doubt but that they would have been repulsed and their own ship captured, if there had been boarding netting or a sufficient quantity of good sound cutlasses and musketry on board. It has since come out, that Surcouff had given his men brandy three several times previous to their efforts to board and it was said that the enemy were encouraged to hazard the attempt by the promise of an hour's plunder. When they succeeded and got on board they shewed no quarter, and paid not the smallest respect to persons but behaved with the utmost cruelty and savageness. They even stabbed the sick in their beds, and robbed all they met of their buckles, clothes &c &c. Those who survived were put on board an Arab that hove up and they had only a little rice and water to live upon for the four days that they were upon their passage to Calcutta. Mr Morris the steward, they took with them to the Mauritius. It was clear, from the examinations taken at Calcutta, that the *Kent* fought well. To what end then were gentlemen so eager to pursue the discussion further? Let them for a moment consider what would be the result of it. Did they mean to punish the innocent owners, by forbidding them to build a new ship on the *Kent's* bottom? That there was not boarding netting on board the ship, nor a second magazine of arms, was not to be imputed to the owners as a neglect, because, as had been explained by his honourable friend and colleague (Mr Cotton), it had not

been usual to provide the Indians with boarding netting, and a second magazine, however strongly this melancholy loss of the *Kent* and so many valuable lives that fell a sacrifice on the occasion, suggested the propriety of so providing them in future. If there had been any error it must have lain with the captain, who had paid dearly for it with his life but it was admitted on all hands, that captain Rivington and his officers behaved gallantly, and did their utmost to repel the enemy. He saw therefore no use in raking up the ashes of the dead, and reflecting on the memory of a brave man.

Mr JOHNSTONE contended that the owners were to blame because they were bound to provide their ships with proper arms and it was evident in the case of the *Kent* that the small arms were far from being in a serviceable or proper condition and the owners were expressly held responsible for her being properly equipped by the charter party under the act of Parliament which in terms enacted that when it should appear that the loss of an Indian ship was owing to any misconduct or neglect of the commander, officers or owners, leave should not be given to them to build a new ship on the bottom so lost. It had been proved that there had been both neglect and misconduct.

Mr WILLIAMS (a director) said, he had been forty years in the marine service of the Company, and, from his professional knowledge he was satisfied that every thing had been done to save the ship that was possible. The *Kent* fired her great guns with effect, as long as they could be discharged to any purpose and when the enemy boarded, it was plain that the captain and officers had made a brave defence. As to there not being more small arms

on board, let gentlemen recollect, that the *Kent* took on board an additional number of passengers at St Salvador, from the *Queen*, which was burnt there, a circumstance that could not be foreseen when the *Kent* sailed from England. Her own crew consisted of no more than about one hundred and fifty persons but even if there had been small arms sufficient on board, it was, in his mind a matter of serious consideration, how far it would be prudent to put arms in the hands of such a number of passengers and other strangers. As to boarding meeting, such a thing had never been heard of as necessary to be provided for an Indianman; and with regard to two magazines, he hoped he should never hear of the ships having more than one, which was fully sufficient. But upon these points professional men were best able to give their opinion and the gentlemen who had said so much upon the subject did not know what they were about.

Mr HENCHMAN said, he begged to speak to order. He was very sorry to hear any gentleman, and particularly a director express himself in the terms the honourable gentleman had done, who had just sat down. Surely the proprietors were not to be treated in that manner and he was the more surprised at it, because he had known the gentleman for many years; and he had always conceived him to be a man of mild and gentle manners, nor at all corresponding with the language he had now been using and which is so very contrary to all usage and order in a public assembly.

Mr WILLIAMS said, he was not conscious that he had said any thing that could justly give offence, either to the court, or any individual proprietor. What had he said?

Mr HENCHMAN said, the words the honourable director had used were, that "gentlemen did not know what they were about." He was very sorry such language should be heard in the court—the honourable gentleman, no doubt, would not attempt to defend it.

Mr WILLIAMS said, he meant merely to say, that they were not professional men, and therefore could not understand what was the usual equipment of an Indianman.

Mr WILLIAMS (a proprietor) declared, that he had long known captain Rivington, who had lost his life in the defence of the *Kent* that a man of more integrity, bravery, and zeal for the service, did not exist.

Mr HENCHMAN said, he could not but consider this as a case deserving of particular attention. The objection of raking up the ashes of the dead could not be of use, for an act of parliament required a particular mode of proceeding and therefore, whether the captain of a ship survived the loss of her or not, the examination must be the same. The question was whether there had been any neglect or misconduct in the owners or commander of the *Kent* during her last voyage on which she was captured? The marine board and the commissioners of inquiry at Bengal clearly agreed in much neglect and misconduct—Was it not neglect, not to ascertain whether the small arms were serviceable before they went into action? Was it not neglect, not to get up and keep at hand as many of the Company's arms (of which 2000 stand were on board) as would arm all the passengers and others capable of making use of them? Was it not neglect, never to have fired the arms they had during the voyage? Was it not neglect, or misconduct, to let the ship

ship fail so deep that she could not in fine weather open her gun-deck ports? Was it no neglect not to buy more arms at St Salvadore, when so many more people were taken on board? Was it not neglected, that the armourer should not from time to time have put what arms they had in proper order? Although all this appears on the face of the papers eighteen directors acquit the owner and commander of all neglect and misconduct and how does the honourable director (Mr Cotton) defend this judgment? he says the parties had undergone a trial, and been acquitted at Calcutta, and two trials were unjust but, on examining the papers, no acquittal appears—an examination had taken place, but they who examined knew this court must try and pronounce judgment the honourable director knew that also, and if there had been fifty trials, they were useless and improper because an act of Parliament directs what is to be done in all such cases, or else the proprietors would not have heard a syllable of this matter and a decision must be given by the directors and the general court, before a new ship can be built. It does not appear, Mr Chairman, from whence the court of directors have obtained their evidence that no neglect or misconduct occurred. As to the depth of water, it is not fair in that case to say that was a consequence of taking in more people, and water and provisions for them at St Salvadore, because the water and provisions would have been expended when they got, as they were, to the very end of their voyage; and as the ship's being so deep that she could not open her gun deck ports, was a complaint from the time of her leaving England, she was then in this improper

condition, the captain was negligent in sailing so deeply laden, and the owners in letting her go in such condition the owners and captain were both negligent in respect to the condition of the arms and the gunmaker's justification is only a proof that he had served every other ship and the Company as badly. If in this case the owners and captain can be acquitted of all neglect and misconduct, no commander need henceforward be afraid of an inquiry. But the proprietors have not every assistance given them in this inquiry which they ought, for the directors have only given the result of their inquiry, instead of the evidence by which that result is come to. This, Sir, surely is irregular, because the proprietors are by law required to give their opinion whether the judgment of the directors is correct and how can they do so if they know not the grounds upon which they pronounce it—where is the evidence of the officers they have examined? Mr Hinchman said, he not only thought papers ought to be printed now, but he thought all such papers ought to be printed in future, before the matter came before that court. It must not be considered that cases of this nature are to pass the court as mere matter of form they are far otherwise, and this instance shewed the necessity of particular attention to them. If ever there appeared neglect, it appeared in this case and it was curious to hear it advanced as an apology, that now in peace after eight years war, the directors were making proper rules for the defence of their regular ships ships for which so much had been paid, because they were so very able to repel an enemy, and it was also said that they had never been used to boarding, although the Triton was

taken by that mode of attack. As to the merits of the officers in destroying the private signals, how ever much it might be commended it were better not to have been spoken of so publicly.

Mr TWISING rose in support of the resolution, the grounds of which he considered as having been fully made out by the examinations and papers that had been read from behind the bar. The question before the court was, he said, of the deepest consequence to the East India Company, and the court ought to be anxious to bring it to such a conclusion as may best conduce to the Company's interest. It did not appear to him he said, in the least necessary to print the papers as they were the proofs of the facts to which the loss of the *Kent* had been owing a matter, the making of which public to all the world, could be of no possible advantage to the Company's interests, but might be in its consequence highly prejudicial to them. Mr Twining commented on some part of Mr Henchman's speech, and among other animadversions said, that if that honourable gentleman's remark was founded, that it would have been as well if nothing had been said of the circumstance of Mr Hall and Mr Morris having destroyed the private signals after the ship was taken, surely it would still be more unadvisable to make that fact as public as possible. Mr Twining said, that the gunmaker's certificate proved that the *Kent* was furnished with small arms of the same quality that the Company's ships were always furnished with; and it appeared from the papers that had been read, that the captain and his officers made a brave and gallant defence of the ship, and did their utmost to repel the enemy

this had been admitted on all hands to what end then print the papers, unless it was designed to rake up the ashes of the dead, and, by questioning the acknowledged bravery of the captain and his officers cast a slur on the courage of the Company's commanders and officers? He should therefore vote against printing the papers, and for the original resolution.

Mr IMPEY said I agree, Sir, in many of the observations that have been made by the honourable proprietor who spoke last. I agree that it is a question of the deepest consequence to the East India Company and that we should be anxious to bring it to such a conclusion as may conduce most to their interests; but as he has given us no reasons for it, I cannot agree with him that this will best be effected by concurring with the resolution of the court of directors, without knowing the ground of that resolution on the contrary with a full knowledge that the facts stated are in direct contradiction to it. An honourable proprietor who spoke earlier in the debate, expressed some indignation, under an idea that a slur was intended to be cast on the courage of the India Company's officers; for myself I disclaim that intention, both generally and in this particular instance. I believe the character of the officers of this Company, for courage is as high as that of any others in any service in the world and I believe, that, on the melancholy occasion before us, as much personal bravery was displayed as in the most successful enterprises of the war but that is not the question before us. We are told that such arrangements have been made by the court of directors subsequent to this event, as will preclude the apprehension of a simi-

lar

far calamity occurring in future from the same causes I am happy to hear the fact, and I applaud the directors for their inclination to acquire wisdom by fatal experience but neither is that the question before us. The question before us is, Whether the owners, commander, or officers of the *Kent*, were guilty of any neglect or misconduct that operated in conducting to the capture of that vessel and it is not enough for the owners to say they have been guilty of no personal misconduct they as well as every subject of this country, are liable for the acts of those whom they employ to conduct their business they are answerable to the India Company and the Public, for the persons whom they have chosen to superintend the management and defence of this ship and if it shall appear that any of the latter have been guilty of neglect or misconduct, the owners must abide the consequences.

It is at all times unpleasant to enter on matters of a personal nature that involve questions of criminality; because, however cautiously they may be discussed, the feelings of innocent and honourable men may be wounded nothing but what I consider as an indispensable duty would induce me to say one word on this very delicate subject and if, in the course of what I shall submit to the court, I shall seem to bear hard on any individual, it will be merely the result of that duty, as I have not the slightest knowledge of any of the parties to the transaction.

In ordinary cases of the loss of ships, I have been accustomed, in common I suppose with most of the proprietors, to acquiesce implicitly in the decisions of the directors, without strictly examining

the grounds of them knowing that a great public duty was imposed on that court I concluded that they fulfilled it with due circumspection and diligence, that they entered into a full investigation of the subject before them, that they examined and cross-examined all the parties cognizant of it, that they formed their judgment intelligently and impartially on the result of that evidence, and that they caused it to be reduced to writing for the guidance of the proprietors, who were finally to confirm their judgment.

But this case of the *Kent* is by no means an ordinary one and if the public accounts of it are to be believed I run little risk of contradiction when I state it to be one of the most calamitous and disgraceful events of the late war it must have been matter one would imagine, of the most anxious scrutiny with the court of directors, whether the neglect or misconduct of the owners, captain or officers, had contributed to it if the evidence went to substantiate any guilt against them no consideration of private kindness, or false humanity, should operate for a moment to cast a veil before it if, on the other hand the evidence went to clear up the imputations against them, as well the private honour and character of the individuals, as the satisfaction of the public, required that it should be fully detailed and published Let us see, Sir, what the public accounts were, and in stating them I do not mean to lay greater stress on them than they deserve; I know they may be erroneous I know they may be rebutted by evidence A regular ship of the Company, fully manned and armed is attacked in the Bay of Bengal close to the very sands,

by an enemy's privateer of very inferior force, and beats her off yet, immediately after, the privateer succeeds in what I may call the desperate attempt of boarding the crew, though double the number of the assailants, make no adequate resistance and the passengers who alone seem to have been resolute to defend themselves, are miserably slaughtered.

To justify the persons concerned in the affair and to sustain the subsequent resolution of your honourable court, one of the directors (Mr Cotton) relies on what he calls an acquittal by a competent tribunal appointed to investigate the transaction. Sir I can find no such acquittal in fact there was no regular trial in Bengal, of the owners or officers, on which an acquittal could be founded but I will inform the court what I have found, and let them judge if it amounts to an acquittal, or if not, rather to a condemnation.

When the capture of the *Kent* was yet recent an examination of the causes of it was referred by Lord Wellesley to the marine board at Calcutta, who appointed a committee of enquiry, consisting chiefly or entirely of professional men, for that purpose. By that committee certain facts have been ascertained and put upon the records of the Company which, if not contradicted, must go as I contend, to a full condemnation, instead of an acquittal of the parties. It is stated by that committee, that before the *Kent* left the Thames, she was so deeply laden that she could not in fair weather open her lower port holes with safety to fire her guns. Was this no neglect or misconduct in the owners, or the commander, or the officers? Nay, I may go farther, was this no neglect or mis-

conduct, if they were apprized of the fact, as they ought to have been, in the committee of shipping of the East-India Company? It is further stated that the muskets provided for the service of the crew were of so bad a quality as to be utterly unserviceable that the cullasses cost but three shillings and sixpence each, and were of so weak a temper as to be cleft asunder by every stroke of the French sabres that with a full knowledge of the insufficiency of the arms provided for his crew, the captain stowed away 2000 stand of arms belonging to the Company, which were part of his cargo, in such a part of the ship that they could not be resorted to in case of necessity. Is there no palpable neglect or misconduct in these facts?

When this matter comes to be a subject of enquiry in England, it is referred by the directors very properly to their committee of shipping. As well to satisfy my own mind, as to do justice to the memory of the unfortunate gentlemen (one of whom was a friend of mine) who fell victims to their resolute courage in defence of the ship, I have examined this morning, in your secretary's office, such evidence as the directors have thought fit to lay before the proprietors as the foundation of their resolution, and as a ground for their concurrence and confirmation of it. To my great surprize and sorrow, I found no title of evidence whatever to contradict any one of the facts which I have stated before to be recorded by the committee of inquiry in Bengal the directors merely state, in general, that they have examined certain witnesses, and have come to such a decision.

Among the papers submitted to the court is one of a very curious kind,

land, which is intended I suppose to rebut the facts found by the committee of inquiry, relative to the state of the arms—this is a certificate of Mr. Rea—the person by whom those arms were furnished. But does he deny that the muskets were unserviceable? Does he deny that the cutlasses cost three shillings and sixpence each, and were of a bad temper? Nothing like it. He only asserts that the arms provided for several other ships of the Company which he enumerates, were precisely of the same quality so that we have the consolation of knowing that it has been by good fortune only that those other vessels have avoided falling into the hands of the enemy, as the same neglect and misconduct has pervaded the whole service. And this man's certificate instead of exculpating himself, goes to involve in the same imputations the owners and commanders of all the other ships enumerated, and the inspector of the arms of the East India Company.

But if, instead of a certificate of so unsatisfactory a nature this paper had been an affidavit of Mr. Rea, denying in the most positive terms the charge against him should the directors have been satisfied with the mere written deposition of this man, swearing to exculpate himself? In my opinion it was their duty to have sent for him, to have examined and cross-examined him personally, and to have accurately ascertained, by the strictest inquiry, what was the real state of the arms he had been in the habit of furnishing to the Company and their servants.

I should have hoped, Sir, that the directors would have been anxious to shew that they had scrupulously executed their trust in a case where the honour of the

country at large, the honour of their service, and the justice due to the unfortunate sufferers and their surviving friends so loudly demanded it. But however they may have satisfied themselves on this subject, (for more may have passed in the committee of shipping than is laid before us,) it can hardly, I think, be contended, that we can conscientiously confirm their decision without any evidence, with out any knowledge whatever of the ground on which it proceeds. It is not pretended by any one, that the confirmation of the proprietors is merely a formal act, which follows the resolution of the directors of course. On the contrary, it is fully admitted by one of the directors (Mr. Bensley) to be a judicial act, in which we must exercise our judgments on the facts laid before us. We are called on to judge of the credit and effect of evidence. Can we possibly do this, without seeing the whole of that evidence? For my own part I most sincerely wish that it may finally be found sufficient to support and justify the acquittal pronounced by the directors; but, as it stands at present, I cannot so far compromise the honour of the Country and the Company or commit such an outrage on the feelings of those to whom the unfortunate sufferers were dear as to confirm their vote.

Captain BEALY asked, if any complaints had been made of the arms sent out for the use of their army in India?

The Chairman begged to be excused answering.

Mr WILLIAM BENSLY rose again and said, that he might not be so conversant in the practice of the courts in Westminster Hall, or the law of evidence, and in examining and cross-examining wit-

ness, as the honourable and learned gentleman who had just sat down yet certainly he could speak from professional knowledge, having himself been a commander, as to the ship's being sunk so deep in the water. The circumstance of the *Kent's* being so sunk in the water that she could not open her gun-deck ports except in very fine weather, was owing to her being so heavily laden, in consequence of her having taken so many persons on board at Rio de Janeiro for whole use it was necessary to lay in an additional quantity of water, provisions, and other stores. That was no misconduct either in the commander, officers or owners. These casual passengers amounted to about 100 persons, who could not be supposed to be of much use in defending the ship. Her force was confined chiefly to her own complement and they were not able to resist 250 of the enemy, all of them well armed with sabres and pistols, trained in the constant exercise of them, used to a desperate mode of fighting, previously prepared by drama, and animated by a promise of free plunder, to dare any and every thing to obtain possession of the *Kent* but it had since been well known, that if they had not succeeded, they and their ship must inevitably have been captured themselves. He assured the general court, that if he did not think his opinion consonant with a conscientious discharge of his trust as a director and a member of the shipping committee, he would not venture to state it. The shipping committee had examined witnesses very scrupulously, and it was upon their evidence that they felt themselves warranted to declare they were satisfied. He thought therefore, that it would be extremely

unjust to the owners, who certainly were not to blame, to refuse them leave to build a new ship on the bottom of the *Kent*.

Mr IMPRY replied, that he did not dispute the assertion made by the honourable director that he executed his trust conscientiously on the contrary, as he was universally esteemed an honourable man he had no doubt of the truth of the assertion. But the honourable director had quite mistaken his objection it was not that the witnesses had not been examined with sufficient skill by the committee how they might have been examined then he was quite ignorant his objection was, that no evidence whatever had been laid by the directors before the proprietors, to counteract and refute the criminal facts found by the committee of inquiry in Bengal, and justify the acquittal pronounced here.

Mr R THORNTON (a director) said he certainly could not pretend to professional knowledge but he might nevertheless presume to offer two or three plain observations. It could not be denied him, that a ship of considerable force might be taken by an inferior one notwithstanding that the crew of the larger ship behaved more gallantly the late war had afforded various instances of it, since many of the captures made by British cruisers, both by king's ships and privateers, had been made in that manner. He would next observe, that it was indisputable from the papers that had been read, that captain Rivington and his officers did their utmost to repel the enemy, as well before they boarded as when they made the attempt, which it unfortunately turned out they made with too much success. The captain, it was generally admitted, lost his life fighting

fighting gallantly in defence of the ship, and with his last breath declared that the ship might not be given up. So strong an impression had the proof of these facts as they appeared from the inquiry and examinations taken at Bengal and by the shipping committee at home, made on the court of directors, that they were satisfied no blame was imputable to the owners, the commander and his officers and had in consequence come to the resolution then under the consideration of the court. What also appeared to him to render it the less necessary to oppose the resolution was that the directors in consequence of the recommendation of the marine board at Calcutta had actually determined on such regulations for giving additional force in future to the Company's ships in time of war, as should be most likely to enable them to guard against surprise and protect them from the danger to which the *Kent* had been so fatally exposed.

Mr DURANT said, he had been in the habit of acting with many of the honourable gentlemen near him but on this question he differed from them altogether. It appeared to him that, so far from its being necessary or wise to print the papers and keep up the discussion the sooner all the circumstances of the loss of the *Kent* were buried in oblivion the better. He had listened to every thing that had been said with all the attention he was master of, and he never listened to a more irksome debate for what was it but a dull repetition of the lamentable circumstances of a melancholy accident? No variety, no change of reasoning but the same thing over and over again, from every mouth that was opened he therefore must repeat, that he ob-

jected to the motion for printing the papers, and was satisfied that it would be most advisable that the whole should be buried in everlasting oblivion.

Mr COTTON said in justification of the owners, he begged leave to declare that when the *Kent* sailed from the Thames, her draught of water was not more than twenty two feet, but that not being sunk so deep in the water, and not being able to open her gun-deck ports was in consequence of the addition of passengers, stores &c taken on board at St Salvadore. Mr Cotton said, the committee of the shipping were particularly anxious to take care that none of their ships drew too much water. That at this very time there were ships in the river unloading part of their freight in order that they might be lightened and not draw more than twenty two feet, so that they might in moderate weather, and indeed in all weather, and in all cases but in a gale of wind or during a storm have the free command of their gun-ports.

Mr HENCHMAN rose to remind the honourable director, that it did not appear from the papers that had been read that the captain of the *Kent* had ever exercised his men, as they ought to have been exercised with the great guns and small arms, not merely subsequently to the ship's sailing from the Brazils, where she took on board a number of passengers and stores, but at any period of the whole voyage. He begged leave to ask the honourable director whether a ship drawing no more than twenty-two feet and a half can open the gun ports with safety?

Mr COTTON said, a ship certainly could

Mr HENCHMAN then begged leave to ask, whether the honourable director had read the paper of the marine board and committee at Calcutta, to that point, and meant to be understood as discrediting it?

Mr COTTON said, he did not believe a word of it.

Sir HUGH DRAKE observed, that the papers were always ready for the inspection of the proprietors, even when they were not printed. His honourable friend (Mr HENCHMAN) he had no doubt had availed himself of them, and other proprietors might do the same before the question should be ultimately decided. Sir Hugh added one or two other observations.

Mr HENCHMAN said he certainly had availed himself of the opportunity, but papers were not always allowed to be seen that when he read the papers, he had asked the secretary what was the other business, that the words *special affairs*, in the advertisement of notice to the court referred to? And the secretary said, he could not tell him.

The Chairman reminded the court that the question was not then to be decided, but on a subsequent day he should therefore imagine, that the papers would be left on the table for the inspection of the proprietors, there could be no occasion to print them.

Mr HENCHMAN rose again, and said, if he was to understand that in future, whenever such subjects were to be discussed, the proprietors were to be allowed to inspect the papers, not merely as in this case between the day of discussion and the ballot, but previous to the day of discussion, he for one should have no objection to agree to his honourable friend's withdrawing the motion for printing the papers.

This being understood, Mr. Johnstone withdrew his motion.

The question was then put and agreed to.

THANKS TO ADMIRAL LORD KEITH, LORD HUTCHINSON, &c &c

The Chairman acquainted the court, that there was other business that having received a letter from two honourable proprietors Mr Moore and Mr Prinsep informing him that they intended to bring forward a motion of thanks to Lord Keith and Lord Hutchinson with their respective officers he had directed the words *special affairs* to be inserted in the advertisement announcing that a general court would that day be held.

Mr PETER MOORE said he was happy to turn from a subject of sorrow, affliction and mourning, of which he had unfortunately drank his full portion by the loss of a very near relation who had fallen in the defence of the *Kent* to a subject which he trusted would conduct the meeting to a scene of joy and exultation, and restore the court, as was always his desire to harmony and unanimity. Satisfied as he was, that however there might be a variance on points of minor consideration there could only be unanimity where the display of British bravery, valour, and conduct, in the cause of the country occupied their attention; and he was certain, that the motions which had been read from the chair, on the subject of the glorious triumph of the British arms in Egypt, of which his honourable friend (Mr Prinsep) and himself had given notice, would be recorded in the annals of history as the proud triumph of the present, and for the imitation of future generations, sanctioned by the unanimous

unanimous applause of the East India proprietary in general court assembled as a testimony of their sense of the services which had been rendered by the united efforts of the army and navy employed in this arduous contest, and whose gallant exploits, carrying conquest in Egypt, had restored the convulsed world to tranquillity and repose and now left us at liberty to value, if we knew how and to benefit by, the blessings of peace. In framing the motions before the court, Mr Moore said he had been wholly governed by public records, or facts of notoriety in simple terms appropriate to the occasion and he did this with a view to meet the ready acquiescence of the court, and to save both him and himself all unnecessary discussion.

Of the two great personages who had conducted this armament to so glorious a termination, the one was familiar to all; the other though heretofore employed on various important services, and always accomplishing them with great honour to himself, was nevertheless, on the whole, considered as a new character in the British annals. The noble admiral who commanded the navy on this occasion, had long worn the splendid laurels of manifold successful services to his country and whose arduous exploits and honourable conduct had long since obtained their wonted applause and had their intrinsic worth stamped in honour and fame by his well-deserved exaltation to the British peerage. His last great exploit too (the capture of the Cape of Good Hope,) was, if possible, still more interesting to the East India Company than those which are now the subject of our discussion of such invaluable considera-

tion was that important acquisition to the nation esteemed that it was announced in the house of commons by the late minister for India affairs, that the very safety of India depended on it and the maintenance of it was absolutely necessary to the preservation of our great empire there and he is reported to have declared in his place, in the most unqualified terms that any minister who should consent to surrender it ought to lose his head. Such was the great value of the acquisition to the Nation, such its estimated consequence to the East India Company and this acquisition had been accomplished by the noble admiral Lord Keith.

On the present occasion, said Mr Moore we behold the noble admiral's exertions in the service of his country, continued with unabated ardour and undiminished success. We bear testimony that the army and navy have accomplished the entire conquest of Egypt against a very superior force and under a combination of difficulties the most formidable and discouraging. And what is the evidence of the public record?

"During the course of the long service in which we have been engaged, Lord Keith has, at all times, given me the most able assistance and counsel. The labour and fatigue of the navy have been continued and excessive it has not been of one day or of one week, but for months together. In the Bay of Aboukir, on the new inundation and on the Nile, for 160 miles, they have been employed without intermission and have submitted to many privations with a cheerfulness and patience highly creditable to them, and advantageous to the public service.

Thus speaks the public record.
But,

But, it cannot be confined to this occasion said Mr Moore great and glorious as it has been that we are to appreciate the conflict and exploits of the British navy. Wherever employed they are sure to carry glory and seldom or ever have failed to carry conquest also. They have ever done their duty and always merited the confidence and the warmest applauses of their country. They have proved its safeguard and are justly the source of its pride and its glory.

Let us now go to the services of the army. The noble general Lord Hutchinson, who gave this brave force the successful direction which ensured conquest. It is true has not been so long known to us in the light of a great public character, as his noble colleague. But now he alike dwells in our hearts and will live in the applause and gratitude of his country and be the admiration of the world to come. Where ever Egypt shall be mentioned in times to come the name of Hutchinson will involuntarily arise to human recollection and applause and the splendid deeds which he has accomplished induce posterity to emulate his conduct to imitate his actions, and struggle to be enrolled with him in the annals of glory.

But, however new the name of this gallant officer to us and how ever splendid this last service to his country, said Mr Moore, it is by no means the first, nor in my mind does it form his greatest claim to its applause and gratitude; in as much as the preservation of a domestic empire from overthrow, anarchy, and destruction, will ever in my mind, said Mr Moore, have transcendent preference to foreign acquisition, however desirable for the salvation of remote colonial dependencies.

During the late dreadful conflict in Ireland, this meritorious general officer had the honour to hold very distinguished rank there and at a period when the insatiation of his countrymen raged in the greatest extreme, he was separately stationed in Galway feeling every anxiety with the rulers of Ireland and moved as it were, by the influence of filial attachment to his country he was in every scene the most active, in every place where danger was most prominent, for his suppression of tumult where it had broke out, and for the prevention of it where it threatened. He knew his duty to the state he felt his attachment to his country and his countrymen and he seems to have been the only man who knew how to adopt a middle way to accomplish the great ends in view viz to suppress insurrection without destroying the deluded insurgents. He knew his countrymen were to be managed by other means and that the rulers might easily accomplish by affection and attachment what coercion could never hope to effect. In a word the parole or which he acted was the parole of affection and humanity and such was its fortunate influence, that it soon became the parole of the state under the noble Marquis Cornwallis, who, as we have seen, happily restored order and subordination to Ireland. Thus said Mr Moore. I call the most valuable service that any subject can render to a state and how it was fitted by the grateful inhabitants of Galway, I beg leave to report to you, by reading their own address.

TO GENERAL HUTCHINSON

" Sir

" The insufficiency of language to communicate the stronger feelings of the heart, was never more fully

fully exemplified than it is by the embarrassment which we at this moment experience. Called upon by no common claims to express our sense of your virtues and your talents, we feel ourselves unable to do justice to the merit of the hero and the patriot. While, Sir, your military appointment in this district was felt and confessed as a general blessing, we had peculiar cause to felicitate ourselves upon an accident which honoured us with your immediate residence. Uniting in your person the powers of private endearment with those qualities which reconstitute the great public man you at once commanded our admiration, and won our affections. The services and attentions we have to acknowledge to you, claim some suitable return. And we trust that we make you no unacceptable offering when we present you with a sword—a symbol emblematic of that profession of which you are so bright an ornament. Accept it, Sir, and with it our devoutest wishes for your glory, your honour, and your happiness. May your successes equal your merit, and foreign aggression and civil discord learn, beneath the power of your arm, to respect justice and to value order.

' We have the honour, &c. &c.
(Signed) *Hyacinth Daly*, Mayor

Mr Moore said, he had been desirous of introducing this address to their notice, as they must all have observed, by the public dispatch of this meritorious officer, that the dignified modesty of his own mind is such as to record every merit but his own to acknowledge merit every where to be every where just, to pay every lively acknowledgment to the living, and every grateful tribute to the memory of the dead, but wholly

silent as to himself. "To the army," says he, "every thing is due to me nothing. It was my fate, to succeed a man who created such a spirit and established such a discipline amongst them that little has been left for me to perform, except to follow his maxims, and to imitate his conduct."

When the expedition to the Mediterranean was determined on, and which ultimately directed its course to Egypt, the command of it was first offered to that great officer and statesman the late general Sir Charles Stewart, in the first instance he desired to have the services of general Hutchinson as second in command, but the Marquis Cornwallis could not spare him. The state of Sir C. Stewart's health preventing his proceeding to the Mediterranean the command was offered to the late gallant and venerable officer Sir Ralph Abercrombie under whose command general Hutchinson had acted both in Ireland and Holland and whose companion he had often been, in difficulty in danger in glory. No sooner did that gallant general resolve to put himself at the head of this armament, than his application was made for the services of general Hutchinson. How just their sense of his merit! How well directed the prophetic spirit which apparently dictated the address of the inhabitants of Galway; the happy event which this court as the honourable chairman has been pleased to say was rendered special for the purpose of celebrating, bears the most grateful testimony.

Sir, said Mr Moore before I draw my conclusion, there is another contemporary class of subjects, of great merit and high estimation, whose services on this occasion I think it is highly becoming

ing in us publicly to acknowledge I mean the whole class of British subjects in India, who have, during the whole of this war, and on all occasions, rendered very important services to the State and to the Company. When I speak of British subjects in India, said Mr Moore, I comprise the whole in two divisions: those in the service of the Company, of all denominations, as covenanted servants and those residing in India, under the licence of the Company. I behold with vast pleasure from a variety of testimonies of your governors abroad, and from various reports to the house of commons of the late minister for India affairs and I know it myself as a personal witness, that the British subjects in India have performed the duties of their respective stations with honour and fidelity, and with exemplary attachment and advantage to this as well as the Company's government and that this empire has not better subjects nor the world better men and if proof be looked for I shall imply desire you to contemplate the vast rich empire which you here possess and not to lose sight of the means of the great means for the consideration of which we ascribe her for all which the nation is indebted to the British subjects employed abroad. For the acquisition of that empire you are generally beholden to the British subjects employed in your service who gave a proper and successful direction to the authorities and powers with which they were invested. But we have also received very important services and derive great benefits from the licensed British residents in India, by whose uniform voluntary exertions, both in money and personal service, they have on all occasions promoted the

national honour and advantage, and many of the Company's best interests. The servants of the Company certainly acquired the territory but while their time was employed in maintaining and defending it and that was sufficient to engross their every service the licensed residents industriously explored its latent properties, and capabilities, and, by their laudable pursuits, have discovered and improved many great and valuable resources, to the great benefit and emolument of the Company. Many very valuable and disinterested services have they rendered to the East India Company and to the State of which Mr Moore said he should mention one or two prominent instances.—It was by the voluntary exertion of the purse of an individual of this description captain Thomas Mercer, who very dexterously rendered many other important services to the governments abroad, that our army under general Sir Eyre Coote had been enabled to march from Sr Thomas's Mount against Hyder Ally, so far had he advanced into the Carnatic in the year 1782. And a similar act of prompt, genuine, disinterested patriotism by another respectable British resident, a proprietor of East India stock who by his personal credit and exertions supplied the immense sum of twenty lack of rupees (200,000/) and enabled the Company's army under general Meadows to take the field against Tippoo, in the year 1790, and without which supply our army could not have moved to so low an ebb was the state of the public treasury reduced. These are facts of notoriety, said Mr Moore, which, with a variety of other important services, weighed so strongly in his mind, as to have influenced his

him to sketch a motion of approbation and thanks to the British subjects in India but as it had not been done in time to give notice of it to be classed with the motions before the court, it might be liable to objection, and certainly he would not make any motion of this description, without that previous acquiescence of the executive trust which would insure the unanimity of the court he would therefore beg leave to hand it to the chair and, if approved would proceed further on the grounds of it, and amplify the services it recognized.

[The motion having been perused and considered by the chair and several of the directors, they and many proprietors agreed as to the merit of the persons alluded to but as it was thought that the motion ought not to be put without more consideration, it was withdrawn.]

Mr Moore went on and said, that having brought before the court the several active powers engaged in or contributing to the conquest of Egypt, he should only detain them for a very short summary. He begged leave to remind them, that this very important service had been accomplished by a British force very inferior in numbers to the effective strength of the enemy, which is now known to have exceeded 24,000 men. It is true, that they had heard of the grand Vizier's army consisting of 10,000 men, and of the captain Pacha's army consisting of as many more, said to be co-operating with the British; but in truth and in fact those are generally armies in words and reports, and are if possible, worse than some of the numerous armies of the Great Mogul in ancient times which a Persian historian very accurately described

as "only fit to destroy food, and create famine." He said he would not take up the time of the court in describing the difficulties, the distresses and the hardships which our brave forces had sustained with great and meritorious patience, but which, to speak from written document as he did, he said fell little short of all the historical plagues of Egypt. It was sufficient to say that they subdued and for got them all, the moment they gratified the wishes of their country in subduing the enemy. But let it not escape attention, that as soon as Alexandria had capitulated the noble general, in the humane spirit of that generous philanthropy which has uniformly dignified his conduct, and is inseparable from true courage, dispatched emissaries in all directions to save the advancing army of India under the gallant general Baird from any further distress and harassment possible.

Sir, said Mr Moore a few words more and I make my acknowledgments for your indulgent attention. By this splendid conquest, the enemies of Great Britain are conspicuously furnished with his most awful lesson that the British armv and navy, properly directed and cordially co-operating can not fail in their undertakings, even when surrounded with difficulties disheartening as those peculiar to Egypt that this happy combination of British energy, in the present instance, triumphantly accomplished those glorious ends which have produced the blessings of peace and that to the successful operations of the noble general and admiral and the forces under their command, followed up by the patriotism, wisdom, and laudable moderation of his majesty's present ministers, the world is principally indebted

indebted for its tranquillity and repose. For that peace which is to fill the coffers of the East-India Company with treasure, and their warehouses with profitable good and as the late president of the board of control repeatedly declared to the house of commons, "that as soon as the war expences on freight, demurrage, &c. shall cease, the increased advantages to the Company will exceed one million sterling annually. On the ground of these services to the Nation and to the East India Company Mr Moore submitted his several motions to the disposal of the court as follow

"That the thanks of the East India Company in general court now assembled be given to the right honourable general Lord Huthor K. B. commander in chief of the British forces serving in Egypt for the very eminent services which he has rendered to the East India Company, by his able and splendid display of military talent in the glorious achievement of the entire conquest of Egypt by which the brave army under his direction have gratified the warmest wishes of their country

"That the thanks of this court be given to the officers of the King's and Company's forces employed in the conquest of Egypt for their military exertions, spirit, and intrepidity, which they manifested in the execution of this most eminent service and to the non commissioned officers and privates for their bravery, perseverance and military discipline, no less conspicuous in the camp, than their courage in the field, under the most arduous and disheartening difficulties peculiar to the local situation of Egypt

"That the thanks of the East India Company, in general court now assembled, be given to admiral

and the right honourable Lord Keith, K. B. commanding the British navy stationed on the coast of Egypt for his effectual co-operation with the army employed there which so essentially contributed to the final success of a glorious campaign

Mr PRINSEP said, that in seconding the motion of his honourable friend for thanks to the gallant commander and army, and to the navy who had effected the expulsion of the French from Egypt he should have occasion to take up but little of the court's attention since the lively interest and anxiety of the Nation and of the Company at the early progress and success of the republican arms in that quarter had sufficiently evinced the importance of the achievements which it was now proposed to acknowledge

The general court had expressed their gratitude, and in a more substantial manner, to Lord Nelson and other naval commanders, for their signal and indeed unparalleled victories over the enemy's navy in that quarter it had acknowledged the services of the conquerors of Mysore. The heroes of this day had equally received from their country and from parliament the tribute of well earned fame he should therefore, at this late hour, instead of repeating the recent sentiments of lords and commons on this event, content himself with merely referring the court to the high sense entertained in those august assemblies, of those who had delivered British India from the most formidable attack with which it had been ever threatened. The danger from which the noble lord enabled for this achievement had rescued the Company might best be illustrated by mentioning a single fact well known to many present in the court, that any power in possession

session of Egypt and of sufficient force for the expedition might, by entering the Red Sea with two frigates only and keeping the shores of it obtain tonnage sufficient for transporting sixteen thousand men to any part of the Malabar coast which at the proper season they might reach in a voyage of fourteen days from leaving the Straights of Babelmandel

Such was the escape we had forunately owed to the steady conduct valour and discipline of the British army of India His honourable friend had already impressed the court with its merits and importance collectively and individually his own sense of both had induced Mr Prinsep to come forward to second the motions just read from the chair, though he could have wished the task had fallen to some of his friends around men whose talents and eloquence were better entitled to the attention of the court though no eloquence could do justice to the subject

He was happy in collecting from the expression of an honourable proprietor Mr Swinng, that the sentiments of the court were unanimous and he therefore concluded with seconding the four motions

The motions of thanks were respectively put and agreed to unanimously

PRIVATE TRADE

Mr ROCK (a proprietor) said he wished to ask the Chairman on this occasion, whether any thing yet had been done by the directors, in pursuance of those resolutions adopted by the court in June last on the subject of private trade? It appeared from various proceedings, which had become public that either those resolutions had been given up, or that they were not to be acted upon with that promptitude

which had then been deemed absolutely necessary As the matter was of great importance to the Company and Proprietors at large, he begged leave to take this opportunity to ask the Chairman what steps had been taken on the subject?

The CHAIRMAN said that the subject had occupied a great deal of the attention of the court of directors but they had not yet completed the discussion or adopted any final measure

Mr HENCHMAN begged to know whether he was to understand from what had fallen from the chairman that the measures that were still under the discussion of the court of directors were those expected in consequence of the resolutions of this court on the 23rd of May last? At that time a fort resolution was proposed by an honourable proprietor, approving of the report and opinions of the directors relative to private trade, and recommending that they should be carried into immediate execution Mr Henchman said, he felt obliged to the honourable gentleman for the question he had asked. It was very material for this court to know what the present state of the question was There a period six months ago in the minds of the directors, and of a majority of the proprietors, a fixed opinion that there was no further room for discussion—a positive determination was come to, and an inquiry denied but instead of those resolutions being acted upon, we all know that nothing definitive is yet done It was therefore the more necessary to inquire into the reasons. If I understood the chairman rightly he says he has nothing to communicate to the court, although so much time has elapsed and nothing carried into effect. Does not this court recollect

left how earnestly they were pressed in May last for a decision, and how much was said against delay, as extremely prejudicial to the Company's affairs? Is it not proper this court should know what changes have happened, that this delay is now still allowed of, and no complaints come from the directors? Every body indeed knew that something had been going forward and what we do know goes to confirm the opinions of many members of this court, that more inquiry was necessary indeed that it was unavoidable. We know from proceedings in other places that the orders for India on this subject, as prepared by the directors, were wisely prevented from being sent to India by the interposition of the board of commissioners. It is no secret that interviews have been held with the secretary of the treasury, we know that the subject has been discussed in parliament yet the directors have nothing to communicate to this court. Indeed what was said in parliament could not be very pleasant to the gentlemen behind the bar for the chancellor of his majesty's exchequer declared, that the directors had not given those facilities which they ought to the private trade he disapproved of many parts of their report he did not agree in their reasoning about colonization although he allowed that was a subject on which we should be cautious—he treated the argument about Lascars, and their powers of persuasion, as undeserving of notice he said, the directors should make some concessions in favour of the private trade, and that he had found them inclined to do so and he then stated, that they had positively engaged to affirm the trial of Lord Wellesley's plan for two years. After such a

declaration from such a party, there can be no doubt about the fact—yet will this court sit quiet and hear it said, that there is nothing to communicate to them? Can the honourable proprietor (Mr Twining), who, upon a cursory view of the papers in the month of May, so early discovered that all further argument on the subject was useless, and that nothing but immediate execution of the plan of the directors was to be tolerated—will he, after making a motion to that effect and persuading a great majority of the proprietors to join with him argue that nothing is necessary to be communicated to the court at the end of six months although he knows those orders have not been executed, and that there is no probability of what he so much approved being carried into execution at all? It is still more extraordinary, that after the chancellor of the exchequer has stated certain fixed concessions to have been made by the directors, that at the expiration of nearly a month the court of directors is not prepared to state to the general court what those concessions are. If the honourable proprietor remains passive under all this, he must allow, at least that they who contended for delay in May last, and for further inquiry, were not so entirely wrong as he then proclaimed them.

The CHAIRMAN said, that the court of directors were not ashamed of what they had done, nor were they unwilling that their conduct should be submitted to the court of proprietors and to the public. He had not said that the court of directors had not made up their minds. They had made up their minds on the leading principles of the regulations on the subject of private trade, but they had not yet reduced them

them into shape, or decided upon the detail of the provisions for his part, he had no objection that their proceedings should now be read.

LORD KINNAIRD said, he begged leave to deprecate the discussion of so important a subject in so thin a court. *Times Daily et donna ferentes*. He did not like those sort of questions, where more was meant than met the ear. If gentlemen seriously wished to have the subject again entered upon, and fully discussed, let a regular notice be given of such an intention, and he would readily concur in it but after so full a court as had been assembled that day, now when only about twenty proprietors remained on that side of the Bar was it decent or proper to enter upon it? No man was more ready to confess the ability and the candour of his honourable friend who had just sat down (Mr Henchman). His honourable friend had taken a decisive part in an open and public manner, on the subject of the private trade. He had read his honourable friend's book with great attention. He admired the ingenuity, the knowledge of the different bearings of the question, and the great talents that it displayed but it nevertheless had not convinced him. He could not help differing from the conclusions of his honourable friend, respecting the regulations under which the private trade ought to be placed. The subject was a large and a comprehensive one, and he not only differed from his honourable friend's opinion in relation to it, but from the similar opinion held by some of his nearest and dearest relations and connections. At a proper time, and in due season, he would be ready to meet the arguments of—

Mr DURANT begged to remind
vol. 8

the noble lord that he had set out with deprecating any discussion in so thin a court, and yet was himself entering upon a discussion of it. There was no question before the court and if the noble lord was resolved to pursue his speech, he would insist on speaking after him and it would be unfair to attempt to stop him.

Mr ROCK said that he was somewhat surprised at having heard the chairman declare that the directors were not ripe for a public declaration of the principles and resolutions on which they meant to proceed respecting the instructions to be sent out to India on the subject of the private trade, when more than six months ago, they declared they had finally made up their minds and that the smallest delay would be in the highest degree detrimental to the interests of the Company. Surely on such an important subject it was not to be wondered at that the proprietors who had differed from the majority upon the ballot in June last, should wish for some information from the directors themselves, especially when it was matter of general notoriety, that the chancellor of the exchequer had, in his place, read a string of propositions which he declared to form the basis of an arrangement which the directors were ready to adopt.

LORD KINNAIRD said, it was not fair to push the matter further. It was premature to comment on the conduct of the directors till it was under consideration. From every thing that had come to his knowledge, he was satisfied that the conduct of the directors would be found deserving of the approbation and support of the proprietors. He saw no reason why his honourable friend (Mr Henchman,) should take

take any steps to embarrass the directors, for no delay had taken place in adopting regulations on the subject of private trade since the resolutions alluded to. He again spoke with high praise of Mr Henchman's book respecting the private trade which he said would, like Andrew Stewart's letters to Lord Mansfield, remain as a monument of extraordinary powers in the conduct of such controversies.

Mr CHISHOLM expressed a wish that the proceedings of the court of directors on the subject of the private trade since June last, should be laid on the table.

The CHAIRMAN stated, that he had no objections to their being laid on the table.

Mr FWINING said that he should take the course most likely to attain the ends which he thought most conducive to the interests of the Company. There was no wonder therefore, that he did not follow the course which the honourable gentleman (Mr Henchman), from whom he differed so widely, would recommend. He thought this not the fit time for entering upon the discussion. The court of directors should not allow themselves to be influenced by what had fallen from gentlemen on either side without the Bar. They would no doubt bring the matter in due time before the proprietors, and then he as well as others, would attend and give their opinions. The directors however should not be dictated to respecting the bringing forward of the business.

Mr IMPEY said, that nothing more was necessary in his mind to shew the propriety of the question asked by Mr Rock than what had fallen from the noble lord: that noble lord's name had appeared about six months ago at the head of a

list of proprietors, of whom he (Mr Impey) was one, and who required more information on the question of the private trade before the final decision of it yet without any more information whatever being granted, that noble lord has made up his mind, and appears to-day a strenuous advocate of the system of the directors: this change of sentiment must, he presumed, have proceeded from some private sources of knowledge that were not laid open to the proprietors. He was sorry to find that the army with which he had the honour to act had been deserted by their general but he hoped at least his case would be similar to that of a famous general (General Arnold) in the American war, that he would desert alone and carry none of his troops with him. That he (Mr Impey) thought the proprietors had reason to complain in this business, not only that information had been withheld from them, but that they had been misled. An hon baronet (Sir Stephen Lushington) whose absence he feared was occasioned by indisposition, had relied much, as an argument for the full confidence and approbation of the court of proprietors, on the unanimity of the directors. Another honourable director now present (Mr Thornton) had dwelt on the same topic: he said there might be indeed shades of difference, but that in the main the whole of the directors were unanimous in maintaining the principles expressed in Mr Grant's report. A few days after Mr Impey heard the same subject discussed and the same topics urged in the House of Commons. "What!" said Mr Dundas "do you tell me of your unanimity? me who have read all your written opinions? Thus they do very well for the court

of

of proprietors; but I know you are not unanimous; I know that the highest authority among you, your chairman, is of an opinion diametrically opposite to that of the majority; and though that majority agree in the same conclusion yet they do it on totally opposite and incompatible principles some on the principle of excluding private trade altogether, some on one ground, some on another so that if accurately examined, this boasted unanimity amounts to nothing. Besides Sir, another very important fact has happened since the last general court, which in my opinion loudly calls on the directors for information to this court. Your late chairman, whom all of us must respect for his talents, information, and industry however some may differ from him in opinion has actually been driven from the chair. Why? because the directors were unanimous? or because there were only shades of difference between them? No but because the difference of opinion was entire and irreconcilable. I am somewhat curious to hear how that honourable director can explain his notions as to what are shades of difference. But, Sir, since our last meeting, a much more important event has taken place respecting the India Company. This question of the private trade has been twice discussed in parliament; though suspended for some time by what is called a concession on the part of the directors that suspension is but for a short period and it is admitted on all hands, that unless the parties interested can agree on some accommodation of their differences, they must be finally arbitrated.

Mr CHRISTOPHER said that there was no question before the court,

and that the debate should not be pursued.

The CHAIRMAN said, that he did not exactly see the drift of the question proposed and the speeches delivered on it. It seemed to be like filing a bill in Chancery an attempt to get out something one way or other. He said that the conduct of the directors was pure and that it would bear any investigation.

Mr DURANT again insisted on an adjournment.

Mr HENCHMAN wished to know what the papers were that would be laid on the table? No answer was given but it was understood that the proceedings of the court of directors, on the subject of private trade since the last meeting, should be laid on the table.

NEW COLLEGE AT CALCUTTA

Lord KINNAIRD said he hoped he might be indulged in a very few words on another subject of very great importance to the Company—a subject which involved a heavy expence, as it was to be on a great scale. The matter was under the consideration of the court of directors, and he made no doubt from what he had heard that it would be very properly and prudently decided on and that they would be supported by the majority of the proprietors. He meant the college that was erecting at Calcutta.

Mr HENCHMAN rose, and said, the noble lord seemed also to have had more information on this subject than the rest of the proprietors, or else he did not know how he could have made up any opinion respecting it. He then noticed, with great disapprobation, the insinuations and whispers that were circulating against Marquis Wellesley.

Mr HENCHMAN said, this college,

college, as well as other things, were made the grounds of charging the marquis with great extravagance in his administration—Such a character was not to be attacked in such a manner the Nation and the Company would recollect the eminent services the noble marquis had performed, and he had no doubt they would have the gratitude to defend his cha-

rafter against such indirect hostility. If there was any reason to be dissatisfied with the Governor general, let it be fairly stated, and he had not a doubt but it would be properly answered.

The CHAIRMAN said, that the subject had been under the consideration of the court of directors but as yet they had come to no decision.

SUPPLEMENT to the STATE PAPERS

PRELIMINARY ARTICLES OF PEACE BETWEEN HIS BRITANNIC MAJESTY AND THE FRENCH REPUBLIC,

Signed at London (in English and French) the 1st of October 1801 the 5th Vendémiaire Year 10 of the French Republic

(Published by Authority)

HIS Majesty the King of the united Kingdom of Great Britain and Ireland and the First Consul of the French Republic in the name of the French people being animated with an equal desire of putting an end to the calamities of a destructive war and of re-establishing union and good understanding between the two countries have named for this purpose namely his Britannic Majesty the Right Hon Robert Banks Jenkinson, commonly called Lord Hawkebury one of his Britannic Majesty's most honourable privy council and his principal secretary of state for foreign affairs and the First Consul of the French Republic in the name of the French people, Citizen Lewis William Otto, commissary for the exchange of French prisoners in England who, after having duly communicated to each other their full powers, in good form have agreed on the following preliminary articles:

ART. I. As soon as the preliminaries shall be signed and ratified sincere friendship shall be re-established between his Britannic Majesty and the French Republic, by sea and by land, in all parts of the world; and as order that all hostilities may cease immediately between the two

powers and between them and their allies respectively the necessary instructions shall be sent with the utmost dispatch to the commanders of the sea and land forces of the respective states; and each of the contracting parties engages to grant passports and every facility requisite to accelerate the arrival and ensure the execution of these orders. It is further agreed that all conquests which may have been made by either of the contracting parties from the other or from their respective allies, subsequently to the ratification of the present preliminaries, shall be considered as of no effect and shall be faithfully comprehended in the restitutions to be made after the ratification of the definitive treaty.

ART. II. His Britannic Majesty shall restore to the French Republic and her allies namely to his Catholic Majesty and to the Batavian Republic all the possessions and colonies occupied or conquered by the English forces in the course of the present war with the exception of the island of Trinidad, and the Dutch possessions in the island of Ceylon, of which island and possessions his Britannic Majesty reserves to himself the full and entire sovereignty.

Art. III. The port of the Cape of Good Hope shall be open to the commerce and navigation of the two contracting parties, who shall enjoy therein the same advantages.

Art. IV. The island of Malta, with its dependencies, shall be restored by the troops of his Britannic Majesty, and restored to the order of St. John of Jerusalem. For the purpose of rendering this island completely independent of either of the two contracting parties, it shall be placed under the guarantee and protection of a third power, to be agreed upon in the definitive treaty.

Art. V. Egypt shall be restored to the Sublime Porte, whose territories and possessions shall be reserved entire, such as the existing pretensions to the present war.

Art. VI. The territories and possessions of her most Faithful Majesty shall likewise be preserved entire.

Art. VII. The French forces shall evacuate the kingdom of Naples and the Roman territory. The English forces shall in like manner evacuate Porto Ferro, and generally all the ports and islands which they may occupy in the Mediterranean or in the Adriatic.

Art. VIII. The Republic of the Seven Islands shall be acknowledged by the French Republic.

Art. IX. The evacuations, cessations and restitutions stipulated for by the present preliminary articles, shall take place in Europe within one month, in the continent and seas of America and Africa, within three months, and in the continent and seas of Asia within six months after the ratification of the definitive treaty.

Art. X. The prisoners made respectively shall immediately after the exchange of the definitive treaty, all be released and without ransom, on paying reciprocally the debts which they may have individually contracted. Difficulties having arisen respecting the payment for the maintenance of prisoners of war, the contracting powers reserve this question to be settled by the definitive treaty according to the law of nations, and in conformity to established usage.

Art. XI. In order to prevent all causes of complaint and dispute which may arise on account of prizes which may be made at sea after the signature of the preliminary articles, it is reciprocally agreed, that the vessels and effects which may be taken in the British Channel and in the North Seas, after the space of twelve days, to be computed from the exchange of the ratifications of the present preliminary articles

shall be restored on each side, that the term shall be one month from the British Channel and the North Seas as far as the Canary Islands inclusively, whether in the Ocean or in the Mediterranean, two months from the said Canary Islands as far as the Equator, and lastly five months in all parts of the world, without any exception or any more particular description of time or place.

Art. XII. All sequestrations imposed by either of the parties on the fixed property, revenues, or debts of the other party below, or to either of the contracting powers, or to the subjects or citizens shall be taken off immediately after the signature of the definitive treaty. The decision of all claims brought forward by individuals of the one country against individuals of the other for private rights, debts, property or effects whatsoever which according to the usages and the law of nations ought to revive at the period of peace shall be heard and decided before the competent tribunals, and in all cases promptly and amply justice shall be administered in those countries where the claims are made. It is agreed moreover that this article shall immediately after the ratification of the definitive treaty shall apply to the allies of the contracting parties, and to the individuals of the respective nations upon the condition of a just reciprocity.

Art. XIII. With respect to the fisheries on the coasts of the island of New Foundland and of the island adjacent and in the Gulf of St. Lawrence the two powers have agreed to restore them to the same footing on which they were before the present war, reserving to themselves the power of making in the definitive treaty such arrangements as shall appear just and reciprocally useful, in order to settle the fishing of the two nations on the most proper footing for the maintenance of peace.

Art. XIV. In all cases of restitution agreed upon by the present treaty the fortifications shall be delivered up in the state in which they may be at the time of the signature of the present treaty, and all the works which shall have been constructed since the occupation shall remain untouched.

It is further agreed that in all the cases of cession stipulated in the present treaty there shall be allowed to the inhabitants of whatever condition or nation they may be, a term of three years, to be computed from the notification of the definitive treaty of peace for the purpose of disposing of their properties, acquired and possessed.

ceded either before or during the present war; in the which term of three years they may have the free exercise of their religion and enjoyment of their property.

The same privilege shall be granted in the countries restored to all those who shall have made therein any establishments whatsoever during the time when those countries were in the possession of Great Britain.

With respect to the other inhabitants of the countries restored or ceded, it is agreed that none of them shall be prosecuted, disturbed or molested in their persons or properties under any pretext, on account of their conduct or political opinions, or of their attachment to either of the two powers, nor on any other account except that of debts contracted to individuals, or on account of acts posterior to the definitive treaty.

Art. XV The present preliminary

articles shall be ratified, and the ratifications exchanged at London, in the space of fifteen days for all delay; and immediately after their ratification, plenipotentiaries shall be named on each side who shall repair to Amiens, for the purpose of concluding a definitive treaty of peace in concert with the allies of the contracting parties.

In witness whereof We the undersigned, plenipotentiaries of his Britannic Majesty and of the First Consul of the French Republic, by virtue of our respective full powers, have signed the present preliminary articles, and have caused our seals to be put thereto.

Done at London, the 1st day of October 1801 the 9th Vendémiaire year 10 of the French Republic.

HAWKESBURY
(L S)

OTTO
(L S)

CHARACTERS

An Account of the LIFE of BAJAZET

[From the French of D HERBELOT never before translated into English]

BAJAZET Ben Mahommed second of the name the son of Mahommed the second sultan of the dynasty of the Othmanides or emperors of the Turks of Constantinople He was born in the year 850 of the Hejrah, and succeeded his father in the year 885, of J C 1480 while he was on his pilgrimage to Mecca which prevented his arrival at Constantinople till nine months after the death of Mahommed his father Corcud, the son of Bajazet held the reins of empire for him during his absence on this account he used to say that he was but intrusted with the empire which had been deposited in his hands for the sultan Corcud his son who, however did not succeed his father Selim a younger brother of Corcud succeeded his father Bajazet

This sultan's brother, by the name of Gem disputed the throne with him, during the years of the Hejrah 886 and 887 This prince was supported by the forces of the sultan of Egypt, and of the prince of Caramania their support did not prevent him from being twice defeated, and he would have remained a prisoner to the sultan his brother, if Ahmed Gedik who commanded Bajazet's army had not spared him and permitted him to save himself by flight into Egypt for this lenity Bajazet put Ahmed to death, though he was under very considerable obligations to him

The prince Gem, who also assumed the title of sultan, hav-

ing fled into Egypt apprehending, with reason that the sultan of the Mamluks would deliver him up into the hands of Bajazet, for fear of encountering his displeasure resolved to seek refuge from the grand master of Rhodes but he also, from the dread of the arms of Bajazet, sent him into Italy to Pope Alexander VI who received him with every mark of distinction, and lodged him in the palace of the Vatican Bajazet had no sooner heard of his brother's arrival at Rome, than he sent very considerable sums of money to the Pope for his maintenance and establishment, on condition that he should be kept a close prisoner and he afterwards gave him much greater sums that he should dispatch him but there is no occasion to enter into a detail of this event, which our historians have so copiously related

In the year 889 Bajazet made himself master of Carabogdan, for so the Turks call Moldavia which Mathias Corvin, king of Hungary, was unable to succour in sufficient time and he afterwards took several places on the Black Sea, at the mouth of the Danube and of the Borethneses After the conquest of Moldavia, the sultan returned to Constantinople not with the intention of reposing himself after his labours but of going into Asia to make war on the sultan of Egypt, who was at that time in possession of Syria, and held some places

even in Natolia but in this war he was not fortunate, for he was twice defeated by the Mamluks in the year 890. This war between Bajazet and the sultan of Egypt was carried on in Cilicia, where the towns of Tarfe and of Adana were taken and retaken alternately by both armies but the war was at length terminated by the peace concluded between the two princes in the year of the Hejrah 896. Tarfe and Adana were ceded to Bajazet, who in the following year prepared to direct his arms against Hungary, which he was afraid to attack, turned them suddenly towards Albania. He made, however, excursions only into the country, and ravaged it and would have been killed by a Turkish dervise of the order of the Tortakis or Calenders, but for Iskander Basha, who prevented the assassin by selling him to the ground by a blow with his mace.

This happened in the year of the Hejrah 898 and in the following year Jacob Bacha, of Bodine, assembled a body of troops, and defeated a very considerable army of Hungarians, pretending as an excuse for this infraction of peace, the support that he meant to lend to Frenk Pasa, or Frangipani who had revolted against king Ladistas, the successor of Mathias Corvin.

In the year 905, Bajazet, after having reposed for some years, made great preparations, both by sea and land, to make war on the Venetians and while they were spoiling Lewis Sforza, called the Moor of the duchy of Milan, he took from them the towns of Asinbacha or Lepanto, and made himself master, in the following year, of those of Corou and of Madon, in the Morea; so that the Venetians, who tried in vain, in the same year, to take the fortresses of Metelin, were obliged to buy their

peace with Bajazet on very high terms, in the year of the Hejrah 907 and of J. C. 1501.

After this war Bajazet began to feel the evils which were the effect of great fatigue and perhaps of the licentiousness of his life. The great attacks upon him and prevented him from mounting his horse and the blessings of peace were enjoyed for a considerable time by his subjects and his neighbours but towards the year 915 their tranquillity was interrupted by a person of the name of Shah Culi son of Hapan Schetif of the sect of Ali and in course of partition of Israel Bosh, king of Persia a declared enemy of the Turks.

This man lived amongst the Turks in Natolia, and in great reputation for the sanctity of his life. Bajazet who was ignorant of his sect and his profession was deceived by him, like other people, for he used to send him seven thousand aspers yearly out of charity. This impostor issued suddenly from his cave, wherein he had shut himself up during five or six years and put himself at the head of all those of his sect who had lived concealed in the different provinces of the Ottoman empire. These persons, when embodied by his orders, composed in a short time an army capable of making a stand against the principal officers of Bajazet. The sultan, impatient to terminate this revolt, and angry that the rebel should remain so long unpunished, ordered Ali Bacha to go into Natolia, and to bring to him the impostor either dead or alive and that he himself should be stayed alive as the forfeiture of the non-performance of his command.

Ali, by great exertion, soon encountered with Shah Culi, but having only a small number of troops, and desirous of giving him battle, notwithstanding his disparity of

of force, he lost his life. He had pushed his enemy however with so much vigour, as to oblige him always to retreat so that after having for a long time employed the forces of Bajazet in Natolia and after having beaten his generals in several engagements, he was obliged to abandon the Ottoman provinces, and to withdraw himself with his plunder into Persia. Shah Culi had no sooner arrived there than he waited on Shah Ismael, to whom he did not fail to enumerate the services which he had rendered both to himself and to his sect.

In the year of the Hejrah 917, Selim a younger son of Bajazet, who held the government of Tarabozan or Tribizonde and who resided there by the order of the sultan his father left it without leave, and went to Caffa the capital of the Chersonesus Taurica, where he married the daughter of the Khan of Little Tartary. Having acquired additional power by this alliance, and after having gained by presents the friendship of the Janissaries, particularly of those who are situated in Moldavia, he resolved to put himself at their head, and to march directly to Constantinople. He pretended that his journey was designed to pay his respects to his father and that the laws of religion and of the state obliged him to the performance of this duty every three or four years.

As his design, however, was to besiege the crown, which he apprehended his father would leave to Ahmed his elder brother, the sultan was aware of it, and assimilating the motions of his son more to the march of war than to a journey of civility, sent several bachas to dissuade him from advancing, and to acquaint him that he dispensed with

those laws, which he had alledged as the only cause of his motion, and which obliged him to kiss his hand. But the young prince showing no deference to the orders of his father nor to the advice of the bachas, continued his journey towards Andrinople.

This march alarmed Bajazet so much that, though weakened by infirmity, he ordered himself to be carried in a chair at the head of his army and marched his army to meet his son. He met him at Zorle gave him battle and conquered him without difficulty. The prince was obliged to abandon his troops and his baggage, to embark on the Black Sea and to regain the city of Caffa as speedily as possible.

Ahmed another son of Bajazet, who resided at the city of Amasia the seat of his government, hearing of the motions of his brother Selim, also drew near to Constantinople, and encamped at Iscondar or Scutari and on another side Coroud, the eldest of the sons of Bajazet, and who had his government in Natolia, did not remain an indifferent spectator of his younger brother's dispute for the crown but Ahmed, who had more money and a superior force, soon obliged him to fly into Europe, and to take refuge at Gallipoli, which place he soon left by the permission of his father, and returned to Constantinople.

In the year 918 Selim again left Caffa, and arrived at Komelie without having encountered any impediment. The Janissaries, who were drawn into his interest, acquainted him that, if he would come to Constantinople, they would proclaim him emperor, and oblige Bajazet his father to vacate the seat of empire. They fulfilled their promise for as soon as Selim was near

near the city, they sent deputies to Bajazet, to represent to him that his infirmities prevented him from marching at their head to wage war with the infidels that it was reasonable his son Selim should supply his place that he was a prince of undoubted courage who would enable them to accomplish satisfactorily the obligations which their laws imposed on them, of extending the religion of Mahomed to the utmost of their ability To their representations they added threats they told him that they would not endanger his life, but that they would tear him by his clothes from his throne with the hooks of their javelins if he would not abdicate it in favour of Selim

While this remonstrance was passing in the seraglio Selim arrived, and encamped before Constantinople in a field called *Jeni Bakgio* : i. e. the new garden, where his brother Corcud went out to meet him. The two princes saluted each other apparently with great affection and shook hands without dismounting from their horses, and without engaging in conversation after the ceremony Corcud returned to Constantinople, and Selim remained at camp

After having heard the harangue, and the resolution of the Janissaries Bajazet deliberated for some time on his future conduct the night put an end to his deliberations, and in the morning following he sent the coffers of the empire to Selim, and ordered all the viziers and *bashaws* to go and hail him emperor He asked of his son a delay of twenty days only before he should surrender his seraglio to him, promising him that, after their expiration he would retire to *Dunouk*, which is the ancient *Didy molichon*, a city situated on the

Hebrus, between Constantinople and Andrinople, the place of his birth and he added that in that retreat he would not engage himself in any business of a public nature

Selim, on having heard his father's resolution, waited on him to kiss his hand Bajazet wished him to ascend the throne, but he excused himself, saying, that he came only to pay his respects to him, and after having done so, that he meant to withdraw to obey him in every thing and at all times Bajazet replied, "No, my son, I will not permit you to retire I put my empire into your hands with all my heart; I recommend to you only to spare the blood of the innocent

Selim, having promised Bajazet to comply with his wishes, retired to his camp in the new garden, when, having assembled his whole army, the oath of fidelity was sworn to him, and he gave the first proofs of his sovereignty by ordering a Janissary to be hung in his presence who wore a gilded cap, and another soldier to be decapitated who had deserved execution Corcud had no sooner heard of the proclamation of his brother Selim, than he embarked on a galley, and returned to Mampa or Magnesia the seat of his government in Natolia

A short time after Bajazet left Constantinople in a car, and Selim accompanied him on horseback as far as the gate of Andrinople he received various instructions from his father during the journey It is reported that, in this conversation Selim solicited Bajazet very anxiously to remain in his seraglio at Constantinople but that Bajazet replied, "that two swords would not enter into the same scabbard" When they parted Bajazet pursued his journey, and died before

before he reached the place of his retreat

Selim is accused of having poisoned him through his physician, who he afterwards put to death to avoid discovery. It is also reported that he was poisoned in the water of his bath which he used according to the customs of the Mahomedans. He reigned thirty two years, and his forced abdication happened in the year of the Hejrah 918, of J C 1512 so that being born in the year 880, he died in the 60th year of his age. He was so superstitiously attached to his religion, that he ordered the dust to be kept which was collected from his clothes and his feet during the course of his military expeditions against the enemies of his religion in order that it might be hardened, and made into a brick to be put into his coffin, on the

belief that it would be of expiatory merit in the sight of God, and a motive to divine justice for the remission of his sins

He was magnificent in his expenditure on mosques, on colleges, and hospitals and having cultivated the arts he was liberal to men of letters, and particularly to those arts and to those men who had any reference in the Mahomedan religion. There are some verses extant by Bajazet

The origin of Bajazet a superstition respecting the brick which was to be put into his coffin is founded on a tradition of Mahomed, which says, that all those who shall be laden with dust, *JebeUallah* in the service of God shall be exempt from the flames of hell. The interpretation of the service of God according to the Turks is the war on the infidels

An Account of the Life of the Emperor SHAHROKH

[From the same.]

SHAHROKH Behadir and Shah rokh Mirza, the fourth son of Tamerlane, was called Shahrokh, in consequence of his father having received the news of the birth of this prince while he was playing at chess, and that he was making that move which the Persians call Shah rokh, which is done by giving check to the king with the castle

On this account he gave the name of Shahrokhshah to the city that Mahommed Ben Jehangeer, his grandson, caused to be built by his order on the river Khogend, which the Arabs call Sihon, and the ancients named Iuxartes

Shahrokh succeeded his father Tamerlane in the 807th year of the

Hejrah and made war during the whole of his life almost on Cara Jousouf, prince of Turcomania, of the black sheep dynasty and on his two children, and died at the age of seventy one years, or there about, in the city of Rhei, after having reigned forty three years

This prince was not less celebrated for his justice for his piety and for his liberality, than for his courage and other military talents. For after having defeated Cara Jousouf in three different battles, he fought and conquered again Jehan Shah and Etkauder his children, after the death of their father. Some time after, however, he restored to Jehan Shah the province of

of Adherbigian made him tributary, and left Iskander a fugitive and a wanderer from province to province.

In the 818th year of the Hejrah, he rebuilt the fortress or castle of the city of Herat called Ishnared din, which his father had formerly destroyed, and employed 7000 men to finish the works, and paid them from his own treasure. He also rebuilt not only the walls of the city of Herat, but those of the city of Merv which never had been rebuilt since they had been laid in ruins by the irruptions of Zen gi Khan.

The eldest son of Shahrokh was Ulug Beg who had the government of Mawaralnahar or province of Tranfozane with the Turquestan.

The second was Aboul Feth Ibrahim, who governed Persia in the life time of his father, for twenty years, and died twelve years before his father, in the year 838. This prince left many works in the city of Schiraz which have preserved the memory of him and among them a celebrated madrasah, or college known by the name of Dar Alfafa, the house of joy and of pleasure. Of this prince there are many little poems and inscriptions extant and it was to him that Scharf-ed-din Ali Jezdi, who is reputed to be the most eloquent of the historians of Persia dedicated his book, entitled Dhafer, or Zhafer Nameh, the book of victories or history of Tamerlane, which was written by Tamerlane's desire, in the year of the Hejrah 828.

The third son of Shahrokh was called Mirza Baisanker or Baisan gor, who died also in the life-time of his father, in the year of the Hejrah 827 one year before the death of his brother Ibrahim. This

prince left three children, A'ladoulat, sultan Mahommed Mirza, father of Jachghiar and Mirza Babor Aboul Cassim who must be mistaken for another Babor, the son of Omar Scheik, and the grand son of Aboulfaid. All these princes engaged separately or conjointly, and made dreadful war on each other.

The fourth son of Shahrokh was Soourgatmisch who was empowered by his father to command the country of Gaznah and in India. This prince died in the year of the Hejrah 830, before his other two brothers, during the life and reign of Shahrokh his father.

The fifth and last son of Shahrokh of whom historians make mention was Mirza Mahommed Gionki, who died in the year of the Hejrah 848 two years before his father.

We may observe here that Mirza Khalib Sultan, the son of Miran Shah, the third son of Tamerlane who followed his ancestor in his expedition to Kathaj, and who was present at his death, arrived, in the year of the Hejrah 807 in the city of Otrar, seized on the provinces of Tranfoxanes and Turquestan and that Shahrokh, his uncle, confirmed him in the possession of them. It happened however that one of the lords of his court, by the name of Houffam Khoudadad revolted four years after seized on the person of the prince, kept him prisoner, and invited the king of Mogul, called Shiamé Jehan, to take possession of his estates. But this prince punished the traitor for his desertion, and sent his head to the sultan Shahrokh.

Immediately after this execution, Shahrokh arrived at Mawaralnahar, and received the homage of Khalib, who had recovered his liberty. He treated him with distinction, and

and gave him the provinces of Irac Persia and of Adherbigian in exchange for the provinces of Transoxanes of which he invested Ulug Beg, his eldest son, with the command

The history of Shahrokh is so replete with great events and brilliant exploits, that the book, in titled *Mathla Alfaden* must be consulted, which was composed by Abdurruzzak Ben Gelafeddin Ishaq al Samarkandi, who died in the year of the Hejrah 880 and which is a complete history of the life of this prince and of his children, up to the year 855, the beginning of

the reign of the Sultan Hossain Mirza, son of Mirza Mansour, son of Mirza Bakra, son of Mirza Omar Scheik, son of Tamerlane. We may hope to have this history translated by Mr Galland.

The literal translation of the title of this history means the ascendant or horoscope of the two happy planets, Jupiter and Venus the author, alluding to the surname of Abou Saïd, happy, which Shahrokh bore, and to the title of *Sahab Keran* master and ruler of the conjunctions which was hereditary in the family of Shahrokh.

A CHARACTER of the GEORGIAN and CIRCASSIAN WOMEN

[From the Travels of G. A. OLIVIER in Turkey Egypt and Persia.]

THROUGHOUT the East much is said in praise of the beauty of the Georgian and Circassian women slaves brought to Constantinople, and there sold while young and thence scattered all over Turkey in order to serve in the harems, or produce children to their masters. These women from the account which has been given us of them by the female Christians of the country who frequent them, and from the small number of those whom the practice of physic has afforded us an opportunity to see, have European features almost all are fair with dark hair all are finely proportioned when they are young, but they generally acquire, through repose, good living and the frequent use of baths, an *en bon point* which constitutes the delight of the Turks, and which, nevertheless, exceeds the limits of beautiful proportion.

The Turks have nearly the same ideas of the beauty of women as the

Europeans except that, in general, they prefer the fair with dark hair, and those with light brown to the flaxen and excessive *en bon point* to thinness it may even be said that women in good health and plump please them much better than those whose shape is slender whose person and limbs are pliant, and not very fleshy.

One must not be surprised that these women are in general very well made, since they are the choice of all that is most beautiful among those that are sold in the Turkish markets, by the parents themselves. But what must excite astonishment is, that avarice should overcome religious prejudices that father and mother, at the sight of gold, should shut their hearts to tenderness, and to the sweetest affections that they should abandon and give up without remorse a child, to be brought up in a different religion and serve for the pleasures of whoever will purchase her.

her And the Christian priests in that country endure and permit this infamous traffic for a few prayers and some alms: so true it is, according to them, *that there is a way of accommodating matters with heaven*

The price of these slaves, in the markets of Constantinople, varies like that of all merchandise, and is regulated according to their number and that of the purchasers. They commonly cost from 500 to 1000 piastres, that is, from 1000 to 2000 livres but a female slave of a rare beauty amounts to an excessive price, without there being a necessity of exposing her to sale because most of the rich men are always ready to make pecuniary sacrifices in order to procure such for themselves. The men in place and the ambitious are likewise eager to purchase them, in order to lay them at the feet of their sovereign, or present them to their protectors, and place about them women, who, being indebted to them for their elevation, may endeavour, through gratitude, to contribute to that of their former masters.

In no case does a female slave shew herself naked to him who wishes to purchase her: this is contrary to Ottoman decorum and manners but when she is marriageable it frequently happens that the purchaser sends a matron of his acquaintance to examine her and ascertain whether she be a virgin.

The prejudices of Europe, in regard to birth, not being known in the Levant, most of the Turks marry, without difficulty, their slaves, or give them in marriage to their sons. In like manner they give, without repugnance, their daughters in marriage to the male slaves with whom they are pleased they grant them their freedom, and

procure them commissions, employments or give them money to undertake a trade, or exercise a profession.

The traffic for slaves was for bidden to the Jews and Christians who inhabit Turkey. No one is suffered to enter the bazar where women are exposed to sale but Mussulmans. Europeans cannot be introduced there without a firman of the sultan, which is granted only to the ambassadors and agents of foreign powers, when they are on the eve of quitting the Ottoman empire. A few days before our departure we with pleasure availed ourselves of the firman which Citizen Carra Saint Cyr obtained in order to satisfy our curiosity in that respect. In company with him, we saw the monuments escaped from barbarism, time, and fire, the principal mosques, the madhouses, the menagerie, and the market for female slaves but whether the traders, apprized of our arrival had made them retire, or whether this was not the season when they are most numerous, we found few slaves in the bazar, and among those that we saw the greater part were veiled and shut up in their rooms so that we could not see them but for a moment through a window, which was by the side of the door.

We stopped to contemplate three of them, who struck us by their beauty and the tears which they shed. They were tall, well made, and scarcely fifteen years of age. One of them, with her head and left arm resting against the wall, vented sobs which wrung us to the heart. Nothing could divert her from her profound grief her companions, leaning the one against the other, were holding each other by the hand while we surveyed them.

They

They cast on us looks which, doubtless expressed their regret at having lost their liberty, at being torn from the arms of a too cruel father and mother at having been separated, perhaps, from those with whom love and hymen were to unite their fate

The traders, swayed with ridiculous prejudices, fear the mischievous looks of Christians and Europeans a woman cannot be seen by them without being depreciated, without running the risk of being affected by their malignant influence Besides, these female slaves, still Christians, may, according to these traders, fall suddenly in love with a man of their own religion, and attempt to make their escape They likewise fear that the too great affliction into which the slaves are plunged by every thing that recalls to their mind recollections extremely dear may occasion them to fall sick, or bring on a melancholy that may affect their health

The building has nothing remarkable and does not correspond with the beauty of the caravansaries which it resembles in point of form and construction, nor to that of most of the bazars of the capital You see a suite of small naked chambers, which receive the light only by a door and a little grated window placed on one side It is into one of these rooms that the unfortunate creatures who belong to the same trader are crowded there it is that each waits till fate throws her into the hands of a man, young or old, robust or infirm, mild or passionate, good or bad in order that she may become his wife or his concubine or wait on the women of his harem.

The negresses whom commerce draws annually from Ethiopia or

Nubia are brought up, as well as the white female slaves in the religion of Mahomet and treated with the same kindness as the others but being more particularly intended for the service of the harem it seldom happens that they share the bed of their master After a few years service the greater part of them are married to white slaves Being both at liberty, to the husband is given wherewith to set up a little shop or exercise a profession, which may provide for their maintenance Frequently they are kept in the house without being liberated the wife serves, in case of necessity, as a wet nurse to the children of her mistress, and continues in the service of the harem the husband remains about the person of his master and performs the same service as before he follows him in his walks in his expeditions, and in the journeys which his trade renders necessary

In the East the women have not yet suspected that the method to preserve longer their bloom and enjoy without interruption the fascinating pleasures of society was to draw themselves from duties the most sacred by delivering into the hands of a hireling the precious pledges of their marriage They find the caresses of the infant that they nourish with their milk far more sweet, far more agreeable than the smiles of a perfidious and corrupt world If their mode of life is more simple, less tumultuous, if their pleasures are less lively, less striking they are amply indemnified by the calm of the senses, by the peace of mind, by the health they preserve and by that which they transmit to their children In the East, they are scarcely acquainted with that multitude of disorders occasioned by the dispersion of milk, those last-

ous indurations and secretions which afflict so many European women and carry them off in the flower of their age

If, through any extraordinary cause, a woman lose her milk, and find herself obliged to have recourse to a strange nurse she receives her into her house, and causes her to be treated in the same respect and the same attention, that she herself receives Whether Mussulman or Christian it depends on this foster mother no longer to abandon the infant that she has fed with her milk to continue towards it her maternal care, and to receive all her life, from it or from its parents, marks of the most lively gratitude it depends on her in a word to be incorporated in the family, and to be there considered and respected as a second mother

Through a luxury advantageous to the infant from which, besides, no inconvenience results, most of the opulent mothers in the intention of preserving their *en bon point* of reposing more quietly during the night, and of giving a more abundant nourishment to their children, place about them a second nurse, charged with the most laborious functions, to suckle them during the night, to amuse them, and divert their attention during the day but the mother does not on that account, think herself exempted from watching over the health of her child from feeding it with her milk from providing for all the wants that it appears to have, and from bestowing on it all the care that its age and weakness require.

Throughout the East, sterility of women is considered as one of the greatest misfortunes that can happen to them independently of a barren woman not obtaining the considera-

tion which she would have enjoyed as mother of a family, she finds herself almost always neglected by her husband she sees him pass into the arms of another woman she is obliged to subscribe to the divorce which he demands, and, to complete her misfortunes she can scarce ever, in such a case find a second husband Besides, sterility presents with it the idea of an imperfection in the organs which humiliates her who is the object of it

When the signs of pregnancy do not manifest themselves a few months after marriage the wife, in her impatience, never fails to address herself to matrons and physicians, in order to ask them for some beverage, some particular recipe that may facilitate and hasten the moment of conception The former prepare pills in which are contained the hottest and most irritating substances, such as musk amber, bezoar aloes, cardamum, ginger, pepper cinnamon cloves &c They at the same time cause most of these drugs to be taken as an opiate, or mixed with aliments at the risk of producing some inflammation, or some other disorder more or less dangerous

Unless the number of children be already considerable, or the fortune of the husband deranged if the wife, still young, after one or more lyings in, find too great an interval before she be pregnant, she has recourse to the same means, and she employs the same drugs

The houses of the Mussulmans are disposed in such a manner that the lodgings of the women is always separated from that of the men the former is called *harem*, or sacred place, and the latter *serailik*, or habitation of the man At the houses of the *ghazis*, there are two piles of buildings which

communicate with each other by intermediate apartments, of which the husband alone has the keys. Access to the harem is strictly forbidden by men: the male servants and slaves never enter it; and the male relations themselves are never admitted, except it be on the two grand festivals of the year, and on the occasion of weddings, *lyngams*, or circumcision.

Commonly the harem has no windows towards the street, or if there be any, they are lousy, and grated in such a manner that one cannot see from without what is passing within.

We frequently experienced difficulties in the course of our travels, when we wished to ascend to elevated places in order to have a view of a town and judge of its extent, because the inhabitants were afraid that our object was to observe the women who were walking in their gardens, or taking the air on the terrace of their houses. It has frequently happened on these occasions, that Turks have fired musket shots at Europeans whose intentions appeared to them suspicious.

The wife of a certain *fank*, when young, goes very little from home, because it is not fashionable for her to appear in the streets, although veiled, because the law exempts her from going to the mosque because she has in her own house baths which she uses at pleasure, and because she is surrounded by female slaves who watch over her, and female relatives who counteract her inclinations. To please her husband, to detain him in the harem as long as his affairs permit to take care of her children, to occupy herself with her dress, and very little with her family, to pray at the hours prescribed by religion, and to

pass a part of the day without doing any thing, another in smoking, drinking coffee, receiving female friends, relations or women under her protection, such are the duties and pleasures of a Mussulman woman. She seldom can read, and scarcely ever write. She has learnt to sew and embroider, prepare confections and dainties, and make sherbet; but she finds it more pleasant to do nothing to remain quiet in her sofa, and roll between her fingers a chaplet of coral or agate. She considers it as a delightful enjoyment to hold for a time a dish of coffee in one hand, a pipe in the other, and to carry them alternately to her mouth, at the same time inhaling the vapour of the one, and retaining as long as possible that of the other: what afterwards gratifies her the most, is to have it in her power to display to the eyes of the women whom she receives some rich trinkets and a robe of great value.

A Mussulman is very poor if he have not several slaves to wait on his wife: and the latter is very unskilful if she does not soon convert into dresses and trinkets the greatest part of her husband's fortune. This extraordinary and preposterous conduct, especially in the mother of a family, appears to me to arise naturally from the laws and customs established in Turkey. It is well known that the sovereign has the right to confiscate to the benefit of the imperial treasury, the inheritance of the agents that he has employed, and that, in this case, the property of the wife is always respected. Besides, when a divorce takes place between a married couple, the wife keeps her jewels and her wardrobe, independently of the other effects stipulated in the contract of marriage.

The wife takes her meals alone, or with the mother and the female relations of the husband, who are with her in the harem. He eats with his father and the male relations who live with him, and when he is alone and causes himself to be served in the harem, which frequently happens, even the wife does not eat with him. She waits on him, or sees that the slaves are attentive in waiting on him. The meal being finished, the hands and mouth washed and wiped, she herself presents him the pipe and coffee.

When there are several wives, each has her household, her table, her apartments and her slaves in the same pile of building. It is very uncommon for a second woman or slave to be lodged in another house: this scarcely happens except among the chiefs of caravans, who, obliged to live half the year in one town, and the other half in another, wish to have a wife in each of those two towns.

No religious precept is more scrupulously followed: no law is more rigorously executed, in any religion and among any people than ablutions and washings in Turkey. Before the five prayers of the day before and after meals, at every stool whenever he has been touched by any impure body the Mussulman must purify himself by partial ablutions. But when he has cohabited with a woman, or has experienced a simple pollution he is submitted to a general washing and the woman besides is obliged to obey this custom after her lying in, and at the end of the indispositions natural to her sex. Thence those ablutions almost continual, and those frequent vapour baths with which no one dispenses, of which all have

made themselves a want, and in which both sexes find a delicious charm.

What inclines the women to wish for baths with the most lively eagerness is, that they there make themselves amends for the constraint to which the laws and customs have subjected them. It is at the baths that they meet and make appointments with each other: there it is that they see each other with familiarity that they converse without constraint, and give themselves up to the sweetest voluptuousness. There it is that the rich women can display, with the greatest minuteness, their most splendid attire, and their most costly garments. There they are served with pure mocha, exquisite restoratives, and sumptuous collations. There they lavish essences and perfumes, and the entertainment is frequently terminated by music, dances, and the *ambree Gibranales*: but, on these occasions, the bath is shut to the public for the whole day.

The poor women, almost without any expence there find pleasures, less noisy indeed, but perhaps as warmly felt. Common coffee common sherbet, no other perfume than tobacco dainties which they themselves bring, and some fruits of the season this is to restore the body and gratify the senses. Their vanity is flattered in displaying a fine shift, clean drawers, decent clothes, necklaces, chains, and other ornaments in sequins. In short, they no longer have any thing to wish for when they have undergone complete depilation, when their locks are arranged their braids plaited their eyelids and eyebrows painted black, and the nails of their hands and feet of an orange colour yellow.

An Account of the Life of TERUVERCADU MUTIAH, a learned Hindû, a native of the Carnatic.

Written by himself in the English language

In the Christian year 1766, in the 5th year of my age, I was put under tuition of a Brahman tutor by name Latchmana Eyangar who taught me to read and write the Sanscrit, Malabar, and Hindu writings especially the two first

In the year 1772 I was initiated in the Persian language under a Mulsiman named Abdul hakemshahib

In 1774 I was educated by a Mahratta Brahman, of the name of Sankara Râur in the rudiments of the Mahratta language In the 11th year of my age I finished all my scholastic readings in the foregoing five languages

In 1776 I received my education in Cauvya Nataka Alankara, &c

of the Sanscrit language, from two eminent poets of the Brahmanical tribe, by name Emba Eyanger, and Rangava Acharya so that in a short time I became able to compose verses in that language

In 1776 I was instructed by one Vaduganada Pandaram a most learned man of the same cast to which I belong in the acromatic part of Tâmil learning that is to say in the most excellent and copious grammar of Tâmil language, entitled Tulcapam *, and in all other books dependent on it viz Cariky † Nannul ‡, Elackanavelackam § &c and also in books of poems, such as Terâvullavar ||, Chintamaney **, Peria Puranum

* Tulcapam is the most ancient and most excellent copious and abstruse grammar of the Tâmil language and is said to be the production of a renowned saint named Tirunadhunagre who was brother to Parakkaram an incarnation of Vishnu, and a disciple of Agastya Mahamuni, a Thamaturgus. Tulcapam is a compound of Tul a Cappa the foregoing word signifies old and the following implies the name of his family which name with the epithet Tâl he by way of eminence gave to his production This voluminous grammar is divided into three grand parts, each part being subdivided into nine divisions treating at large of orthography etymology syntax prosody, &c &c. There are three different commentaries upon this grammar the third of which is preferable Hence it is clear that it was from misinformation that Mr Crawford, in his sketches respecting the Indian religion, asserts that Tulcapam was a Rajah

† Cariky is a book speaking of rules for verification

‡ Nannâl is a book speaking of the speculative and practical parts of grammar in a concise manner

§ Elackanavelackam is another book of the modern composition, speaking of rules relative to letters words significations poetry and rhetoric,

|| Terâvullavar, or Terâvullavar Cârâl is a book of hemistichic poems, remarkable for morals This book is so called from its author Terâvullavar There is a learned commentary upon it entitled Paremalalakarân

** Chintamaney is a book consisting of about three thousand stanzas full of tropes and figurative beauties. This book relates the history of Jeevakasamy one of the former kings of Jeyras or Bâddhas, who are heretics to the religions prescribed by Vêdas and Siddhantas. Here it is remarkable that some confound Bâddhas with Bâdhas, and in consequence fancy that the Bâdhas were more ancient than the Brahmanas but they are grossly mistaken for Bâddha differs from Bâdha both in word and signification, whereas the former signifies the incarnation of Vishnu, which became the god of heretics, and the latter denotes Mercury one of the heavenly planets

num *, &c. Neesandô, Tevakar am †, &c.

In 1777 I acquired skill in copying prose and verses on the high and poetical Tamil. Same year I began to learn Veyakarana and Tar kalaita ‡ under two learned Brahmanas, named Rama Sastre and Capparana Sastre.

In 1779 I received my education in Siddhantacagamas from one Vataranya Sastre, a distinguished Brahmana theologift.

In 1780 I was sent to the English school of one Surya Pelly, a native of repate, who instructed me in the scholastic readings of that language.

In 1781 I was recommended to the Vessery missionary, the reverend Mr Philip Febrecius, with whom I read an English book entitled the Preceptor, treating of morals, geography, chronology, &c. I began then to learn the elements of the Latin language under Mr Walter, but in a short time after he departed this life. N. B. So my worthy father Terävercadd Ramalinga Mudelliar has, at the expence of a vast deal of money caused me to be educated in the aforesaid manner and also furnished me with an abundance of Sanscrit and Malabar manuscripts, and also with a number of English authors, of which I have a library.

From 1782 to 1793 I continued to amuse myself with perusing the Sanscrit and Malabar authors, such as the Etchasa Purana &c and also the English authors, such as the

Old and New Testaments, Ward's Grammar, Chambers and Johnson's Dictionaries, &c. N. B. In the interim a pious monk of my tribe wrote a treatise, in the most sublime style of the poetical Tamil, against the mysterious commentary upon a sacred author of that religion to which the other natives of my class, and also all the worshipping Brahmans of Sevas temple throughout this peninsula do belong, which treatise he having sent to me on October 28, 1784, I was obliged to write my answer in refutation of the same treatise, in the same poetical style of the Tamil, in which it was written. Yet the said monk having out of malice, drawn out something in reply to my answer it was brought to me on September 18, 1791, which I again refuted, by stating my reasons in such an extensive manner that it filled about one hundred Palmaira leaves, because I thereby shewed absurdities in every sentence written by the monk.

In 1793 in order to gain the good opinion of Dr James Anderson, (a gentleman possessed of philanthropy and public spirit) I made an accurate and literal translation into the Malabar language of three pamphlets which were published by him, consisting of letters on the progress and establishment of the culture of silk, &c. tending to the public welfare.

In 1794 I translated the modern history of Madura (written in the vulgar style of the Malabar language,

* Peria Püranam is a sacred book said to have been written by an inspired man of my tribe, respecting the miraculous histories of sixty-three saints of whom three sang hymns in praise of Seva and his holy places, of which hymns, called Tevaram some part is now extant. The book Peria Püranam consists of four thousand stanzas.

† Neesandô and Tevaram are the well known lexicons and nomenclatures of Tamil.

‡ Veyakarana and Tarita are the sciences of grammar and logic.

gauge, into the English, in order to satisfy the curiosity of Andrew Ross, esq. a gentleman of abilities and wisdom. Same year, near the end, I translated verbatim, into the English, the Sanscrit Almanack of the Indians for the present year Ynanda, by the desire of Dr Andrew Berry, a gentleman of great worth and learning. This translation of the Almanack, Mr Goldingham, an eminent astronomer having perused, was pleased

to declare his approbation of the same

N B I am now aged thirty-three years, four months, and twenty two days and have hitherto been married to three wives, (of whom two are dead,) yet I am still amusing myself with books of my library, as God Almighty has not yet been pleased to recommend me to such a service as is suited to me

T M

Saturday 24th Jan 1795

A MEMOIR of the BOUNSLA FAMILY of Mahrattas, since their settling at Nagpoor, under RUGGOJEE

RUGGOJEE BOUNSLA or Buncello, was one of those numerous jagyrdars who, in the Mahratta dominions, hold their lands on military tenures he was born in a country called Gung Terree near the river Gunga Godawrie Godavery, and was nearly related to Rajah Sahow, and to Tetah Bye his wife

During a course of service, he had acquired both reputation and riches and, from the command of a thousand horse was raised to that of ten thousand by the rajah, who presented him with an honorary standard like his own, with the exclusive privilege of wearing it, and gave him a funnud to conquer the Deogurs and Chandae countries for the maintenance of his troops. At this time Buckht Beilund was Rajah of Deogur and Nagpoor he was of the cast of Gound, or Gouar was a very powerful prince, and had always worn the ensign of royalty

Aslumgees had formerly sent Nabob Deliel Khan against him, who reduced him, and brought him to Delhy, when the king, on his

turning Mussulman, gave him back his country returned the ensigns of royalty and gave him the title of Shah as an addition to his name

Ruggojee not being able to make a conquest of the country by open force, had made several predatory incursions carrying off their cattle and effects, for the payment of his troops so that the country was almost ruined and the inhabitants would not settle in their villages, for fear of being annually plundered

Once he appeared with more than ordinary force intending to carry every thing before him, and with 50,000 horse over run the countries of Deogue, Chandah, and Nagpoor. While he was encamped at Kalowl, Buckht Boillund, in despair for the suffering loss of his country, forced a march to surprise him with 12,000 resolute men, who were animated with the same feelings he set out, cautioning every man who would not die with him, to return came on them to a great advantage and, after a fierce attack entirely defeated them they were pursued six miles to Kundalee, where Ruggojee narrowly

‡ P a

narrowly

narrowly escaped being made prisoner

After this they discontinued their attempts till the death of Buxteh's Bosluuds, who left a disputed possession between Akbar Shah and Boorah Shah, who fought many battles with each other so that Ruggojee made an easy conquest

In the fort of Deogar, the Rajah Booran Shah fell into his hands and the country of Nagpore being dependent on it, came under subjection

Though he took full possession of the whole rājwā yet he conducted all business in the name of Booran Shah. He continued a sort of prisoner but all his former state was preserved to him, his colours remained in every place, and he even by him collected the country. An agreement was entered into between them, that Booran Shah should pay him three-fourths of the revenue and detain the other quarter which stipulation exists to this day, and is nominally put in practice. Booran Shah lived in a state of confinement here, during Ruggojee's life time, he regularly got his quarter. Janojee used to permit too but used now and then, when it accumulated, to ask it by way of loan which the other could not refuse. The same farce is still kept up, and he has even been permitted to go about a hunting and diverting himself, but not further than ten or twelve coss. The same respect and attention is still paid him and he seems so proud, or afraid that he has declined many offers from Nizam Ally and from the peshwas, who have each endeavoured to tamper with him. He is still in being, but very old and has sons and grandsons who live at Rutenpoor, but in great restraints. After several years, when Ruggojee

had fixed his government there, in Deogar, Chaudah, and Nagpore he sent Boshar Baboo, who had the chief command in his army and Ally Bye, to Bengal, by the road of Chetsegur (86 forts) or Rutenpoor. They plundered the country of Rutenpoor on their road, and passed through the districts of Kundwan, Buxer, Nebuster, Turkamame and Cottack, plundering them also till they came in to the provinces they practised this almost every year and by their depredations and incursions the subah of Bengal was obliged to make overtures of peace after an insidious treaty. Boshar, and several of the fardars, were invited to his tent and murdered, and the troops were dispersed.

Ruggojee afterwards sent his two sons, Modajee and Janojee with a large force to plunder Bengal and they carried off a booty on their return he sent his son Subajee (some times called Namjee) in the same manner to make depredations but none of those being able to establish themselves, he next year marched himself with about 100,000 horse leaving his son to take care of his own country and laid waste the country of Bengal, &c taking a vast deal of plunder, and levying large contributions.

Ruggojee, by this time, on account of successes and his power, had drawn on himself the jealousy of Peishwa, who was now come to Benares, with a large army, to perform the religious ceremonies of that place. Ahverdy Khan, afraid lest he should assist in completing his ruin, immediately applied to him for large sums of money, and represented the many ravages of Ruggojee that if any thing was to be paid, it ought to be paid to him, and not to the other, who was but a servant

fortune. Baba Bajerow hearkened to this application, which was likely to make him of so much consequence, and joined his troops with the nabobs in expelling Ruggojee from whom most part of the plunder was retaken. He therefore fled to his own country through the hills, by way of Rewan Muckanpoor the rajah of which, Ajeed Sing stopped the passages, and refused admittance to him; however, on pledging faith together, and his making Ruggojee his son by adoption, he permitted him to go by Shagpoor. When he arrived at Rutenpoor he attacked it and it was defended by Sirda Sing the rajah of the country whose family was of Hoochoobunsey cast of Rajepoots, and had possessed this government from very remote antiquity. This country so very convenient for his incursions into Bengal he made it a particular point to reduce to his obedience which, after much fighting and some loss, he effected the rajah submitted and Moham Sing Ruggojee's adopted son was left with the government, who kept the rajah's family in a state of confinement in which several of them exist at this time, at Rutenpoor others have taken protection with the neighbouring rajahs, who are either unable or unwilling to support their pretensions. Ruggojee made some other attacks on Ali verdy Khan's government, at the instigation of Alyr Hubbaba, servant of Sadrux Khan, who fled from Ali verdy, and who vowed revenge for the murder of his master. In the course of these incursions the chout was agreed upon, and afterwards the cession of Cuttack in lieu of it and Janoojee, for the consideration of five lacs, put Alyr Hubbaba to death.

Ruggojee's death happened some time after this he left four sons,

who were born in the following order Modajee Janoojee Bimbajee, and Sahajee. Modajee and Bimbajee were by the great Ranne, who was of the Poonah family, and Janoojee and Sahajee by another wife, of not so considerable a rank. Modajee's mother being related to Sahaw Rajah, and to Tarah Bye, assumed much from her condition, and by her pride disgusted Ruggojee whereas the mother of Janoojee had made herself the most beloved. Modajee too from the same circumstances, had given some opposition and disgust to his father so that Janoojee became the favourite, and he wished to leave him his heir. On his death he declared Janoojee rajah, and his mother having possession of all the treasure he by this means got the government. Modajee during his father's life, had the charge of Chandah and was absent there from hence he collected an army to dispute the raze with Janoojee. Notwithstanding the defection of Pelagee Nank and many of the sirdars, who went over to Modajee, Janoojee obtained a victory by means of Majeed Khan Ruhullah of Hussain beg Khan and of his own household troops. Peace was afterwards concluded between them, and Chandah was given to Modajee for life. Bimbajee, during this, was at Sit tarah, with the Rajah Sahaw and Tarah Bye, with whom he was nearly related by his mother and was greatly favoured. Tarah Bye at this time, had his marriage celebrated with her own niece, and on the news of Ruggojee's death, he was invested with the rajahship of Rutenpoor, which he claimed as his share of his father's inheritance.

Moham Sing the adopted son of Ruggojee, who was mentioned above, had continued in the charge of these countries ever since their

first conquest, and, fortunately for Bimbajee, had died a few months before, so that he easily possessed himself of them.

This person had, during his government made the countries of Santalpoor, Gangpoor, Julpoor, Surgoojah Chutah, Nagpoor, and some others, tributary to him. Bimbajee, therefore, succeeded to those appendages, as well as to Rutenpoor about the year 1768.

Modajee, notwithstanding his agreement still created troubles and gave disturbance to Janoojee so that many disputes happened between them. Janoojee sent Majeed Khan, who invested Chandah which surrendered, and Modajee was forced to come in. A peace was again concluded. Modajee acknowledged obedience to Janoojee, while he gave up Chandah to him for a subsistence, and, having no issue of his own, adopted Modajee's son (Ruggojee) as his heir. Janoojee, in order to secure the obedience of his brother, kept Ruggojee always with himself and, as his successor invested him with a drefs so that Modajee remained pretty quiet at Chandah during the remainder of his reign. Bimbajee, though he did not interfere in the dispute, yet frequently gave disturbance to Janoojee's government, and plundered his treasure, on the road from Cuttack, as his country lay between that and Nagpoor.

Sabajee continued always with his brother, was styled his dewan and was very steady in his interest. He had a jaghire of 40 000 rupees a year at Dunwah, from Nizam-al-Mulk, by way of pension, with other allowances from Janoojee.

During the course of many years, Janoojee had several wars, both with the peshwa, who were now very jealous of his power, and with

Nizam al Mulk in which he had management and address enough to keep his brother Modajee either in his power, or attached to him. Bimbajee was with him in one action, and Modajee frequently accompanied him. In a war which subsisted between Mahdoo Row and Nizamally, he joined the latter, and they plundered Poonah. On their return, Janoojee joined his forces with Mahdoo Row's, and plundered the nabob in passing a river near Poonah. Two years after this the peshwa and nizam both attacked Janoojee's country and laid it waste, burning Nagpoor itself to the ground. Janoojee was not able to face them in the field, and in order to rid himself of such troublesome neighbours marched, with all the force he could collect through hills, jungles and the most difficult roads, plundering every where he went towards the capital, Poonah, where all their families were deposited, and was now defenceless in order to retaliate on it the disgrace his capital had suffered. This obliged Mahdoo Row immediately to march to its assistance, and to get between Janoojee and Poonah, when he was but three marches from it. Janoojee therefore returned through the nizam's country plundering and burning every thing that came in his way; he was followed by the peshwa, and a peace was concluded, Janoojee giving the peshwa some money, professing his dependence on him, and promising his rusten of troops when the government required it. Little regard was paid to this treaty, for the peshwa was no sooner gone than Janoojee dispossessed his people of the fort of Ammer, near to Katowl, which he had taken during the war, and the peshwa did not chuse to take any further

ther notice of it Jadoojee, till his death had no other wars with the peshwa he verbally acknowledged a dependence but when he went to court, it was with his army, to prevent any treachery

He raised contributions from the neighbouring countries, both in person and by his firdars. *From Berar (the capital of which is Eliah poor) the nabob paid him the chout of its revenue which is 52 lacks, and as fixed so till this day

Jadoojee died in the year 1772 he had marched from Nagpoor, to raise money from the country of Jungterry, with Derria Bye, his wife who always went into the field with him, and rode on horse back Modajee Sabajee, and Ruggojee, his nephew and adopted son, also accompanied him On hearing that Atyr Moofa Khan, Rookem-al Dowlah, and Ibrahim Khan Dowlah Zabib Jung, were come there with a force to collect the country on the part of the nizam, he kept Derria Bye Sabajee, and Ruggojee, in the fort of Akoat and marched to oppose them When the two armies were very near each other, a peace was concluded Jadoojee soon after was suddenly taken ill, and died in two days sickness, as some say, by poison.

He delivered all the papers treasure, and effects, which were with him, to Modajee, who, being suspicious of the other army, sent Gul Mirza Khan to Zabib Jung, with the particulars of Jadoojee's death, and his own profession of friendship. He, in return, consoled with him, and gave him assurances that he might in safety perform the funeral ceremonies of his brother, which, with the Hindus, requires twelve days Several of his women burned themselves on this occasion, and, amongst the

rest, a dancing girl but what makes it more extraordinary, a Mussulman She it is said, with some of the others, did it for fear of Derria Bye, who was of a very violent disposition and had vowed to shave their heads, and otherwise dishonour them, if they fell within her power After twelve days he marched to Akoat to console the family, whilst Derria Bye by her intrigues, in the mean time had gained over the army, and got possession of the treasure telling them, as they loved Jadoojee, to stand by her, and she would pay them all their arrears on this they all attached themselves to her interest, and the whole marched to Nagpoor Here Modajee got leave for Ruggojee, on pretence of seeing his mother to accompany him to Chandah under a promise of returning They remained at Chandah all the rains, and entertained troops but Modajee did not declare whether it was to assert the raje for himself or his son

Derria Bye, in the mean time, was not idle, and her people, seeing the danger advised her to give the Teeka to Sabajee, as her husband's brother and a person who would act according to her advice and inclination, which was not to be expected from Modajee or his son, whichever of them succeeded. She, approving of this, wrote to Mahdoo Row the peshwa, and to Sekeeram Baboo, his dewan, in favour of Sabajee, and sent teeps for twelve lacks of rupees, to back her application Letters of the same nature were sent to the nizam, with seven lacks of sonnuds In consequence of which khelants were sent from each of those, and Sabajee regularly invested with the rajahship. On this Modajee marched to Amrawtee, where Sabajee, accompanied by

by Derris Bye, met him, they had each about twelve thousand men, but Sabajee had artillery, and his troops were better: after disputing the field almost the whole day, Modajee was defeated, and retreated twelve coss. Sabajee was now settled in the raj, but being soon impatient of the vast power and insolent behaviour of Derris Bye, was very desirous of curbing it, and setting himself free from the influence which she had in the country, and over the troops. Her loose behaviour also soon lowered her exceedingly: and when he remonstrated to her on it, or attempted to deprive her of the company of her gallants the most violent quarrels and abuse language passed.

On seeing an image set with gewahs, (which Janoojee used to wear,) on the neck of one of her favourites, a violent quarrel arose and she made a shift to elope with her jewels to Modajee. Indeed her influence in the army was so great, that it is said she did, or might have done it, in defiance of him, and that he was therefore obliged to wink at the retreat. This defection had like to have been the ruin of Sabajee, for, by her intrigues, she had nearly carried off his whole army, and he was obliged to divide a great part of his treasure among them, even to his elephants, horses, arms, and clothes, to secure their allegiance to him.

The country having a high veneration for Janoojee his adoption, the dying declaration said to be made in favour of Raggojee, had a great effect on their minds, whilst the pretensions of Sabajee, by the peshwa and the nizam, had also its weight, and nearly balanced them both. Therefore, whose interests or inclinations led them, favoured one side or the other; but most remain

ed suspended, till they should see which side got the better. Sabajee, on this occasion, wrote to the peshwa, and to the nizam, offering them very handsome terms for their assistance: he represented to the latter that they wanted to seize his person, and begged him to march to him, immediately for which he promised to give up the chout of Berar. Ibrahim Khan Dousha was at Nemub, eight days journey from thence, on the part of Nizam Ally Khan: he marched immediately, and in fifteen days arrived at Koranjah within twelve coss, with a large army: he was joined, soon after the arrival of Ibrahim Khan by Attallah with about eight hundred Mahrattas, on the part of the peshwa, Mahdoo Row.

Modajee, in the mean time was not idle for he got over unto his interest Ishmael Khan, who was the nabob's deputy in the province of Berar, at Elschpoor who, though he sent him part of the revenues, yet he paid Janoojee the chout and there was such a connexion between them, that the nabob dared not displace them, though he was much inclined to it. The nizam had long wished to reduce him, by dividing him from the Mahratta interest, whilst Ishmael was apprehensive lest Sabajee, being put up by the nizam he should be an immediate sacrifice. Immediately on the news of Ibrahim Khan's junction, Modajee marched, with Derris Bye, towards Nagpoor in order to secure part of Janoojee's treasure, which was deposited in different forts: but the principal was in Gurgowal, (a fort on the hills within seven coss of Elschpoor,) under the care of Jann Sing Hazaree, who, as well as the others, refused to deliver up his charge till the despots were intermixed who should be rajah. On the

the route they were joined by Ishmael Khan and though they were pursued closely by Sabajee and the nabob's forces they carried off the treasure which was at Nagpoor, to Manich Durg, an inaccessible fort on a hill three co's from Chandah where depositing it, they marched on to the southward, to the fort of Mahore which was under Ishmael Khan, where finding themselves pursued they retreated to Elichpoor. Here, finding they could not face Sabajee in the field it was determined that Ishmael Khan should defend Elichpoor whilst Modajee should distress them as much as he could in carrying on the siege. There being a great antipathy between Ishmael Khan and Ibrahim Khan, Meer Moosa Khan Rooknal Dowlah, the nabob's dewan, persuaded his master to send him to accommodate matters, and bring Ishmael in. On this lord's arrival, Ishmael immediately applied to him and he himself went in the kallah where terms were immediately agreed upon that he should abandon Modajee's interest, and should pay a large sum to the nizam but continue in possession of the country. Before they marched off from this place, intelligence came of Mahdoo Row's death which was in November 1770, and of his brother Narrain Row's accession to the office of peshwa. Modajee, therefore, finding other resources fail, went off with his son Ruggojee and Derria Bye to court where he met with very little encouragement from Narrain Row. Sabajee being afraid that this change might make some difference in his interest at court kept closely connected with the nabob, and, accompanied by his troops, went to visit him whilst the partisans of each side carried on hostilities against each other, both in

Nagpoor and Chandah. During his residence with the nizam, which was seven months Narrain Row was cut off by his uncle Rogabaw, by means of Summer Sing and Asof Ally Gardce and he was declared peshwa by many of the chiefs of the country. For many years there had been a strong friendship between Rogabaw and Modajee the latter therefore attached himself to the former, and supported his interest as much as he could, in hopes of his reinstating him in Nagpoor when he was secured in the government. Rogabaw soon after his accession gave Ruggojee the *asab* (mode of making him rajah) of Nagpoor declaring that it was his right in consequence of Janoojee's will.

He summoned all the sardars and was joined by Tirmak Mama with fifty thousand men, also by Henry Turkish, Attollah and others but Holcar and Scindiah, with some more did not join, on pretence of the distance. An alliance was also concluded between Rogabaw and Nizam-al Dowlah, to attack Hyder Ally and he marched from Poonah and joined his army with the nabob's, at Bidowr he was accompanied by Modajee and it was an extraordinary circumstance that Modajee, Derria Bye, and Ruggojee here met with their competitor Sabajee, who had accompanied the nabob, so that the two rivals resided in the same camp together for some time. Rogabaw was no sooner from the capital than Gopha Bye the mother of Budhoo Row and Narrain Row, began with her intrigues to bring about his fall. This woman, from her shameful mode of life, had become disagreeable to her son Mahdoo Row and having come to pay her devotions at Allahabad and Benares, she fixed her residence

at the latter place, either through constraint, or in order to indulge her inclinations more freely.

The Mahratta women expose themselves more than the women of the other parts of India, and the greatest of them are frequently on horseback, may some are said to lead armies and mix in battle. They are also very prone to intrigues and not very ceremonious about the scandal attending it. They pretend great veneration for Gyah, &c. and often come on pilgrimage there, especially widows. They hold it necessary for the entire remission of their sins, to have their heads shaved at these places. This practice is more necessary to those women who have indulged themselves in gallantries, and they then suppose themselves fully purged, but it is done under the cloak of general trespasses, and not avowedly for this crime.

Gopha Bye went through the ceremony of shaving of her hair at Allahabad and after visiting Gyah she continued at Benares. On Narrain Row's getting the posthumous she returned being certain of having great influence, from his pliancy of temper and easiness of disposition. She had been the principal cause of the misunderstanding between Rogabaw and Narrain Row and was now violently incensed against the former for the murder of her favourite son with her own loss of power in consequence thereof.

Narrain Row's wife was about this time, brought to bed of a posthumous son, and she wrote to all the sardars, exhorting their abhorrence against Rogabaw for the murder of his nephew, a crime more heinous, as they were both of the sacred cast of brahmins and im-

ploring their protection for the safety and rights of his infant son.

Seekaram Pundit, the Pottassee, who had been dewan, and a very old and confidential servant both to Mahdoo Row and Narrain Row joined his endeavours with her. He accompanied Rogabaw in his campaign to the southward, and while Gopha Bye solicited the assistance of the nizam by her letters and advantageous offers, he was not idle in forwarding her views. Sabajee it may be supposed too, used all his endeavours to ruin the patron of his rival brother the fort of Dowlatabad, being within three cohs of Arungabad, the ancient seat of the subahs of the Deccan, was now in the hands of the Mahrattas but though the capital was the nabob's, yet this fort being in the very suburbs, he would not reside there. This was offered, and with a large sum of money, was given him for abandoning Ruggojee's interest. Tirmuck Mama, the chief sirdar, was also privy to it and it was determined to seize Rogabaw, but he fled in the night, with his own family troops and with those of Modajee, Summer Sing, and Asooph Ally Gardee with a few others. It was agreed that the nabob should have a lack of rupees for every marching day, and fifty thousand for every halting day, for Sebundy. He, therefore, marched often slowly, with his artillery, whilst Tirmuck pursued him with his Mahrattas he soon overtook him, but was killed himself in the conflict, after which Rogabaw followed the route to Burtampoor, here too, being pursued, Modajee fled to Ellichpoor, to his ancient friend Ishmael Khan, and Rogabaw to the northward, to solicit the protection and assistance of Hindustan. On their flight from

Biddow, Derria Bye took with her the boy Ruggojee, and about eight thousand of her own troops, and threw herself into the protection of the nabob, and marched with him after Rogabaw as far as the Nur budda, and from thence back to Ber hampoor.

Derria Bye used to encamp between the nizams army and that of the Mahrattas which, since the death of Turnock Mama, was commanded by Hurry Pundit Turkia. At this place, Sabajee and Ibrahim Khan represented to the nabob that Derria Bye was the cause of all the family disputes which never could be at an end till she was delivered up, with her treasure, to Sabajee. The nabob objected, that as she was the sannah of Janoojee, and had taken his protection, it would appear famous to send to attack and seize her by force in her own camp where besides, she might be joined by the Mahratta army but gave his consent to get hold of her by some contrivance or other. Ibrahim Khan therefore commenced a negotiation with her to make up all matters between her and Sabajee. A day was fixed for their both coming to see her. They came with a large body of sepoy's and as soon as they were got within the camp either through mistake or in consequence of a discovery of their design they began firing on her people who were unprepared for such a salutation. On the first alarm she and Ruggojee mounted the horses of the guard, which always stand ready saddled before their tents, and escaped to the lines of Hurry Pundit. While Ibrahim fulfilled his own and the nizams views, in securing the treasure and valuables, the camp too was plundered by the soldiers but little fell to Sabajees share, except

some horses, tents, and elephants. After the plunder they advanced towards the Turkiashs encampment who got ready his troops, refused to give up Derria Bye and forbade their further approach. Hurry Pundit did this merely from a point of honour for he was afraid of Gopha Bye, and knew he could not protect persons so nearly connected with her enemy. He therefore advised Derria Bye to put herself with Ruggojee into the hands of Sabajee, who, in return, promised them safety and kindness.

The rains now coming on the army was broke up, the nizams marching to his own country, the turkish to Poonah and Sabajee, with Derria Bye and Ruggojee to Nagpoor. On the road he besieged Akowlah, and raised considerable contributions from Karunkare and Calapoor, forts belonging to Ishmael Khan on account of the chout, and because of the protection he offered to Modajee.

Modajee remained all this time at Elichpoor where he was drove to great distress, and was much relieved by the hospitality of Ishmael Khan. His people even stopped him one day in the bazar market for pay and on his abusing them, three patans who had followed his fortunes without any return fell on him, wounded him severely in the back, cut off his thumb, and killed his son in law, at the expense of their own lives.

Ishmael Khan assisted him during his illness, and promised his utmost support, when the season for commencing the campaign began. Ragonaut Row was now in the northern parts and received but a cool reception from Scindiah and Holkar the two principal sirdars in those districts but hearing of Modajee's

dajee's misfortune; he dispatched Afoph Ally, with his sepoy and such others as he could pick up in the way to assist him in the recovery of Nagpoor.

Afoph Ally was reckoned a brave and excellent officer, and Modajee was under the greatest obligations to him on this and on many former occasions. He had distinguished himself by his bravery with Rogannaut Row, and now by his zeal in Modajee's cause, on which he was sent, at his own instigation, not only from a view of reinstating Modajee, but for bringing the prospects of his master into a better situation, by the accession of so considerable a country as Nagpoor to his interest. His activity in preparing every thing was such, that Modajee often said, that if ever he got the raze, it would be owing to him, and swore to him that he would divide it with him. Ismael Khan too exerted all his power to send him into the field in the most respectable manner, thereby incurring the displeasure of his master the nizâm, who was known to patronize the interest of Sabajee. After the rains they marched to Belah, six cofs from Nagpoor, where they were met by Sabajee, and a very complete victory gained by the latter near 6000 of the former being killed. It was so complete, that many paid him compliments on the occasion, and they pursued the enemy who were dispersed on all sides. Sabajee happened to be with the party who surrounded his brother who, attended only by about 170 followers, and knowing Modajee by his long beard, called out to spare his life, as he advanced up waving his hand to save him; when his elephant came almost up to Modajee, the latter levelled his piece at him, and shot him dead on the spot. It

is said, the only excuse given for Modajee, on this occasion, is, that somebody called out, "what! do you intend to wear your brother's chain?"

The fardars, after the pursuit, coming to pay their congratulations, found their master dead, and his brother, with Ruggojee (who accompanied Sabajee in the action) in his room. Some were for revenging Sabajee's death when Jange Khan, the brother of Modajee Khan, a person of great influence advised them to settle all differences, by making Modajee, or his son, rajah. Sabajee's body was sent to Nagpoor where his wife, another niece of Tarah Bye mounted the funeral pile along with it. The brave Afoph Ally was found desperately wounded among heaps of Ram, when he had defended Modajee, and was with difficulty recovered. Sabajee's death happened in December 1774. His disposition was extremely gentle and easy.

Ruggojee was now proclaimed rajah and his father transacted all business in his name. He has an other son named Chinnajee; and Sabajee has a son, seven or eight years old, who remained at Nagpoor with Dertia Bye, in a state of confinement. Modajee was now employed in restoring order to the government and establishing his authority as far as was in his power but most places stood out till he should get the full confirmation of the nabob and peshwa.

Bimbajee was inclined to Modajee's party, but remained quiet at Rutenpoor. After Modajee's accession he came to Nagpoor in 1775 both to congratulate him, and in hopes the raze was only between the two brothers, a large portion of it might be granted to him.

him. In the latter part of his errand, he did not find Modajee so attentive as he wished, but he still gave him some hopes. While Bajee resided with his brother, an other storm threatened the latter. Both the nizam and regency at Poonah were highly incensed at the death of Sabajee, the manner of which being related in the most aggravating terms. The nizam, in particular, had a personal regard for him, and was highly offended at seeing his rebellious servant, Ishmael Khan, have so great a share in disposing of the rajahship of Nagpoor. He therefore marched against Modajee and, on his approach, the latter retired from Nagpoor.

The court of Poonah too issued their thunders on the occasion, but they had employment elsewhere for their troops. The nabob gave it out that his motive for invading the country was to expel Modajee utterly and to set up the son of Sabajee, as the person approved of by the peshwa. But his real design was to raise some money from Modajee, and to crush the power of Ishmael. Modajee retreated to Karowl and Amore and was followed by the nabob, where, rather than risk a battle, he sent his dewan to negotiate a peace. It was agreed that a very considerable sum should be paid to the nizam, that Modajee should abandon the interest of Ishmael, whilst the nabob should reduce him and that he should deliver up the strong fortress of Gur Gawab, near Ellichpoor, to the nabob, after his marching out of his country. These terms being agreed on he visited the nabob, by the mediation of Ibrahim Khan, and continued with him some time. Ibrahim Khan had been in the English service, and rose to the rank of commandant, or subedar, which he

quitted, and afterwards entered into that of the nabob's.

He commanded a large body of troops, disciplined in the European manner, and he had near eight thousand Abyssinian slaves, which he had purchased at Suag and trained as a body of horse. This person had rose by degrees in the nabob's service, by means of the dewan Myr Moosah Khan Rookun-ul-Dowlah but since the latter person had officiated in saving his enemy, Ishmael Khan, at Ellichpoor, from the destruction which he had planned for him, he bore him a most inveterate enmity in consequence of his ill offices with the nabob, Myr Moosah Khan declined much in favour, so that a plan was laid for cutting him off, which was executed at a private audience.

Ibrahim Khan having now got all power into his own hands, and being rid of the only person who had patronized Ishmael Khan, he stimulated the nabob against him, and engaged him to take this opportunity of crushing him. On this occasion Asoph Khan represented to Modajee the situation of his friend and the dilemma which perhaps his attachment to him had helped to bring on him, offering at the same time, to go to his assistance, which Modajee refused, for fear of offending the nabob. Ishmael being now abandoned by the only person whom he had hopes from, or who was able to support him against the force of Ibrahim Khan, determined to throw himself on the nabob's clemency. On his arrival in camp, he was refused audience, unless by the mediation of Ibrahim Khan, which he esteeming a disgrace to persons of his rank and family refused with some indignation saying "he would not be introduced by that *sepy*." His fall was before determined, for this

this perhaps only hastened his fate. His encampment was of about sixteen hundred men, the rest being left at Ellichpoor. These were in the night surrounded by the nabob's troops, and the artillery began to play on them; all but a very few run off, and Ishmael, with about seventy of his countrymen, sallied forth to meet Ibrahim Khan, and died at the feet of his elephant. On this the nabob proceeded to Ellichpoor, which he took possession of, with the treasure and family of the unfortunate Ishmael, whilst Modajee was a tame spectator of these transactions. The nabob, having gained all his ends, now marched back, and Modajee proceeded with Modajee as far as Nagpoor, where he took his leave about the beginning of the rains 1795.

The fort of Gawwab, according to agreement, was to be delivered over to the nizâm, on his marching out of the country; but Modajee, well knowing that it was an affair of too little consequence to bring his army back at such an immense expence, declined it; nor has he yet satisfied him in that respect.

The nabob taking leave of Modajee, he advised him to gain the favour of court, by the dismissal of Yusuf Ally, as Gopha Bye had frequently wrote to him to send her his head. Modajee had also applications to the same purpose from this enraged woman. He represented the infamy such a step would bring on his name, but promised to dismiss Yusuf Ally from his service and country, and privately agreed that Hurry Pandit might attack him as soon as he left his frontiers, on his way to join Rogabaw, of which he engaged to give proper intelligence. On settling accounts there were some disputes about the arrears and services of

Yusuf. Several lacks were due to him, and a small part of which was paid, and bonds were given for the rest, his uncle Wolley Mahomed remaining behind for its receipt.

On his route he was attacked by Hurry Pandit, and obliged to retreat back to Modajee's country, where he was afterwards seized at an entertainment, by Modajee's orders, his whole treasure plundered, and he, with his uncle, delivered to Gopha Bye, who blew them both from a gun. Whether this was to conciliate the favour of the Poonah court, or to get rid of the debts due to this officer, and to seize his treasure, it must be acknowledged to be a most ungenerous, ungrateful, and base transaction, considering his great attachment and eminent service with the obligation he laid under to him. He immediately after this business received the teekah from the peshwa as the reward of this service, and was received into great favour.

In the latter end of 1795, Bimajee again went on a visit to his brother, at the celebration of the marriage of Ruggojee, who was then about his seventeenth year. During his stay there, which was many months, he had continually solicited his dismissal and was so often put off with frivolous excuses that he had apprehensions about his liberty. Modajee's behaviour and proposals also gave him some alarm; he obliged him to give him five guns, which he had in Rattenpoor, and asked him to adopt Chimmagee, his second son, as his heir, in prejudice to his own son, who was by a woman of another cast. He also, several times proposed to him to give up Rattenpoor, &c. to Chimmagee, and to come and reside at Chandah, which he would give him in exchange; well knowing that place, being

being so long his, he should have him completely in his power while those remote and independent districts would be secured to him by his son. All these made Bimbajee very uneasy in his present situation and it is even said he came away with out leave and got out of Modajee's power before he could prevent him. Modajee has not since received any molestation either from abroad or at home. He is very much disliked by the country.

Derria Bye, impatient of the circumscribed power which she now is confined to, has been intriguing with the nizâm, with Poonah, with Ruggojee and with many of the chiefs of the country who, venerating the memory of Janojee, are much at her devotion and wish to see her better provided for. She is now very narrowly watched, as well as Sabajee's son, whom she has taken to live with her, and all her letters and correspondence carefully examined. She has attached herself much to young Ruggojee, whom she calls her son.

Bimbajee from the nature of his last departure, and treatment while at Nagpoor, not expecting much from Madajee's friendship, has endeavoured to support himself as much as possible against his attempts. He therefore sent Raiban, a confidential servant of his, to negotiate for him at Poonah, and did not scruple to say that he ought to have the right with Modajee. This person was discovered by Ruggojee, and Dewajee, dewan, to have several private conversations with some

of the principal people, which being communicated to Modajee, increased his suspicions much against his brother. He since that has several times been invited to go to Nagpoor but as often declined it when Modajee through pretence of going to worship at Bamtigin in May 1777 marched suddenly to the frontiers of Ruttenpoor. Parwal Sing the rajah of Dumdah immediately collected his people and sent off his effects towards our countries. Modajee, instead of proceeding further sent Nureffee Jackuk to persuade him to come telling him he only came to meet him as he had expected him, and that they would go together against Mundlah. Bimbajee had Jackuk delayed on the road by the Dumdah rajah, and also deferred giving him audience for many days till he collected the forces of this country, put his place in a posture of defence and made ready to send off his effects. This was intended to gain time and also to shew the ambassador he was prepared for him. Jackuk returned without effect and Gul Mirzah Khan and Shah Mahomed Khan came and had no better success in bringing about an interview as Bimbajee was dissuaded from it by Derria Bye, Ruggojee, and several of the principal people about Modajee. Modajee, as the rains were coming on, thought proper to return back however he still continues his injunctions and invitations to Bimbajee to visit him, which the latter is determined never to comply with.

*AN ACCOUNT of GHOLAM HOSSEIN KHAN, Author of a very valuable and interesting Work, intitled *Seir Matakharin, or a View of Modern Times,* translated from the Persian Original*

This work comprises a civil history of Hindustan from the death of AURENGZEER to A. D. 1781 together with a particular account of the English conquests and a critical examination of the English government and policy in Bengal. The author treats these important subjects with a freedom and spirit and with a force, clearness and simplicity of style, very unusual in an Asiatic writer and which justly entitle him to pre-eminence among Asiatic historians. This work is little known even to Orientalists but by name. In our succeeding volumes we propose to make our readers familiar with it. The public will naturally be curious to know the sentiments of an independent native of Hindustan endowed with a great share of penetration, sagacity, knowledge and spirit respecting our conquest of his country and the policy pursued by our government in Bengal previous to the year 1781. In the mean time the following short account of the author's life written by himself will be perused with a proportional degree of interest.

SHAH JEHAN ABAD was my native place as well as that of my father and mother and of all my paternal and maternal ancestors. The former descended from the posterity of Hassan by a branch sprung from Hibrabim, one of those who received the surname of Teba teba and who was one of the most illustrious personages of that holy race. He quitted the city of Medina, and took up his residence near the sepulchre of the glorious martyr Ally. His descendants resided for a long series of ages upon that holy spot. Two ages ago one of them travelled into Hindustan, where he took up his abode, first in Delhi, and afterwards in Shah-Jehan Abad. My maternal ancestors were Seids of the branch of Mooslim descended from that illustrious stock. Seid Ahmed son to Moosli, grandson to Jaasser, who is so renowned in Shiraz the capital of Persia*, under the appellation of Shah Khurrah. One of his

posterity came to settle in Hindustan, from whom was descended Seid-Zin al abdin my maternal grandfather who was son to Ally Verdi Khan a aunt. At his death his mother undertook to execute the directions left by Seid-Zin al abdin. These directions were to get her daughter married as soon as possible. This daughter was my mother. After she and my father married, they retired to her house where they lived seven years upon the savings which my father had earned in the service of Azeez Shah. About this period that is, in the year 1140 of the Hejrah, I was born at Shah-Jehan Abad and about two years afterwards, my mother brought into the world my brother, Seid Ally Nakhly Khan. I was five years old, and my brother three, when my grandmother, having sold a house at Shah-Jehan Abad, quitted that city, and taking with her her whole family, including her two married daughters

* Persia is the name given to a province of the ancient empire of Irân from this word the Greeks derived that of Persis by which they denominated the whole empire; and hence the modern word Persia.

daughters and their husbands, she repaired to Moorshedabad, the capital of Bengal where Ally Verdi Khan was then employed in the service of the Vizam Shujah Khan.

Soon after her arrival at Moorshedabad, fortune began to favour our family. Alk Verdi Khan was appointed governor of Azamabad; whither my father accompanied him and where our family have to this day, lived in affluence, dignity and splendor for the houses we bought and the lands we acquired by purchase gift or other wise during the administration of Ally Verdi Khan are to this day in our possession.

In the year 1188 of the Hejrah I was induced, unfortunately to become security for a considerable amount for a zimindar who already owed me the highest obligations, and from whom I little expected such a return and so much perfidy as I met with. In consequence of his misconduct I was called upon by government to pay 60,000 rupees on his account, which was the sum for which I became bound. This demand lying upon me unexpectedly I was obliged to sell my jewels and plate to the amount of 90,000 rupees, and to make up the balance by borrowing it from a banker. In this way I saved myself from the severity with which I would have been treated by the English government to whom the money was due, and from the still more unfeeling rigour of the zemindars, mutsuddies, and other revenue officers who seemed to wait with a malicious anxiety for the signal from government to seize my whole property. I was obliged to put into the banker's hands as a security for the money, I had borrowed the portion of land which I possessed, and to endeavour to procure

some other means of subsistence. But I was unable to get any employment notwithstanding all the interest and all the inquiries which my friends made in my behalf. At last it pleased fortune to give me a friend in General Goddard a man of merit so conspicuous as to need no praise, and whose kindness and generosity to me as well as to many of my countrymen entitle him to my lasting gratitude. Such a character is not often met with among the English in Hindoostan.

He was about this time appointed resident at Chunnargur; soon after which he came to Azamabad, where he made some stay. Being an old acquaintance I went to see him. He had the kindness to inquire about my affairs and he heard, with cordial concern, the calamity which had befallen them. 'I am truly sorry' said he 'to hear what has happened but, as I see no likelihood of your getting employment here you had better come along with me and we shall live upon what we can get. I cheerfully accepted the proposal looking upon it as one of the secret resources which Providence had kept in store for me. I accordingly got myself ready and followed him to Chunnar. But on General Goddard's arrival there, he found that the station to which he had been appointed was, in respect of emolument, much below what he had reason to expect, and indeed scarcely sufficient to defray his necessary expenses. This circumstance disabled him from assisting me as he wished but he committed to my care whatever concerned the revenue matters of that town. He also allotted for my accommodation an excellent house which had been fitted up for himself, and sent his

own boats, amongst which was his own *budgerow*, to fetch my wife and family. When they arrived he gave them a pension of 300 rupees a month. After behaving to me in this very handsome manner it was natural in him to receive my visits with that particular distinction which he shewed me.

I have already observed that General Goddard's income at Chunnar was much below his expenditure. In consequence of this he now determined to relinquish his situation to get permission to enter the service of Affof-ud Dowla, having heard that that prince dissatisfied with his old troops, had dismissed them, and intended to raise a new army the disciplining of which he wished to commit to the charge of an English officer of rank. My friend conceived that such an employment would be more suitable to his turn of mind than the station he held at Chunnar and that it would likewise prove more profitable both to himself and me. But as he had no acquaintance with Mr John Bristow, who was then the English minister at Lucknow he did not think it proper to make any personal application to him on the subject. On his asking my opinion of the matter, I proposed that he should give me a letter to another Englishman, a friend of Mr Bristow's to whom by that means I would find a ready introduction and thereby be able to sound him, in regard to the object in view, without mentioning his name. Of this he approved and giving me the letter to the gentle man at Lucknow he wished me a successful journey.

I left my family at Chunnar and with a few attendants only, I set out for Feiz-abad and Lucknow. As Jaunpur was in the road,

I stopped at that city for a few days, having understood that it had become the residence of the illustrious and venerable Seid Mahmed-Alheli, of whom I had heard so much. I sent to desire leave to pay him a respectful visit. Being admitted to his presence I spent upwards of two hours with him. His conversation delighted me, even beyond what I expected. It was replete with the many excellencies for which he was celebrated and I took my leave of him fully satisfied that fame in her encounters had fallen short of what I had seen and heard. To this day I remember his venerable aspect and enchanting conversation and they have made such an impression on my mind that I must suspend the narrative of my own actions to give the reader a glimpse of the talents and virtues which adorned that distinguished man.

He was of a family of Seids that ranked for many ages amongst the most respectable of that sect, in the city of Jaunpur.

This Seid of virtuous disposition and fine genius wrote a book of poetical morality, all the rules of which he extracted from his own practice so that this book was a commentary on his life. Very different this from the generality of moralists, whose principles and practice are completely at variance, who preach up the utility of moral conduct, yet lead a life of sin. His speech was such, that it seemed to flow from the fountain of wisdom; and his advice and counsels were so many remedies against sickness and sorrow of heart.

He possessed a very extensive knowledge, graced with so much modesty, that he instructed all who conversed with him, without making them feel their own inferiority.

He

He lived contented upon a small income without a wish to increase it

It is true he was not regularly initiated in the sciences but the richness of his mind and the strength of his judgment amply supplied that want By the force of his own genius, he had become a repository of all in science practical as well as abstract No wonder then that his house was resorted to by all the learned persons of that city and neighbourhood and by numbers who travelled thither from distant countries being learned themselves or possessing a love of knowledge

The natural turn of his mind was to candour and modesty so that he was as forward to acknowledge the merit of others as he was studious to conceal his own He gave his time to reading lectures which is the noblest of all occupations the noblest and most pleasing of all being to bring to light the treasures of hidden knowledge Whenever any one introduced in his presence a discourse in dispraise of a man's character either directly or indirectly he had too much politeness to stop or reprimand him but he would with great address and a peculiar felicity turn the discourse to another subject without giving the speaker the smallest offence This venerable man died at the age of seventy

But it is now time to return from this digression to my own narrative On my arrival at Lucknow I was introduced to Mr Bristow, to whom I explained the objects of my journey Perceiving that he thought favourably of it, I at last informed him of General Goddard's intention He gave his consent and after having obtained that of the Nabob Assof-ud-Dow-

la he wrote to the council at Calcutta on the subject After some time the council gave their consent likewise and Mr Bristow sent for me to inform me of it Rejoiced at my journey having proved successful I hastened to inform the general of the happy result of my negotiation and immediately quitted Lucknow He had however been already informed of the circumstance and had received the permission of the council at Calcutta to repair to Lucknow He accordingly set out for that city by the post and left boats and every convenience to convey my family thither so great was his kindness for me, and so great his solicitude about whatever concerned my welfare He was so particularly attentive as to send me notice of his departure and of the orders he had left This letter he intrusted to a special messenger whom he directed to look out for me on the road, in order to give me the letter I did not, however receive the letter until my arrival at Jaunpur I then returned to Lucknow together with my family, where I resided ten months more during which time my generous friend assisted me with several sums of money amounting in all to 10,000 rupees I lived partly with him and the time was now come for his being employed, when my scheme was entirely overthrown.

Mr Bristow was recalled by an order from the Governor in council, and Mr Middleton was sent to replace him, at the court of Assof-ud-Dowla But this gentleman, with whom the general was intimately acquainted and from whose friendship he expected much declared himself against the scheme he had set up. A dissolution of their friendship was the consequence

quence and a perfect coldness took place between them. The effects of this disagreement being easily foreseen, I took my leave and returned to Azamabad. I soon after accompanied General Goddard to Calcutta where I remained with him until he was ordered to

join the army in the Decan. I then returned again to Azamabad and having about this time received from some friends a sum of money that enabled me to support my family comfortably I sat down in quiet and contentment to compose the *SIR MUTAKHARIN*

A CHARACTER of ASSOFOUD-DOWLA, the late Nabob of Oude,
(Translated from the *Ser Mutakharin*.)

HAVING spoken of the ministers of the court of Lucknow I must say something of the private life of its prince and I must acknowledge that though I had frequent opportunities of conversing with Assofud Dowla and of examining his behaviour, he did not appear destitute of sense. This after all is nothing but what has been said in former times by the famous teacher of wisdom* in his renowned *Mesnevi*—‘The hawk a keen sight and his strength of pounce, as well as the genius of man receive all so many gracious gifts of the Almighty artist upon his own work’

Assofud Dowla took delight in associating with the lowest and most worthless characters, though you might occasionally see him in conversation with men of birth and talent. He seemed occupied entirely with his amusements in dances, music, and sensual pleasures; he spent his time, without the least regard to decency and without any sense of shame. As to those infamous secret practices to which he had the meanness to addict him-

self without either scruple or remorse and with such a feminine ardour, he disguised them so well in his discourses and in his public behaviour that he might have been supposed quite unacquainted with that abominable vice. It has been remarked that he would sometimes throw his handkerchief to the stoutest of his trustiest or to the bravest of his archers.

He spent his mornings in going from garden to garden and from seat to seat where he amused himself in looking at his elephants, and every third day he made them fight together. These amusements were so delightful to him that they engrossed his whole soul. There was, however, another thing in which he seemed to take pleasure, this was promoting marriages. Salajung his uncle had promised one of his daughters to Mikhried Dowlah for his son but the match had been broken off by the disgrace and subsequent death of the latter. Assofud Dowla being informed of this circumstance, prevailed on the bride’s father, by dint

* This famous teacher of wisdom was *MOLIANA ISMAELLEDIN*, a Turk of Natona, who wrote in Persian the *Treasure of Ethics*, known by the title of *Mesnevi*. His book is held in high esteem all over the East, where it is in general sung or composed or read in recitative. There are two or three *Mesnevis* besides by other Turkish writers but none of them are so highly praised as this one.

dant of stratagies to go on with the match and he likewise undertook to furnish the whole expence of the ceremony, which he accordingly did, and conducted the whole with vast pomp and magnificence. He had such a singular predilection for amusing himself in this way, that whenever he heard of a marriage being intended, he would send his compliments to the parents, requesting their permission to perform the part of one of them himself and to appoint one of his courtiers to perform the part of the other nor would he give over his attendance until the match was brought to a final conclusion. He once undertook the marriage of Caim Khan superintendent of his elephants and I happening to be present at the time received his highness's commands to attend personally and perform my part.

As Affof ud-Dowla was addicted to pleasures which none but women could have thought of so he had also the sickness of a woman. Amongst the slave boys brought up in Sujah ud Dowla's house there was one called Imaum Bakth, of a quarrelsome disposition and very bad morals. Whilst Affof ud Dowla was yet a youth, that fellow became one of his favourites in respect of that particular propensity to which he was a slave. But the old nabob being informed of the connexion that subsisted between his son and this slave boy as well as of the perpetual insolencies and excesses which the latter committed on account of the favour he enjoyed, he ordered him to be confined in irons in which he would probably have long remained had not some principal courtiers supplicated his highness to dismiss and banish him, a request which was granted. The man fled to

Tanda, where he kept himself concealed, but where he found means to keep up a correspondence with his young master who on the death of his father and his consequent accession to the musnud, immediately sent him letters of recall. To the amazement of every one, he appointed him to high offices and as by the death of Mukhtar ud-Dowla, and the resignation of Mahbub Khan there were several bodies of Telingas left without commanders, amounting to about 30 or 40 000 men he gave him the command of that whole army. A promotion altogether so unmerited and the elevation of so mean and worthless a man to a situation of so much dignity and honour, could not but excite the indignation and contempt not only of every officer of the army but of every person in his dominions. By these means this slave boy was raised to a degree of power to which the ambition of no commander of the army, and no grandee of the court, had ever before aspired. I remember to have been several times in his company and to have had some conversation with him, and I protest I never saw any one so vile and so vicious. I never knew any one so destitute of all shame both in words and actions. Had he been honest and free from vice, the qualities of his mind might perhaps have fitted him for the station of a menial servant at two rupees per month. Yet this man's favour and power rose to such a height that no less a person than Hassan Reza Khan the minister, was afraid of his influence, and strove to be upon good terms with him. But when he had thus arrived at the summit of so much power and grandeur, Affof ud Dowla's heart all at once changed towards him and a

few days after my departure from Lucknow, became so tired of his company and person, that he ordered him to be banished his dominions, half naked and on foot strictly forbidding every one to supply his wants. Guards were sent to his lodgings and his whole property was confiscated.

By confiscations like this as well as by various other means, Afsof-ud-Dowla must have amassed considerable treasures yet he betrayed the utmost aversion at parting with any of his money, except to pay his favourite men and boys. Whenever any one besides was bold enough to apply to him for his pay he from that moment became his enemy nor could he ever bear to hear of any demands of this sort. Some time before my arrival at Lucknow several officers and others had gone to the nabob in a body, and solicited and received their arrears of pay. Many of these knowing the character of Af-

sof-ud-Dowla, had the prudence immediately to disappear but some others having ventured to remain a short time at Lucknow, and all seized, without any cause being assigned for such a step and tied, one by one to the mouth of a cannon from which they were blown away. This dreadful execution happened during my stay in Lucknow. It alarmed all the inhabitants not only of that city, but of the surrounding country so that in a few days afterwards the Ghosam Takyr a military commander of a high character seizing a favourable moment, quitted the camp and with his arms and baggage proceeded across the country to Nedjif Khan, to whom he offered his services. In the same manner all the descendants and relations of Saadut Khan and Abul Mansur Khan, found means one after another to quit Lucknow, and to repair to Nedjif Khan's camp.

The above account of Afsof-ud-Dowla written by a man celebrated in Hindustan for his impartiality and accuracy will give our readers a just idea of the enormous profuseness and cruelty of that abandoned tyrant who does not appear to have possessed a single good quality.

Authentic ANECDOTES of the LIFE of Maj. Gen. CLAUD MARTIN

GEN. MARTIN a man so well known in India, both by his eccentricity and his riches, was the son of a silk manufacturer at Lyons, in France, in which city he was born, and in which some of his family still reside.

At an early age he expressed a dislike to follow his father's inactive profession, and determined to choose one more congenial to his disposition. He accordingly enlist-

ed in the French army, and soon distinguished himself so much, that he was removed from the infantry to the cavalry and afterwards appointed a trooper in Count Lally's body guard a small corps of select men that was formed for the purpose of accompanying that officer to Pondicherry, of which place he had then been appointed governor.

Soon after Lally's arrival at Pondicherry, he began to exercise

his power with such oppressive severity, and to enforce the discipline of the army with such a rigid minuteness that his conduct excited the disgust and detestation of the whole settlement. Several remonstrances were drawn up against him, and transmitted to France, and many officers of distinction threw up their appointments. He, nevertheless, persevered in his injudicious system of discipline, with an unremitting strictness unmindful of the representations of some officers who were in his confidence, and totally blind to the dangers he was thus foolishly drawing on himself till it was too late to avert them. Though he must have been sensible that he had lost the affections of the army yet he seemed not aware of the consequences to which that loss might lead. The troops were so dissatisfied that when the English army laid siege to Pondicherry great numbers deserted from the garrison and at last his own body guard went over in a body to the enemy, conveying their horses, arms, &c. along with them. This corps was well received by the English commander, by whom Martin was soon noticed for the spirit and ability which he displayed on many occasions. On the return of the British army to Madras after the surrender of Pondicherry, Martin obtained permission from the Madras government to raise a company of chasseurs from amongst the French prisoners, of which he got the command with the rank of ensign in the Company's service.

A few weeks after he received this appointment, he was ordered to proceed with his chasseurs to Bengal. On their passage thither, the ship on which they were embarked sprung a leak, and Martin, by great fortitude and perseverance,

but with much difficulty, saved himself and some of his men in one of the ship's boats. The ship foundered off point Gaudavar (the promontory which separates the coast of Coromandel from that of Orissa) and from thence Martin and his men proceeded in the ship's boat to Calcutta which place they reached, after surmounting many dangers, and great hardships.

He was received with much kindness by the Bengal government appointed a cornet of cavalry in which service he continued until he had risen by regular succession to the rank of captain in the line, when he got a company of infantry.

Shortly after this promotion he was employed by government to survey the north east districts of Bengal, being an able draftsman and in every respect well qualified for that purpose. When he had completed his journey of the north east districts he was sent to Oude, in order to assist in surveying that province. While employed in this service, he resided chiefly at Lucknow, where he amused himself in shewing his ingenuity in several branches of mechanics, and his skill in gunnery which gave the Nabob Vizir Sujab-ud Dowla so high a notion of the value of his services that he solicited and obtained permission from the governor and council of Calcutta to appoint him superintendent of his artillery park and arsenal. Martin was so well satisfied with this appointment, and with his prospects in the service of the nabob vizir, that he proposed to the governor and council to relinquish his pay and allowances in the Company's service, on the condition of his being permitted to retain his rank, and to continue in the service of the vizir.

Thus

This proposal was complied with and from this his subsequent prosperity commenced.

He was now admitted into the confidence of the vizir and in the different changes which took place in the councils of his highness as well as in the various negotiations with the English government, he was his secret adviser. He seldom, however, appeared at the darbar and he never held any offensive situation in the administration of the vizir's government but we have reason to believe that few measures of importance were adopted, without his advice being previously taken. Hence his influence at the court of Lucknow became very considerable not only with the vizir but with his ministers and that influence was the source of the immense fortune which he amassed. Besides a large salary with extensive emoluments annexed to it, he used to receive from the nabob frequent presents of considerable value. And when any of the nabob's ministers or other men of consequence about court, had any particular measure to carry with their master, or personal favour to ask of him, it was their custom to go privately to Martin, and obtain his interest in their cause, by offering him handsome presents which if he was at times induced to refuse he took due care to procure from them privately by other means an adequate compensation.

During the reign of Asaf-ud-Dowla, father of the present vizir, Martin made a considerable sum of money by encouraging that prince's taste for the productions of Europe, with which he undertook to supply him. Another mode by which he realized money was, by establishing an extensive credit with

the shroffs, or bankers in Oude and the adjacent provinces so that no public loan could be made without his having a share in it. The extraordinary degree of favour and credit which he thus acquired in the vizir's dominions induced all descriptions of people to repose in him such an implicit confidence that in times of public commotion, they flocked to him from all quarters, to deposit their moveable property which, on the condition of paying him twelve per cent on its full value, he engaged to secure and to return to them on demand. This alone must have been a source of immense profit, in a country where for upwards of twenty years of his residence in it, personal property was so often exposed to danger.

The vast riches which he at last accumulated by these various and singular modes he does not appear to have laid out with a very generous spirit. He is said indeed, to have been hospitable to the English gentlemen who resided at Lucknow but his table was little calculated to invite his acquaintance to it, either by the elegance of the entertainment or the conviviality that presided at it. Very few instances have come to our knowledge of his private bounty and benevolence. He is said to have assisted his family at Lyons, by occasionally remitting small sums of money, and by his will he has left them 25,000*l*. But the principal object of his ambition and wish of his heart, seems to have been to amass immense treasures, in order to gratify himself by the possession of them while he lived and by bequeathing almost the whole of them on his death, to the support of pious institutions, and public charities, to leave behind him the reputation of a philanthropist.

pitt But every sensible reader will judge of his title to that name not from the bequests of his will, but from the actions of his life

After having lived twenty five years at Lucknow he had attained by regular succession, the rank of lieutenant colonel in the Company's service

At the commencement of the war with Tippoo Sultan in 1790 he presented the Company, at his private expence with a number of fine horses, sufficient to mount a troop of cavalry He was soon afterwards promoted to the rank of colonel in the Company's army, which object the present of the horses was obviously designed to obtain

In 1796 when the Company's officers received brevet rank from his Majesty Martin was included in the promotion of colonels to the rank of major general

Some years before this period he had finished a spacious dwelling house on the banks of the river Goomtee in the building of which he had been long employed This curious edifice is constructed entirely of stone except the doors and window frames The ceilings of the different apartments are formed of elliptic arches, and the floors made of stucco The basement story comprises two caves or recesses within the banks of the river and level with its surface when at its lowest decrease In these caves he generally lived in the hot season, and continued in them until the commencement of the rainy season, when the increase of the river obliged him to remove He then ascended another story to apartments fitted up in the manner of a grotto and when the further rise of the river brought its surface on a level with these, he proceeded up

to the third story, or ground floor which overlooked the river when at its greatest height On the next story above that, a handsome saloon raised on arcades projecting over the river formed his habitation in the spring and winter seasons By this ingenious contrivance he preserved a moderate and equal temperature in his house at all seasons In the attic story he had a museum well supplied with various curiosities and over the whole he erected an observatory, which he furnished with the best astronomical instruments Adjoining to the house there is a garden not laid out with taste but well filled with a variety of fine trees shrubs and flowers together with all sorts of vegetables

In his artillery yard which was situated at some distance from his house he erected a steam engine which had been sent to him from England and here he used to amuse himself in making different experiments with air balloons After he had exhibited to some acquaintances his first balloon the vizir Assof ud Dowla requested he would prepare one large enough to carry twenty men Martin told his highness that such an experiment would be attended with considerable hazard to the lives of the men upon which the vizir replied Give yourself no concern about *that*—be you so good as make a balloon The experiment, however was never tried

Besides his house at Lucknow he had a beautiful villa about fifty miles from thence, situated on a high bank of the Ganges, and surrounded by a domain, of almost eight miles in circumference somewhat resembling an English park Here he used occasionally to retire in the hot season

In

In the latter part of his life he had out a large sum of money in constructing a Gothic castle which he did not live to finish. Beneath the ramparts of this castle he built casements, secured by iron doors and gratings thickly wrought.

The lodgments within the walls are arched and barred and their roofs completely bomb proof. The castle is surrounded by a wide and deep ditch, fortified on the outer side by stockades and a regular covered way so that the place is sufficiently protected to resist the attacks of any Asiatic power. Within the castle he built a splendid mausoleum in which he was interred and on a marble tablet over his tomb is engraved the following inscription written by himself some months before his death —

HERE LIES CLAUDE MARTIN
HE WAS BORN AT LYONS A. D. 1733
HE CAME TO INDIA A PRIVATE SOLDIER,
AND DIED A MAJOR-GENERAL.

During the last fifteen years of his life, he was much afflicted with the stone and gravel and desiring to undergo the usual surgical operation for that complaint, his ingenuity suggested to him a method of reducing the stone so tedious in itself, and so difficult in the execution that we should have doubted the truth of the fact, were it not attested by the positive evidence of several gentlemen of the first respectability. He took a very fine steel wire of about a foot long, one end of which he cut in the manner of a file. The wire, thus prepared he introduced by a catheter, through the urethra, into the bottom of the bladder where the stone was seated. When he found the wire touch the stone, he gently worked the wire up and down, so as to give it the effect of a file and thus he continued

to do for four or five minutes at a time until the pain, which the operation of the wire produced was so excruciating that it obliged him to withdraw it. But finding that small particles of the stone discharged along with the urine after the operation, he repeated it in the same manner from time to time till in the course of twelve months, he succeeded in completely reducing the stone.

This circumstance exhibits a curious and remarkable trait of the eccentricity of his character. The contrivance was in itself ingenious but his patience and perseverance in carrying it into effect are so very extraordinary that we apprehend there are few men who, in a similar situation would not rather endure the complaint than have recourse to the remedy.

Some years after the operation gravely concretions began again to form in his bladder and as he did not choose to try the wire a second time he continued to increase until the end of the year 1800 when they finally occasioned his death.

Though he lived so long a time amongst the English, he acquired but an imperfect knowledge of our language notwithstanding this, he chose to write his Will in English, which is altogether a very singular production. It is too long for insertion, but the following are its principal bequests — The amount of his fortune was thirty three lacs of rupees or 530 000l sterling. To his relations at Lyons he bequeathed 25 000l as we have already noticed. And he left the same sum to the municipality of that city, for the purpose of appropriating it for the benefit of the poor within their jurisdiction, in whatever manner they should think fit.

For

For the same purpose he bequeathed 25,000l to the city of Calcutta and the like sum to Lucknow To the church at Clarendon, in Bengal he bequeathed 15,000l as a fund, the interest of which is to be appropriated to the support of the establishment and the like sum, to be laid out in the same manner for the benefit of the Roman chapel at Calcutta He also left 15,000l to endow an alms house for poor children at Lucknow The remainder of his fortune, (nearly one half) he left in legacies to the women of his zenana and his prin-

cipal servants The will concludes with a curious exposition of the principles by which he regulated his conduct through life He avows that self interest was his sole motive of action and that the sins of which he had been guilty were very great and manifold and he concludes by praying for forgiveness of God which he hopes this sincere confession of his wickedness will avail to obtain

Such are the anecdotes which we have collected of this extraordinary character

Biographical ANECDOTES of General PERRON

THIS gentleman came to India in quality of petty officer on board of a ship some time before the arrival of Mons Souffren Having travelled into the upper provinces he entered into the service of the Rana of Gohud, under the orders of Mr Sangster While in this service, on a very small salary he married Mademoiselle Deridan, (sister to the officer mentioned in our last who was wounded in the battle at Oujein) whose family resided at Pondicherry After the destruction of the Rana, Mr Perron entered into a corps commanded by Mr Loftoneaux in the service of Madhojee Scindiah There he was quarter master sergeant, on the pay of sixty rupees a month

When Gholam Cadir was taken in attempting to escape from Meerut, where he was besieged by Ulec Bahadoor, Mr Loftoneaux is supposed to have got possession of his saddle in which that Robber had concealed all the valuable jewels which he plundered from the palace at Delhi

With this booty Mr L. made his escape to Europe and having also carried off the money assigned for the pay of his troops, Mr Pillet, whom he left in charge of them and of his purganas being unable to satisfy the demands of the soldiery, was exposed to the imminent danger of his life

After the desertion of Mr Loftoneaux, Mr Perron received from Rana Khan Scindiah a general, the command of a battalion but that battalion being reduced on the return of the army into cantonments, Mr Perron found himself out of employment Though recommended by Mr Montigny to Sumaroo begum, his applications there for service were in vain, as her troops were already fifteen months in arrears

Soon after this time, General De Boigne having begun to form his brigade, in Scindiah's service gave to Mr Perron the command of the Burhampoor battalion He acquainted himself in this station to the satisfaction

atisfaction of his commander particularly at the battle of Paton, in which Ismael Beg with his auxiliary Rajepoots, maintained a doubtful conflict with De Boigne's brigade, but in the end was completely overthrown. When Ismael Beg was besieged in Kasoor, Mr Perron commanded the detachment of General De Boigne's corps employed on that service. And there in making some experiments with hand grenades one of them burst in his hand, which was so much thattered that he was obliged to submit to amputation. Ismael Beg having discovered in the prisoner an intention of delivering him up to the enemy, made his submission in person and unconditionally to Mr Perron. And it is much to his honour and to that of Mr De Boigne that notwithstanding the dread which the Mahrattas always entertained of that chief's escape and the desire which they consequently had to put him out of the way his life was respected and the terms promised him were faithfully observed not only by Mahdajee Scindiah but also by his successor.

When Mr De Boigne divided his corps into two brigades, he gave the command of the first to Mr Frimont and that of the second to Mr Perron so that on the death of Mr Frimont, Mr Perron became the senior officer commanding a brigade. As Mahdajee Scindiah a little time before his death found himself engaged at Poora in intrigues which required the support of a powerful army Mr Perron, with his brigade, was sent to that quarter. Thus he was about the person of Dowlut Row Scindiah, from the time of his accession to the musnud, and having gained the prince's confidence, he was appoint-

ed when Mr De Boigne retired to Europe, to succeed him in the command of the three brigades and in the management of the country assigned for paying them.

Mr Pedron, who now commands General Perron's third brigade, is a native of Hennebun near to L Orient. He served the nabob Sujah ud Dowla at Lucknow and after the French were dismissed from his service he entered into that of Moodajee Bonfili the Rajah of Burat. When Mr De Boigne was raising his brigade, Mr Pedron entered into it, at Mutra. He received the commission of lieutenant and soon after purchased that of major.

Mr Le Chevalier Drudrenec is the son of a naval captain in the service of the late French monarchy. He is represented as a man of highly finished education, and of agreeable manners. He has long been in the service of the Holkar family and held of them the purgunas of Tonk and Rampoora. We have seen that he was lately imprisoned at Kota, where he probably still remains.

Abdoolrhuman Khan, who was lately honoured with the title of Shamsuwar Khan, was a Khuwas and Hafiz i qor'n to Shah Alum. He has gradually risen into favour, since the time of Gholam Radir, and is at present very much in the king's confidence.

Raja Shunkurnat is the son of Raja Ramnath who was, before the reign of the present king, Peshkar of the Deewan khas, and on his accession to the throne was created an Omra with the title of Mirza Raj. His son, the person in question daily pays his obeisance to the king by whom he is regarded in a favourable light, owing to the respect the king had for his father.

Meer

Meer Ghaleb Ulce first entered into the king's service at Allaha bad on a salary of twenty rupees a month. Being a fine writer he insinuated himself into the good graces of the king by assisting him to copy the Koran. He was ap-

pointed darogha of the wardrobe, but soon dismissed for mal administration. However he still continues about the king's person and is said to aid him occasionally in composing and writing poetry, as well as in penning his letters.

A CHARACTER of Brigadier General JOHN CARNAC

GENERAL CARNAC is highly celebrated in the historical annals of British India. He was early distinguished as the friend and companion of Lord Clive, whom he accompanied during the whole of his brilliant career in Bengal and participated in the glory of his conquest.

In 1760 he succeeded to the command of the forces in Bengal and on the 15th of January 1761 he obtained a decisive victory over the Shah Zadeh, near Behar which was followed by the surrender of that prince and the consequent restoration of tranquillity throughout that part of Hindustan. This occasion likewise furnished him with an opportunity of displaying some of the qualities by which his private character was eminently marked. His generous and polite hospitality to his royal prisoner evinced the urbanity of his manners and the kindness of his heart.

In 1767 he came to England and soon after his arrival, obtained a seat in parliament for the borough of Leominster. Attached, however, to a military life, he became weary of spending his time at home in unprofitable leisure, and applied to the court of directors for permission to return to India. The directors readily accepted the ser-

vices of so valuable an officer, and appointed him second member of council and successor to the chair at the presidency of Bombay with which appointment he repaired thither in 1776. Whilst he filled the station of member of council, his conduct was equally distinguished by a sedulous attention to, and a faithful discharge of its duties.

His mind was highly cultivated. He was well acquainted with classical literature and had a turn for scientific research: the former gained him the reputation of a good scholar at the university of Dublin and the latter, in his more advanced years was a source of amusement to himself and instruction to his friends.

His amiable manners, as a member of society, will be acknowledged in India, where their influence was extensively felt. They naturally arose from a disposition exceedingly generous and humane. To seek for, and relieve merit in distress occupied a great part of the attention, and added much to the felicity of his later years; whilst the delicacy with which he bestowed his charities rendered them more valuable and more useful by strengthening the gratitude which they excited.

In the beginning of October
1800,

1800, his health began to decline, in consequence of which he was induced to try the effects of a short sea voyage from Bombay to Mahe, on the coast of Malabar. He resided there some weeks, and his health received benefit from the voyage. But on his passage back to Bombay, he had so severe a relapse, that it was thought proper to

stop at Mangalore for medical advice; and he there received every attention which friendship and professional skill could give him. But his constitution was completely exhausted, and he died in a few days at the advanced age of 64 years. He was interred at Mangalore with the most distinguished military honours.

. We had hoped to have presented our readers in this Volume with a Life of Mr OAKLEY the Historian; but being disappointed in obtaining some interesting materials, we must defer it until our next

MISCELLANEOUS TRACTS

METEOROLOGICAL ACCOUNT OF THE WEATHER AT MADRAS, FROM THE 1ST OF JAN TO THE 31ST OF DEC 1790

We have received from JOHN CHAMBER Esq who resided for a considerable time on the Coast of Coromandel the following METEOROLOGICAL DIARY kept by himself, some years ago at MADRAS which will be found useful as exhibiting a correct account of the Climate on the Sea-Coast of the Indian Peninsula

FORT ST GEORGE or MADRAS, on the coast of Coromandel, in the East Indies is situated in lat 13 04 North and in long 80 33 East — The walls of the fortifications are within a few yards of the sea and the beach is nearly South and North of course whenever the wind is to the eastward of North or South, it blows from the sea

The thermometer, from which the annexed observations were made was placed in a room moderately exposed to the weather The house fronting S E distant about a mile, in a straight line from the sea

The state of the thermometer is marked at sun-rise in the morning, at noon and at midnight, although it sometimes happened that the observation was made an hour later or sooner than the time marked

It must also be noted, that there was another thermometer (made by Ramsden) in the same room, which

than the one from which the observations were made it from that reason, was sometimes a degree or more higher than the other, which was placed at a small distance from it.

Height of the Thermometer at Madras (From the Diary of John Chamber Esq)

Month	Medium	Greatest	Least	Extreme difference.
January	71	79 7	69 3	1 4
February	70 6	8	70 8	1 4
March	80 5	85 7	74	11 7
April	83	89 7	77 7	2 0
May	84 7	91 3	78 3	13 0
June	85 2	94 5	81 7	1 4
July	84 2	91	79	1
August	81 9	89 3	77 8	11 4
September	82 9	89 3	78	1 5
October	80 9	87 3	74	13 3
November	78	83	72 3	10 7
December	77 1	81 3	73	8 3
General Medium	80 9	87 1	75 5	1 6

Hence by the Diary it appears the medium height of the Thermometer at Madras is 80.9 the general greatest height 87.1 and the least 75.5 the extreme difference 11.6

This table was constructed from near 4000 observations, made in an interval of between 3 and 4 years.

In finding the medium height the ex

JANUARY, 1790

AT SUN RISE				AT NOON				AT MIDNIGHT			
Jan.	Weather	Wind	Ther	Weather	Wind	Ther	Weather	Wind	Ther		
1	Clear	NW	74	Clear	NE	78	Clear	WNW	70		
2	Clear	NNW	74	Clear	NE	78	Clear	NW	75		
3	Clear	NW	73	Cloudy	NE	77	Hazy	Calm	76		
4	Clear	NW	73	Cloudy	NNW	77	Clear	NW	75		
5	Clear	NW	72	Cloudy	N	77	Clear	Calm	75		
6	Cloudy	NW	73	Cloudy	NE	78	Clear	NNW	75		
7	Clear	NW	71	Clear	Calm	77	Clear	NNW	76		
8	Cloudy	NNW	73	Cloudy	N	78	Cloudy	NNW	76		
9	Cloudy	NNW	73	Cloudy	N	77	Clear	NW	75		
10	Clear	NW	73	Cloudy	NNW	78	Clear	NNW	74		
11	Clear	NW	71	Cloudy	NNE	77	Clear	NW	74		
12	Clear	NW	71	Cloudy	N	77	Clear	N	76		
13	Clear	NW	73	Cloudy	N	77	Clear	NNW	76		
14	Clear	NW	70	Cloudy	Calm	77	Clear	NW	74		
15	Clear	NW	70	Clear	Calm	76	Clear	NW	73		
16	Clear	NW	70	Clear	NNE	76	Clear	NW	75		
17	Clear	NW	71	Clear	Calm	77	Clear	NW	73		
18	Clear	NW	70	Clear	ESE	78	Clear	NNW	74		
19	Hazy	NW	69	Clear	ESE	77	Clear	Varia	73		
20	Clear	NW	68	Clear	ESE	77	Clear	Calm	73		
21	Clear	NW	70	Clear	Calm	77	Clear	NW	73		
22	Clear	WNW	70	Clear	E	77	Clear	W	74		
23	Cloudy	W	72	Clear	ESE	78	Clear	WSW	75		
24	Clear	WSW	73	Cloudy	SE	79	Clear	WSW	76		
25	Cloudy	WSW	74	Clear	ENE	79	Clear	Calm	76		
26	Cloudy	W	74	Clear	ENE	79	Clear	N	76		
27	Cloudy	Calm	75	Cloudy	NE	79	Cloudy	N	76		
28	Clear	NW	75	Cloudy	NE	79	Clear	N	77		
29	Clear	NW	74	Cloudy	E	79	Clear	Calm	77		
30	Clear	Calm	74	Clear	E	79	Clear	N	77		
31	Clear	W	74	Clear	E	79	Clear	NNW	77		

Remarks

a All night exposed Ther 69.
 b Ditto — ditto 68.
 c All night exposed 66.
 d Ditto — 63
 e Ditto — 67

f All night exposed 67
 g Ditto — 63½
 h A little exposed 67
 i Ditto — 66.
 j Exposed. — 65.

From a to f Heavy dew at night

MISCELLANEOUS TRACTS.

FEBRUARY, 1790

AT SUN RISE				AT NOON				AT MIDNIGHT			
Feb.	Weather	Wind	Ther.	Weather	Wind	Ther.	Weather	Wind	Ther.		
1	Clear	W	7	Clear	ENE	79	Cloudy	NE	78		
2	Cloudy	NE	76	Cloudy	NE	80	Clear	NNE	78		
3	Cloudy	N	76	Cloudy	NE	80	Clear	N	76		
4	Cloudy	NNW	75	Clear	NNE	78	Clear	N	77		
5	Cloudy	NW	74	Cloudy	NE	79	Cloudy	NNE	78		
6	Cloudy	NW	74	Squally	NW	77	Squally	N	76		
7	Squally	N	74	Cloudy	NNE	79	Cloudy	NE	77		
8	Cloudy	NNW	75	Cloudy	NE	79	Clear	NE	78		
9	Clear	NNW	7	Clear	E	79	Clear	NE	77		
10	Clear	NNW	74	Clear	E	79	Clear	Calm	76		
11	Clear	W	74	Clear	ESE	79	Clear	Calm	78		
a 12	Clear	W	4	Clear	E	80	Clear	Calm	75		
13	Clear	Calm	71	Clear	ESE	79	Clear	Variab	76		
14	Clear	WSW	72	Cloudy	S	80	Clear	E	76		
15	Clear	SW	74	Hazy	SE	74	Clear	Calm	78		
16	Clear	SW	75	Clear	E	81	Clear	Calm	79		
17	Cloudy	W	76	Clear	E	81	Clear	Calm	78		
18	Clear	W	74	Hazy	ENE	80	Clear	NW	7		
19	Clear	NW	72	Clear	ENE	79	Clear	Calm	76		
20	Clear	NW	73	Cloudy	Calm	79	Clear	NW	75		
21	Clear	NW	72	Clear	ESE	80	Clear	NNW	7		
22	Clear	NW	72	Clear	Calm	79	Clear	Calm	76		
23	Clear	NW	73	Clear	ESE	82	Clear	Calm	77		
24	Foggy	Calm	73	Clear	ESE	81	Clear	Variab	77		
25	Cloudy	W	74	Clear	ESE	79	Clear	Calm	74		
b 26	Clear	W	71	Clear	SE	79	Clear	Variab	75		
27	Clear	WNW	72	Clear	ESE	79	Clear	Calm	74		
c 28	Clear	W	71	Clear	Calm	79	Clear	W	74		

Remarks.

* { Ther all night exposed 65 } * All night exposed — 67
 { A little exposed — 68 } * A little exposed — 68

MARCH, 1790

AT SUN-RISE.				AT NOON			AT MIDNIGHT		
Mar	Weather	Wind.	Ther.	Weather	Wind.	Ther.	Weather	Wind.	Ther.
1	Clear	NW	71	Clear	ESE	80	Clear	SW	77
2	Clear	W	72	Clear	ESE	79	Clear	E	77
3	Clear	NW	73	Clear	ESE	80	Clear	Calm	77
4	Cloudy	NW	73	Clear	NNE	81	Squally	NE	79
5	Cloudy	NE	79	Cloudy	NNE	82	Cloudy	N	80
6	Squally	N	79	Cloudy	NE	83	Cloudy	N	80
7	Cloudy	NNW	79	Cloudy	NE	82	Cloudy	Variab	79
8	Cloudy	N	79	Cloudy	NNE	82	Clear	NE	80
9	Cloudy	W	79	Cloudy	E	82	Clear	N	80
10	A thick fog		77	Hazy	SSE	84	Clear	SSW	79
11	Clear	W	75	Hazy	SSE	82	Clear	S	79
12	Hazy	SW	75	Hazy	S	83	Clear	SSW	80
13	Clear	SSW	77	Hazy	S	83	Clear	S	80
14	Clear	S	76	Hazy	SSE	84	Clear	SSW	81
15	Clear	SSW	79	Cloudy	SSE	84	Clear	SE	81
16	Clear	SW	79	Cloudy	S	82	Clear	S	79
17	Clear	SW	78	Cloudy	SE	83	Clear	S	80
18	Clear	SW	79	Cloudy	ESE	83	Clear	Calm	81
19	Clear	WSW	79	Cloudy	ESE	84	Clear	SSW	82
20	Clear	WSW	80	Cloudy	E	82	Clear	W	80
21	Clear	W	77	Clear	ESE	82	Clear	E	80
22	Clear	W	76	Cloudy	SE	82	Clear	E	79
23	Clear	W	76	Clear	SSE	82	Clear	Calm	79
24	Clear	SW	76	Clear	SSE	81	Clear	Calm	80
25	Clear	SW	75	Cloudy	S	82	Clear	SW	80
26	Clear	SW	76	Hazy	SSW	83	Clear	S	79
27	Clear	WSW	76	Hazy	S	84	Clear	S	79
28	Clear	SW	76	Hazy	SSW	84	Clear	S	80
29	Hazy	WSW	78	Hazy	SW	86	Hazy	S	81
30	Hazy	SW	79	Hazy	SSW	85	Clear	SSW	81
31	Hazy	S	80	Cloudy	SSE	85	Clear	Calm	82

MISCELLANEOUS TRACTS

APRIL, 1790

AT SUN RISE				AT NOON				AT MIDNIGHT			
April	Weather	Wmd.	Ther	Weather	Wmd.	Ther	Weather	Wmd.	Ther		
1	Hazy	S	81	Cloudy	SSE	86	Hazy	S	82		
2	Hazy	SSW	82	Cloudy	SE	85	Hazy	SSE	81		
3	Cloudy	SW	79	Cloudy	SE	85	Hazy	S	80		
4	Hazy	SW	77	Cloudy	SE	84	Hazy	SW	81		
5	Hazy	WSW	78	Cloudy	SSE	84	Clear	Calm	81		
6	Clear	W	77	Cloudy	SE	84	Clear	Calm	80		
7	Clear	W	76	Clear	SE	83	Clear	S	81		
8	Hazy	SSW	80	Clear	Calm	83	Clear	SSE	81		
9	Cloudy	Calm	81	Clear	SE	85	Clear	SSE	83		
10	Cloudy	Calm	81	Cloudy	SE	86	Clear	SSE	83		
11	Cloudy	Calm	82	Squally	E	86	Clear	SSE	83		
12	Cloudy	Calm	82	Cloudy	E	84	Clear	ESE	83		
13	Cloudy	Calm	81	Squally and Rain	NE	81	Clear	E	82		
14	Cloudy	SW	79	Cloudy	E	84	Clear	SE	82		
15	Cloudy	Calm	80	Cloudy	E	86	Clear	S	82		
16	Cloudy	SW	80	Cloudy	E	86	Cloudy	SE	82		
17	Cloudy	Calm	79	Cloudy	FSE	86	Clear	S	82		
18	Cloudy	SW	79	Clear	ESE	86	Clear	S	83		
19	Cloudy	SW	79	Cloudy	ESE	85	Clear	S	84		
20	Clear	WSW	80	Cloudy	SE	86	Clear	SE	83		
21	Clear	SW	81	Clear	E	86	Clear	ESE	84		
22	Clear	SW	83	Clear	E	86	Clear	ESE	84		
23	Clear	WSW	82	Clear	E	86	Clear	Calm	84		
24	Clear	S	83	Clear	E	87	Clear	SE	85		
25	Clear	SSW	85	Clear	ESE	87	Clear	SE	85		
26	Cloudy	Calm	83	Cloudy	E	87	Cloudy	SW	85		
27	Cloudy	Calm	83	Cloudy	ESE	87	Cloudy	SW	85		
28	Hazy	SW	81	Hazy	ESE	87	Hazy	SSW	85		
29	Hazy	SW	83	Hazy	E	88	Hazy	SW	85		
30	Hazy	WSW	83	Hazy	E	89	Hazy	Varia.	87		

Remark

* Ther a little exposed at sun r 10 5

MAY, 1790

AT SUN-RISE.				AT NOON			AT MIDNIGHT		
May	Weather	Wind	Ther	Weather	Wind	Ther	Weather	Wind	Ther
1	Hazy	WSW	83	Cloudy	E	88	Cloudy	S	85
2	Hazy	SSW	83	Cloudy	SSW	86	Cloudy	S	84
3	Hazy	SSW	83	Cloudy	Varia	87	Clear	SSE	84
4	Hazy	SSW	82	Hazy	SSW	86	Clear	S	84
5	Clear	SSW	82	Cloudy	SSE	87	Clear	S	85
6	Hazy	SW	83	Cloudy	S	87	Clear	S	85
7	Cloudy	S	83	Hazy	S	86	Clear	S	84
8	Cloudy	SSW	83	Hazy	SSE	86	Clear	SSE	84
9	Clear	SSW	83	Hazy	SSE	86	Clear	SSE	84
10	Clear	SSW	83	Clear	SSE	86	Clear	S	84
11	Clear	SSW	83	Clear	S	87	Clear	S	84
12	Hazy	SW	83	Clear	SSE	87	Clear	S	84
13	Clear	SSW	83	Clear	SSE	86	Clear	S	84
14	Clear	S	83	Clear	SSF	87	Clear	SSE	84
a 15	Clear	SSW	83	Cloudy	SSE	85	Clear	SSE	83
b 16	Cloudy	S	83	Clear	SSE	84	Clear	SSE	82
c 17	Clear	S	81	Clear	SSE	86	Clear	SSW	82
18	Hazy	SW	79	Hazy	SSW	86	Clear	SSE	81
19	Cloudy	SSW	79	Clear	SSE	86	Clear	S	82
20	Hazy	SSW	80	Clear	SSE	86	Clear	SSF	82
21	Hazy	S	81	Cloudy	SSW	86	Cloudy	S	82
22	Hazy	SSW	80	Cloudy	SSE	86	Clear	S	81
23	Hazy	SSW	83	Cloudy	SSW	87	Clear	SSE	84
24	Cloudy	SSW	84	Cloudy	SSE	86	Clear	SSE	84
25	Clear	S	84	Clear	SSE	87	Clear	Calm	84
26	Clear	SSW	83	Clear	SE	86	Cloudy	S	83
27	Clear	SSW	83	Hazy	SE	87	Clear	SSE	84
28	Hazy	S	84	Clear	SE	86	Clear	SSW	83
29	Clear	SSW	83	Clear	SSE	86	Clear	SSE	83
30	Hazy	S	84	Clear	SSE	86	Clear	SSE	83
31	Clear	S	83	Clear	SSE	86	Cloudy	SSE	84

Remarks

a Very heavy dew.

b Dine

c From 17th to 23d, at Enore, 10 miles north of Madras.

MISCELLANEOUS TRACTS

7

JUNE, 1790

AT SUN RISE				AT NOON			AT MIDNIGHT		
June	Weather	Wind.	Ther	Weather	Wind	Ther	Weather	Wind	Ther
1	Clear	SSW	84	Clear	S	80	Hazy	SSW	85
2	Clear	SSW	84	Cloudy	SW	88	Cloudy	S	85
a 3	Hazy	SW	8	Cloudy	W	90	Cloudy	SSW	86
4	Hazy	W	85	Hazy	E	87	Hazy	SSW	84
5	Rainy	Calm	8	Hazy	SW	84	Cloudy	SSW	82
6	Hazy	W	82	Hazy	Varia	86	Cloudy	S	84
7	Hazy	WSW	84	Cloudy	W	89	Cloudy	SSE	86
b 8	Cloudy	WSW	84	Cloudy	WNW	90	Cloudy	S	86
9	Cloudy	W	84	Cloudy	W	88	Squally and rain	NW	82
10	Hazy	W	82	Cloudy	W	80	Cloudy	W	86
c 11	Cloudy	WSW	83	Cloudy	W	89	Cloudy	SSW	86
12	Cloudy	WSW	84	Cloudy	W	89	Squally	SSW	86
13	Cloudy	WSW	84	Hazy	W	88	Squally	SW	85
14	Hazy	WSW	84	Cloudy	W	89	Cloudy	Calm	86
1	Cloudy	W	83	Cloudy	WSW	88	Squally	SSW	83
10	Cloudy	W	80	Cloudy	WSW	89	Cloudy	SW	86
d 17	Cloudy	SW	80	Cloudy	W	90	Cloudy	SW	87
e 18	Cloudy	SW	8	Cloudy	WSW	91	Cloudy	SW	87
f 19	Cloudy	SW	86	Cloudy	W	91	Cloudy	S	86
g 20	Cloudy	SSW	85	Cloudy	W	90	Squally	SSW	84
b 21	Cloudy	SW	85	Cloudy	W	91	Cloudy	S	83
i 22	Clear	SSW	83	Cloudy	W	91	Cloudy	SSW	85
23	Cloudy	SW	85	Cloudy	W	91	Cloudy	SSW	8
24	Cloudy	SW	83	Cloudy	SW	89	Cloudy	SSE	84
25	Cloudy	WSW	83	Cloudy	WSW	86	Squally	SSW	84
26	Cloudy	SW	83	Cloudy	SW	87	Squally	Varia	84
27	Cloudy	WSW	83	Cloudy	W	88	Cloudy	SSW	84
28	Clear	SSW	84	Cloudy	SW	88	Cloudy	SSW	84
29	Cloudy	WSW	84	Cloudy	WSW	89	Squally and rain	SSW	83
30	Cloudy	SW	82	Cloudy	W	88	Squally and rain	Varia	80

Remarks

a At 3 P M. Ther 92.

b From 1st to 8th Lightning to the
Westward and Southward.

c At 3 P M 91

d At 3 P M 92

e At 3 P M 93

f At 4 P M 94

g At 4 P M 93

h At 3 P M 93

i At 3 P M 93

* A 4

ASIATIC ANNUAL REGISTER, 1801

JULY, 1790

AT SUN RISE				AT NOON			AT MIDNIGHT		
July	Weather	Wind	Ther.	Weather	Wind.	Ther.	Weather	Wind	Ther.
1	Cloudy	WSW	83	Cloudy	W	81	Cloudy	SSW	83
a 2	Cloudy	WSW	84	Cloudy	W	80	Cloudy	Variab	83
3	Cloudy	SW	83	Cloudy	W	80	Squally	Variab	83
4	Clear	SW	8	Cloudy	SW	88	Cloudy	SSW	83
5	Cloudy	WSW	83	Cloudy	WSW	88	Squally	SSW	83
6	Cloudy	WSW	83	Cloudy	W	87	Squally	SW	83
7	Hazy	SW	82	Cloudy	W	88	Squally and rain	WSW	81
8	Cloudy	WSW	81	Cloudy	W	8	Squally and rain	SW	81
9	Cloudy	WSW	8	Cloudy	WSW	88	Hard rain	SW	81
10	Cloudy	SW	81	Hazy	Calm	85	Cloudy	W	85
11	Cloudy	W	82	Cloudy	W	8	Cloudy	S	84
12	Clear	W	83	Cloudy	E	87	Squally	S	84
13	Cloudy	WSW	83	Cloudy	W	89	Squally	SSW	85
14	Cloudy	W	84	Cloudy	W	88	Cloudy	SSW	84
b 15	Cloudy	W	80	Cloudy	SW	87	Squally and rain	SW	83
c 16	Cloudy	W	80	Cloudy	W	81	Squally	SSW	80
17	Cloudy	SW	80	Clear	SSE	83	Squally	S	81
d 18	Cloudy	SSW	81	Clear	SSE	84	Squally and rain	SW	81
19	Hazy	SW	81	Hazy	Calm	84	Squally and rain	S	80
20	Hazy	SW	70	Cloudy	SW	83	Cloudy	S	8
21	Hazy	WSW	80	Cloudy	W	84	Squally	SW	80
22	Hazy	W	79	Hazy	W	80	Cloudy	SSW	81
23	Hazy	SW	80	Hazy	SW	85	Hazy	Calm	81
24	Cloudy	SW	79	Hazy	SW	8	Cloudy	W	81
25	Cloudy	W	80	Cloudy	WSW	86	Cloudy	SSW	82
26	Hazy	W	81	Cloudy	W	86	Squally	SW	79
27	Cloudy	SW	70	Cloudy	WSW	86	Cloudy	WSW	81
28	Hazy	W	80	Cloudy	WSW	87	Squally	W	83
29	Cloudy	W SW	81	Cloudy	SW	80	Squally	W	81
30	Cloudy	W	8	Cloudy	WSW	8	Cloudy	SW	80
31	Cloudy	WSW	81	Cloudy	SW	86	Cloudy	SSW	82

Runs is

a At 2 P M. squally and rain.

b Hard rain at midnight.

c Rain at sun-set.

d From 18th to 19th, frequent squalls of wind and rain after sun-set

MISCELLANEOUS TRACTS

9

AUGUST, 1890

AT SUN RISE				AT NOON			AT MIDNIGHT		
Aug	Weather	Wind	Ther	Weather	Wind	Ther	Weather	Wind	Ther
1	Cloudy	WSW	82	Cloudy	WSW	87	quality	Variab	81
2	Cloudy	W	82	Cloudy	W	86	Squally	S	81
a 3	Cloudy	SW	84	Cloudy	W	88	Cloudy	SW	83
b 4	Cloudy	SW	80	Clear	WSW	88	Cloudy	SW	83
5	Cloudy	SW	80	Cloudy	SW	86	Clear	SSW	83
c 6	Cloudy	WSW	83	Cloudy	SW	88	Squally	S	83
7	Cloudy	WSW	82	Cloudy	SW	88	Cloudy	S	83
8	Cloudy	SW	8	Cloudy	SSW	88	Cloudy	SSW	83
d 9	Cloudy	SW	82	Cloudy	SW	88	Clear	SSF	82
e 10	Cloudy	W	81	Cloudy	WSW	84	Cloudy	Calm	80
11	Cloudy	WSW	81	Hazy	W	86	Cloudy	SSW	83
12	Cloudy	W	82	Hazy	W	88	Cloudy	SSW	83
13	Clear	SW	83	Cloudy	SW	88	Cloudy	SSW	83
14	Cloudy	WSW	8	Cloudy	WSW	88	Cloudy	SSW	83
15	Clear	W	83	Cloudy	W	84	Squally	S	83
16	Cloudy	W	81	Cloudy	SW	84	Cloudy	S	83
17	Rainy	Calm	81	Cloudy	W	84	Cloudy	SSW	83
18	Hazy	WSW	81	Cloudy	WSW	84	Squally	SSW	82
19	Cloudy	SW	81	Cloudy	SW	86	Cloudy	S	83
20	Cloudy	W	82	Cloudy	W	86	Squally	S	82
f 1	Cloudy	SW	80	Cloudy	SW	85	Cloudy	SSW	82
22	Cloudy	WSW	81	Cloudy	SW	86	Cloudy	SSW	82
23	Cloudy	W	81	Cloudy	W	86	Clear	S	8
24	Clear	SW	81	Cloudy	Calm	86	Cloudy	SSW	82
25	Clear	WSW	81	Cloudy	ENE	86	Clear	S	83
26	Clear	WSW	80	Clear	SE	86	Squally	Variab	83
27	Clear	SW	82	Clear	SE	86	Squally	SSW	83
28	Cloudy	W	8	Cloudy	Calm	85	Small rain	Calm	84
29	Cloudy	SW	8	Cloudy	Calm	8	Cloudy	W	8
30	Cloudy	WSW	81	Clear	ENE	86	Cloudy	SW	83
31	Cloudy	W	82	Cloudy	SSW	8	Cloudy	S	83

Rem rls

a At sun-set heavy squalls and rain.

b D tho. ditto.

c At sun-set rain

d At sun-set rain

e After sun set squally and rain.

f After 12, P M. hard squalls.

SEPTEMBER, 1790

AT SUN RISE				AT NOON			AT MIDNIGHT		
S ^r	Weather	Wind.	Ther	Weather	Wind	Ther	Weather	Wind	Ther
1	Clear	SW	87	Clear	SE	85	Clear	SSE	83
2	Clear	SSW	80	Clear	SSE	85	Clear	S	83
3	Clear	SSW	82	Clear	E	86	Clear	Calm	84
4	Clear	W	84	Clear	Calm	86	Clear	Calm	84
a 5	Cloudy	WSW	83	Clear	Calm	88	Cloudy	Variab	85
6	Clear	W	82	Clear	E	86	Clear	SSW	84
7	Clear	Calm	82	Clear	ESE	86	Squally	S	83
8	Squally	Variab	79	Cloudy	SSW	85	Cloudy	SSE	83
9	Cloudy	SW	82	Cloudy	ESE	85	Squally	S	84
10	Cloudy	SW	82	Cloudy	Calm	86	Cloudy	S	83
b 11	Cloudy	SW	79	Cloudy	SW	84	Cloudy	SSW	83
12	Cloudy	W	81	Cloudy	SW	84	Cloudy	SW	82
13	Cloudy	W	80	Cloudy	W	83	Clear	SW	83
14	Clear	W	81	Clear	W	86	Clear	SSW	83
15	Clear	WSW	81	Cloudy	W	88	Clear	SSE	84
c 16	Clear	WSW	81	Cloudy	WNW	87	Cloudy	S	82
17	Cloudy	W	81	Cloudy	Calm	86	Cloudy	Calm	83
18	Clear	WSW	82	Clear	Calm	86	Cloudy	SSW	82
19	Cloudy	W	79	Cloudy	Small rain	82	Cloudy	W	81
e 20	Cloudy	W	79	Cloudy	W	86	Cloudy	WSW	8
21	Small rain	W	80	Cloudy	Calm	86	Cloudy	Calm	85
d 22	Cloudy	WSW	81	Cloudy	Calm	86	Cloudy	SSW	83
23	Cloudy	WSW	79	Cloudy	W	8	Cloudy	SSW	83
24	Cloudy	WNW	79	Cloudy	W	80	Clear	SSW	82
25	Cloudy	W	81	Cloudy	NF	86	Clear	S	85
26	Clear	WSW	82	Clear	W	88	Clear	SSW	84
27	Cloudy	WSW	80	Cloudy	ENE	88	Cloudy	SSW	84
e 28	Cloudy	WSW	80	Cloudy	ESE	87	Cloudy	S	83
29	Cloudy	WSW	82	Cloudy	ENE	87	Cloudy	Calm	84
30	Clear	SW	83	Cloudy	SSE	96	Clear	Calm	84

Remarks

a Squally and rain in the night.

b Hard squalls in the night

c From 16th to 19th squally and rain in the night

d At 1, P M squally and rain.

MISCELLANEOUS TRACTS

11

OCTOBER, 1790

AT SUN RISE				AT NOON			AT MIDNIGHT		
Oct	Weather	Wind	Th	Weather	Wind	Th	Weather	Wind	Th
a 1	Cloudy	WSW	78	C r	f	80	Clear	SE	83
2	Cloudy	WSW	80	Clear	FNE	80	Clear	E	83
3	Clear	WNW	78	Clear	ENE	8	Clear	S	84
4	Cloudy	WNW	81	Clear	NF	80	Clear	E	84
5	Cle r	WNW	81	Clear	NNF	80	Hazy	E	84
6	Cloudy	W	8	Cloudy	NNE	80	Cloudy	E	83
7	Cloudy	WNW	80	Cloudy	Nb	87	Cloudy	Varia	84
8	Cloudy	W	81	Cloudy	f	86	Cloudy	E	83
9	Rainy	Calm	81	Rainy	NNW	83	Rainy	N	81
10	Rainy	NW	77	Cloudy	N	80	Squally	Varia	80
11	Cloudy	WNW	78	Cloudy	NNW	82	Cloudy	NNW	80
12	Cloudy	WNW	78	Cloudy	N	84	Hazy	NW	81
b 13	Clear	NW	78	Cloudy	NW	8	Clear	NW	82
14	Clear	NW	77	Clear	NNE	80	Clear	NNF	82
15	Clear	NW	78	Cloudy	NNE	84	Clear	FNE	83
16	Hazy	NNW	78	Cloudy	NNE	84	Clear	Calm	83
17	Cloudy	Calm	70	Cloudy	ENE	84	Cl ar	Calm	82
18	Cloudy	Calm	70	Cloudy	NNE	84	Squally	NW	81
19	Rainy	NW	80	Squally	N	83	Squally	Varia	82
20	Rainy	NW	81	Cloudy	NNE	84	Cl ar	Calm	81
c 21	Clear	WNW	77	Clear	NNE	83	Clear	NW	80
22	Clear	NW	77	Cloudy	NNF	83	Cloudy	W	80
23	Cloudy	NNW	70	Cloudy	NNW	83	Cloudy	NNW	80
24	Cloudy	W	7	Cloudy	NW	86	Cloudy	NW	80
25	Clear	WNW	76	Clear	NNW	80	Cloudy	NNE	80
26	Cloudy	WNW	77	Cloudy	NNE	80	Cloudy	NNE	83
27	Cloudy	WNW	77	Cloudy	NNE	94	Cloudy	NE	83
28	Cloudy	NNW	79	Cloudy	NE	84	Cloudy	NE	82
29	Cloudy	NW	78	Cloudy	NE	84	Clear	Calm	80
30	Clear	Calm	7	Clear	NNE	83	Clear	Calm	80
31	Clear	NNW	75	Clear	NE	83	Clear	Calm	79

Remark

a From the 1st to the 3d at Enore 10 miles N from Madras.

b From 13th to 15th dews in the night
From 21st to 25th dews in the night.

NOVEMBER, 1790

AT SUN RISE				AT NOON			AT MIDNIGHT		
No.	Weather	Wind	Th.	Weather	Wind	Th.	Weather	Wind	Th.
1	Clear	NW	76	Clear	NE	82	Clear	NW	79
2	Cloudy	NW	76	Clear	NNE	82	Clear	Calm	79
3	Clear	WNW	76	Clear	ENE	82	Clear	Variab	80
4	Clear	WNW	76	Clear	FNE	82	Clear	W	81
5	Clear	W	76	Clear	ENE	82	Clear	ENE	81
6	Clear	WNW	76	Clear	E	84	Clear	ENE	82
7	Cloudy	N	77	Squally and rain	N	80	Squally	N	81
8	Squally	NNW	80	Clear	NE	83	Clear	NNE	81
9	Clear	NNW	77	Clear	NE	83	Clear	NNE	81
10	Clear	N	77	Clear	NNE	83	Clear	Calm	81
11	Cloudy	N	78	Squally and rain	NE	83	Cloudy	NE	80
12	Squally and rain	NNF	80	Cloudy	NE	81	Clear	NE	81
13	Cloudy	N	79	Clear	ENE	83	Clear	ENE	81
14	Clear	NNW	78	Clear	ENE	83	Clear	ENE	81
15	Clear	NW	78	Clear	ENE	83	Clear	NE	80
16	Clear	NW	77	Clear	ENE	82	Clear	ENE	80
17	Clear	NNW	76	Clear	NF	82	Clear	N	80
18	Clear	NNW	76	Clear	ENE	81	Cloudy	NE	80
19	Cloudy	NNW	74	Cloudy	NNE	80	Cloudy	N	79
20	Cloudy	NW	76	Cloudy	NE	80	Cloudy	NNE	81
21	Cloudy	NNE	77	Cloudy	NE	80	Cloudy	N	80
22	Cloudy	NNW	77	Cloudy	NE	81	Squally	NNE	79
23	Cloudy	N	77	Rainy	NNW	77	Squally and rain	NE	78
24	Squally and rain	NNF	78	Rainy	NE	78	Squally and rain	NE	77
25	Squally and rain	NE	78	Squally and rain	NNE	78	Squally and rain	NNE	78
26	Squally and rain	NE	78	Cloudy	Variab	80	Squally and rain	NE	78
27	Squally	Variab	78	Cloudy	ENE	80	Squally	E	79
28	Squally	F	78	Cloudy	Variab	80	Clear	F	79
29	Cloudy	Variab	78	Cloudy	ESF	81	Cloudy	F	79
30	Cloudy	Calm	78	Cloudy	Calm	82	Cloudy	ENE	79

R m 12

* From 27th to 28th, Monsoon rain.

DECEMBER, 1790

AT SUN RISE.				AT NOON			AT MIDNIGHT		
Dec	Weather	Wind	Ther	Weather	Wind	Ther	Weather	Wind	Ther
1	Cloudy	Calm	78	Cloudy	E	82	Squally	Nb	80
2	Cloudy	N	79	Rainy	NNE	70	Rainy	N	78
3	Rainy	NNW	76	Hard rain	NNW	70	Squally	Nb	77
4	Squally	NF	77	Squally	NE	74	Cloudy	N	79
5	Squally and rain	NNE	78	Cloudy	NE	81	Cloudy	NNW	78
6	Squally and rain	Varia	78	Cloudy	NE	81	Clear	Calm	79
7	Cloudy	NNW	78	Cloudy	ESF	8	Clear	SE	80
8	Cloudy	W	70	Cloudy	ESE	83	Hazy	Calm	81
9	Cloudy	WNW	78	Cloudy	E	8	Clear	ENE	79
10	Cloudy	Calm	8	Cloudy	FNE	8	Cloudy	N	80
11	Cloudy	NNE	70	Cloudy	NE	8	Cloudy	NNW	80
12	Rainy	NNE	80	Squally	NE	8	Squally	NE	79
13	Cloudy	NNE	79	Cloudy	NF	82	Cloudy	NE	79
14	Cloudy	N	79	Cloudy	NNE	8	Cloudy	N	79
15	Cloudy	NW	74	Cloudy	NNE	81	Cloudy	NNW	79
16	Cloudy	NW	74	Clear	NE	8	Cloudy	N	78
17	Clear	NW	74	Cloudy	NE	1	Cloudy	NW	79
18	Cloudy	NW	4	Cloudy	NE	81	Cloudy	NNW	79
19	Cloudy	NW	4	Cloudy	NNE	80	Cloudy	NW	6
20	Cloudy	NW	74	Cloudy	NNF	80	Cloudy	N	8
21	Cloudy	NW	73	Cloudy	NNE	78	Cloudy	N	6
22	Hazy	NW	74	Clear	NNE	78	Cloudy	NNF	77
23	Cloudy	NW	74	Clear	NE	77	Cloudy	Calm	79
24	Cloudy	NW	74	Clear	NNE	77	Clear	Calm	79
25	Hazy	Calm	73	Clear	NNE	77	Clear	NNE	77
26	Hazy	N	74	Clear	N	77	Cloudy	N	77
27	Cloudy	N	74	Clear	NNE	77	Clear	NNW	70
28	Hazy	NNW	75	Cloudy	N	80	Cloudy	N	79
29	Cloudy	N	78	Cloudy	N	80	Cloudy	N	76
30	Cloudy	NW	75	Cloudy	N	78	Cloudy	N	76
31	Cloudy	NW	74	Cloudy	NW	76	Clear	NNW	75

OBJECTS WORTHY OF OBSERVATION, BETWEEN AGRA AND
CALCUTTA

(Communicated by Col. G. IRONSIDE.)

At Agra on the banks of the Jumna

The Mausoleum of Traje Mahl
an edifice far superior to that raised
by Artermelia for her husband
Secundrah or the tomb of Akber
The Fortrefs

*At Lucknow on the banks of the
Gomtee*

The Vizier's palaces and gardens
particularly
The cypress garden
The stud
The menagerie and aviary
The ma coonah, or glazed apart
ment

*At Fyzabad, on the banks of the
Gorah*

The remains of the late Vizier's
palace
The remains of the fortress there
The women

*At Allahabad at the confluence of
the Jumna and Ganges*

The sepulchre of Sultaun Khosroo
The king's garden and other
edifices and gardens round the town
The fortress king's palace and
the Hindoo temple under ground,
within the fort

The canal which would have in
solated the town and fort had it
been completed

Three remarkable large trees
called by the natives valatty em
lee, i. e. European Tamarind, and
by Linnæus Adanfonia, growing
on the spot, called the queen's gar
den opposite to Popanow, and
near to a small white pagoda, on
the S. W. side of the river

The sacred washing place at the
confluence of the Ganges and Jum
nah, called Peurâg

At Chunar on the Ganges

The fortress
The Mahommedan tombs, notice
the perforation of the stone enclo
sures of the sepulchres
The stone quarries

At Benares

The most sacred pagoda of the
Hindooes called vas visor, and other
pagodas

The observatory
The pagodas gardens and tank,
constructed by Cheyt Sing at Ram
na Gur

The Minars
The uncommon construction of
the narrow streets and opposite
houses between which there are
communications by balconies

The extensive avenues of large
trees

The naked devotee fakcers, wo
men as well as men

The fabrics of gold and silver
stuffs

Benares is the mart for diamonds
and other gems brought from Bun
delscond

It is celebrated, like all other
consecrated places, for lascivious
intrigue.

Gazipore on the Ganges

A place remarkable for fine rose
water

Buxar on the Ganges

The small fort and English can
tonments.

*Monjee, at the confluence of the
Gograh and Ganges*

Remarkable for a large bhurr,
or banian tree.

Remark the devotee fakcers
there.

Moncer,

*Munger, at the confluence of the
Soane and Ganges.*

The large tank

Chuprab on the Gonduck

The saltpetre manufactory

Sarferam

Where are the stupendous Mau
soleums of Selim Shah, and Sheer
Shah

Rois on the Soane

The extensive fortrefs on the sum-
mit of a high mountain

Dinapore, on the Ganges

The English cantonments con-
sisting of two fine squares

*Singrah, on the east bank of the
Gonduck*

Patna on the Ganges

The Precincts

The Dirghah

Carpet manufactory

Mode of collecting opium from
the plan

Mongheer on the Ganges

The fortrefs

Its beautiful environs and the
bold circular sweep of the Ganges

The hull 3 miles east of the fort

The hot baths at Sittaroon

Sultangunge, on the Ganges

The fakeers rock in the midst
of the river

Colgong, on the Ganges

One of the most beautiful, wild,
and picturesque countries in the
world, seen from the contiguous hills

Pialapore

Continuation of the same exten-
sive romantic scene Not more
remarkable for a fine weaving coun-
try and its variegated prospects
than for the prodigious quantity of
game round about it

The Passes

The fine theatre formed by the
hills and valleys at Gongah Perfaud

N B. Travellers, for the sake of
the prospects, as well as sporting,

b

should pass from Colgong to Telia
guzree by land

Mooteejurnah

Or pearl cascade seen from the
river just after turning the promon-
tory of Sickleagulliee

Rajabmahl on the Ganges

The Seray The remains of
Nagafore Baug

At Oodab Nullah on the Ganges

The entrenchments

Gowr, on the Mahab Nuddab

The remains of that antique city,
and its very extensive inclosures
The vestiges of the exterior one are
said to be 60 miles in circumference

Jungypore on the Bangruti

A pretty English garden and
silk millature

Murshudabad on the Bangruti

The Nawab's garden at Sadac
Baug and the college of Fakeers
adjoining to it called Akawrah
Musteram

The pagoda of Ranny Bawaunry

The house of the great merchant
Juggut-Seet, and his pagodas and
sepulchres

The mosque of Jaffer Cawr con-
structed after the form of the Me-
tropolitan mosque at Mecca

The gardens of Mooteejeel

The Nawab's palace and maum
barree

Berhampore on the Bangruti

The English cantonments A
noble square on the banks of the
Bangruti

Plassey, ditto

The field of battle and extensive
Madga-grove, containing above
3000 trees regularly planted

*Nuddeah, at the confluence of the
Bangruti and Jilinghee*

The Hindu seminaries for teach-
ing the Sanscrit language

Santipore, on the Hoogly river

A manufacture for fine muslins

Seek

Sook Sagar, ditto
A fine English sugar plantation
Bandel, ditto
A Portuguese settlement
Hoogly, ditto
Formerly the port of the metropolis of Bengal
Chinsurah, ditto
A Dutch settlement
Chaudernagore ditto
A French settlement
See the chief's villa there
Cowabgauchy ditto
A large old Hindu fort called Sumookghur
Paltab, ditto
A manufactory for chintz and indigo
Serampore ditto
A Danish settlement
Barrackpore on the Hugly river
The English cantonments

Barnagore, ditto
The paphos of Calcutta
Fort William, ditto
A noble fortress near Calcutta
N B It is advisable, during the rainy season and time of the floods rather to pass down the nullahs or small streams which run parallel with the Ganges, almost the whole way, than to keep the great river. No strong winds then stop the progress of the boats their passage is infinitely more secure and pleasant, often nearer, and always more expeditious. Renel's maps point out many of these nullahs. Information of more may be had upon the way.
In proceeding down the Mauldah nullah there is a small cut from the town of Mauldah that leads through the city of Gowr and comes out opposite the head of the Câlimbazar river

OF THE MANNER OF HUNTING AND SPORTING BY THE
ENGLISH IN BENGAL

(Communicated by Colonel G IRONSIDE.)

Few parties of pleasure can be more agreeable than those for hunting formed by ladies and gentlemen in Bengal particularly at some distance from the presidency of Fort William where the country is pleasanter and game of every kind in greater plenty. Any time between the beginning of November and end of February is taken for these excursions during which season the climate is delightfully temperate, the air perfectly serene, and the sky often without a cloud.

To transport the tents and other requisites, for the accommodation of the company, to some verdant spot near to a grove and rivulet previously selected, elephants and camels are borrowed, small country

carts, oxen and bearers hired, at no considerable expence, the price of all kinds of grain and wages of course being exceedingly reasonable. Nor does the commanding officer of the troops within the district often refuse a guard of sepoy to protect the company from the danger of wild beasts, (for such generally resort to the haunts of game) or the depredations of still wilder banditti, now and then pervading the country.

The larger tents are pitched in a square or circle, while those for the guards and servants usually occupy the outer space. Every marquee for a lady is divided into two or three apartments for her camp bed, her closet, and her dressing room. is
CAR

carpetted or matted, and is covered with a spreading fly for defence against rain, or exclusion of casual heat, the air ventilating powerfully between the vacuity (about two feet) of the tent and its canopy in uninterrupted undulation. The doors or curtains of the marquee, wattled with a sweet scented grass, are if the weather chance to become sultry continually sprinkled with water from the outside and a chintz wall stained in handsomely figured compartments encompasses the whole.

For the supply of common food if no village be very near, petty chandler shops enow are engaged by the family banyans (house stewards) to accompany them, glad to profit of such an opportunity of gain. Liquors and every species of European articles are provided by the party themselves.

Horses are employed for the conveyance of the gentlemen, and palanquins for the ladies, with their female attendants and, where the roads will admit of it, close and open English carriages also.

Part of the morning sports of the men, commencing at dawn of day consist in rousing and chasing the wild boar, the wolf and antelope (or gazelle), the roebuck, the musk deer and other deer, hares, foxes, and jackalls besides the common red, the spotted and the small mouse there are ten or twelve sorts of hog or short-bristled deer. Boars are usually found amongst the uncultivated tracts, or the more regular plantations of sugar-cane, which give to their flesh the finest flavour imaginable. Wolves and jackalls are seen prowling and lurking, at break of day, about the skirts of towns and villages, or retiring from thence to their dens within woods, or within pits, hollows, or ravines on the downs. Hares haunter in the

same situations as in England. The hog, roebuck and musk deer conceal themselves amongst the thickest heath and herbage, and the antelope and large deer rove on the plains. All these animals, however, resort not rarely to the jungles (or very high coarse and unplicated grass,) with which the levels of Hindustan abound, either to graze, to browse, or in pursuit of prey.

A country of Asia abounding in such variety of game is of course not destitute of wild beasts: the principal of which are, the tiger, leopard, panther, tiger cats, bear, wolf, jackall, fox, hyena and rhinoceros. The leopards are of three or four kinds.

Or the gentlemen divert themselves with shooting the same animals, as also common partridge, rock-partridge, hurrul or green pigeons, quail, plover, wild cocks and hens, curlews, black white, and grey peacocks, florikens, storks of several kinds and colours, together with water hens, Braminy geese, cranes, wild geese and ducks, teal, widgeons, snipes, and other aquatic fowl, in infinite abundance many of them of extraordinary shape, of glowing variegated plumage, and of unknown species whose numbers almost cover the water whilst they swim, and, when alarmed, and flushed from the lakes like a cloud, absolutely obscure the light.

The foxes are small, slenderly limbed, delicately furred with a soft brown hair and by no means rank in smell feeding principally upon grain, vegetables, and fruit. They are exceedingly fleet and flexible, though not strong or persevering. When running, they wind in successive evolutions to escape their pursuers, and afford excellent sport. Their holes are usually excavated,

not in woods, but on hillocks, upon a smooth green sward or lawn where, in a morning or evening they are seen playing and frisking about with their young. They feed generally amongst the corn and are oftentimes found within fields of mustard or linseed, when it has sprouted up high enough to conceal them.

A minor critic, on perusal of *Akops* or rather Pilpay's fables, ridiculed the idea of foxes feeding upon grapes but, had he consulted any Asiatic natural history he would have learnt that they subsist upon grain, pulse, and fruit, particularly grapes and pine-apples, when within their range, much more than upon flesh or fowl. Or had he turned to the Bible, he would have there found the following passage in confirmation of it: 'Take us the foxes, the little foxes that spoil the vines, for our vines have tender grapes.' *Canticles, Chap. ii v. 15*

Jackalls are rather larger than English foxes but of a brown colour, clumfier shape, and not so pointed about the nose. In nature they partake more of the wolf than of the dog or fox. Their real Asiatic name is shugaul, perverted by English seamen trading to the Levant, (where they are in plenty on the coasts of Syria and Asia Minor,) into jackalls.

Of the partridge there are several kinds, one with a white belly, and another something like grouse, only more motley feathered.

Plover too are various and when the weather becomes warm, ortolans traverse the heaths and commons in immense flocks.

There are no pheasants in the woods of Bengal or Bahar, nearer than the confines of Assam, Chittagong, and the range of mountains separating Hindustan from Tibet and

Napaul. But there, particularly about the Morang, and in Betiah, they are large and beautiful, more especially the golden, the burnished, the spotted and the azure, as well as the brown Argus pheasant.

As for peacocks they are every where in multitudes, and of two or three species. One tract in Orissa is denominated More bunje, or the Peacock District.

Cranes are of three sorts, and all of a cerulean grey the very lofty one, with a crimson head, called *farus* the smallest, called *curcurrah*, (the *demoniselle* of Linnæus and Buffon,) uncommonly beautiful and elegant, whose snow white tuft, behind its scarlet glowing eyes is the appropriate ornament for the turban of the Emperor alone and the middle-sized one with a black head, the common *grus*. They return to the northern mountains about the autumnal equinox, after cessation of the periodical rains with their young in myriads of flights frequent as the wood pigeon in North America and sometimes when the wind is very violent flocks of them mount to a vast height in the air, and there wind about in regular circles seemingly with much delight and venting all the time a harsh discordant scream, heard at a considerable distance.

In the wilds of Hindustan certainly originated the common domestic fowl, for there they are discovered in almost every forest. They are all bantams but without feathers on their legs the cocks are in colour all alike what sportsmen call ginger red they have a fine tufted cluster of white downy feathers upon their rumps, are wonderfully stately in their gait and fight like furies. The hens are invariably brown. It is extremely pleasant in travelling through the woods early

early in a morning, to hear them crowing, and to perceive the hens and chickens skulking and scudding between the bushes. For food, they are neither so palatable nor tender as the tame fowl.

Floreskins are amongst the *non descripta*, I believe in ornithology. A drawing can alone exhibit an adequate representation of this fine bird in its harbours in natural pastures amongst the long grass on the extremity of lakes, and the borders of swampy grounds, lying between marshy soils and the uplands. Hence its flesh seems to partake, in colour and relish of the nature and flavour of both the wild duck and the pheasant: the colour of the flesh on the breast and wing being brown but on the legs perfectly white, and the whole of the most delicate juicy and savoury flavour conceivable.

There are only three claws to its feet: the roots of the feathers of the female are of a fine pink colour.

When the cock rises up some fine black velvet feathers, which commonly lie smooth upon his head then stand up erect and form a tuft upon his crown and his neck.

When set by dogs, it lies close and scarcely ever rises till the fowler is so near as almost to tread upon it. The nest of it is made amongst the grass.

You read of them in descriptions of ancient knightly festivals of the Nevilles, Percys, Mortimers, Beauchamps, Montacutes, De Courceys, Mohuns, Courtenays, and Mowbrays, under the name, I believe of *Flanderskins*, but whether they were then native of England, I am uncertain.

The height of the cock Floreskin of Bengal, from the ground, when he stands, to the top of his back, is seventeen inches.

The height from the ground to

the top of his head, when he holds it upright is twenty seven inches.

The length from the tip of his back to the end of his tail, is twenty seven inches.

In no part of Southern Asia did I ever hear of woodcocks but amongst the breed of snipes there is one called the painted-snipe, larger than ordinary and well compensated for want of the former.

Fishing, both with lines and diversity of nets, is the employment of other sets of the party or the hawking of herons, cranes, storks, and hares with the falcon and of partridge and lesser birds, with the sparrow and small hawks.

Ladies now and then attend the early field if it be to view the courting or hawking they mount upon small gentlest (for they are all gentle,) female elephants surmounted with arched-canopies and curtained seats otherwise they ride on horseback more frequently however in palanquins under which as well as under the elephants and horses, the birds (particularly the white stork or paddy bird,) when pounced at by the hawks, and the little foxes, when hard pressed by the dogs often fly for shelter and protection. In general however, the ladies do not rise betimes, nor stir out till the hour of rising.

The weapons in use on these expeditions are fowling pieces, horse pistols light lances or pikes and heavy spears or javelins and every person has besides a servant armed with a scymetar or sabre and a rifle with a bayonet, carrying a two ounce ball, in the event of meeting with tigers, hyenas, bears or wild buffaloes. Some of the ladies (like *Thalassia* or *Hypolyta*, quite in the *Diana* style,) carry light bows and quivers to amuse themselves with the lesser game.

The dogs are, pointers, spaniels, Persian and European greyhounds and strong ferocious lurchers. Near Calcutta a few gentlemen keep English hounds, but their scent quickly fades, and they soon degenerate.

But the liveliest sport is exhibited when all the horsemen, elephants, servants, guard and hired villagers are assembled and arranged in one even row with small white flags (as being seen farthest) hoisted pretty high at certain distances, in order to prevent one part of the rank from advancing before the rest. Proceeding in this manner in a regular and progressive course, this line sweeps the surface, like a net, and impels before it all the game within its compass and extent. When the jungle and coppice chance to open upon a plain, it is a most exhilarating sight to behold the quantity and variety of animals issuing at once from their coverts: some are driven out reluctantly, others force their way back into the brake. During this scene of development, route, and dispersion, prodigious havoc is made by the fowlers, falconers and hunters whilst the country people and children with sticks and staves either catch or demolish the fawns, leopards, wild pigs, and other young animals, which have returned into the coppice.

Instances occasionally occur, where the natives of the vicinage petition the gentlemen to destroy a tiger that has infested the district, to the annoyance and devastation of their flocks and herds, and perpetual alarm of the poor cottagers themselves. Although an arduous and perilous adventure, and what the gentlemen all profess, in their cooler moments, to reprobate and decline, yet, when in the field, they generally comply with the solicitation, and undertake the exploit. Their

instant animation, not unattended with emotions of benevolence and compassion, presently supersede every distrust of prudence, and, spite of their predetermination, they proceed to the assault, the villagers all the while standing aloof. If conducted deliberately, with circumspection and with the aid of the sepoys, they soon accomplish their purpose and bring in the most dreadful and formidable of all tremendous beasts, amidst the homage and acclamations of the peasantry. But should they lose their presence of mind, prolong or precipitate the conflict, act with incaution, or attack the exasperated infuriated savage with tumult and confusion, the event is often fatal, by his seizing, lacerating and crushing every creature within his reach: nor ceasing to rend, tear, claw and destroy to the very moment of his destruction, or of his flight.

Sometimes do the natives entreat the gentlemen to rid them of wild buffaloes, (the largest of all known animals, the elephant excepted) that have laid waste their cultivation and at others, to clear their vast tanks or small neighbouring lakes, of alligators, which devour their fish, or do mischief on shore. So much hazard is not incurred, however, by achievements of this sort, as from the encounter of a tiger for though the hides of those creatures resist a ball from a firelock at common musquet distance, they are by no means impenetrable to shot from a rifle, or other piece with a chamber, or of a wider calibre.

A drum, with a banner displayed from the hall tent, gave signals to the company for their meals.

Breakfast is a most delightful repast the sportsmen return keen, fresh, ruddy and voracious; and the appearance

appearance of the ladies in simple loose attire, the elegant dishabille of clearest muslin with plain floating ribbons, and dishevelled tresses captivate to fascination. Nor is the palateless gratified English French, Italian, and Dutch viands all combine to provoke it by a profusion of cold victuals salted and dried meats and fish, hams tongues sausages, hung beef, sallads chocolate, coffee tea, fresh milk, preserves fruit and eggs, rendered still more grateful by the most sprightly cheerfulness and Auroral gaiety.

After breakfast, conveyances of different sorts are prepared for an airing, not merely for the sake of airing only but to view some natural or artificial curiosity or manufacture some noted town distinguished mosque celebrated pagoda, renowned dargâh, or venerable mausoleum some consecrated grove, the sequestered residence of fakerees or some extensive prospect from the summit of rugged cliffs, impending over an expanse of water bordering perhaps a level lawn, whose verdure is vaulted only not concealed, by a diffused assemblage of stately columniated palms of four different species, tufted and foliaged only in graceful inclinations at their capitals, all equally ornamental, the date, the cocoa nut, the beetel, and the palmyra.

Between the airing and an early dinner, the hours are irregularly disposed as chance may dictate, or caprice suggest. Some play at cricket and quoits swim, jump, fence, run a match of horses, or shoot at a mark whilst others direct the mountaineers and woodmen, (who rove about in bands for this express purpose,) where to inveigle an eagle, or kill beasts birds, fish, and snakes, for which they are furnished with variety of implements, such

as matchlocks, tiger bows, spears, darts in grooves balls in tubes pellet-bows, lured-rods, stakes, and bushes fascinating allurements such as painted spotted, and foliaged screens, bells nets, and torches, bundles of twigs, rushes and reeds, artificial ducks and decoy birds, with traps guns springs, snares, and other stratagems and inventions of wonderful enchantment, ingenuity, mechanism, and contrivance.

It is somewhat extraordinary, but nevertheless a fact the influence of fascination possessed by the tiger, and all of his, the feline species, over many other creatures. Spied by deer particularly, they stop at once as if struck by a spell while the tiger lies still, his eyes fixed on them and quietly awaiting their approach which they seldom fail to make gradually within his spring for the large royal tiger cannot run speedily or far. The glow of their eyes is fierce and powerful. I myself once passed a royal tiger in the night near a wood, and could plainly perceive the scintillations from his eyes. He was deterred from approaching us by the light of flambeaux, and the noise of a small drum which we carried, and was beat by a servant for the purpose of scaring him away.

Wherever tigers roam or couch, a number of birds continually collect or hover about them, screaming and crying as if to create an alarm. But the peacock seems to be particularly allured by him for the instant a flock of pea-fowl perceive him, they advance towards him directly and begin strutting round him with wings fluttering, quivering feathers, and bristling and expanded tails. Of this enticement the fowlers also make their advantage for, by painting a brown cloth screen, about six feet square,

* B a with

with black spots or streaks, and advancing under its cover fronting the sun the birds either approach towards them, or suffer them to steal near enough to be sure of their mark by a hole left in the canvas for them to fire through.

Several other instances of the fascination of animals I have myself been witness to in Bengal. Three or four times, where a line of troops were marching in a long uninterrupted series, passed a herd of deer. I observed that when their attention was taken off from grazing, by the humming murmuring noise proceeding from the troops in passing, they at first and for a while stood staring and aghast, as if attracted by the successive progression of the file: all clothed in red. At length however, the leading stag *u r gregis ipse*, striking the ground, snorted, and immediately rushed forward across the ranks followed by the whole collection, to the utter dismay and confusion of the soldiery thus running into the very danger one naturally supposes they must have at first been anxious to avoid. The men, who were apprized by the sound of their approach, stopped, and made way for them. Over the heads of the others, who were heedless and inattentive, they bounded with wonderful agility, and fled over the plain.

Driving one evening along the road in a phaon, and pretty fast I perceived a young heifer running near the carriage with her eyes intently fixed upon one of the hind wheels by the whirling of which the animal seemed completely struck and affected. Thus pursuing her object for about a quarter of a mile, she by a sudden impulse, rapidly darted forward towards the wheel which then striking her nose the attention of the creature became in

terrupted by the violence of the friction and was, of course withdrawn she then immediately stood stock still and presently after turned about slowly and made off.

Beyond all other animals however serpents possess most eminently this occult power frequently are they seen revolved on the branches of trees, or on the ground, meditating their prey either birds, squirrels rats mice, bats frogs, hares or other animals.

The ladies, as they are inclined either read walk swing exercise themselves in archery or at shuttlecock in the groves or they sing and play in their tents. Others, whilst at work, are read to by their companions of all amusements, perhaps, the most delectable.

At the end of a convivial dinner, every soul, provided the weather prove sultry or they find themselves fatigued retires to repose.

On rising from this siesta, of all little indulgences the most soothing comfortable, and refreshing and certainly most wholesome, all animals inclining to sleep after nourishment carriages are again in readiness, or light boats where a stream or lake is near to give the company the evening's respiration (which the inhabitants of colder regions taste only in poetical description) breathing health as well as recreation.

The twilight being short under the tropics the day of course shuts in presently after sun-set, when cards and dice become part of the evening's entertainment. Chess, backgammon, whist, picquet, tre-drille, quinc, and loo, are the favourite games. These, with domestic sports, anticks, gambols, tricks, pranks, and frolics, where the humour prevails, together with the flights of jugglers, feats of tumblers,

blers, (in which performances the Hindus are expert adepts) and dances of the natives wile away the time, and beguile it not unpleasantly to the hour of supper, the principal meal when a repast enlivened by every elevation of spirit and kindly disposition that can conduce to promote good humour and festive hilarity, terminates the day.

These parties generally continue with some variation in the amusements, fifteen or twenty days and the dissolution of them is as generally lamented, with heart-felt regret, by the individuals who compose them.

From the Calcutta Monthly Journal, December 14 179

As a party of gentlemen were in pursuit of snipe, in the vicinity of Dum-dum they most unexpectedly roused a royal tiger. The animal immediately seized on the first person near him, which happened to be a native servant who was carrying a gun and killed him on the spot.

The gentlemen, alarmed as they were did not retire from the place where the accident happened without attempting to rescue the poor fellow from the jaws of the monster. They discharged their pieces at him but as they were all loaded with small shot they made no sensible impression on him he continued to devour his prey, until the sporting party assembled a number of the

country people, who, by shouting, and beating of tom toms, at length drove him off.

Intelligence of this unfortunate affair was immediately dispatched to Calcutta for the information of some keen sportsmen who delight in the manly exercise and dangerous amusement of tiger hunting the party was soon formed and the gentlemen who composed it proceeded to the ground without delay armed for the purpose and mounted on elephants

Nor were they long in finding out the ferocious animal who was weltering in gore when they came up with him. An immediate attack began but instead of retreating the tiger made a successful spring and fastened upon one of the elephants. The driver was not however dismayed for by a very severe blow struck with his hook on a tender part of the enraged animal, he forced him to quit his hold.

Several shots were then fired at him and although most of them took place, yet none had touched a vital part. The animal however became furious beyond description, running at and charging every thing that came near him, until one of the party, well known for his prowess, as well as dexterity in the field, intrepidly advanced upon him, and, with a hog spear, punned the grizzly monster to the ground.

OF THE SPORTS OF THE FIELD IN HINDUSTAN

(Communicated by Colonel G Ironside.)

THE men of rank and fortune amongst the natives of Hindustan besides falconers fowlers, fishermen huntmen, and gangs of game keepers, for the chase, and other different sports, entertain also persons

verged in the practice of cat-tung animals by allurement, disguise, ensnaring ambush, fascination, and other stratagems and devices where in are employed a considerable number of different instruments and im-

* B 4

presenta

plements of enticement, constraint, imitation, and infatuation

Amongst others when they are desirous of taking jackalls alive, two men approach their holes or covert, and begin mimicking the cries of the young ones, while they gambol and play about this yelping noise soon inveigles the male, who advancing is entangled in a snare laid for the purpose on continuing the same kind of squalling, the female soon follows her mate, and is entrapped in the like manner

Of Fishing

Fish are caught in Bengal, by placing a bundle of rushy bushes or bays in the water over night also by surrounding a large extent of shallow water with mats and then contracting the space till hand nets can be used with effect

Small fish are caught in small rivulets or lakes in Bengal, by making a noise with small bells or sticks, in one boat and driving the fish by that means towards another

Of Fowling

Small birds are taken by fowlers by fixing one hollow and very slender reed into another rather thicker, (like the joints of a fishing rod) touched with bird-lime, that in to a third and so on till the first be long enough by being insinuated among the boughs with a quick motion to touch the bird aimed at Or a small arrow or clay ball is put into a long tube, and the bird struck with it by a blast from the mouth. Or they are killed with a pellet bow, which is a common bow with two strings, separated by a small slender bit of stick, rear which is fixed a bit of Lathur to receive the pellet. The aim of this instrument is more certain than that of any other missile weapon.

Wild fowl are caught in Persia by persons who go in the night near

marshy rushy places, and display on a sudden many lights on the stern of the boats then ringing small bells, the birds are frightened, and fly into their very hands

Wild ducks, and other water fowl, are caught in Hindustan by people wading or swimming the lakes either with an earthen pot over their heads or the artificial representation of a duck, fashioned so as to put on like a cap by which contrivance they get close enough to geese, widgeon, teal, &c to pull them by the feet under water, till they have filled a girdle made of netting or tied or twisted one of their wings, so as to let them float without hazarding their escape, upon the surface of the water And this they effect without much disturbance among the rest of the flocks on the lake and so easily, and in such abundance, as to afford them for a penny or three halfpence a-piece.

Of Hunting

In order to destroy the rhinoceros, when he ravages the corn and herbage, pit falls are made but they are seldom caught alive, except when young

Of catching Tigers

To catch tigers and leopards several contrivances are employed The most common are, a large trap (not unlike a rat trap) baited with a live kid, caged at one end of the trap, and thus secured from seizure Or a large bamboo bow is stretched opposite the animal's accustomed haunt, armed with a long barbed arrow A small thread is then laid across the track communicating with the bow string, which, whenever it is hampered or contracted, discharges an arrow with a violence that seldom fails to pierce and to destroy its object

Of the Tiger Bow

First direction.—Thus bow con-

fits, 1st, of a strong bamboo, about six feet long, and half an inch thick with a small rope for a string. 2d Of a separate stick, about one inch square and two and a half feet long, two opposite sides whereof are cut through, from the upper end two thirds of the way down. This slit is in the middle and one third of an inch wide. 3d A loop is fastened to the slit stick by a cord, just hanging over the upper end of the slit. 4th To the other end of this cord which is about one foot in length, is tied a small round stick, not quite the third of an inch thick, and six inches long. 5th One third down the slit is a small peg which passes through the slit of the square stick, in the middle, transversely. 6th From the top of the small round stick depends a small flat pin, two inches long by a string, one foot in length. 7th There is a small string tied rather loosely over the square stick and also a very thin slight bit of bamboo, one inch long, and the tenth of an inch broad to the middle of which is fastened a green silk or cotton thread, about seven feet long to be employed as hereafter directed. 8th A long barbed arrow is prepared, and the point medicated with poison.

Second direction — 1st Hold the separate square stick with loop upwards, and the point towards the bow put the string of the bow under the loop.

2d Put the end of the small round stick through the loop, and a little way into the hollow of the slit.

3d Convey the small flat pin, first under the peg which crosses the slit, and then push the upper end of it a little back, over the peg.

4th Place the point of the small flat pin upon a string tied rather loosely over the square stick for that purpose, so as slightly and temporarily to rest upon it.

5th Stretch the bow with the square stick thus prepared the upper end whereof then notches into the string and the other rests firmly upon the inside of the bow itself.

6th Then place the bow in a bush, or grass on cross sticks (formed to support it), two feet from the ground on one side of a path frequented by tigers, wolves, hyenas, &c.

7th The barbed arrow is to be laid exactly in the direction of the square slit stick with its notch in the bow string.

8th Remove the string whereon the small flat pin temporarily rested, and substitute the slight bit of bamboo above mentioned in its stead.

9th Carry the green string across the path and tie it slightly to a bush or grass on the other side.

On any wild beast touching the string it draws away the bit of bamboo which supported the point of the flat pin the pin immediately flies up from the peg which occasions the small round stick to give way that of course loosens the string of the bow which forces away the arrow directly forward and drives, at the same time, the square slit stick backwards, the whole thus operating, and at once tumbling to pieces.

"The Arabs," says Dr Shaw "do not spring game with dogs but, shading themselves with a piece of canvas stretched upon two reeds, into the shape of a door, they walk through avenues where they expect to find it. The canvas is usually spotted, or painted with the figure of a leopard and, a little below the top, there is one or more holes for the fowler to look through, and see what passes before him. Quails and such like birds as feed in flocks, will, upon sight of the canvas, stand still, and look astonished. This gives a sportsman an opportunity

portunity of coming very near them, and then resting the canvas upon the ground, and directing the muzzle of his piece through one of the holes, knocks down sometimes a whole covey of them.

Instances of the same sort occur frequently in Hindustan but it is there attributed by the natives to the force of fascination for they have observed that when deer or peacocks perceive a tiger, (whose eyes, when either enraged, or keen or eager for prey appear as if emitting scintillations,) they seem enchanted look stedfastly at their enemy and keep gradually and regularly approaching till within his reach, when he springs upon and devours them. For tigers and other animals of the feline species, seldom pursue their prey not being very fleet but usually lie in ambush for it. Birds and other animals are known in like manner to be fascinated by serpents whose eyes generally flash vibrations of vivid light. Of this bewitching power in tigers the mountaineers of Hindustan avail themselves, particularly in the allurement of peacocks. Upon a light bamboo frame of the dimensions of six feet by four they fasten a slight painted canvas coloured and streaked like the skin of a tiger with a hole near the top concealed by this screen they plant it near a flock of peacocks and opposite to the sun. As soon as the birds perceive the coloured canvas, they advance towards it, sometimes bristling up their crests, wings, and tails till the sportsman pointing his gun through the hole shoots them with unerring aim.

Of catching Elephants

There are two methods practiced in the provinces of Tipperah and Silhet (east of Chittagong), to catch elephants. One is by three or four tame male ones, (bred for the

purpose) a female, and a young elephant, led to the borders of a forest, where the wild ones, attracted by their cries, (and often, probably by their smell,) come near them, and are surrounded by the tame ones, till two or three of the riders, dismounting entangle their feet in strong ropes which they pin to the ground or fasten to trees till the prisoner becomes gentle and obedient. The other mode is to make a keddah, or inclosure, by encompassing a pretty large space of ground near some spot where elephants frequent, with stakes and boughs interwoven except two apertures opposite to each other then to send several female and young ones to entice the males. When a sufficient number are collected, the females, at a signal, or with drivers on their backs, make immediately for the keddah and pass directly through it the wild ones follow, but are prevented passing through by bars shoved between to intercept their proceeding further. When the whole are in, the bars on the entrance side are also closed and the wild ones left a few days with little or no food, till they grow tame which they soon do, being in their nature docile and tractable.

Nigh the mountains separating the provinces of Oude and Rohilcund from Napaul, elephants are caught by pit falls or driven from their haunts in the forests, and then surrounded by very numerous gangs of professed hunters, bred to the chase and capture of wild beasts.

There is no part of the world, perhaps, which produces game in such diversity and abundance as Bengal, where no forest or other laws exist for its preservation. Besides fifteen species of deer, comprising the antelope, the roebuck, the red deer the small mouse-deer, the hog, or bristled, and the mule-deer, there are wild hogs, hares, several

veral kinds of common partridge, quails, peacocks, ortolans, and black partridge in plenty wild geese, wild ducks, teal, widgeon water hens, cranes, storks, and snipes, of sundry shapes colours and sizes, together with other aquatic fowl, are innumerable. The Shorekin too, (the same bird, I believe, that was known in England in ancient times, by the name of Flanderkin but of which there are now no remains there) is the greatest delicacy and rarity for the table partaking of the flavour both of the land and water fowl is also met with here but in no considerable quantity. Variety of fish is supplied also from a multitude of rivers, creeks, lakes and tanks. But there are no pheasants in Bengal, though the adjacent provinces of Cooch-bahar, Tipperah and all the neighbouring woods and mountains dividing India from Tartary abound with the spotted and speckled, the golden, and the Argus pheasant. One species of the latter kind are of light blue and another of a brown colour both of them have eyes at the extremity of the feathers over their whole body.

In the attack of the tiger, and of the wild buffalo, (the largest of animals next to the elephant) elephants are employed, with the addition sometimes of horsemen armed with guns, spears, bows and arrows, and often with coats of mail. The wolf and the wild boar are chased by dogs (a kind of lurchers) followed by huntsmen, armed with matchlocks, pistols and lances. Both greyhounds and falcons are bred

to pursue the antelope and the hare, and the former afford excellent diversion also, after the jackall, and a small kind of beautiful fox. Both large and small hawks are fled at partridge, quail cranes, herons, storks, and all sorts of water-fowl. The small hawk skims the lakes, while the falcons hovering over the brink of it, pounce upon their prey the moment it flies over the ground.

Game of almost every species is, indeed so frequent all over Hindustan that a gentleman, named Knight, remarkably skilful in held sports and a celebrated marksman would kill with his own hand in the space of a single day, including deer, wild hogs and peacocks, sufficient to load a small Hindustan cart.

Some gentlemen have been at the expence of bringing hounds from England but after the first season their scent degenerates and they are liable as well as European spaniels and pointers to frequent disorders in their bowels, proceeding from the excessive heats which soon destroy them.

The native mountaineers sometimes use their country dogs as hounds but their scent is not very good nor do they hunt them in large packs.

In the chase of the ostrich in Africa, at first setting off the huntsmen are left far behind the ostrich but as he proceeds on, he grows tired, and then begins to run round in circles, till at length, quite fatigued, he hides his head in some hole or dark covert, and suffers himself to be taken.

ACCOUNT OF FEATS OF STRENGTH, ACTIVITY, AND LEGER-DEMAIN, IN HINDUSTAN

(Communicated by Colonel G Ironside)

Balancing above each other upon a man's head.
Five earthen water pots are placed A young girl mounts upon the upper-
most

most, and the man then dances about with the pots and gurl thus balanced.

A pole is raised to the height of about twenty five feet topped by a slender spindle, capped by a small brass ball. A yard is tied across the pole. About three feet below the yard-arm, hangs a bamboo bent into the shape of a crescent. A woman ascends the pole by one of its corded stays as easily as by a ladder, fixes the ball into a brass socket inserted within her girdle, and then extending herself along upon her belly with legs and arms spread out, she turns round with a considerable degree of celerity. She then descends to the crescent, and depends from it first by one hand then by the bend of one knee, and lastly by one foot only, her head downwards and her arms and other foot spread abroad, swinging all the while till she catches the bow with her other foot, and then so high as again to recover her hold of the crescent (by bending up her body at the same time,) with both hands.

A man balances a pole about six teen feet long the bottom of which is fixed into a thick luen sath or girdle. Another man gets upon his back and from thence runs up the pole, his hands aiding his feet, with the nimbleness of a squirrel. He then proceeds, first to extend himself on the pole upon his belly, and then upon his back his arms and legs both times spread out. Next, he flings himself out horizontally from the pole, which is all the time balanced upon the girdle, holding only by his arms. This attitude is called by the tumblers the flag. Thirdly, he stands upon his head on the top of the pole, holding the pole below the summit with his hands. Finally, he throws himself backwards, from the last position down the pole, holding by his hands,

then turns over again, holding by his feet, and thus over and over, till he lights upon the ground. He hangs also, from the bend of one knee, with his head down wards.

A man lies down, and crosses his feet. Two others extend themselves upon his legs and feet. He rolls himself backward till his feet are raised, and again till his knees are stretched out with the men still resting upon his legs and feet. Lastly, with his feet, he throws the men, as he lies, over his head.

A woman stands upright, and astride upon a man's shoulders. Another gurl is placed with her head downwards, upon the head of the same man, and her legs crossed between the arms of the woman the man dances with both of them, in that attitude, for a minute or two.

Three girls stand upright upon a man's shoulders whilst he dances round the room. One stands astride over his head, the other two with each a foot upon his shoulders and their other feet upon his arms stretched out to support them.

A man places upon his head two pieces of wood, like double-headed shot, each a foot in length, one over the other upon the highest piece he places a brass dish upon the dish four wooden pillars each about five inches in height, upon the pillars a small plank upon the plank stands a girl upright with all this apparatus in due balance, he dances three or four times round the room.

A wooden fork is produced, with a handle about five feet long. A girl is laid upon her back between the fork, with her head and heels depending on either side of it. The man raises and balances the fork in one hand, then tosses the girl up into the air, flings down the fork, and catches the girl in his arms.

A man

* A man places the point of a lance upon his breast, upon his chin, and upon his forehead and there balances it for some time

A man spins a peg top, then takes it up, and places it spinning at the end of a thin bamboo lath, bent in form of a bow, which he balances all the while

The same man puts five or six wooden birds on a small wooden tree, which he balances upon his forehead, and then knocks the birds off the branches one by one by pellets, shot through a small wooden tube, from his mouth

One of the men balanced three camp bedsteads, piled upon each other, by a leg of one of them placed upon his chin

He then balanced a very heavy broad-sword, by the point upon his chin

He next placed a straw on his nose, in the open air, balanced it first there, and then on a very little bit of stick in his mouth removing it several times from one place to the other

He lastly put a thin tile upon his nose, and tossing up a pebble caught it upon the tile which was shattered in pieces by the stroke

One man stands upright, first upon one her's shoulders, and then upon his head.

Tumbling

One man puts his feet over another's shoulders, his head downwards between his knees, and his hands upon his legs the other throws him over, and thus becomes himself in the position of the first thus they continue, throwing each other alternately over, for five or six times

All the Hindustanee tumblers cut summerfets from the bare ground, with as much festivity facility, and apparent ease, as the vaulters on a theatre

The same people women as well as men, perform likewise all the usual feats of tumblers, such as walking upon their hands, turning over laterally like a wheel and bending their bodies back till their heads appear reversed between their feet their chins resting upon the ground.

Three women lie down upon the floor they throw their arms backwards take hold of their heels with their hands and in that posture roll over and over several times

A girl takes a sabre in her two hands, and then throws her hands thus joined round and round her head without cutting herself

A man ascends upon a yard, crossed upon a pole about twenty five feet from the ground the earth under him is a little loosened he first depends from the yard arm by his feet and then drops upon the loosened earth without being hurt by the fall

A boy sits down, and places his head between another's legs, who stands up high taking hold of the legs of the first they then roll over and over on the ground a dozen times or more like a ball with their faces downward

They all cut summerfets three or four times running either backwards forwards, or sideways upon the bare ground

The most active man of the set cuts a summerfet twice in the air from one board, in a manner exceedingly surprising and uncommon

The same person stands upon a board, about eighteen inches square, and cuts a summerfet backwards, his feet lighting upon the same board

The board is then placed upon the summit of a pole, raised about twenty five feet high the same man gets upon the board, and cuts a summerfet upon it, in the same man

ner as when he was upon the ground two sticks, however, are tied to the top of the pole for him to catch at, should his feet happen to miss the board.

Lastly a thin plank of about five feet long is placed sloping in the ground, at an angle of about forty five degrees; close to the plank is placed first, a very tall elephant two of the men ran at full speed up this spring board, and vaulted a summerless clear over the elephant's back; five camels were then placed abreast, over which they vaulted in like manner. They also leap and turn, in a similar way, over the point of a sword, held by a tall man, as high as he can extend it.

A girl places a sword in her mouth, two in her hands, and five in the form of radii, with their edges upwards on the ground; after tumbling in sundry postures, she rests her head backwards upon a turban, as a center, and thus moves her feet round the circumference of the five swords, without touching them.

With a sword in her mouth, and another in one hand she lays hold of one of her feet with the remaining hand, then brings her foot round her back and over her head, without touching the fabric.

She fixes a sword in the ground, with the point upwards, and covered with a small rag of cloth then bending backward, she first takes off the cloth with her mouth, and afterwards with her eye-lid.

Five scymetars are fixed upright in the ground the girl is placed horizontally upon them, and then lies along for a considerable time thick cloths are wound over the points of the swords to prevent their penetrating through her clothes.

Three of the men throw themselves through the arms of ten pair

of men, whose extended arms form a long kind of hoop.

The old fellow at the head of these tumblers, though past his grand character, deemed it expedient, after springing over an enormous elephant, and then over five camels abreast, to apologize for his inability lamenting with a sigh, that there was a time, when, in the presence of Nadir Shaw, he could vault indeed. But now alas! age and infirmity (having since broke a leg and an arm,) had nearly incapacitated him which reminds me of an anecdote of Marshal Saxe, who, after a nonarian operation, made his excuses to the lady for imbecility, on account of sickness.

Rope Dancing

A common rope is stretched upon two pair of crossed spars, about twenty feet distant, and fourteen feet from the ground a man piles six water pots upon his head, and, thus accoutred, ascends the rope by means of the spars, or of the sloping cord on the outside of them the rope is not quite tight, but left with a slack of about three feet; he then, with a balance pole in his hand, walks backwards and forwards, and swings the rope to its extent without letting a single pot fall.

The same person mounts again upon the rope, with his left foot in a slipper, and the other in a round and flat brass pan, about one third of which is cut off. Thus commodiously shod, he moves along the rope first shaving the slipped foot onward, and then sliding the pan, by means of the run, and aid of his right foot, close along the left heel and slipper, till the right foot gets foremost and so alternately onwards, and again backwards, till the feat be completed.

To conclude, he fixes crooked stults upon his legs, made of buffalo horn,

horn, bent inwardly nearly six inches (these incumbrances are no impediment, however, to his walking on the ground, climbing up the spars, nor to his proceeding backward and forward upon the rope with his wonted agility)

Another man now figures upon the rope on his knees and thus with a scymetar in his hand by way of balance, I conceive proceeds from one end of it to the other

The brass pan is again placed up on the rope the above person places his head upon it and casts his heels into the air just behind his head the rope is crossed by a bamboo, either end of which is held with strings by assistants, in order to keep it even he then shoves the pan forward on the rope with his head, and draws the cross bamboo after it with his hands repeating the same till he reaches the other end

Feats of Strength and Agility

Two men throw spears at each other at about fifteen feet distance as forcibly as they can one wards off his adversary's dart by another which he carries upright in both hands the other receives his opponent's javelin, every throw, under one of his arms

Four persons held slightly a linen cloth stretched out the same man run over it so lightly as not to force it out of the holders hands

Another got upon stilts fourteen or fifteen feet high, and walked about, and gave several jumps backwards and forwards on them

Two sabres being placed parallel upon the ground, with their edges upwards, a man ran over their edges so lightly as not to cut himself

The same man stepped over upon the point of a sword fixed upright He then jumped through a barrel held horizontally, about five feet high.

Four daggers and two swords are placed in a loose frame, and he jumps through the whole without being cut

A sword and four daggers are placed upon the ground, their edges and points upwards no further distant from each other than will admit the breadth of a man's head a man then fixes a scymetar upright, sets down behind it and at a bound, throws himself over the scymetar, pitches his head exactly in the space between the daggers, and turns over clear of them

A boy fixes a scymetar upright before him with a bit of rag upon its point he sits down, and, bounding over the scymetar strikes off the rag with the tip of his nose

The same boy running pitches a single stilt of about ten feet in length and rises on it upon a step fastened about half way up the stilt then hops and jumps about, balancing the stilt the whole time

Another seizing with his teeth the end of a cord tied round the middle of a very heavy log of wood nearly six feet long raised up the log with his teeth and cast it over his head

At Mocha and Jeddah in Arabia and at Busiorah in Persia, the porters, as I have frequently been told by captains of vessels and supercargoes, trading to those places will carry a bale of cotton, or a pipe of wine upon their backs The weight of the former is

They have a person, however with them, it seems, of whose arm they take hold The porters too at Canton, in China load high up, and carry loads surprisingly heavy but though I resided there some months I do not recollect the exact weight of their burthens

Legerdemain

A man played very curiously upon a

upon four stones, by pieces of marble, they were each about seven inches long, one inch and a half broad, and as much thick, flattened, but with a little curvature on the lower or under side, but rounded off to an edge on the upper part. He held two of these between each of his fore fingers and thumbs, some thing in the manner in which castanets are held and accompanied the music of an Hindustan violin guitar, and drum, in a surprising manner. The under side of the stones being a little inflected only, the ends of every pair hit against each other, sometimes with a clacking noise, but when quickened to their utmost, with a quivering, far more tremulous and accelerated than the vibration of castanets, or the roll of a drum. And this shake or trill he executed with no apparent labour or motion of his hands or fingers but all, as he told us by the exertion of the muscles of his arms, brought to that perfection by long and continued practice.

In the year 1756, a man was seen by most of the inhabitants and officers then residing in Fort St George, to thrust a flat piece of iron, about an inch and a half broad, and one eighth of an inch thick down his throat, into his stomach. A surgeon, who was present when I saw this performance, declared that it went into the thorax. For the sake of rendering the feat more surprising, the iron was shaped like a sword but both the edges and point were all rounded off. A little blood, and but little appeared on the iron when drawn out again.

A man takes a small brass pan, and twists it round upon the end of a short pointed stick, then tosses it high in the air, catches it again, in any part, upon the point of the stick, still continuing to twist it

round; he then ties another stick to the first, and a third as the second, each the forming a kind of circular hinge; then rests the bottom stick upon his nose or chin, each stick moving round upon its joint, and the pan still twisting round upon its center, on the top of all, the whole keeping in equilibrio.

Four, and sometimes six, according to the skill of the performer, light brass balls are tossed into the air first straight up from his hands, then either behind his back under his arms, or between his legs, so as to return again over his head they are struck next in different forms, from one hand to the other, sometimes with his elbows, and sometimes with his knees, in wonderful order and facility.

The same person kept up four balls continually in the air, tossing them round his back, hitting them with his elbows, his wrists, and his hands, and throwing them in various forms he also tossed up one ball, and caught it in the hollow of his arm.

In the like manner he throws up four daggers, in variety of shapes, catching them all, as they descend, by their handles.

To both ends of a flat board, about three inches wide, and three feet long, are fixed a couple of other pieces of flat board, of the same breadth, and about three inches high; through holes in these end pieces, are strung two pack threads, such in the same manner as strings to a fiddle; three balls are placed upon the two strings, a man then takes this instrument, holding it up at an angle of about forty-five degrees, and, turning round quickly, the balls rise, one by one, or all together, from the lower to the upper end of it, or to the middle part only, as he chooses to manage it.

† This instrument I take to be somewhat of the same kind by which the centripetal and centrifugal force is demonstrated in experimental philosophy

A man takes three flutes of different tones two he applies to his nostrils, and one to his mouth, and blows them all at one time one of the flutes from his nostrils has three curvatures at the extremity of these curvatures he holds a single handed life, which, thus receiving his breath, he plays upon it with his vacant hand

A ring is moulded up in clay, and put into a hole eighteen inches deep, filled up with water a girl bends back her head into the water, and brings the ring out of the mud in her mouth

The same girl puts into her mouth a number of beads, as also one end of a horse-hair then placing her hands behind her she strings the beads on the horse hair with her mouth alone

A cap, with a broad stiff rim, is fitted to a man's head to which are tied about twenty strings, terminated each by small nooses in his left hand is held a small basket or brass pan containing twenty eggs, then turning round with a quick but regular motion, (as the Turkish dervises are represented to do in their religious rites) he fastens successively, with his right hand an egg into each of the nooses still turning round When they are all fastened he accelerates his rotation till the eggs circulate swiftly as the flyer of a jack after this, he rather slackens his motion, unties the eggs one by one, returns them into the basket and stops; the strings measure from three to four feet they are of an equal length, lest the eggs, as I suppose, should accidentally clash To put the twenty eggs into the nooses takes up as many minutes, but they are taken out in less than three

AN INQUIRY INTO THE NATURE OF THE WINDS WHICH PREVAIL IN THE INDIAN SEAS

(From Colonel CARRER'S "Observations on the Winds and Monsoons, just published.

THE S E perennial wind blows constantly some degrees to the eastward of Madagascar, at all seasons of the year, as far nearly as the island of Java, where it comes within the reach of the regular monsoon and, indeed, between the island of Madagascar and the main land of Africa, commonly called the Mozambique channel, the perennial winds are checked by the proximity of the two great bodies of land, and consequently partake of the nature of the monsoons

But the name as well as the nature of the monsoons is misunder-

stood; the word is not derived from the name of a great mariner, but clearly from the Persian word *mausam*, meaning season In tropical countries there are but two seasons: those in Hindostan are distinguished by N E and S W monsoons; but farther to the eastward and southward of the line, and the Gulph of Bengal, the monsoons blow from different quarters The N E becomes in those parts the N W and the S W becomes the S E. The causes of those changes, and the original causes of the monsoons, I shall hereafter attempt to explain;

* C

but

but first I shall endeavour to point out some generally prevailing errors respecting the course and changes of them in different parts of Hindustan, derived in all probability from the early navigators to India. As neither ancient nor modern geographers have yet fixed, with any degree of precision, the names or boundaries of the different ocean seas and

gulfs, where the monsoons prevail, to avoid further interruption and trouble, I shall beg leave in this place to make a new division of them.

The Gulf of Bengal is apparently so called on account of the rich and fertile provinces of that name, situated at the north, or head of it. In this gulf, therefore, to alter-

tion

* Origin of the Names of different Countries in the East Indies

The early Persian navigators considered all the countries of Hind and Sind taken together as divided into three parts. The first (western) bounded to the west by Gázra, Multan, and Mackhran; the second, that which we call Malabar, is situated to the east or rather to the southward of Guzerat, and is named by the Arabs *Belat-ul-fakih*, or the country of pepper: the third and most eastern is called *Malabar*, which in Arabic means the passage; by some persons it is supposed to mean the Gulf of Bengal, from Cape Comorin to the Head on the coast of Sumatra. The first of these, Guzerat is probably derived from the Persian or Arabic word *guzer*, an island, or rather a peninsula, being situated at the entrance of the Persian Gulf: the early Persian navigators were most likely to give it this name. The word *Malabar* is not known, but by adoption, to the natives of the western peninsula of India: that, however, seems also to be derived from the same person, who after having made the Malabar coast proceeded further eastward, where they fell in with the Malays at Sumatra, on the eastern side of the Gulf of Bengal and have therefore given one name to all those countries, denominating them *Malabar*, or the countries of the Malays. In the Persian language *bar* signifies country; as *Zenge-bar* the country of the Zenges: so *Malabar* is probably the country of the Malays.

Edrissi remarks, that the inhabitants of Comor, by which perhaps is meant Cape Comorin, are Malays and that they practise piracy in brigantines of sixty guns long, which carry 300 men each; but this description of their habits of life bears a much stronger resemblance to the Malays than to the natives either of the Malabar or the Comorindel coast, or to those of the adjacent islands. The Malays still continue to practise piracy in their well-known prows, which the natives of the latter countries have never done: this is a strong presumptive proof, that the early Persian navigators confounded the natives of the eastern, and perhaps the western side of the peninsula of India, with the inhabitants of Malacca or Sumatra, and called them altogether *Malabar*, with the adjunct of *bar* to describe all the countries from the present Malabar coast to China. It may perhaps be objected, that the distance of Sumatra from the Malabar is too great, subject of such a mistake: but the geography of these countries appears, from another very striking circumstance, to have been rather hastily settled by the Persians, whose information of the eastern seas must have been incorrect. They place a considerable island to the eastward of Cape Comorin in the way to China, called *Sila*; to which must be added the Hindu word *door* an island which signifies a bridge, on the island of Sila. Thus it will be allowed might easily have been corrupted to Silandive, the true name of the island of Ceylon. Very little doubt, I think, can be entertained of this etymology.

But Abd-ul-Mowal according to Herbelot places Sila near China, distinctly however, thus: it is not a name of a similar name in the China seas, and therefore in this case we will venture to suppose that Abd-ul-Mowal, hearing that Sila, or Silandive (Ceylon) was to the eastward of Cape Comorin, his, on hearsay testimony only, ventured to carry it still further east towards China, for example, which is the product of that island, and not celebrated in China or elsewhere, is called by the Chinese *Der Chong*, and by the Arabs *Der Seng*, China-pepper, which is a strong proof that both these nations formerly considered Ceylon, where only it is produced, as situated in, or at least very near China, and if they could not see such an egregious error in the one instance, it is almost certain they were equally mistaken in the other. The

tion is proposed. The S. W. boundary of this gulf I shall fix at Don-
 die Head, on the island of Ceylon,
 latitude $5^{\circ} 30'$ N and longitude
 $80^{\circ} 48'$ E of Greenwich. And
 for the S. E. side Acheen Head,
 latitude $6^{\circ} 30'$ N longitude 95°
 $30'$ E. For the northern extremity
 the well known city of Calcutta,
 latitude $22^{\circ} 34' 45''$ N longitude
 $88^{\circ} 29' 30''$ E. On the west side
 of the peninsula, the coast of Mala-
 bar with Cape Guardafui, on the
 coast of Africa, forms another con-
 siderable gulf frequently called the
 Arabian but generally the Indian
 Sea but this latter seems to be a
 name equally applicable and often
 applied to the Gulf of Bengal and
 even to the seas to the eastward and
 southward, and consequently is very
 indefinite whilst the Arabian Sea
 may be confounded with the Red
 Sea, or Arabian Gulf. Adopting,
 therefore in a great measure, the
 plan of the oriental geographers I
 shall name this sea the Gulf of Sind
 the river Indus giving the name to
 the first, and Hindustan divided by
 the Ganges to the second division.
 The river Indus will then be placed
 at the head of one bay, and the
 Ganges at the head of the other.
 Tatta, a considerable city situated
 on the former, and Calcutta on the
 latter Tatta, according to Major
 Rennel, is in the latitude of 24°
 $60'$ N longitude $67^{\circ} 37'$ E. Cape
 Guardafui to the S. W. latitude
 12° N longitude $52^{\circ} 30'$ E and
 Cape Ombon to the S. E. in the
 latitude $47^{\circ} 30'$ N longitude 78°
 $51'$ E.

From the southern extremity of

these two gulfs to the tropic of Ca-
 pricorn extending likewise east-
 ward from the east coast of Africa
 to the west side of New Holland, I
 shall denominate the Indian Ocean
 this being a considerable portion of
 the ocean leading to both gulfs in
 India, as well as to China and the
 eastern islands, including all India,
 both within and without the Ganges.
 From that parallel of latitude to
 the south pole including that part
 of the ocean situated between the
 east of Africa and the west of New
 Holland I shall call the Great
 Southern Ocean. These new divi-
 sions may not perhaps, be deemed
 in every respect strictly accurate
 but they will answer our purpose
 and therefore without further pre-
 face, we will now proceed to make
 some observations on the different
 monsoons and prevailing winds
 within these boundaries.

The winds in the Gulf of Bengal
 are generally said to blow six months
 from the N. E. and the other six
 from the S. W. This is far from
 being precisely true respecting any
 part of India it is, however suf-
 ficiently accurate for our present
 purpose, and therefore I shall in part
 adopt this position as well as the
 common country name of mon-
 soon trusting, that in the course
 of this inquiry, I shall be able to
 account for the several deviations
 of the wind from the monsoon
 points, and at the same time in
 some measure to explain the causes
 of them.

From the island of Ceylon to Ba-
 lafore Roads, the N. E. monsoon
 is said to begin, near the coast of
 Coro-

word *Alabar* a passage which describes the Persian, or rather Arabian division of
 India, is probably still preserved in the word *Alabar* & the letters *b* & *d* & *n* are easily
 mistaken in writing either the Persian or Arabic languages particularly if the drach-
 mical mark be omitted. The Gulf, or Bay of Manar is situated between the east side
 of the peninsula of India and Ceylon.

Coromandel, early in October* But in fact, between the two monsoons, the expiration of the one and the commencement of the other, the winds and currents are variable on this coast, partaking of both frequently, however calms prevail

during the whole month of September, and even early in October, with a strong current from the N. E. towards the S. W. At this period we must remember that the sun is fast approaching to the equinoctial, which he crosses nearly about the 22d

* *Observations on the weather at Madras 1766*

January.—In the beginning of this month, the mornings and evenings sometimes cloudy from seven in the morning to twelve at noon. For two or three days the wind was along shore N. E. by N. but in general, in the middle of the day it was easterly, the atmosphere clear, and the sun extremely hot the thermometer never above 82 degrees and generally from 80 to 81 in a noon open to the N. E. At two o'clock in the morning of the 19th, a squall from the N. W. in which quarter it looked cloudy the evening before. It rained very hard the mornings of the 19th and 20th cleared up in the evening of the 20th heavy dew and cold at night, land and sea breezes thermometer at 78 degrees in the mornings until the end of the month weather fair hot in the middle of the day

February.—The beginning thermometer a 81 to 8 ½ degrees. The 4th, an eclipse of the moon, beginning at six hours one minute on the 5th (de In the evening the wind veered at N. by E.; it was hard extremely cold raising great clouds of dust. The next day it blew from the E. and S. E. with no land wind. On the 6th the wind veered at E. S. E. the land wind prevailed at night until the 13th then continued sea wind at E. by S. until the 20th after that, land and sea wind alternately the sea wind blew from N. by N. E. at night to 10 o'clock in the morning. Mean of thermometer, 79 degrees in the morning 83 and 84 degrees at noon

March.—The beginning of this month the mornings and evenings cool the 7th in the morning along shore wind, very damp many people had violent colds the sun generally rose and set in a haze this kind of weather continued to the end of the month; nights damp, the middle of the day excessively hot thermometer from 84 to 88 degrees

April.—Land winds at night, long shore winds from June in the morning to noon; it then came round to the east till the 9th then regular land and sea breezes morning and evening foggy and close to the 14th then to the 17th land and sea breezes with hazy weather. The next eight days cloudy with occasional hard showers of rain. The remainder of the month land and sea winds; the latter came on about noon and continued to lun-set. The first part of this month, the mean of the thermometer 84 degrees the latter part 85½

May.—The first part of the month in the morning calm with sometimes light long shore sea breezes of short duration and afterwards land wind. On the 19th a violent long shore wind; then the same as before, and the weather uncommonly close to the 24th when the land wind commenced, raising great clouds of dust. On the 26th, in the morning, a small shower of rain fell, and the sea wind blew from N. by N. E. in the evening; the same on the following day. The mean of the thermometer, for the first fifteen days, from 85 to 87 degrees and from that time to the end of the month, from 87 to 91.

June.—On the 1st and 2d, regular land and sea breezes the 3d, violent long shore wind. On the 14th, morning fair, noon cloudy, in the evening rain. (N. B. More than 200 pieces of cannon fired in salutes query whether it occasioned the rain?) On the 5th land wind all day, and likewise on the subsequent days to the 24th; on that day, a sea breeze at ten a. m. and in the evening cloudy and rain. On the 26th, the land and sea wind changed alternately four different times. On the 30th it rained in the evening. To the 1st, the mean of the thermometer 85 degrees to the end of the month 94

July.—The first part of the month land wind in the morning till one, two, or three p. m.; then light sea breeze till evening. On the 2d, a heavy shower of rain from eleven a. m. to five p. m. The same kind of wind and weather continued, with occasional showers, to the end of the month. On the 31st, a violent squall of the monsoon,

22d of September As his declination afterwards increases from 7 to 15 degrees S which is between the 16th and 31st of October, his absence from the northern hemisphere begins to be felt and as he at the same time rarefies the air both by sea and land to the southward of the equator the warm air then over the Indian Ocean, but particularly over the eastern side of the continent of Africa, as usual ascends, and the

moon beginning on the N side at two minutes morning total at one hour fifty minutes and ending at three hours forty minutes. Mean of thermometer first part of the month 83 degree latter part 88

August.—The first part of the month land and sea breezes both moderate the former dry, but not hot. On the 13th it rained hard during the night. The remainder of the month fair not hot but dry. Mean of thermometer the first part, 81 degrees the latter part 86

September.—The first part of this month wind westerly. At night, on the 2d and 3d, lightning. On the 5th and 6th showers in the evening. On the 7th wind N W; hard sun at night. On the five subsequent days the same sort of weather. On the 13th, the *Hilborough* and on the 17th the *Good Hope* and men arrived from Bengal. On the remainder of the month the evenings very close and cloudy sometimes rain in the night. Thermometer 81 to 84 degrees

October.—The first part of the month winds light southerly to the east and sometimes southerly, the end of the month accompanied with occasional showers of rain towards the 26th and continuing to the 31st. Thermometer from 85 to 83½ degrees.

November.—On the 1st rain, with land and sea breezes. The 2d fair with variable wind easterly sometimes strong to the 18th. The rains then began and continued incessantly to the end of the month except the 26th when it ceased for a few hours. Mean of thermometer, 82 degrees

December.—The first part in general fair with strong N E. winds. Rain the 5th 6th and 11th; the rest of the month a clear sky and fair weather except the 21st which cloudy with rain. Mean of thermometer 78 to 76 degrees.

N B. In the months of April and May forty or fifty miles inland and even on the coast of Coromandel itself almost every evening incessant flashes of lightning are perceived at a great distance westward over the Ballahar mountains the rivers Cauvery and Palar whose sources lie amongst them, discharge themselves to the eastward in the Gulf of Bengal, which falling at the same time, is a strong presumptive proof at least of the truth of Dr Franklin's system

Table of Thermometer and Barometer with the mean of each month for fourteen months kept at Madras

MONTHS.		THERMOMETER.			BAROMETER.		
		Greatest.	Least.	Mean.	Greatest.	Least.	Mean.
March	1777	87	67	77	30.3	29.18	30.04
April		88	73	80½	30.0	29.17	29.18½
May		104	76	88½	30.0	29.15	29.1½
June		100	79	89½	29.18	29.14	29.16
July		99	73	87	29.19	29.13	29.17
August		98	75	86½	30.0	29.17	29.18½
September		93	76	83½	29.19	29.16	29.17½
October		88	76	82	30.2	29.16	29.19
November		85	81	75	30.4	29.17	30.0½
December		87	66	76½	30.4	29.19	30.1½
January	1778	82	64	73	30.4	30.0	30.2
February		86	68	76½	30.4	30.0	30.2
March		89	69	79	30.2	29.17	30.0½
April		94	75	84½	30.2	29.16	29.19
May		104	77	90½	29.19	29.13	29.17

* C 3

the cold air from the N meet ing the perennial east wind, they pass forward progressively, beginning where the rarefaction takes place and probably continuing to an immense distance, and thus form the N E monsoon. The exact point where the northerly wind terminates I shall not, in this place, attempt to ascertain, but we may venture to suppose that it must at least be as far towards the N F as the west side of the Tibet and Nepal mountains, separating India from China and which in winter, are always covered with snow. From this frozen eminence a current of cold air will move with considerable velocity towards the tropic on the approach of the sun until the equilibrium is restored but at the latter end of January the sun again beginning to return towards the north, produces a sensible effect on the air in proportion as he approaches towards the equator the current of air in the Gulf of Bengal in the land takes a different direction. About this time the wind immediately on the coast of Coromandel, no longer blows violently or regularly from the N E as in the common current of the monsoon, but first abates in strength (like a current of water when the level is nearly restored) and then changes regularly to land and sea breeze which of course, near the coast, are obviously occasioned by the alternate rarefaction of the air by sea and land.

When the earth begins to be violently heated in the course of the day the rarefied air ascends, and the cooler air from the sea comes in to supply its place but the exhalations raised during the day are condensed in the cool of the evening, during the absence of the sun, and falling down in copious

dews, refresh the earth when the sea becomes warmest and the current of air a few hours after sunset goes from the land to the sea, and produces what is called the land wind. It must be remembered, that these alternate land and sea breezes do not take place until some time after the change of each monsoon when its strength begins to abate for at the commencement of either the monsoon itself blows incessantly for a month or five weeks immediately on the coast and continues with trifling deviations from the N E or S W according to the respective season. Nor do the land and sea breezes at any time extend above three or four leagues from the shore.

Mr. Clavius in his Treatise on the Motion of Fluids shews the cause of these breezes by an easy and familiar experiment. Take he says 'a large dish fill it with cold water and into the middle of this put a waxen plate filled with warm water the first will represent the ocean the latter the land raising the air above it. Blow out a wax candle, and let the place be still, on applying the candle to every side of the dish the fuliginous particles of the smoke being visible and very light, will be seen to move towards the dish and rising on it point out the course of air from sea to land.

Again, if the ambient water be warmed and the dish filled with cold water, when the smoking wick of the candle is held over the centre of the plate the contrary will happen and shew the course of the wind from land to sea.

During the continuance of the land and sea breezes on the coasts of Coromandel and Malabar, both in the N E and S W monsoons, the wind on shore seems regularly to follow

follow the course of the sun, and pass very perceptibly round every point of the compass in twenty four hours

These winds blow constantly every year on the coast of Coromandel to the latter end of January, and continue during February and to the beginning of March, subject to very slight variations but as the sun approaches towards the vernal equinox, the winds again become variable for some days, as they were about the autumnal equinox, until his declination is upwards of seven degrees north when the S W monsoon sets in and often on the south part of the coast, with considerable violence. This change or reflux of air appears to be put in motion by the same means as that which comes from the opposite quarter for as the sun's altitude increases daily in the northern hemisphere, the extensive body of land in the N E part of Asia must become much hotter than the ocean, and consequently a considerable degree of rarefaction will be produced over that part of the continent whilst at the same season an immense body of cold air will come both from the Indian Ocean and the continent of Africa, in the southern hemisphere, to restore the equilibrium. The principal tracts of land of different temperatures on the two continents bearing very nearly N E and S W of each other, will therefore become alternately the opposite extreme points of rarefaction and condensation, and necessarily, according to this theory, be the immediate causes of the N E. and S W monsoons.

But to those who have not considered the nature of the monsoons in India, it may appear somewhat inconsistent with this theory, that the N E. monsoon, which blows

with great force in October and November on the Coromandel coast, is scarcely felt a few degrees to the westward on the Malabar coast, and so *vice versa*. The S W monsoon which blows with great strength on the Malabar coast in April May June and July, is never felt with any degree of violence on that of Coromandel after its commencement nor even then, excepting very far to the southward. It is true both coasts are in the northern hemisphere and might be supposed subject to the same effects from the situation of the sun and so they certainly are in some degree for the wind blows nearly in the same direction on both sides of the peninsula but on referring to the map it will be found that the two coasts are separated by a double range of mountains running almost N and S the one immediately bounding the coast of Malabar the other nearly in the middle of the peninsula called the Ballagat, or country above the Passes both which serve alternately as a screen to either coast during the different monsoons. Besides they not only break the force of the wind or current of air, but these mountains being less electrified than the clouds coming from the sea, attract them, and it is supposed when nearly in contact, take away their electrical fire and cause them to precipitate the water they contain.

It was not, originally, the immediate object of this work to account for the immense quantity of rain which constantly falls every year in India during the different monsoons nor shall I endeavour to solve this difficulty without very great doubt of success; nevertheless, as violent rains invariably accompany the change of the monsoons, it seems necessary to make

the attempt, especially as the two subjects seem on all occasions to be intimately related or rather inseparably connected

Clouds are generally believed to be formed by vapours raised by solar or subterraneous heat from moisture in the earth, or in great quantities from water itself and when so raised they are kept suspended in the middle regions of the atmosphere in the form of clouds until by some means not indistinctly ascertained the water is again precipitated to the earth in rain

I may be necessary to premise, that in treating of this subject I shall generally make use of the word vapour for that which arises from water or any other fluid and of the term exhalation for that which comes from the land

By some authors it is supposed that both vapours and exhalations are small vesicles detached and observed, from the earth or water by heat and which must be specifically lighter than the air or they could not ascend. When they have passed through the denser medium near the earth, attracted by the dry air above them, they continue to ascend till they arrive at a cold region where they become condensed and remain suspended, as before observed in the form of clouds. In this state they continue floating till by some new agent they are converted into rain, hail, snow, mist &c. Others again who equally admit that the clouds are formed by these vesicles, think that they coalesce in the upper regions of the atmosphere, forming into little masses, until they become too heavy to be any longer suspended, and then descend in rain. But this hypothesis cannot be well founded, for the vapours are perpetually ascending into the upper

regions of the atmosphere which are always cold and consequently, according to this theory, they would again be precipitated in rain as soon as they have arrived at a certain height, which would almost constantly produce regular showers. The same objection applies to the system of Dr Derham, who accounts for rain by supposing the vesicles to be full of air which (he says) becoming contracted in the colder regions the watery shell, thus thickened, becomes heavier than the air and is precipitated in rain by its comparative weight. But Dr Franklin in his Observations on Electricity, seems to account most rationally for the formation of the clouds and precipitation of rain — "The sun supplies (or seems to supply) common fire to all vapours raised from the sea or exhalations from the land. Those vapours which have both common and electrical fire in them are better supported than those which contain only common fire for, when vapours rise into the coldest region above the earth the cold will not diminish the electrical fire if it deth the common. Hence clouds formed by vapours raised from fresh waters within land from growing vegetables moist earth &c. move speedily and easily deposit their water having but little electric fire to repel and keep the particles separate. So that the greatest part of the water raised from the land is let fall on the land again; and winds blowing from the land to the sea are dry, there being little use for rain on the sea, and to rob the land therefore of its moisture in order to rain on the sea, would be contrary to the unerring distributions of nature

"But clouds formed by vapours raised

raised from the sea, having both fires, and particularly a great quantity of the electrical support their waters strongly raise it high and being moved by winds may bring it over the middle of the broadest continent from the middle of the western ocean. How these ocean clouds so strongly supporting their water are made to deposit it on the land where it is wanted, is next to be considered.

If the ocean clouds are driven by winds against mountains those mountains being less electrified attract them, and on contact take away their electrical fire (and being cold, their common fire also) hence the particles close towards the mountains, and towards each other. If the air was not much loaded, it would only fall in dews on the mountain tops and sides form springs and descend into the vales in rivulet, which united make larger streams and rivers. But being much loaded the electrical fire is at once taken from the cloud and on leaving it the particles coalesce for want of that fire, and fall in heavy showers.

When a ridge of mountains thus dams the clouds and draws the electric fire from the cloud fast approaching it, that which next follows when it comes near the first cloud (now deprived of its fire) flashes into it, and begins to deposit its own water. The first cloud again flashing in to the mountains, the third approaching cloud and all succeeding ones act in the same manner as far back as they extend, which may be over many hundred miles of country.

It is evident from the geographical situation of the peninsula of India, that the clouds which are conveyed over it in both monsoons, must be saturated with moisture,

In the N E monsoon the vapours will be raised from the sea in the Gulf of Bengal and as they approach the land on the coast of Coromandel the clouds in this manner have electricity will be made to discharge their contents in great torrents of rain. So likewise in the S W monsoon the vapours will be raised in the Gulf of Sind and the Indian Ocean and they also, in the same manner will discharge their contents on the Malabar coast and among the Ballagat mountains.

But as an additional proof of the truth of this hypothesis it may be observed that the quantity of rain which falls in the principal part of South America as well as in this part of India, constantly in proportion to the height and extent of the mountains to the length of time that the wind continues to convey the clouds towards the land and to the extent of the land or ocean whence the water is evaporated which forms those clouds.

The principal features of both these countries bear a striking resemblance to each other those of the peninsula of India being in miniature almost precise, the same as those of America in the same parallel of latitude. The former is situated between the Gulf of Bengal and the Gulf of Sind the latter between the South Atlantic and the Pacific Oceans. Both countries have a lofty ridge of mountains, which run through the centre of them from north to south and both have large rivers apparently in proportion to the size of their respective mountains which discharge themselves towards the east into the sea.

If this comparison be pursued and the general resemblance with its consequences, are considered, it will be found that the quantity of rain

rain which falls in all these different countries, is nearly in proportion to the extent of the ocean near which they are situated, and to the height of their different mountains. The temperature of the sea in all of them is supposed to be nearly the same.

The Gulf of Sind is much more spacious than the Gulf of Bengal. The coast of Malabar is much more mountainous than that of Coromandel and therefore although the wind blows nearly an equal length of time on either coast the hills on the former being more numerous and the sea more spacious than the latter the rains on the Malabar coast will be more abundant than those on the coast of Coromandel.

The South Atlantic Ocean is infinitely more extensive than the Gulf of Sind. The American mountains are, beyond all comparison, higher than any in the peninsula of India, and the N.E. and S.W. winds alternately prevail the whole year on the east coast of America whereas, on either coast of India the monsoon is never said to blow above six months, and to speak strictly, does not continue above half that time. For all these reasons, therefore, the rains in America are probably more abundant than on either coast of the peninsula of India. I say probably more abundant, as I am not in possession of any meteorological tables kept in Brazil and during an accidental residence of ten weeks at the Bay of All Saints, it was not in my power to obtain much information from the Portuguese on those subjects. For the present, therefore, we must form our opinion of the quantity of rain which falls, from the number and magnitude of the rivers. This mode of judging, will, without doubt,

be deemed exceptionable for in all probability the Amazon and La Plata, the two principal rivers of America are considerably augmented by the snows which are melted among the Cordilleras, where their sources are supposed to lie. But if we admit this objection to be well founded it still may be contended, that the numberless inferior contributory streams, which in any other situation would be deemed very considerable rivers and are, in fact much larger than those on the southern part of the peninsula of India are most of them formed by vapours conveyed by the east winds from the southern Atlantic Ocean to the inferior branches of the Andes, where they are compelled to precipitate their contents in the manner described by Dr Franklin. It may, perhaps be thought that this comparison, and all the inferences deduced from it, are equally applicable to other countries, and particularly to Africa. But the geographer will soon find, that although the continents of Asia and America somewhat resemble each other, both in shape and situation yet Africa, which also terminates in a cape to the southward, having no ridge of lofty mountains running from N. to S. like the two former continents, the rivers of that country are few in number, and those comparatively small. But to return to a further account of the monsoon on the coast of Coromandel.

The island of Ceylon, which lies to the southward of the Coromandel coast, and where the peninsula becomes extremely narrow, partakes of both monsoons, but principally of the S.W. The wind immediately on the coast, at the commencement of the monsoon, takes nearly the same direction as the

the coast itself. From the latitude of 9 to 13 degrees the coast lies N \ E and S S W and from the latitude of 1 degrees to the head of the gulf called Balasore Roads, it runs almost N E and S W. The S W monsoon therefore on this coast blow at first along shore from which cause it is called the long shore wind. The nature of the soil on the coast probably contributes to give it this direction for the soil being in some respects like the Gulf of Guinea on the coast of Africa low and sandy the air near the earth must consequently be much rarefied under the most vertical sun, and the denser air coming across the Indian Ocean or the Gulf of Sind, will follow that direction on the coast to fill up the vacuum. But these winds continue only to the end of May or the beginning of June when the sun being near the summer solstice the hot land wind on the coast of Coromandel commences and continues about six weeks. To understand the effects of this sudden change we must again advert to the geography of the country and consider the state of the atmosphere at this period on the two coasts.

The southern part of the peninsula, from the latitude of 16 degrees to Cape Comorin may be divided longitudinally into three parts beginning at Madras, which is situated in the longitude of $80^{\circ} 28' 4''$. About two degrees to the westward of that meridian is a range of mountains forming the eastern boundary of the Valley of Baramaul, where the high land of Mysore commences, commonly called the Ballagar, or country above the Passes. This high or table land of Mysore rises at least 2000 feet above the coast of Coromandel and runs through the pe-

ninsula from N to S nearly in the longitude of $78\frac{1}{2}$ degrees. Two degrees farther to the westward is another range of mountains which may be considered as the boundary of the Malabar coast and the country situated between these two meridians from 76 to 78 degrees, is properly the country of Mysore. With this sketch of the map of the country before us and with a recollection of the first principle of this hypothesis it will not be difficult to account for the hot land wind prevailing in the Carnatic during the months of May and June.

The sun's declination in the month of May is between 15 and 22 degrees north he will therefore before the end of this month have been vertical over all these countries and consequently have produced a considerable degree of heat in the Carnatic but at the same time the double range of mountains to the westward will have attracted the clouds brought thither by the S W monsoon and immediately precipitate their contents both on the Malabar coast and in the Mysore country. The principal point of rarefaction therefore at this season will be the Carnatic which may, as usual be considered as the heated room, and the nearest cold body of air will come from the table land of Mysore to restore the equilibrium.

In the Carnatic, during the months of May and June the thermometer of Fahrenheit in the shade is generally at 90 or even 100 degrees and upwards whilst near the mountains the same kind of thermometer will not be more than 70 or 80 degrees at the utmost. The current of air then will move from the mountains across the Carnatic towards the coast of Coromandel,

and

and of course produce the hot land winds, but they are severely felt only on the east side of the Carnatic at a distance from the mountains at Amboor and even at Vellore which are situated near them those winds are neither extremely hot nor of long duration and in the narrow part of the peninsula, in the beautiful little province of Coimbatore, although so far to the southward in consequence of their vicinity to the hills, the inhabitants are never incommoded by land winds.

This rarefaction in the Carnatic and the current of a r. h. ch comes from the Ballagat mountains and blows from the west to the east to fill up the vacuum are sufficiently strong inland to counteract the effects of the monsoon in this part of the peninsula but the westerly wind soon loses its eff. on coming to the coast for it never extends above one or two leagues out to sea where the S W monsoon blows incessantly at this season of the ear.

But within a month after the summer solstice the current of the S W monsoon begins to slacken, when the regular land and sea winds again commence upon the coast of Coromandel and continue with slight variations for a month or six weeks. Towards the end of August as the sun approaches the line the heat in Asia and the cold in Africa begin to abate consequently the monsoon daily becomes

more fair and like the slack water between the flood and ebb tides the air in the Gulf of Bengal has little motion frequently it moves about in eddies, and after it has fluctuated between the two monsoons for three weeks, sometimes almost a month being attended with squalls from different quarters, the N E wind at length prevails and like the change of tides moves at first with considerable rapidity. But the tremendous gales or rather hurricanes, which sometimes blow in the gulf at this season and bear down every thing before them seldom happen precisely at the beginning of the monsoon nor does it appear that they are the effect of a current of air like the monsoon blowing constantly from the same quarter for several months but rather resemble whirlwinds which proceed principally from some sudden change in the upper regions of the atmosphere and which though extremely violent are merely local and temporary. But here we conclude the account of the S W monsoon in Hindustan, it may be proper to observe, that this monsoon brings the violent rains into the provinces of Bengal and Bahar, which generally begin at Calcutta about the middle of June, two months after their commencement to the southward of the gulf.

It has been supposed and with some appearance of reason that the S W monsoon* in the province of Bengal,

* It is generally supposed that the N E monsoon in every part of India, commences near the hills in all probability at least it is most violent near them for mountains being colder than plains, will of course attract a greater proportion of the common and electric fire from the clouds and make them precipitate a greater quantity of rain, by which means it appears to me that the purposes of nature are much better answered, than if the rain fell near the coast for the hills or mountains, being generally inland, a large portion of the country is benefited by the quantity of water in the rivers and by the length of their course. But the fact respecting the time and place where the monsoon commences may be easily ascertained by a comparison of dates, when the monsoon actually commences on either coast of the peninsula of India, and the Ballagat mountains to the northward, in the province of Bengal and its dependencies.

Bengal, and the countries immediately to the north of it commences near the hills of Tibet but for my own part, I am disposed to think they begin further to the southward. The water may first appear in the rivers to the northward from the melting of the snow on the mountains but the range of hills which separate Bengal and Bahar and even those to the eastward of the Ganges, in the same parallel of latitude, are sufficiently high and extensive to attract the electric fluid from the clouds as they approach them from the sea saturated with moisture consequently in this case the rains will begin where this change in the atmosphere takes place but this point might be easily ascertained by a comparison of meteorological tables kept in the country. A knowledge both of the time and place where the rains begin must be of great importance to the inhabitants of Hindustan among whom the crops of rice depend on a sufficient supply of water.

In the Gulf or Bay of Bengal, Major Rennel observes the monsoor blows from the S S W and S W Yet in the eastern and northern parts of Bengal it blows from the S E and E S E Such a variation of the wind, within so small a distance, appears to me a further confirmation of this theory for whilst the points of rarefaction in the northern provinces at this season will of course be the land to the westward, the melting of the snow on the mountains of Tibet to the eastward will produce a current of cold condensed air sufficiently strong to counteract the regular course of the monsoon instead therefore, of blowing from the S S W and S W as it does near the sea, it will blow constantly at this season,

as the above author remarks, from the E S E and S E.

But before we conclude our account of the different winds in Bengal, it is necessary to observe that late in the month of March, until the commencement of the S W monsoon, there are sometimes temporary strong gusts of wind in the southern part of the Delta from the N W accompanied with thunder and lightning. They generally come on late in the afternoon and are preceded some hours by an appearance of dark heavy clouds in that quarter. The well informed natives of that country call these sudden gusts Tufhan, a name familiar to the classic scholar out the causes of them, and further particulars of their effects will afterwards be more minutely considered. I shall therefore for the present only observe, that in my opinion they may be imputed to the air in the south part of the Delta being rarefied by almost a vertical sun and the nearest body of cold air coming from the neighbouring mountains which divide the provinces of Bengal and Bahar, to fill up the vacuum.

Dr Halley seems to consider the hurricanes, which blow occasionally in the month of October in the Gulf of Bengal, as of a similar nature to those in the West Indies in which probably he is right but, at the same time, it is evident that he has been misinformed respecting the time they generally happen in the East. He observes that our seamen suppose them to be the breaking up of the monsoon. In this circumstance the mariners have mislaid the philosopher for the hurricanes seldom happen near the change or breaking up of the monsoons, but generally many days after the commencement and sometimes about the middle of

them Both the N E and S W monsoons blow at first in fresh gales but neither of them increase to violent hurricanes It is from very obvious causes, already sufficiently explained that the one dies gradually away before the other begins But we will first adduce unquestionable proofs of these facts, and then endeavour to ascertain the causes of them

The first hurricane on the coast of Coromandel mentioned by Mr Orme in his History of Hindustan, was that which destroyed Le Bourdon's fleet after he had taken Madras in the year 1746 It attacked this fort in September, which surrendered to him in less than a month, on condition that private property should be protected But Duplex the governor of Pondicherry, disputed the right of the admiral to make such a capitulation and insisted on his seizing all property both public and private The correspondence on this subject in which the virtuous admiral strenuously defended the rights of individuals and his own honour detained him at Madras with his Squadron much longer than he otherwise intended to have stayed and on the 2d of October came on a hurricane which in a few hours destroyed almost the whole of the French fleet, and in which twenty other ships of different nations were driven on shore One of the ships, says Mr Orme foundered in an instant, and only six of the crew were saved But it must be remembered that four vessels laden with effects sent from Madras with three officers lately arrived at Pondicherry from Europe, were not affected by this hurricane the violence of which, therefore, did not extend more than sixty or eighty miles to the southward

On the 31st of October 1785, Mr Orme mentions also a violent hurricane on land, which was felt mostly near Wandiwash but as the same author, who is in general equally minute and correct takes no notice of any bad consequences happening from it at sea we may reasonably suppose it did no mischief either at Madras or Pondicherry, although its principal violence was felt nearly half way between both, and not more than sixty miles in a direct line from either

The next which occurred during the N E monsoon was on the 30th of December 1780 during the siege of Pondicherry On the evening of that day the weather was fair the rains had ceased and there were regular land and sea breezes but a heavy swell rolled in on the shore from the S E The next morning the sky was of a dusky hue accompanied with a cloudiness in the air, but without that wild irregularity which prognosticates a hurricane Towards the evening however the wind freshened from the N W and at eight at night increased considerably About midnight the wind veered round to the N E fell calm with a thick haze and in a few minutes after flew round to the S E whence it blew with great violence Almost all the ships might have been saved, had they taken advantage of the wind blowing off the land but the roaring of the wind and sea prevented the captains from hearing the signals for standing out to sea, and many of the ships were wrecked The *Newcastle*, *Queenborough* and *Protector* were driven on shore a few miles south of Pondicherry, and the crews were saved The *Worfolk*, Admiral Stevens, returned next day and on the 7th came in the *Salisbury*, from Trincomalee, south, and the *Tiger* from Madras,

Madras, north so that in these opposite directions of east north, and south, the violence of the storm had no been felt. It is observed by mariners in the East-Indies that these hurricanes usually happen once in five years but for this opinion I can find no reason either from what I have heard from others, or have myself observed.

The next in succession to that in 1760 I, was in 1763. On the 20th of October, in that year many days after the N E monsoon had apparently commenced, the wind began to slacken, and the clouds in the evening appeared uncommonly red particularly on the day preceding the hurricane. On the morning of the 21st a strong wind blew off the land and in the course of a few hours flew all round the compass. At this time the *Norfolk* man of war Admiral Cornish, with the *America* and *Weymouth* and the *Royal Charlotte* country ship, of four hundred tons remained in Madras Roads, with several other country vessels. The wind began to blow from the N W and continued from that quarter for three or four hours of which time the men of war availed themselves to put to sea, but it then suddenly changed to the eastward, and prevented most of the country ships from following their example. After having blown with incessant violence for fourteen hours, and with almost equal strength from every point of the compass, it at length ceased, but literally left only wrecks behind. All the vessels at an anchor were lost, and almost every person on board perished; but the men of war and the *Royal Charlotte* returned into the Roads on the 24th. The former had felt the gale very severely whilst near the coast but without sustaining any material in-

jury the latter vessel likewise, from staying rather too long at anchor had lost her fore and main masts and was otherwise much damaged.

The last of these hurricanes on the coast of Coromandel which it seems necessary to mention, is that which happened on the 29 of October 1768. Of this sufficient notice was given, but the officers of the *Chaiban* Indiaman, then in the Road did not avail themselves of it for on the preceding evening the sea was violently agitated, the sun set in a haze deeply tinged with red, with every other prognostic of a gale of wind. But unfortunately there had been a misunderstanding between the captain and officers, and the former being on shore the latter probably waiting for orders, remained at anchor notwithstanding they might have put to sea with the N W wind, which as usual at the commencement of these hurricanes blew off the land. The governor and council who foresaw the danger even time enough to have prevented the loss of the ship, ordered signal guns to be fired with shot, by way of directing the officers to weigh and stand out to sea but either they did not hear the guns, or were too punctilious in waiting for orders and in consequence of this inflexibility were lost, for the ship was never seen or heard of after the close of the evening of the 29th. It is possible they were not able to distinguish the signal guns for many of the inhabitants of the fort during the violence of the hurricane did not hear them, and the flashes of the guns might be mistaken by the officers of the ship for those of lightning. The vessels lying at this time at a single anchor in the open road of Pondicherry were not

in the least disturbed by this hurricane, neither were the effects of it in the smallest degree felt at any of our settlements to the northward. Ships which put to sea in due time very soon got beyond their influence to the eastward and it is very well known that they never extend far to the westward. All these circumstances prove the confidence clearly manifest in the nature of this wind, or rather position, prove them to be whirlwinds whose diameter can not be more than 100 miles and the vortex seems generally near Madras or Pulicat where a line of the Ballagat monsoon extends towards the sea. It is also what happens in the S.W. monsoon generally said with most violence within a few leagues of the coast and never I believe, reaches to the south of Porto Novo.

Put at the commencement of the S.W. monsoon violent gales are sometime felt on the east side of Ceylon and the southern extremity of the coast, these however should be considered rather as the result of that on the Malabar coast which extends itself over Cape Comorin near the southern extremity of the peninsula. In that quarter, however, gales seldom occur, and are always of short duration.

One instance only is to be found in Mr. Orme's history of a violent hurricane to the southward. In this instance which happened on the 17th of April 1761 at Porto Novo on the coast of Coromandel, two of the Company's ships were stranded near Cuddalore and the *Namur* one of Admiral Pakenham's squadron with the *Apollo* 16th of the ship, foundered. This is the only instance known to me in thirty five years of a hurricane on the Coromandel coast during the S.W. monsoon and the effects of this were not felt above eleven degrees north.

On the coast of Malabar, however, this monsoon frequently blows with considerable strength at the commencement but it must be observed that it does not begin at the same time on all parts of the coast nor does it proceed rapidly in its course towards the north for although the change of the monsoon generally takes place at Anjerango, about the time the sun becomes vertical at that place it never reaches Bombay before the middle, or rather the end of May; the latitude of the former is about $8^{\circ} 30'$ north, and of the latter 19° . On the 1st of April the sun is vertical at Anjerango, and about the 15th of May at Bombay. If the difference of latitude and declination be compared, it will be found that the sun and the monsoon move almost precisely together at the rate of about twenty miles per day a circumstance which above all others tends to prove that the sun's motion in the ecliptic is the primary, if not the sole cause of the motion of the air or rather of the course of the wind at least in this part of the world, I mean on the coast of Malabar.

Monfr. D'Apré however, remarks, that the N.E. monsoon in the Mosambique Channel begins at the north end of Madagascar and among the Camero islands in the first week of November and at St. Augustine's Bay to the southward, at the end of the same month. If the distance of these two places in like manner be divided by the number of days, it will be found to correspond nearly with the daily difference of the sun's declination consequently it is fact will further corroborate the truth of this hypothesis for the correspondence between the motion of the monsoon and the daily difference of the sun's declination is exactly the same, not only

only in India, but likewise in both the northern and southern hemispheres.

I have no authentic account of hurricanes on the Malabar coast, but I recollect to have heard of one which happened in the month of May 1762, off Goa, and of a second near Anjengo, which sunk place, I believe about the middle of April 1779. One of the Company's cruisers was at that time lying at an anchor in the road: it attempted, too late, to put to sea, but was never afterwards seen.

From these accounts it seems very clear, that hurricanes never happen at the breaking up of the monsoons, nor precisely at their commencement, but rather some time after the change, and that they are local and of short duration. But this description of them is not confined to the Malabar coast, nor to that of Coromandel: they rage with equal if not with superior violence in the southern hemisphere, particularly about the latitude of 20 degrees south, near the French islands, where many ships have been in great danger of perishing from their effects, amongst the rest, the *Hilchester* Indiaman, in the year 1757. But the most accurate and authentic account which I have received of hurricanes in these latitudes, was that of the hurricane which the *Britannia* Indiaman encountered in the year 1770. On the 10th of March, about midnight, the wind suddenly bore upon the ship from the S. E. and blew with considerable force, but shifted all round the compass in the course of a few hours. Between five and six in the morning a sudden gust carried away their top-masts and jib boom, when lying to under a balanced mizen, and nearly about the same instant the jolly boat, hanging

over the side by the mizen chains, was suddenly whirled up into the mizen shrouds, whence it fell into the sea and was dashed to pieces. The wind having blown nearly with equal strength from opposite quarters, prevented the sea from rising so that at the end of ten hours, when it subsided, the sea bore but very little appearance of having been violently agitated.

The following day the rigging being repaired, they proceeded a few leagues to the westward, and met a French vessel that had not felt the hurricane: they were likewise overtaken by another ship which had followed the same tract as the *Britannia* without suffering the least inconvenience from it. These circumstances prove positively, that in an east and west direction this hurricane had not extended above thirty leagues, and likewise that the ship was nearly in its centre.

Thus then it appears that these tempests or hurricanes are tornadoes, or local whirlwinds, and are felt with at least equal violence on the sea coast, and at some little distance out at sea. But there is a material difference in the situation of the sun when they appear at different places. On the coast of Coromandel, for example, they seldom happen, particularly to the northward, except when the sun is in the opposite hemisphere. On the Malabar coast they rage with most violence during the monsoon, whilst the sun is almost vertical. Near the island of Mauritius they are felt in January, February and March, which may be deemed their summer months. And in the West Indies according to Mr Edwards's History of Jamaica, the hurricane season begins in August and ends in October.

As they happen, then, in different places, at different seasons, they can-

not well be ascribed, like the monsoons, to any particular situation of the sun in the ecliptic neither, as they do not happen regularly every year can they be deemed periodical. But as during their continuance the wind blows all round the compass and nevertheless is not felt in any direction at a distance of more than sixty or eighty miles we may venture to conclude that whirlwinds are solely owing to violent and sudden changes both in the upper and lower regions of the air. When the lower regions of the atmosphere are

from any cause considerably rarefied, and the air in those of the upper at the same time becomes very much condensed, according to the principle of gravity, the air in the upper regions will descend, and necessarily cause a whirlwind, perfectly similar to that produced by sinking a heavy body in water: the parts adjacent will immediately concentrate to a point, and rush with a whirling circular motion towards the bottom with great violence.

"Whirlwinds", says Dr Franklin, in one of his letters on philosophical

* The ancients supposed that there were great varieties of whirlwinds, of which Phiny and Seneca give different accounts.

The Typhon *τύφω* is defined by them *vortex ignis fuluris* a vortex produced by fire which causes dreadful hurricanes of wind and destroys all things that come within its reach.

The Peller comes from *πέρβη* *accendo inflammo*. It was said to break forth with strong flashes of lightning and to be generally accompanied with an Ecnephus.

The latter is from *εἰς ὅσον* *in quod* and is described as a sudden and impetuous wind bursting forth from a dark cloud with little rain.

The Erythra was violent whirlwind attended with a great quantity of rain; and in fact the principal difference between an Erythra and an Ecnephus was in the quantity of rain or water which they were supposed to contain.

Their whirlwinds are evidently of the same family all the features of them being exactly similar with some slight variations of character.

When a sudden and violent change is produced by fire either common or electrical in a considerable body of the atmosphere the air from all sides suddenly rushes forward and coalescently concentrating in a point, forms a vortex and when the cohesion of the air is broken it will also of course precipitate the water it contains and produce an Ecnephus or Erythra or where there is but little moisture in the atmosphere a Typhon or Peller. The two first are probably the ascending, whirlwinds the others those which descend.

Air ascending or descending says Dr Franklin may form the same kind of eddies or whirlwinds, the parts of air requiring a circular motion and receding from the middle of the circle by a centrifugal force and leaving there a vacancy. If descending it will be greatest above and will lessen downwards. If ascending, it will be greatest below and will lessen upwards like a speaking trumpet standing with the largest end on the ground.

When the air descends with violence in some places it may rise with equal violence in others and form both kinds of whirlwinds. The air in its whirling motion receding every way from the centre or axis of the trumpet leaves there a vacuum which cannot be filled through the sides, the whirling air as an arch preventing it must then press in at the open ends. The greatest pressure inwards must be at the lower end, the greatest height of the surrounding atmosphere being there the air entering rushes within, and carries up dust, leaves and heavier bodies that happen to be in its way, as the eddy or whirl passes over land.

If it passes over water the weight of the surrounding atmosphere forces up the water into the vacancy, part of which by degrees joins with the whirling air and adding weight and accelerating motion, recedes still further from the centre or axis of the trumpet as the pressure lessens and at last, as the trumpet widens is broken in-

physical subjects, "are of two kinds one from the air ascending, and the other from the air descending. A fluid moving from all points horizontally towards a centre must either ascend or descend but air flowing on or near the surface of land or water from all sides towards a centre must necessarily at that centre ascend the land or water hindering its descent. But if these concentrating currents be in the upper region of the atmosphere, they may indeed descend and cause a whirlwind and when this current has reached either the earth or water it must spread and probably blow with great violence to a considerable distance from the centre. Of the two kinds of whirlwinds, that which ascends is the most common but when the upper air descends, it is perhaps in a greater body extending wider, as in thunder gusts and without much whirlwind. If then this opinion be well founded a common gale of wind of moderate extent and short duration, may be supposed to proceed from the former but when violent, of long continuance and with less variation, from the latter.

It would not perhaps be a matter of great difficulty to ascertain the situation of a ship in a whirlwind, by observing the strength and changes of the wind if the changes are sudden and the wind violent in all probability the ship must be near the centre or vortex of the whirlwind whereas if the wind blows

a great length of time from the same point, and the changes are gradual, it may be reasonably supposed the ship is near the extremity of it.

Another extraordinary circumstance respecting these hurricanes should likewise be mentioned, as tending to a discovery of their causes that they most frequently it might perhaps with propriety be said always occur near large bodies of land but are not known at sea within the tropics, at least in that part of the ocean remote from the continent, or even at a considerable distance from extensive islands. It is a well known fact as the name itself implies, that the Pacific Ocean is exempt from tempests. So likewise the middle of the South Atlantic Ocean particularly from the equator to the latitude of 16 degrees south. A violent gale of wind, for instance was never known at the little island of St Helena which lies at the distance of nearly a thousand miles from the west coast of Africa and still farther from the eastern coast of America. The mean temperature of St Helena is, I believe, 72 degrees instead of 79 which is the mean temperature of places on the continent, in the same parallel of latitude but the variations there throughout the year, both of the thermometer and barometer are very trifling. It must here be again remembered, that the vapours raised from the ocean have a larger portion of both common and electrical fire, and are therefor

* D 2 more

to small particles and so united with air as to be supported by it and become black clouds at the top of the trumpet.

Thus these eddies may be whirlwinds at land and water spouts at sea. A body of water so raised may be suddenly let fall when the motion &c has not strength to support it or the whirlwind arch is broken so as to admit the water falling into the sea. It is harmless unless ships unfortunately happen to be directly under it but if in the progressive motion of the whirl it has moved from the sea over the land and there suddenly breaks, violent and mischievous torrents are the consequence.

more firmly supported in the form of clouds than those which come from the land that in these oceans an equal temperature almost constantly prevails, and that all the circumbient air is filled with homogeneous vapours. In every wide expanse of ocean, therefore unbroken by a continent or extensive island no sudden changes are likely to take place in the atmosphere but, on the contrary where the clouds, which are formed by exhalations from extensive bodies of land approach those which are derived from the ocean, violent and sudden alterations must necessarily occur for, as it has been frequently before remarked the land clouds will attract both common and electrical fire from those clouds which come from the ocean, until the equilibrium is restored and during this

operation, such changes most necessarily happen in the atmosphere, as will produce strong currents of air, and in general whirlwinds. Near every part of the continent of Asia, in the Gulf of Bengal, on either coast of Africa near the island of Madagascar and even in the vicinity of the islands of Mauritius and Bourbon where also there are volcanoes whirlwinds occasioned by sudden changes in the atmosphere, will, at certain seasons frequently occur. But in the Pacific Ocean* and in the central parts of the North and South Atlantic, they will seldom happen. Ships in crossing the North Atlantic scarcely ever meet with hard gales of wind before they approach the Western Islands where likewise there are volcanoes. But in the islands of Bermudas which are situated in the Northern Atlantic Ocean,

* The land, in both hemispheres is much hotter in summer and colder in winter than the sea and there being infinitely more land the northern than in the southern hemisphere the former taken altogether is much more subject to the extremes of heat and cold than the latter. For the same reason the heat of the summer months will be less violent in the torrid zone of the south than in that of the north and also in those parts of the temperate zone beyond the influence of the land. The islands of St Helena Mauritius and Bourbon and thence in the Pacific Ocean of the southern hemisphere which are remote from the continent are well known to enjoy a much milder and more regular climate than any of those to the north which are most of them nearer great bodies of land but at the same time from the unquestionable report of Captain Cook and other circumnavigators of the globe it appears that the higher latitudes towards the antarctic circle are colder than those to the north. This seems in some measure a contradiction to the first position as there is scarcely any land in this part of the Great Southern Ocean it must however be remembered that the sun is much longer in the northern than in the southern hemisphere. According to Mr Cassini he is 186 days 14 hours and 53 minutes passing through the former and only 178 days 14 hours and 56 minutes passing through the latter the annual difference therefore, is 7 days 23 hours 57 minutes amounting in a century to upwards of 140 years. So far then as heat and light are communicated to us from the sun and produce warmth in either hemisphere nearly in that proportion the antarctic is probably colder than the arctic circle. At Cape Horn and the Cape of Good Hope therefore, which extend far towards those cold regions of the south pole the winds at particular seasons will be more violent and the weather colder than in any of the same parallel of latitude to the northward. This observation however must be confined strictly to the land-lands and places near the ocean for, as land is colder than water in an unbroken state, the interior of North America and northern Asia which are still uncultivated, must, in winter be covered with ice and snow and therefore those particular regions will be at least equally cold with those in the southern hemisphere and the countries adjacent much more so than those of the same latitudes in Europe; but should the west side of North America be cleared and cultivated, the whole of that continent will become nearly as temperate as any country in the centre of Europe equally distant from the sea.

Ocean, about the latitude of 8 degrees north, and at the distance of six hundred miles from the coast of America, hurricanes, I believe, are almost unknown, but thunder and lightning with temporary gusts of wind or violent squalls, are very common. Were these islands of less extent, or had they been placed within the tropic it is probable they would have been as exempt even from tempests as St Helena or the islands in the Pacific Ocean but situated in the temperate zone and not very remote from America they are subject occasionally to sud-

den and violent gusts from the N W which probably originate on that continent. The Bermudas*, however, enjoy a delightful climate not unlike the finest weather of an European spring or the early part of summer, whence probably they derive their name of the Summer Islands. But the causes of whirlwinds, or violent gales of wind being in some measure we hope, explained we will return to a further consideration of the regular monsoons.

In the Mosambique Channel the monsoons correspond nearly with those

* D 3

* It is to be regretted that invalids in Europe especially those afflicted with pulmonary complaints, do not prefer a voyage to the islands of Bermudas to visit a healthier the South of France or Lisbon for the mild regular climate of these islands is infinitely preferable to that of any place on the continent and even to the island of Madeira, which is near the coast of Africa besides the voyage to Bermudas added to the purity of the air together with the abundance and quality of the fruits and vegetables, would probably restore all those to health who are to be recovered either by good air or wholesome food.

But the reputation of these islands has suffered from the report of the early navigators who formerly visited them in small vessels and who were perhaps terrified by the occasional storms of thunder and lightning, and still more by the rocks and shoals with which they are said to be surrounded. The report of one or two timid or wonder-working travellers at that early period was probably sufficient to justify the character given of these islands by our immortal Shakspeare who makes Ariel in the Tempest tell Prospero

Safely in harbour

"Is the king's ship in the deep nook where once

"Thou'lt bid me up at midnight to fetch dew
From the füll vex'd Bermoothes

Mr Malone in a note on this passage says thus the islands now known by the name of Bermudas were frequently though not always called so in our author's time Hackluyt in his Voyages, 1598, calls the sea about the Bermudas a hellish place for thunder lightning, and storm. So likewise the continuator of Stowe's Annals 1651, describing the arrival of the English at these islands in 1609 Sir George Bowers sitting at the sterne seeing the ship desperate of relief looking every minute when it would sink he espied land which according to his and Captain Newport's opinion should be that dreadful coast of the Bermodes which islands were of all nations said and supposed to be enchanted and inhabited with winches and devils which grew by reason of accustomed monstrous thunder storms, and tempest, neerer unto those islands also for that the whole coast is so wonderful dangerous of rocks, that few can approach them but with unspeakable hazards of shipwreck.

The learned editor in this instance proves that his inimitable author was correct, as far as the information of his day went in making Ariel speak in the manner he does of these islands but more modern and authentic accounts, amongst which is that of Bishop Berkeley to whom Pope attributes every virtue under heaven justifies also I flatter myself what has been said of them in this work. If the modern accounts are not deserving of credit some unhappy invalid may perhaps be tempted to seek benefit from a voyage to the Summer Islands in which some authors say perpetual spring prevails, and where also the inhabitants are strangers to most of our diseases.

those on the Malabar coast, if not in their commencement at least in their duration. The S W monsoon begins in April, and continues till November. The N E then succeeds, and continues until April but the S W monsoon in this channel is the fair season and the wind varies sometimes towards the S E and E S E on either coast, about the middle of November, where also there are, generally, regular land and sea breezes. The N E monsoon, as was before observed, begins early in November, near the Comoro Islands, and the north end of Madagascar, but seldom extends beyond St Augustine's Bay to the southward, which is near the southern tropic. But on the east side of Madagascar beyond the islands of Bourbon and Mauritius towards what are called the Eastern Islands, the S E perennial prevails all over the Indian Ocean from the latitude of 11 to 8 degrees south whilst to the south and eastward of the islands of Java and Sumatra the N W and S E monsoons alternately prevail at the different seasons of the year. The S E monsoon in these seas according to Mons^r D'Après commences in the month of April, and continues till November when it changes to the N W but between the two monsoons, the winds and currents there, as in other places are light and variable. Throughout the whole extent of the eastern isles as far as Timor and Solor, the N W monsoon brings bad weather this wind is violent, and accompanied with rain. The stormy weather continues all January, and until the middle of February, it then abates, and entirely ceases about the latter end of March. In the month of April the variable winds render the weather mild and the sea is affected only by occasional squalls of short

duration. In May the S E wind becomes settled, and blows incessantly in June and July with considerable strength. During this time, however the weather is fine with a clear serene sky until the end of September. In the month of October the S E monsoon dies away, and the winds become variable till they again settle in the N W. As Dr Halley mentions the difference of the monsoon in this part of the Indian Ocean south of the equator but does not attempt to account for it I shall in this place take upon me to offer some conjectures on the subject.

The earth during the summer as it has often been before observed, receives and retains a greater degree of heat from the sun than the sea which by its constant motion and change of surface, is at this season infinitely cooler than the land, particularly in the torrid zones but during the winter in the temperate zones the sea is much warmer than the land particularly in high latitudes. In the summer therefore, the great body of air near very extensive continents will of course move from the sea to the land and in winter quite the contrary will happen. Now if we refer to the map we shall find New Holland an immense tract of land to the S E of the Sunda and Molucca Islands and if unbroken by a mediterranean sea almost equal in extent to all the land in Europe. It is situated partly within and partly beyond the tropic. When, therefore, the sun is near his highest declination N which of course, is the winter of the southern hemisphere, and rarefies the air over the continent of Asia, the current of air in the southern hemisphere, independently even of the regular perennial wind, will move from the S E to restore the equilibrium to the N W on the contrary

in the months of November, December, and January whilst the sun is nearly vertical over a part of New Holland, the current of air through the Sunda and Molucca Islands will come from the N W to fill up the vacuum made by the rarefaction, and thus occasion an alternate monsoon of S E and N W.

This obvious manner of accounting for the N W and S E monsoons on the east side of the Indian Ocean would not have escaped the discernment of the learned Dr Halley had he not become weary of the subject or directed his attention towards pursuits of still greater importance. He closes his remarks concerning this subject with observing, 'On this same principle to the southward of the equator in part of the Indian Ocean, the N W winds succeed the S E when the sun draws near the tropic of Capricorn. But I must confess that in this latter occurs a difficulty not easily to be accounted for which is why this change of the monsoons should be any more in this ocean than in the same latitudes in the Ethiopic Ocean where there is no thing more certain than a S E wind all the year.

Having said every thing that appears to me necessary respecting the monsoons in the Gulf of Bengal the Gulf of Sind and the Indian Ocean, I shall offer a few words on the winds in the China seas, and afterwards direct the reader's attention to the winds in the Arabian and Persian Gulfs.

In the Gulf of Siam, on the coasts of Cambodia or Camboge of Cochin China and in the Gulf of Tonquin and China (according to Mouton D'Après de Malville) the S W monsoon commences on the coast in the course of the month of April but out at sea, in those parts, it

does not change until a month later. It is for this reason that on the north part of Borneo, to the islands of Paragoa and Luconia it is seldom known to blow constantly but from the 1st to the 15th or 20th of May. As the S W monsoon continues only about six months, and commences near the coast it there ceases first likewise in the same manner and is immediately succeeded by the N E. Thus it is evident, the N E and S W monsoons reign constantly to the north of the line to the eastward as well as in the Gulfs of Bengal and Sind whilst the N W and S E monsoons to the eastward are absolutely confined to the south of the line within the reach of the influence of New Holland. It has been already observed, that the word monsoon is derived from the Persian word *Moutum* season. The violent hurricanes in those seas are by our sailors called Tuffoon or Typhon this term is either derived from the Greek *τὸ φυσ* or from the Persian word *Toofan* a whirlwind or tempest. Whether the Greeks or Egyptians gave this word to the Persians or received it from them it is not necessary in this place to determine but these and many other professional terms used by mariners in all parts of the east both by the natives and Europeans respecting the winds and weather together with many of the ports of great resort on the different coast in the Indian Seas being called by a particular country name, with the addition of *Bender*, signifying a port, and *Bankala*, a magazine render it extremely probable and we may say almost certain, that the Persians were the earliest navigators of the Indian, and perhaps the China seas. The Portuguese succeeded them and adopted the sea terms of their predecessors which are now used

by all other maritime nations, being, however, very much disguised by different European orthography and pronunciation.

In the Arabian and Persian Gulfs, according to Mons^r D Aprés the winds are very different, although he remarks they are separated only by Arabia. They blow says this author "in the Red Sea al

most nine months in the year from the southward, that is, from the end of August to the 15th of May, and sometimes to the end of that month, when the wind changes to the N and N N W and generally continues in that quarter to the end of August, but sometimes the land and sea breezes prevail.

In the Gulf of Persia the N W wind

* The Germans like most other European nations, are daily making considerable improvements, both in the arts and sciences and should another Czar Peter, or Catherine the Second appear the Russians may equal if not surpass the neighbours, both in literary and scientific pursuits but the discoveries of each will be contested from the other and both from the rest of Europe unless the German and Russian languages should become more generally known. Many good maps of these countries, particularly of Russia are extant which are not legible to the rest of the world. It is therefore to be lamented that no kind will not adopt some universal language, in which all books on art or science may be written especially on geography.

It is no less curious than true that the whole circle of theoretical knowledge is comprised in twenty-six letters ten figures and seven notes. The master, and perhaps still more the mistress, of music may by the infinitely various combinations of these seven notes convey the most enchanting sounds and excite almost any sentiment in the mind of a foreigner without the help of words. So likewise all persons conversant in figures can solve arithmetical problems proposed to them by strangers of any nation. Still however the long wished for universal language of letters remains to be introduced and were this plan adopted it would probably produce an easy and friendly intercourse amongst all enlightened men. National jealousy may perhaps prevent the adoption of any living language for this purpose we must therefore have recourse to those of the ancients of which the Greek is unquestionably the most copious, and perhaps the most respectable but no man will be offended at the preference given to the language of Cicero, Horace, and Tacitus. The characters of the Latin correspond with those of the modern living languages and in fact there is so much relation between the dead and the greatest part of the living languages in the south of Europe that very little difficulty could occur in the execution of this plan particularly with the Spaniards, Portuguese, and Italians. Every nation would of course preserve their vernacular tongue to be used amongst their own countrymen, and employ the Latin only in the arts and sciences, and in their communications with foreigners. To render our own conversation intelligible to all we must at the first place adopt the same pronunciation of the vowels in Latin as is in general use all over the continent and when this alteration is made a person, tolerably well educated, might travel from one end of Europe to the other without the help of an interpreter. Most gentlemen are at present obliged to learn three or four languages imperfectly besides the Greek and Latin but in this case, two only would suffice for every purpose both of public and private life.

If any persons doubt the practicability of this plan I would recommend them to read what Montaigne says on this subject. In his admirable essays we will be found by what means his father pursued to teach him to speak and write Latin fluently and with what ease it was accomplished. They will perceive, that if it was made the compulsory language at all schools both to boys and girls, that in less than twenty years it would become perfectly easy and familiar to every well-educated person in Europe. In geography it would be singularly useful for the names of places on the maps and charts would then, of course, be readily understood by sailors and travellers of all nations and in a few years every man would peruse with pleasure the descriptions of geographical places in that elegant language. But I will not attempt to point out the advantages that would arise from the adoption of this plan, as they will occur to almost every person who will take the trouble of reflecting a little on the subject. It is certainly practicable and ought not to be considered as chimerical.

Wind blows from the month of October to July and about three months from the opposite quarter. These winds, however are not so regular as those in the Red Sea, being often interrupted by fresh gales from the S W principally from Cape Mocandon and some times by land breezes.

The Arabian and Persian Gulfs are not only separated by Arabia, but the major part of the former is within the tropic whilst the northern part of it, like the whole of the Gulf of Persia, from Muscat to Boffora, is situated beyond the tropic. In comparing the winds of these gulfs, therefore, we must make a distinction between the northern and southern division of the Arabian Gulf. From the entrance of the Straights of Babelmandel to the city of Yambo, the S W monsoon prevails at the same time as it does in the Gulf of Sind, that is from April to September. But from the 15th of May to the beginning of August, the S W monsoon is extended, or rather elongated, from Yambo to Suez, notwithstanding the latter is almost eight degrees beyond the tropic. This wind is called by the Arabs the Khumseen, (fifty) being supposed by them to precede the overflowing of the Nile

about fifty days. The reader will perhaps excuse a short digression to explain the causes of these phenomena.

It is now nearly ascertained, that the sources of this river lie in the Mountains of the Moon, which are situated in Africa, between the latitude of 6 and 9 degrees north of the equator. Their height is not yet known with any degree of precision but they are said to run from east to west. Nearly at right angles with these, and almost due north of them are two other ranges of considerable hills the one forming in some measure, the southern and western coast of the Arabian Gulf, the other inland almost parallel to them, from the latitude of 22 degrees to Lower Egypt. The bed of the river Nile* lies nearly in the middle between these two last ranges of hills. Soon after the vernal equinox, therefore when the S W monsoon takes place in the Indian Ocean the clouds from the southern hemisphere are conveyed towards the Mountains of the Moon, and likewise to Abyssinia and Nubia. It has been already shown, that the rains in India constantly keep pace with the progress of the sun so likewise do the same causes produce the same effects in this

* Account of Signior Gabrielli for thirty years, when the Nile at Cairo became sixteen cubits high, each two feet two inches English two French royal feet, according to Maillet but twenty-eight inches, according to Sig Gabrielli.

1698 Aug. 9	1702 Aug. 15.	1712 Aug. 6.
1699 — 7	1703 — 18.	1713 — 8, Plague.
1694 Sept. 1, Plague.	1704 — 2	1714 — 1
1695 Aug. 13	1705 Sept. 29, Plague	1715 July 26
1696 — 22	1706 Aug. 9	1716 Aug. 17
1697 — 21	1707 — 10	1717 — 15, Plague.
1698 — 7.	1708 — 4	1718 — 22, Plague.
1699 — 35.	1709 — 9.	1719 — 5
1700 — 31, Plague	1710 July 28	1720 — 9
1701 — 27.	1711 Aug. 20.	1721 — 15.

According to Maillet, to cover all the adjacent grounds it is necessary that the waters in the Nile should increase to forty-eight feet,

Daily

this part of Africa, and also in Upper Egypt. They begin to the southward in the middle of April, and move progressively with the sun to

the northward so as to reach the boundaries of Upper Egypt before the end of June.

The Nile and other tropical rivers,

Daily increase of the Nile from June 20th to July 31st 1714. By J Gagner
June 20th N S 14 the Nile was five cubits high

<i>Inches increase</i>	<i>Inches increase</i>	<i>Inches increase</i>	<i>Inches increase</i>
June 30 3	July 9 5	July 18 25	July 27 10
July 1 2	10 4	19 15	28 15
2 3	11 3	20 10	29 20
3 2	12 3	21 8	30 30
4 4	13 4	22 6	31 48
5 3	14 6	23 7	
6 4	15 8	24 8	
7 6	16 8	25 7	
8 4	17 15	26 8	
			<hr/> 240 <hr/>

These tables demonstrate both the annual and diurnal increase of the Nile which commences in June nearly about the same time as the periodical rains in Hindustan.

The first shows when the river was at the greatest height at Cairo for thirty years successively during which period the plague appeared six times in the city. But it must not be understood that the plague broke out when the river was full on the contrary it had raged in the city at the beginning of the year and ceased soon after the inundation began. It is always noticed by the inhabitants that although this disorder rages with great violence during the preceding months it completely ceases when the river has reached the height of six feet in its bed. It is probable that the great volume of fresh atmospheric air which accompanies this fresh flow from Upper Egypt may correct the noxious mephitic vapour which has been long hovering over this populous city and by thus changing the state of the atmosphere remove the causes of this dreadful malady.

It is also probable that the simple supply of fresh water will in time may form a counterbalance restoring the habitant to health but this alone would not produce sufficient salutary effects to the change of air for the water of the river is at first extremely turbid and unfit for any use until it has had some time to settle. In reason, fifth however it is intended to produce beneficial effects.

The second table by marking the gradual increase of the Nile at Cairo according to the thermometer shows more in detail the progress of the rains. Until a few days after the summer solstice the river has not reached a third part of its common annual height and the daily increase of the water for the first fourteen days of July is sometimes as low as two inches on an average about four inches and does not amount to eight inches until the 15th of the month. These circumstances prove that there are no large contributory streams near the Delta, or even in Upper Egypt for the common drains of the country within two or three hundred miles, are sufficient to increase the river to the height of two inches. So far therefore the maps of Upper Egypt in which no rivers appear to unite with the Nile to the north of the tropic, are probably correct.

The first of any magnitude is the Albara, in the latitude of $17^{\circ} 30'$ N which comes from the S E. The second the Buhar-al-abiad or White River, in the latitude of $15^{\circ} 30'$ N which comes from the S W but the sources of both these rivers lie considerably within the tropic, and therefore they are filled with the rains which fall in the southern countries during the S W monsoon.

All due allowances being made for the time of the falling of the rain in the inferior streams amongst the mountains, and for the collection of the waters in the principal stream of the Nile as likewise for their subsequent course to Cairo it is not to be expected that the augmentation of the river should be very considerable at the city before the middle of July as marked by the table nor that it should be completely full there before the beginning of the month of August when the whole accumulation of the waters flowing from the different contributory streams has had time to enter the bed of the river and to arrive at the Delta but the river must still continue flowing

vers however derive but a small portion of their waters from their apparent sources nor can the water which falls in the bed of any of these rivers prove a sufficient supply all of them must principally be formed by an accumulation of several contributory streams, and therefore

ing till the middle of September to supply the quantity of water withdrawn for the purpose of inundating Lower Egypt otherwise when the irrigation of the land begins, as it generally does about the end of July or the beginning of August the river would fall to once to its lowest ebb.

The Nile and the Ganges seem greatly to resemble each other not merely as a matter of curiosity therefore we will endeavour to draw a comparison between them and at the same time distinguish the most essential points in which they apparently differ.

The sources of the Nile are said to lie amongst the Mountains of the Moon between the latitude of 6 and 11 degrees north but I do not in this case of a great precision, for to me it appears extremely difficult to say where the real source is a head of this river lies

It is not yet determined I believe whether we are to judge from the extent of its course or the magnitude of the stream. From the Mountains of the Moon however the Nile runs northward upwards of 1800 miles and empties itself into the Mediterranean in the Delta of Egypt the coast between the northern branches of the Delta being about the latitude of 31° 12' N.

The source of the Ganges is said to lie amongst the mountains of Imaus or Himmalah, between the latitude of 30 and 42 degrees. This river runs in a direct line opposite direction to the Nile is coursed between the north to the south. The course versing the Gulf of Bengal about the latitude of 23 30 N. The course of the Nile is perhaps rather longer than that of the Ganges but the latter exceeds the former in breadth so that undoubtedly the Ganges contains more water than the Nile.

[illegible]

The heat of the Sun will with its influence from the same cause produce different effects towards the boundaries of the four elements. The heat will cause a great degree of vaporization at sea and in a considerable quantity of water in the atmosphere on land and the sea will be cooler than the land at this distance from the clouds, saturated with moisture. A will of course come towards the land. The heat will precipitate their contents in rain amongst the Mountains of the Moon, in the manner described in the body of the work by which means I suppose that the inundation of Lower Egypt is produced. But the focus of the Ganges, and its tributary streams lying amongst the Mountains of Himalah the heat of the sun from the solstice to the end of July will produce there a great quantity of water from evaporation, but still more from the melting of the ice and snow on the mountains and although we may allow that in that part of the river which runs through the Delta the head of which is very near the tropic some addition will be made to its waters by the solstitial rains we must also suppose that by far the greater part of the water of the Ganges comes from ice and snow melted on the Mountains of Himalah. After the comparison of the two rivers we will add a few remarks on the two countries through which they flow.

as the granary of Pal. etc and Rome So early as in the days of Abraham a famine prevailed

therefore at those places, where they discharge themselves into the sea, no tropical river can possibly be at the greatest height, until some time after the solstice, but particularly those rivers which come from mountains sufficiently high to be constantly covered with ice and snow.

But

prevailed in the former and during the seven years of scarcity afterwards predicted by Joseph the other sons of Jacob were sent thither from the land of Canaan to seek for grain for seven years successively, and that fertile country flourished during those years of scarcity a sufficient supply for the inhabitants both of Egypt and Palestine.

The Egyptians have always been sensible of the advantages they derive from this river and to avoid the fatal consequences of an accidental scarcity of water they have from the earliest ages erected a mile-stone or nilometer to ascertain the increase of the foundation so that they might regulate the irrigation of their lands according to the supply they received from the fountain head.

Bengal which in many respects resembles the Delta of Egypt is likewise called by the Orientals *Jennet ul Bellad* or the Paradise of Countries and the Egypt, Bengal generally supplies grain to the neighbouring southern countries of India where the mountains being low and the rivers comparatively small the harvests frequently fail.

The province of Bengal ought with good management never to be subject to famine for if my conjectures are true the supply of water must be infinitely more certain in the Ganges than in the Nile. It is to be doubted as I have already observed, whether the Mountains of the Moon, where the sources of the Nile are supposed to lie are high enough to be covered with ice and snow in that latitude. But the great range of mountains where the waters of the Ganges and many of its tributary streams flow are visibly covered with ice and snow which on these northern mountains may be considered as perpetual and a great portion of both being annually melted by the presence of the sun during the summer solstice this supply can never fail.

It may then be asked by what means the famine happened some years since which almost desolated the province of Bengal?

It was partly owing to want of the same precautions which are constantly taken by the Egyptians for ascertaining the quantity of water in the river by means of a nilometer with proper dams which ought to be erected throughout the Delta of Bengal on every considerable branch of the Ganges.

It would perhaps be very sound policy in every European nation to adopt the same plan at home for by these means, not only great improvements might be made in agriculture, but by preserving the water with proper economy commerce might be considerably facilitated by the more general use of water carriage. Nor should we forget that these nilometers might become more correct rain gauges than any now in use. But after having mentioned the famine in Bengal, and ascribed it partly to the want of a judicious economy and appropriation of the water of the Ganges in justice to the servants of the East India Company who governed Bengal at that time and who have unjustly incurred much odium on that account I must take upon me to say that after a very diligent enquiry made a few years afterwards on the spot no European at that time derived the smallest pecuniary advantage from the monopoly of grain.

I have even heard a gentleman named as having contributed towards the general distress by converting rice grounds into fields of opium and from the sale of which he is said to have acquired immense riches but it is well known that opium does not thrive in the same kind of ground in which rice is planted the one requires a dry the other a wet soil. Besides if we admit that four or five hundred acres, or even as many thousands, were taken from the rice grounds of the provinces of Bengal, Bahar, and Orissa for the purpose of planting opium the defalcation of this small quantity of land from countries infinitely more extensive than those of Great Britain would not have been felt but as a drop of water in the sea. The misfortune originated in the folly or avarice of the native farmers or grain merchants themselves.

It should be known that the scarcity happened in a season of uncommon drought which followed one of unusual plenty. When the native farmers, or perhaps the merchants during the plentiful year had sold and exported as much grain as they could they destroyed a prodigious quantity of the remainder in order to keep up the price and consequently, when the subsequent crops failed, an universal distress pervaded

But even if we suppose the Nile to be supplied by the rain only, which falls amongst the different ranges of hills, those contributory streams which lie towards the northern part of it will not be filled till towards the middle and sometimes the end of June the water will then be some time in running from the contributory streams to the bed of the Nile and, finally from the place of their junction, if we suppose the stream to run at the rate of five miles per hour or one hundred and twenty miles per day, some days must necessarily elapse before the main river can reach the sea or rather Lower Egypt. Before the end of June the rise of this river at Cairo is almost imperceptible but it continues to increase a few inches more or less every day throughout the whole month of July until about the beginning of August when the daily increase suddenly amounts to forty eight inches and then the river is considered as completely filled. It appears by observations continued at Cairo for thirty years with the mikias or nilometer that it was never later than the first or second week of August, when the river was at the

height of sixteen cants of twenty eight inches each. The inhabitants are then permitted by public proclamation, to appropriate the water to the purposes of husbandry. Nevertheless the rains still continuing in Upper Egypt, and near the Mountains of the Moon very little diminution of the waters appear until towards the beginning of September.

The K'iumseen wind blows in the northern part of the Arabian Gulf, as far as the sea coast of the Delta.

It is very well known that the soil of Upper Egypt, and even of a part of Lower Egypt on one side of the Arabian Gulf and of Arabia Petrea and Arabia Deserta, on the other consists chiefly of rocks and sands. As the sun approaches towards the solstice and from very obvious causes for a month or six weeks afterwards, the atmosphere over those countries must be excessively rarified whilst this rarification continues to the northward, the air to the north after the commencement of the rain being infinitely more cold and dense will be impelled forward towards the north to restore the equilibrium, and consequently

wailed the whole country. It was by these means that thousands of the wretched inhabitants of Bengal perished through hunger in the granary of India.

But for the credit of the East India Company's servants and even for the honour of the nation itself it is to be lamented that this matter was not at the time made the subject of public inquiry and entirely cleared up to the satisfaction of the whole world.

In a free country the trade in grain as in other articles of commerce only requires encouragement and protection; at most ever restrain the lawless and destructive usurious principles, contributing somewhat to reduce the evils it was intended to prevent; but in Bengal which is a comparatively rich country and produces in a plentiful year at least four times as much rice as is requisite for the consumption of its inhabitants, public granaries may be established and government as part of the payment of the revenue might receive into them at a reasonable price the surplus of the consumption of these provinces. After having reserved a sufficient quantity to supply a possible deficiency in the ensuing crop the remainder might be exported to those countries on the Coromandel and Malabar coast where often by article of the first necessity to an Indian, is extremely scarce and dear. The same plan might likewise be extended to the province of Tanjore which is the granary of the Carnatic and these precautions being taken it would be almost certain that no famine could ever happen in any country subject to the government of the East India Company.

frequently produce the Khumseen wind which for the same reason will precede the overflowing of the Nile, and begin first near the principal point of rarefaction. But as the sun approaches again towards the autumnal equinox, the earth to the northward becomes cool, the Khumseen ceases to blow the river begins to fall and the N W wind again commences and continues to blow all the rest of the year.

It is true, as was before mentioned that almost the same winds prevail at the same season in the Gulf of Persia as in the northern part of the Arabian Gulf but the eastern shore of the former being covered with both hills and forests the Khumseen will neither begin quite so soon in the Gulf of Persia as in Upper Egypt or Arabia, nor even continue to blow there with equal strength. But before we quit the consideration of the winds in the Arabian and Persian Gulfs it may be expected that we should endeavour to account more explicitly for the N W wind continuing to blow in those places for upwards of nine months.

From the end of August to our winter solstice, the sun is constantly declining towards the south and during his return, until the vernal equinox his influence is not much felt in the temperate zone of the

northern hemisphere. The northern part of the Arabian Gulf during these eight or nine months will therefore be much warmer than the countries still farther to the northward and westward and consequently the current of air will come from that quarter to fill up the vacuum occasioned by the rarefaction of the air over the sea. A line drawn through the centre of the Arabian Gulf from the Straights of Babelmandel to Suez would nearly be N W by N and S E by S and therefore according to this theory, during the absence of the sun, that is from August to April or the beginning of May the wind in the northern part of the Arabian and Persian Gulfs must generally blow from the N W by N towards the point of rarefaction which is the middle of the northern part of the Arabian Gulf. But from Gedda, or rather Yambo, to Mocha, where the land in the day at least is always warmer than the sea, either southerly winds or land and sea breezes will prevail during nine months of the year, and northerly winds only during the depth of our winter, from November to the end of January which corresponds with the account of the winds in this Gulf as given by Monsieur D'Apres.

A NARRATIVE OF A VOYAGE TO COCHIN CHINA,
Together with a Sketch of the Geography of that Country and some particulars of the Manners, Customs, and History of its Inhabitants, by
Mr Chupman

(This interesting Tract was never before printed.)

It may not be improper, before I give an account of this voyage to mention the circumstances which

led me to the undertaking, the reasons urged for the prosecution of it and the advantages expected to be derived

derived from it. Having stated these leading points I shall proceed with a brief and faithful detail of the transactions in which I was engaged from the time of my arrival on the coast of Cochin China, to that of my leaving it, interspersing it with some observations on the country its inhabitants, and productions.

In the month of February 1778, two mandarins* of Cochin China, were brought to Calcutta in a country ship called the *Rumbold*. The novelty of this circumstance excited the curiosity of the whole settlement. It was reported to the governor general by Messrs Croftes and Killican. These gentlemen, who, I believe, were either the entire owners of the vessel or partly concerned in it, likewise acquainted him, that their visiting Bengal was accidental, and had happened in the following manner.—The *Rumbold* being destined on a voyage to China, her owners in consequence of some very favourable accounts of Cochin China, had directed the commander to touch on that coast in his way back. He went to the Bay of Turon and during his stay there application was made to him by Senhor Lorico a Jesuit missionary for a passage for himself to Bengal, and for two mandarins of distinction, related to the royal family. They wished to be landed at Donai, the most southern province of Bengal, whither the king had retired on account of an invasion of the northern provinces by the Tonquinese and a rebellion which had broken out in several of the midland provinces. The commander having heard that Senhor Lorico was highly esteemed

by the natives, and had behaved with great humanity to the officers and crew of the *Admiral Pocock* Indiaman, when driven into Turon Bay by stress of weather in the year 1764, complied with his request. He soon after weighed anchor, intending to land the mandarins at Donai but a strong current and a violent gale coming on forced the ship so far to the southward of that province that he was unable to make it and he was obliged to bring all his passengers to Bengal.

The following morning the mandarins and Senhor Lorico were introduced to the governor general by whom they were received with the greatest attention and humanity and reassured by expressions of good will necessary to give them confidence in the people they were come amongst. They were given a house servants and every necessary they were shown every thing curious in the settlement and treated in such a manner that the time they passed amongst us proved highly agreeable to them.

The mandarins remained in Bengal till the middle of April. In the interim, Messrs Croftes and Killican had equipped a small vessel, of between 70 and 80 tons burthen, to carry them back. Some days before the time fixed for their departure, I was requested by Mr Croftes to suggest to the governor general how acceptable a small present from him would be to the mandarins. This I took the first convenient opportunity of doing and he was not only pleased to acquiesce in it but also signified his intention of sending something handsome to their king and desired that I would consult

* Mandarin is a Portuguese word derived from the verb *mandar* to command. It is totally unknown amongst the Chinese the Cochin Chinese and Tonquinese. The word used by all those nations for a person in authority is *quan*.

consult Messrs Croftes and Killican upon what articles would be suitable for this purpose, and that I would bring him a list of them. While we were adjusting this matter, our conversation naturally turned upon Cochin China. In the course of it these gentlemen expatiated upon the advantages which might accrue to Bengal, and to the Company if a commercial intercourse was opened with that country: enumerated the several valuable commodities it produced and expressed their wishes that the present favourable occasion might not be neglected of forming a connection with the government of it. Pleased with the hopes of distinguishing myself, I declared that I would readily undertake the voyage, if the supreme council should think it proper to send me in a public capacity. Some conversations I had afterwards with these gentlemen, their communicating to me some papers relative to the country, with the accounts given by the commander of the *Russbold*, and the assurances of the mandarins, confirmed me in my resolution of undertaking the voyage and I made the proposal to the governor general. I requested that he would be pleased to speak to Messrs Croftes and Killican on the subject and the representations these gentlemen made, both to the governor general, and other gentlemen of the supreme council, brought them to approve of their plan. The *Amazon*, a small snow belonging to the Company, was ordered to be made ready for the accommodation of the mandarins. The companions of my voyage were Mr Bayard, a gentle man of the Company's service, Mr Totty, a surgeon, Captain Maclean master of the *Amazon*, and Captain Hutton, master of the *Jenny*.

The end proposed by my appoint

ment was the establishment of a commercial intercourse between the Company's settlements in India, and Cochin China, and the attainment of such privileges and advantages to our vessels importing thither, as we might find the government disposed to grant. The benefits hoped from this intercourse was the larger exportation of the commodities of Europe and India to that country, and the importation of its valuable productions in return.

Having thus explained the inducements to this voyage, I shall proceed to a detail of the transactions which occurred in the prosecution of it.

The *Amazon* having fallen down to Badg Badg I embarked the 16th of April, with the principal mandarins, and five or six of his attendants. The other by his own desire, went on board the little vessel first prepared for them both. She sailed a few days before us, and was to rejoin us in the Straits of Malacca, from whence she was to accompany us during the remainder of the voyage. We had on board some specimens of the commodities of Europe and India, by which we might judge what would be most in request in the country we were bound to. Bad weather, and the want of a sloop, did not permit us to dismiss our pilot until the 29th, when we were obliged to send him on shore at Ballasore. Exactly a month after this we anchored at Malacca, and sailed from thence the 2d of June for Tringano, a Malay port on the other side of the peninsula; we reached it the 12th following. Here Mr Hutton informed me of the death of the mandarin, his passenger, which happened a few days after leaving Malacca. This accident gave me a

good deal of concern, as he was a sensible steady, well-behaved man, and I relied much on him for assistance amongst his countrymen. We found at this place thirty or forty natives of Cochin China, whose vessel had been driven off their own coast and wrecked near Tringano. According to the policy of the Mallays they were become their slaves and therefore the property of the rajah. They gave our mandarin some information relative to the state of his country after his leaving it but indistinct and little to his satisfaction. I endeavoured to procure the release of some of these poor people and was not a little surprised at a seeming backwardness in them to accept it. During our stay here, I was spoken to by the king's brother (the king being absent) concerning the Company's establishing a factory at Tringano and I heard, on my return to Malacca, that there had been a letter sent to the supreme council with this proposal. This compliance arises from the king's apprehensions of an hostile visit from the king of Sio, and from a desire of extending his territories by means of the Company's assistance. If it were thought worth while to settle in any part of the peninsula of Malacca a more eligible situation than Tringano might be found. Some months in the year this is a dangerous lee shore and inaccessible to shipping. I do not think that establishments can be made by us with any advantage among the Mallays. At Tringano they purchase annually two hundred chests of opium, some white goods a small quantity of iron and copper, and a few other

vol. 3

articles of little note for these things they give in exchange pepper, gold dust and tin the latter article is not the produce of the place, but carried thither by Malay and Buggis prowes.

Our stay at Tringano being prolonged a day or two that we might furnish ourselves with a good store of refreshments as we expected but scanty supplies at Cochin China we did not weigh anchor till the 17th. The 20th we came in sight of Pulo Ubi. The next night we anchored close to it and the following day found ourselves in the latitude of $8^{\circ} 3' N$ which must have been nearly the latitude of the point of Cambodia as it then bore west of s it is laid down by our geographers and hydrographers 10 or 15 miles more to the northward. Pulo Ubi is a small island seen from a great distance and situated exactly on the eastern extremity of the Gulf of Siam. My intention in taking this route was, that we might have an opportunity of coasting the southern shore of Cambodia, which is but little known, of entering the western branch of the great river which separates that country from Cochin China, where I expected certain accounts of the state of that country, and of procuring an interview with the king, who was said to be at Donai, the southernmost province.

We were but a little more than two days going from Pulo Ubi to Cambodia River. The point of Cambodia, as well as the whole coast from thence to the mouth of the western branch of the river, is covered with underwood and exceedingly low. The water is so

* E

shallow,

* It is only a few years since the presidency of Fort St. George attempted a settlement at Acheen, under the conduct of the Hon. Edward Monro, but were obliged to withdraw.

shallow, that, at the distance of five or six miles from the shore, we rarely had more than four fathoms. Although the commander of the small vessel, our consort, made repeated attempts, he could never approach the shore nearer than within two or three miles. Few inhabitants appeared, and only two boats near the entrance of the river. Our boat was sent to speak to them, but they being poor Chinese fishermen, they could not understand our Cochinchinese linguist.

The 24th of June we anchored in sight of the mouth of the west channel of Cambodia river between three and four o'clock in the afternoon, in barely three fathom water, a strong ebb tide setting out the tide to the westward had been observed the preceding evening to rise two fathoms and a half it therefore certainly behaved us to be on our guard against its falling as much. The captain was apprised of this by his officer but he making light of it, the tide by six o'clock left the vessel fast aground but as she lay in soft mud, our situation was by no means dangerous. The captain made sail as soon as the vessel floated, in a dark night, uncertain whether a rapid tide might drive us. The vessel grounded a second time, and when the floating tide relieved her from this still a third time. Here or on some other part of the shore, I expected we must have left the vessel, her head was only in a fathom and a half of water, and her stern was beating upon a sand as hard as a rock. The boat with the chief officer and most of the Europeans, was now sent to sound during their absence the water rose to two fathoms and a quarter the Amazon drew twelve feet the flood tide was fully made. Anxious for our boat, we made sig-

nal after signal for it to return and when it did the report of the officer was far from satisfactory, having met with shoals all around. There was now the appearance of a hard squall coming on, the man with the sounding line warned us there was but a few inches more than the vessel drew, and it being the top of high water of a spring tide, we had no prospect of further relief. Happily however, we increased the depth, and the squall coming on, presently drove us into five fathoms where we dropt our anchor.

After the fatigue and anxiety which we suffered the preceding night we were happy to devote this day the 25th, to repose.

The 26th I went on board the *Jenny*, which lay at a considerable distance from our vessel near the mouth of the river. The commander acquainted me he had sent his boat into the river for intelligence, and proposed to me to stand in and meet it. Having no objection, he weighed his anchor as soon as we opened the first reach we perceived a vessel at anchor, and the boat making towards us we continued our course in a good channel of three and four fathoms water as far as the tide would permit us. By the officer who went in the boat, we learned that the vessel in sight was a Portuguese snow from Macao that there was another higher up at a village called Bathai and that a ship had left the river seven or eight days before. Mr. Moniz, (a Portuguese gentleman I before mentioned to have accompanied the mandarin to Bengal) who went on board the Portuguese vessel, acquainted me that he heard from the commander, that the rebel Ignack had carried every

every thing before him in Cochon China that the king having fled to Pulo Condore, had been taken there and put to death and that his brother had fallen into the hands of the usurper, who obliged him to marry his daughter. I afterwards found that his brother was the elder of the two sons left by the late king but that Quick Foe, the prime minister, who had acquired an unbounded influence in the latter part of the reign had married his daughter to the younger prince, and contrived, upon the death of the old king to place his son in law upon the throne. This with the minister's unpopular measure of imposing a poll-tax upon all the native inhabitants of whatsoever age, sex or condition, was the cause of the troubles which broke out in the interior provinces, and furnished a pretext for the Tonquinese to invade the country for when the army entered the northern provinces, they declared their designs to be solely bent against the person of the minister, whose maladministration had involved his country in a civil war and promised, upon his being delivered up to them to assist the king in subduing all his other enemies the young king, instigated by the enemies of this minister, blindly fell into the snare, and thereby proved to have acted as politically as the sheep who delivered their dog to the wolves. Quick Foe though a bad man, was allowed to be a man of abilities; and by the discerning esteemed the only one capable of making head against the dangers that now threatened the king on all sides. Sensible of this the Tonquinese as soon as he was delivered into their hands treated him with the utmost deference, and made use of his knowledge to possess themselves of the country. They

immediately laid siege to Hue, the capital, and took it; the king fled to Donai from thence to Pulo Condore where he was taken and put to death. The minister was carried to Tonquin where he was allowed to enjoy an honourable retreat.

The next day I returned on board the *Amazon* to prepare a few necessaries to go up to Bathai in the *Jenny* and desired Capt Hutton to wait for me where he was. Early in the morning I set out accompanied by Mr Bayard and Mr Totty on approaching the mouth of the river I perceived the *Jenny* running out with the Portuguese snow. Expressing my surprise at this, I found Capt Hutton had received intelligence that some persons he had left at Turon the year before, had been put to death by Ignack, and that 20 or 30 of his galleys were then cruising in a branch of the river, two days sail from Bathai. Unacquainted with the force of these galleys, and having too much reason from the information to suspect their hostile disposition towards us, especially if they were apprised of our having a relation of the late king on board, and the *Amazon* being deemed to draw too much water and built too sharp to be brought into the river, I thought it most prudent to drop my design of proceeding to Bathai. Understanding however, that there was still a party of the king's people making head against Ignack in Donai it was determined to proceed thither, in order to place our mandarin and his people amongst their friends. Capt Hutton having received what instructions the Portuguese captain could give him respecting the passage (no pilot being to be had,) was to lead the way, we were to follow these points ad-

justed I returned on board my own vessel, and the next morning we sailed

The first of July we anchored under a promontory, supposed to be Cape St James, about a degree and a half distant from the west channel of Cambodia river. This was the first high land on the continent we met with. Here again we were all at a stand nobody being able to point out the road to Donai. The mandarin and his people never having been there, could give us no information. Vexed at my dis-appointment I determined to go on shore myself in our pinnace, and to endeavour to gain some intelligence. Mr Bayard and the second officer accompanied me. I took two of the mandarin's servants as linguists. When we reached the beach I sent the linguists on shore, keeping every body else in the boat. After some time they came back, leading two or three of the most miserable looking objects I ever beheld, upon the very point of perishing with hunger and disease. The linguists telling us we might land in safety, we did so. These poor wretches acquainted me that they belonged to a village hard by, in which were left about fifty more, much in the same condition with themselves that a fleet of Ignack's, in its way to Donai which it was now blockading, had, two months before, paid them a visit, and plundered them of the scanty remains left by a horrid famine supposed in the preceding year to have carried off more than one half of the whole inhabitants of Cochinchina and that they had nothing to eat now but a root thrown up by the surf on the beach, which caused them to break out in blotches all over their bodies, it was shaped something like a sweet potatoe, but

longer. I was now no longer at a loss to account for the indifference the wretches I saw at Tringano shewed to my offer of procuring their release. They were not possessed of sufficient patriotism to prefer liberty with so scanty a fare in their own country, to slavery with a full belly in a foreign one. There is no slavery in Cochinchina. On perceiving the mouths of two or three rivers to the N W and asking their names, they told me one of them led to Donai. Several more of these objects were now gathering round me distressed at this scene of misery not in my power to relieve, I hastened on board my boat, and took with me an old man who appeared the most intelligent to inform our mandarin of all he knew and to enable us to determine what was next to be done.

A comfortable meal having cheered up the old man's spirits, he had a long conversation with his countryman the result of which was, that a village called Huttien, a few hours sail from where we then were having resisted the attacks of Ignack's fleet, the mandarin was desirous of going to it, hoping to get some satisfactory intelligence of his friends. Thither we bent our course, the old man serving as a pilot. The next morning we anchored a breast of it. A number of fishing boats hovered about the vessel but kept aloof till two of the mandarin's servants were sent to them in a small prow. They then came to the number of fourteen or fifteen. Our mandarin sent a messenger to the chief of the village by them. The people in these boats were stout personable men, and had not the least appearance of want amongst them. Every boat was well furnished with bows and ar-

rows,

rows, swords and lances. In the afternoon, the mandarin of the village sent his compliments to our mandarin, with a present of beetle, and apologized for not waiting up on him in person on account of his being much indisposed. Our mandarin being so well satisfied that he determined to go on shore next morning, myself and the other gentlemen promised to attend him. Having sent the mandarin of the village notice of our intentions, early in the morning some boats came from the shore to conduct us to the landing place. Our mandarin's servants who went on shore the evening before, and staid all night, came with them and gave their master a favourable account of the inhabitants. They also brought on board with them a man who had formerly served as a soldier under the mandarin's command. He seemed transported with joy on recognizing his old master. After breakfast we set out, the soldier sitting at the mandarin's feet and during our passage towards the shore, he recounted to his master the particulars of Ignack's successes, the king's death and how the people of this district had repulsed the rebel fleet. He acquainted him that the king's brother whom they called Antoine, distressed with his wife and the restraint he was kept under, had found means to escape from Ignack, and was gone in arms with a considerable force into Benthon. Yet before the boat reached the shore our mandarin was seized with a panic which I never could learn the real cause of, and desired me to put a boat and return to the vessel. Unable to conceive his motives, his own servants assuring me there was no cause of apprehension, we con-

tinued our course till the pinnace came into shallow water, and could proceed no further. Here we were preparing to get into a country boat, when the mandarin caught hold of my clothes earnestly entreating me to desist crying out 'tyson! tyson!' which is the name the adherents of Ignack go by in the country. Mr. Moniz seeing this, offered to go on shore to learn who the people really were. Mr. Bayard accompanied him. They soon came back with the principal mandarin of the village. He came into our boat and invited our mandarin on shore, the soldier offering to remain an hostage and to forfeit his head if any harm befel him. All was insufficient to remove his fears. He still cried out louder than ever to put back. Finding his timidity not to be overcome I asked the mandarin of the vessel to go with us to see our vessel. He did not hesitate. After he had been on board a short time, he complained of being very sick. I therefore dismissed him, first making him a small present.

We then left the village of Hutton, and continued our course along shore six or seven days, and anchored at a fishing village near Pulo Cambar de Terre, to inquire for water and other refreshments but the water there being very brackish, one of the fishermen offering to pilot us to Quinon, where plenty of good water and fresh provisions might be had, we accordingly proceeded thither. No sooner did our mandarin learn that we intended to touch at Quinon, than he rushed from the cabin in a most distracted manner, and threw himself at my feet, when he informed me that Quinon was the province in which Ignack resided, and that

its harbour * to which we were going, was the rendezvous of his fleet. It did not however prevent me from proceeding, as I knew that the greatest part of Ignack's force was to the southward. We continued our course, and the 13th July we anchored in the bay. The coast, in many places highly cultivated had now a most delightful appearance, the lowlands planted with paddy and the hills with pepper to their very tops.

Here we found two Portuguese snows and the supercargo of one of them coming on board a little before we anchored, I understood from him that we had nothing to fear on the contrary, that Ignack himself was exceedingly alarmed at our arrival and would be well satisfied to find that we had no hostile intention against him which he was in dread of from what had happened last year at Turon. This dispute arose from the rebels attacking and taking a boat, conveying military stores from an English ship to the royal party. The king's party having received a signal defeat while the ship lay in the harbour the mandarins fled on board for protection and induced the commander to undertake to carry them to Donai, by promising to indemnify him for the loss when he arrived there. How they were disappointed and brought to Bengal, I have before related. As soon as we anchored, I sent a young man, who served me as a writer, on shore, with my compliments to the mandarin in charge of the fort, to acquaint him that the vessel belonged to the English government

of Bengal, and that our business in Cochin China was to settle a friendly intercourse and commerce between the two countries. In the evening he returned with a very civil answer from the mandarin, purporting that he should immediately send notice of our arrival to the king (Ignack), and that in the mean time we were welcome to furnish ourselves with water and all other refreshments the place afforded. Next day the mandarin himself came on board and brought me a present of a hog. Ever after he visited me daily during our stay. He was a jolly man of between 50 and 60 years of age. By his desire I sent my writer on shore to go with him to the king's brother, who lived near to whom I sent a present of a piece of muslin, two pieces of chintz and some bottles of liquor. On his return he acquainted me that he had been graciously received, and assured me that the king was exceedingly well disposed towards the English and would not fail to treat me with the most honourable distinction and that the king's son-in-law who was his prime minister would come down to see me in a few days.

He accordingly arrived the 16th, and the next morning having received an invitation I landed to make him a visit. We were met on the beach by the mandarin of the port, who conducted us to a large straw shed, which he informed me was his house, where his highness was waiting to receive us. On each side of the entrance were drawn up twelve of his guards, dressed in blue linen, and a kind of helmet on their heads,

* Quamou, or Chupcheu-bay is an excellent harbour, where vessels may be perfectly sheltered from every wind; the entrance is very narrow and the want of a sufficient depth must oblige ships of large burthen to wait till high water to go in. It is situated in lat. 13° 55' N.

heads, made either of leather or of paper, lacquered over, and ornamented with flowers and devices of black tin, as were the hilts and scabbards of their swords so that they made a regular, if not a martial appearance. On our entrance we found a young man of a pleasing aspect seated cross-legged upon a low table. He rose on our approach, and pointed to some chairs which were placed on each side of him for our accommodation. After a few ordinary questions on his side, as whence we came? what had brought us to Cochun China? how long we had been on our passage? &c. I acquainted him I was a servant of the English government in Bengal, to which the vessel I came in belonged that my business in Cochun China was to settle a friendly intercourse and commerce between the two countries, which I made no doubt would be for the advantage of both. I then desired to know whether he was authorised to inform me upon what conditions such commerce could be carried on to the ports in their possession? Instead of answering me, he desired to know what presents I had brought for the king, and whether I intended to go to court? I told him I would go if the king sent me an invitation and carry such presents with me as I hoped would be acceptable. I presented him with a pair of neat pistols, and some pieces of cloth &c. I could now get him to talk of nothing but presents. Before we parted, I applied to him for the use of a straw hut near the watering place. He told me he was not authorised to grant it. He then informed me he should return to court the next day, and invited me to accompany him. I begged to be excused, as I wished before I set out to receive an invitation from

the king. He appeared rather hurt at this fearing I suspected he had not authority to invite me. I observed that his refusal of so mere a trifle as a hut to live in, which I offered to pay for was almost sufficient to doubt it. Soon after I took my leave, when he assured me he would desire his father to send me an invitation without delay and as for a house, I might take any one I chose in the place.

Three days after I received a formal written invitation and safe conduct from Ignaack. It was brought on board with great ceremony by several mandarins. They desired the colours might be hoisted on the occasion an umbrella raised to open it under and that I should stand up to receive it. All these requisitions being complied with, it was opened read and presented to me. The mandarins did not fail hinting to me, how exceedingly happy the bearers of this distinguishing mark of the royal favour would be to receive some token of acknowledgement for their trouble. Having treated them with a desert of wine and sweetmeats I dismissed them satisfied, first settling with the port mandarin to be on shore next evening, sleep at his house, and set off the next morning for the royal residence. He engaged to have a palanquin ready for me, horses for the two gentlemen and my writer who were to be of the party, and coolies to carry the king's presents and our own necessaries.

When his invitation was explained to me, I was much surprised to find that his majesty should think it incumbent on him to account to me how he became possessed of his present dignities. It began by setting forth "That the late king of Cochun China and his ministers,

masters, having by their oppressions starved the people it had pleased God to make him the instrument of their deliverance and to raise him to the throne, &c &c Our poor unfortunate mandarin who was now on board incog and the better to conceal himself dressed in an English dress, his beard shaved his teeth cleaned and what distressed him more of all his nails re-used three or four inches desiring to see the paper told me with tears in his eyes that the seal affixed was the ancient seal of the kings of Cochim China, which the villanous possessor had stolen at the reasons he assigned for saying the government were false and that he alone was the sole author of the calamities his country had not experienced He conjured me not to trust myself in his power for I should never return

Pursuant to my agreement however, with the mandarin we went on shore the 2nd of July in the evening He together with several others received us upon the beach, and conducted us to his house when it grew dark we were entertained by a set of dancing women These ladies differed little in their performance from those of Hindustan The music consisted of a kind of pipe and tabor castinet, and an humble imitation of the violin About ten we retired to supper upon our own provisions Mats and cots were provided for our repose About eight in the morning we commenced our march in company on horseback and myself in a silken net, extended at each end by a piece of ivory about twenty inches long, through several small holes in which passed the threads it was woven with, which being collected together, formed a loop, by which it was suspended to a pole in the

form of a hammock over the pole was a pynjaree of fine mats covered with painted paper it requires but two bearers, for with that number I was carried fifteen miles in the day without changing Our road at first lay along the banks of a considerable river till we entered a well cultivated valley, which appeared encompassed on all sides with high mountains In this valley we passed through three or four pretty villages pleasantly situated in which as well as on other parts of the road, were public houses where tea, fruit, and other refreshments are sold to travellers At noon we alighted at one of them and partook of a dinner which consisted of fowls cut into small pieces, dressed up with a little greens and salt some fish &c We left the village about four in the afternoon, and in the dusk of the evening reached another which was within an hour's ride of the king's residence here we staid during the night

Early in the morning we pursued our journey through the paddy fields, and at eight o'clock came in sight of the fort his majesty resided in The east front by a gate through which we entered extended about three quarters of a mile, and was merely a straight stone wall in many places much out of repair, without guns, embrasures, flank ing towers, or any other requisite to make it a place of strength It is sufficient, however, for the purposes of its possessor I was informed it was a square, and that the other sides corresponded with the one we entered at When we came to the gate, we waited half an hour in an hovel the gate and wall were entirely without guards, and the ground within laid out in paddy fields, We then proceeded on about half a mile, when we alighted at the house

of the king a son in law, where we staid about half an hour, and par took of some beetle. He then conducted us to a house near his own which, he said, was allotted for our residence. He requested to see what we had brought for the king which we shewed him. The king he said would grant us an audience next morning afterwards he took his leave.

By six o'clock next morning a message was brought us that his majesty was ready to receive us. We then attended our conductor for near a mile, till we came in sight of the palace from an eminence here we were desired to dismiss all our attendants, and to leave our swords, as it was never permitted to any body to enter into the presence with arms. These preliminaries adjusted, we advanced to wards the palace. In the front were drawn up two ranks of men, consisting of 100 each with spears, pikes halberts &c of various fashions, with some banners flying and from within appeared the muzzles of two long brass cannon. In the middle of a gravelled terrace, in front of the palace, was laid the presents I brought. As soon as we ascended this terrace the mandarin, our conductor told us to make our obeisance in the same manner he did which consisted in prostrating himself three times with his forehead to the ground. This mode of salutation however appearing to us rather too humiliating we contented ourselves with making as many bows as the English fashion. We mounted half a dozen steps to the apartment his majesty and his court were assembled in. It was open in the front and at the sides, the roof tiled and constructed in the Cochin Chinese fashion, supported by fine wooden

pillars the back part wainscotted; against this was placed the throne, which rose two or three steps above the floor of the apartment and on the eminence stood an arm chair, painted red and ornamented with the heads of dragons in which the king sat, having before him a small table covered with a red silk cushion, wrought with gold flowers for him to lean upon. On each side the throne was placed a chair in one was seated his brother, the other was empty, and, as I understood, belonged to another brother who was then at Donai. Several rows of benches were behind these, and upon them were seated the mandarins according to their rank. The king was clothed in a robe of silk of a deep yellow upon which dragons and other figures were wrought in gold upon his head he wore a kind of close cap turned up behind the front ornamented with some jewels, and on the top of it was a large red stone through which passed a wire raising it a few inches, which shook and spangled as he moved himself. The mandarins were many of them clad in gowns of silk of different colours adorned with dragons, and their caps with flowers of gold or gilt. Round their waists they wore girdles, some of which were covered with scarlet broad-cloth, fastened with clasps of gold, and decorated with cornelian stones set in the same metal. Upon the whole, their appearance was a fine one and although the scene wanted many of the requisites which constitute grandeur and magnificence amongst other eastern princes, as a profusion of jewels, carpets, attendants, &c. the regularity and decorum observed here presented one with some adequate ideas of a powerful sovereign surrounded by his court. In the

front was placed a bench for me and my companions, where we were seated next to the king's son-in-law.

I then through the interpreter address'd myself to the king, telling him that "I was a servant of the English government in Bengal, from whence I had been deputed to settle a commercial and friendly intercourse with the inhabitants of Cochin China." He said "that the fame of the English exploits at sea had reached him, and that he had heard they exceeded all other nations in the number of their ships, and excelled in the management of them; but they made an ill use of the advantage, for he had also been informed that they indiscriminately attacked and plundered whatsoever vessels they met with. That he was very willing to permit the English to trade to his ports, and hoped that they in return would not molest his galleys, boats, or other vessels." I replied "that the first part of his information respecting the power of the English by sea was strictly true; but the latter was absolutely false, and must have been insinuated to him by those who were jealous of our prosperity, and wished to give him an unfavourable and unjust opinion of us. That the English were, at the present time, at peace with all foreign nations, and that their ships resorted to almost all the parts in the known world, where their merchants were renowned for their probity and the fairness of their dealings." He then acquainted me that the English might trade to his ports; and, after some explanation, it was at length settled, that for vessels of three masts 7000 quans should be paid, (they allowed us five quans for a Spanish dollar,) for

those of two masts 4000, and smaller ones 2000 quans each.

His majesty soon after withdrew to his private house, where we were shortly afterwards requested to attend him. Divested of his robes and cap of state, and having on a plain silk jacket buttoned with small diamonds, and a piece of red silk wrapped round his head in the form of a turban, here our conversation was general; he began with repeating his good intentions towards the English, and how desirous he was of connecting himself with us. That although to save appearances before his council he had mentioned a sum of money to be paid by our ships for the liberty of trading, yet to procure the friendship of the English nation, he would never exact it from them; but would shew them every indulgence in his power. He enumerated the articles produced in his country, as pepper, cardamoms, cinnamon, agala wood, elephants' teeth, tin, and many others; which, he said, the ignorance of his people prevented them from making the most of; and that for this reason, as well as for instructing his people in the art of war, he earnestly desired that the Governor of Bengal would send him some capable person.

He then disclosed some of his future designs to me: they were no less than to subdue the kingdom of Cambodia, with the whole peninsula as far as Siam, and the provinces belonging to Cochin China, to the north, now in the hands of the Tonquinese. To effect these, he wished for the assistance of some English vessels, in recompence for which he would make them such grants of land for settlements as they might think proper.

I pro-

I promised him faithfully to report what he had said to the governor general in Bengal. He particularly, requested amongst other things, that I would procure a horse to be sent him, cost what it would, by the first vessel to Cochin China of a bay colour. After being treated with tea and beetle we took our leave. In the evening he sent me three papers one sealed with the great seal of the kingdom set forth the conditions upon which English ships were to trade to his dominions the other two were sealed with a smaller seal one describes the horse, &c the other contains his licence for visiting any of his ports.

The next morning we set out on our return to the vessel. We reached Quignon the same day (July 26), and in two days after sailed for Turon. Upon the road coming from court we were passed by his majesty who was going on account of some bad news from his fleet at Donas, to perform a sacrifice at a temple situated in the bay our vessels lay in. He travelled in a neat palanquin distinguished by its being red which colour no subject is allowed to use in dress or equipage. The ceremony I was informed consisted chiefly in bowing his head to the ground and sacrificing a buffalo.

Ignack himself is allowed to have abilities but these are ill seconded by the mandarins who govern under him they are all low, illiterate men. Famine, and its attendant, pestilence, have destroyed one half of the inhabitants of the country. Shocking are the accounts of the methods taken by the remainder to preserve a miserable existence at Hue, the capital, though in possession of the Tonquinese, and better supplied than any

other place *human flesh was publicly sold in the market*

The force of Ignack by land is very inconsiderable, and so deficient in the military art, that I may safely aver that 800 disciplined men would rout his whole army. His marine force, consisting of a few galleys and some junks seized from the Chinese is almost as despicable. Finally his government is held in the utmost debilitation y^t the spirits of the people are so broken by the various calamities they have been afflicted with that they want courage to resist it effectually. Many of his soldiers and almost all principal people I met with openly declared to me, how reluctantly they submit, and expressed their wishes that the English would take them under their protection assuring us that upon the least appearance of a force the whole country would fly to join them.

About two degrees to the north of Quignon lies an island called Pulo Canton, and between thirty and forty minutes north of this another named Pulo Campella the latter possesses a convenient place for the ships to anchor in, and other advantages. Upon the continent opposite to this island is the entrance of a river by which the junks go up to Faifo and there is a branch of it which falls into the harbour of Turon.

We anchored in Turon Bay the 2d of August. Having obtained permission I hired a house in the village of Turon. There are the remains of several large and good houses here, which had been destroyed in the late troubles. The land in the neighbourhood of the village was cultivated with rice brinjalls, and some sweet potatoes the country farther back seemed entirely

entirely neglected covered, how ever, in several places with groves of oranges limes jacks plantains, and bamboos, in most of which were the remains of dwelling houses. When I had been here three or four days, the mandarin who governs the province of Cham, on the part of Ignaack, came down the river attended by four galleys, rowing between 40 and 50 oars each and landed at a house on the opposite side to where I lived the same day he sent to know when he should wait on me? I chose, however, to be first to make this compliment and crossed the river in one of his galleys for that purpose. He received me in great form himself seated on a bench placed on an eminence, the inferior mandarins and soldiers, to a considerable number placed on each side of him. This being the mandarin with whom the dispute had happened the preceding year (after presenting him the passport I had received from the king) I begged he would inform me how it had arisen and the cause of his severity to the people who had fallen into his hands. He replied, 'that the commander of the English ship had been prevailed on by some mandarin of the former government then in arms at Luron, to assist them with men and arms and that the ship's boat being sent up the river with them had been attacked by his people and taken that some of the crew were killed some jumped into the river and were drowned, and some fled into the woods, where they perished with hunger. He then gave me a licence for trading, strictly enjoin

ing all persons to pay for what they purchased, and in no wise to molest or ill treat us. After he had given me an invitation to visit him at Faifo, I took my leave, and he returned the same night.

The 13th I set out for Faifo. At one of the places where we stopped to give an account what we were we found ourselves under a high mountain part of which impended over the river, and it seemed ready to tumble and bury us under its ruins. It was a large mountain of white marble situate on a low plain close to the water side unconnected with any of the distant hills. We could perceive several cracks and holes in the body of the mountain, and round it were lying some vast fragments. The eye in wandering over it, presented the fancy with the ideas of pillars houses towers, &c. near it were a few huts, inhabited by stone-cutters. I did not see any other specimens of their ingenuity than pestles and mortars of different sizes. On our arrival at Faifo, we were surprised to find the recent ruins of a large city* the streets laid out on a regular plan paved with flat stone, and well built brick houses on each side. But alas! there was how little more remaining than the outward walls within which in a few places you might behold a wretch who formerly was the possessor of a palace sheltering himself from the weather in a miserable hut of straw and bamboos. The temples and their gods however, were no further molested than in being robbed of their bells, which were seized for the purpose of being coined into money. After taking some refreshment

* It was taken and destroyed by one of Ignaack's generals; before that it was a place of very great trade and furnished argoes of sugar cinnamon, pepper &c. to hundreds of junks which resorted thither from all the sea coasts of China and Japan.

freshment at Faifo, I set out for the residence of the mandarin, which was within an inclosure formed by driving strong stakes into the ground, intermixed with bamboos growing and for some distance round it, short pointed bamboos were driven obliquely into the ground, as if designed to keep off cavalry. The house was spacious, partly consisting of brick and partly of thatch and bamboos. This mandarin was almost as well attended as his master Ignack. Several of his people were well dressed and had swords in their hands; the hilts and scabbards were ornamented with plates of beaten gold. My conversation with the mandarin was but short. I was informed that he was an illiterate man, and had the character of being cruel and oppressive*. I staid only one day and returned to the vessel being now the 15th of August.

On my arrival on board the *Amazon*, I was visited by a Portuguese merchant just come from Hue, the capital of Cochinchina. He told me he was charged with a verbal invitation to me from the Tonquinese viceroy to proceed thither, and dispose of any articles of trade we might have remaining.

Having previously dispatched my writer and Mr Moniz with a letter to the Tonquinese mandarin, requesting this favour, and hearing that there was but a small depth of water upon the bar of Hue river, I proposed to the commander of the *Jenny* to go in his vessel which might give him an opportunity of disposing of his investment. He consented and leaving the *Amazon* in Turon Bay I embarked with Mr Bayard the 18th of August. We anchored in the Bay of Chumay, which is the boundary of the Tonquinese possessions; here I was met by my writer accompanied by a mandarin named Ong ta-hia, with an answer to my letter containing the permission of the viceroy to proceed to Hue. When we came to the entrance of the river, the mandarin stationed there came on board in a galley, with a number of soldiers and undertook to pilot the vessel in.

Two days afterwards I proceeded up to the town. Towards the sea the land was sandy and barren but on advancing the scene gradually changed the lands put on every appearance of fertility, and we saw the husbandmen on the banks busied in cultivation. Abreast of

* The following instance of almost unparalleled cruelty and perfidy was related to me at Faifo. There was a certain dissolute son of the only family who lived in disguise in that part of Cochinchina possessed by the Tonquinese, with whom this mandarin had some acquaintance. He made it a pretence to find him a pressing invitation to come and reside under his protection with his family and dependants, not only assuring him of personal security but promising him his friendship. The poor man, deceived by these specious promises of personal regard, set out with his wife, his children and the rest of his family to a considerable number. When arrived in Turon Bay he procured an expeditious conveyance to the mandarin's residence leaving his family to follow him in their boats. He was received by the mandarin apparently with the highest marks of satisfaction and regard. They partook of a repast together and when it was finished the mandarin told him his attendants would conduct him to a house he had prepared for his reception; but he had no sooner passed the threshold, than he was seized by his soldiers, and had his head immediately severed from his body. He then embarked in one of his galleys to meet the family. As soon as he had reached their boats he caused the women and children to be bound together and thrown into the river, seizing all that they had brought with them for his own use.

or the town, twenty five Chinese junks were at anchor innumerable country boats were passing and repassing, and the shore was thronged with people. We landed at Ong ta hia's house it was the resort of the Chinese as his office consisted in reporting the arrival of their junks, and procuring them their clearances. The next day we visited the viceroy. He resided at the palace of the kings of Cochin China, six miles higher up the river than the town I landed at. The Abbe Raynal informs us its circumference is a league and the walls of it planted with thousands of cannon. This description is certainly heightened. I visited it several times myself, and a person who accompanied me found an opportunity of examining the whole. The fortification is an oblong square, the greater sides extending about half a mile, the lesser two-thirds of that distance. It is formed by a retaining wall, behind which a rampart of earth, 10 or 11 feet high, was thrown up, with steps rising to a convenient level for the discharge of missile weapons. It had no embrasures the guns being pointed through a kind of port holes made in the bottom of the retaining walls. The number mounted was about 60 the largest nine pounders. For six or eight feet without the wall short pointed bamboos from six to twelve inches long were driven obliquely into the ground beyond these was a ditch, eight feet wide, and as many in depth, fenced with bamboos growing which was succeeded by another space with pointed ones driven in the ground, and the whole encompassed by a low chequered bamboo rail. The ground within the fort was divided by a number of brick walls, meeting at right angles, and forming squares;

some were allotted to the holding markets, others to granaries, quarters for the soldiers, stables for horses elephants &c. The whole was much out of repair.

The palace deserved the name of a good lower roomed house. The building was laid out in spacious verandahs and private rooms. In one of the verandahs I was introduced to the viceroy. I found him swinging in a net hammock extended between one of the pillars and the wainscot of the inner apartments. He was a venerable old man, about sixty years of age, silver haired, and most engaging manners. His dress was plain and simple consisting of a loose gown of black glazed linen, with large sleeves, and black silk cap, and sandals on his feet. I acquainted him with my business in Cochin China, much in the same terms I had made use of to Ignack. I then requested he would receive the present I brought him, as a small token of my respect. He then descended from his net, and seated himself upon the ground. He approved of my proposal to form a commercial intercourse with his nation, and would promote it all in his power. He then inquired several particulars respecting the nation I belonged to; as our force by sea and land our commerce, customs, and religion. He also examined our hats, swords, and other parts of our dress, very minutely. He then requested us to partake of a repast, consisting principally of minced fowls, vegetables, pork buffalo beef, fish, rice, sweetmeats, tea, spirits, &c. during which several war elephants were brought into an area fronting the verandah, where some figures representing soldiers were placed in ranks these the elephants attacked with great fury, seized them with *their*

their trunks, tossed them in the air, and trampled them under their feet. Some soldiers were employed in shooting at a butt, with long matchlocks, which had swivels and three legged stands to fire them on. After a renewal of his professions of friendship and regard we stood up to depart. he ordered all the mandarins who were with him to attend me to the general's, to whom it was necessary he said I should make a visit whenever I came to him. He then forced our acceptance of two ingots of silver, as an equivalent for the present (a gold repeating watch, set with a few small diamonds emeralds,) I had made to him, and we departed.

Attended by a numerous train of mandarins who marched before and behind us in ranks we presented ourselves at the gate of Quan-jam-Quen, who is an eunuch, and commander in chief of the fleet and army. Half an hour elapsed ere we were ushered into a large hall we seated ourselves upon some chairs, placed for us before a ritten screen from behind which a shrill voice called our attention to the object of our visit. He did not, however, become visible till the common questions were passed and I had acquainted him with the reasons of my coming to Cochin China. The screen was then turned up and a glimmering light, diffused from a small waxen taper, disclosed to our view, not the delicate form of a woman the sound had conveyed the idea of but that of a monster disgusting and horrible to behold. He was sitting in a kind of boarded shrine in form like a clothes press. He was short in stature, which was, however, amply made up to him in bulk and I may venture to affirm he measured an ell over the shoulders. Great flaps hung down from

his cheeks, and his little twinkling eyes were scarcely to be discerned for the flat folds which formed deep recesses around them. He hardly appeared civil, and received my present with indifference. In my subsequent visits I found he was a great pedant, and valued himself much on his knowledge of books.

A month elapsed in a mutual intercourse of civilities. I had hitherto resided in the house of Ong-ta-hua but finding it inconvenient, I made repeated applications to him for a separate one. He as often evaded complying and by his underhand influence prevented my hiring one. He was afraid, should he suffer me to remove from under his own eye some parts of the unreasonable profits he hoped from his connection with us might escape him and his unwillingness to discharge the amount of his purchases that he had made from us may be considered as the first cause leading to the troubles we were afterwards involved in. As I found this man was the particular agent of the eunuch I made him several considerable presents but all inadequate to the satisfying his rapacity.

The latter end of September the rains were so heavy, and the floods came down with so much violence from the mountains, that almost the whole town was overflowed in one night during which the noise made by the rushing of the water through the streets, and the cries of the people removing their effects, was horrible and alarming beyond idea. In the morning great numbers of boats were passing in the streets. Notwithstanding these floods happen several times during the periodical rains, few precautions are taken by the inhabitants to secure themselves against the sometimes melancholy consequences and the

the government as so absurd as not to allow an upper roomed house to any one but their sovereign.

Attention to our health obliged me to be urgent with Ong ta hia for his consent to remove to a drier situation and the application apparently reconciled him to it. It was only in appearance for in three days after a young man, who with his father, served me as linguists, complained to me that he had been severely beaten by Ong ta-hia for being instrumental in my leaving his house. The following day I was alarmed by the same persons of his going to put to death two of my people. I immediately hastened to his house accompanied by Mr Tooty and found them busied in binding a poor sick Frenchman and a cook belonging to Capt Hutton to the pillars of the house. Ong ta-hia was standing with a drawn sword and foaming at the mouth with passion. I requested to know the reason for such conduct but he replied not, and withdrew. I afterwards found it was in consequence of some trifling difference between the Frenchman and a woman in the bazar who sold eggs. The doctor and myself released the prisoners without any opposition, promising that they should never theless be delivered up to the viceroy for an investigation of their conduct which being done, a decision was given in our favour. No redress, however was to be obtained. About this time I received a letter from Captain Maclellan, acquainting me that the bad state of his health had led him to resolve on bringing the vessel up to the mouth of the river, that he might land and try the benefit of a change of air. I was exceedingly sorry that Captain Maclellan's health should render so imprudent a step necessary.

I was convinced it would alarm the government. I hastened to the viceroy and eunuch and acquainted them with the cause of her approach notwithstanding which, a parade of guards was made, and a number of precautions taken.

The *Amazon* anchored at the mouth of the river. The captain came on shore, but in such a situation as to preclude all hopes of his recovery. Having been given over by our surgeon, he tried the physicians of the country. All was in vain, and Captain Maclellan breathed his last the 2d of October. The 7th of the same month was fixed for his funeral and early in the morning we assembled to attend it. The Portuguese burial ground where I purchased permission to deposit his remains, was at the distance of seven or eight hours journey. The beauty of the country round this spot was not to be equalled by that of any I had before seen in the East.

The behaviour of the Chinese had latterly been very suspicious. On my first arrival they supposed I was come with a force to avenge the wrongs done to the English ship the year before by the mandarin commanding at Tsuru and seemed to vie with each other in supporting any designs I might have either against the Tysons or the Tonquinese themselves, from the hope of coming in for a share of the plunder which would compensate them for the losses they before had sustained. Disappointed by the repeated declarations of my intentions being entirely pacific they were afraid it would prove to them rather detrimental than otherwise. An alteration in their behaviour to us soon became evident. They represented to the mandarins that the English were come to deprive them of their country, and invented a number of

of falsties the most absurd and groundless I was frequently warned that they intended to plunder us our lives and property were equally at their mercy My house was perpetually filled with mandarins sent to hear and adjust their fabricated grievances from whence there was no other way of dislodging them than by presents this in the end only proved an inducement to fresh parties to visit me and something or other was daily devised to give me trouble I avoided every thing I could that might tend to altercation When I represented my case to the viceroy, he referred me to the eunuch and only regretted his want of power to afford me redress From the eunuch, whose province it was to adjust all these differences an accumulation of injuries and insults was all I could procure

Things continued in this disagreeable situation till the beginning of November The monsoon beat with great violence on the coast, and our prospect of getting away, which we anxiously looked for was still distant A few days after the vessel anchored in Hue river the mandarin we brought from Bengal left her and retired amongst some of his relations, who lived in disguise at a short distance from town From the time of my arrival in Cochun China, I continued to receive the strongest proofs of the gratitude and attachment of this poor man and it will presently appear that we were indebted to him for the preservation of our lives

From the beginning of October I received frequent hints that the government had treacherous de-

signs against us that the eunuch our declared enemy, had brought over a majority of the council to his measures On the 7th of November as myself and Mr Totty were sitting at breakfast a messenger came in from our mandarin and desired to speak with me immediately He told me that his master alarmed at the danger we were in and anxious for our preservation, had sent him to advise us to secure ourselves on board the vessel with out delay He added that the king * of Tonquin, instigated by the representations of the eunuch had sent an order to the government to seize our vessel that the mandarins were arming their galleys, and had ordered their troops to be in readiness for service and concluded by exhorting us to take instant measures for our security This intelligence was presently corroborated by the landlord of the house we lived in who informed me that the Tonquinese had determined to seize our vessel, and that he hourly expected a party of soldiers being sent to secure our persons

Having therefore, put what we had most valuable into a small country boat I kept in pry, Mr Totty and myself, with three or four Bengal servants and some Chinese rowers, left town between eight and nine in the morning, and reached the vessel at noon The following day (Nov 8th,) my writer whom I had left in town, contrived to find a great part of my baggage on board the vessel

On the 9th in the morning five Portuguese in consequence of our sudden departure, fled from town

* H

on

* The sovereign of Tonquin has only the shadow of authority the whole power since the beginning of the 15th century having fallen into the hands of the general.

on board our vessel for safety. In the evening they were followed by my writer and another Portuguese, disguised in the habits of the country. All hands now joined in putting our little bark in the best state of defence she would admit of. Our force consisted of the captain and mate, one English sailor two Frenchmen two Portuguese and thirteen lascars, which, with myself, the doctor, my writer and our servants amounted to about 30 persons. The vessel was armed with seven or eight old and very bad two pounders for which we had scarce any shot, two swivels, some wall pieces, and twelve muskets.

The 10th I sent to the mandarin of the look out house just opposite where we lay requesting he would send me a writer as I wanted to write a letter to the principal mandarins. He complied. I wrote to them my reason for leaving town so suddenly, but added I did not believe them guilty of so base a design though prudence required me to be on my guard for our own safety.

The 19th, we discovered some galleys and large boats come from town which brought too at a little distance from where we lay we learnt that they were laden with guns and stores to erect batteries to prevent our escaping them.

The 14th at day break, we discovered two large armed galleys full of men, dropping down with the tide upon the vessel as if with an intention of boarding us we hailed them, and desired them to keep clear of us but no answer was made. The captain then requested permission to fire at them the people in the forecabin accordingly fired some swivels, and two or three guns at them. Upon this the galleys immediately dropped their anchor

and numbers of the people jumped into the river. I now determined to follow up what we had begun and ordered two jolly boats to be manned and armed, and sent them to bring off the galleys furnishing them with a few hand grenades each, which I directed them to throw into the galleys before they attempted to board them. These directions being observed on the bursting of the hand grenades 30 or 40 more from each of them jumped over board and swam to the shore. Our people then towed them off together with five others which lay near them all of which we destroyed except one with a brass gun in her about a twelve pounder she however foundered in three days after in a gale of wind. I then ordered our vessel. The largest of these galleys was about 100 feet long and 12 broad armed with spear 20 feet long and matchlocks with great quantities of powder and balls.

Conscious however, that they were now preparing their utmost force to attack us and that the various messengers they were sending on pretence of making an amicable adjustment of differences were no thing more than so many pretexts for procrastinating our departure, I was still exceedingly apprehensive for the safety of the vessel, in attempting to cross the bar at the present unelement season. From this consideration I determined to write to the commander of the *Amazon*, to come (if practicable) to the mouth of the river, and favour our escape or to send us his boat to assist us in getting over the bar. On the 16th I pressed a boat for this purpose, and dispatched her to the *Amazon*.

The seven following days the weather was so exceedingly bad, we began to doubt of the boat's
being

being able to reach Turon. In this interval several messages passed between the viceroy and me. He still continued his assurances of friendship and invited me to an interview. The bearer however as regularly assured me of his infirmity and informed me of the preparations carrying on against us and that the badness of the weather had destroyed four fire floots they had constructed to burn our vessel and which had retarded an attack being made on us that numbers of guns were carried to rest batteries at the mouth of the river in order to prevent our crossing the bar.

The 24th the weather being a little settled we moved our vessel a little farther on. We now discovered crowds of people on the banks in erecting batteries &c. We fired some shot at them but owing to the smallness of our guns gave them little interruption. At six o'clock in the afternoon three or four guns began to play upon us and continued till it was dark but without any effect. The boat now arrived which I dispatched to Turon by her I received the guns and shot I had desired with a letter from the captain of the *Amazon*, informing me he had sent his boat with three Europeans and five lascars to our assistance, as it was not possible to come up with his vessel.

In the night I was awakened by some shocks of the vessel striking the ground. I immediately went upon deck. The scene which then presented itself was dismal to the last degree. The heavy swell having driven the vessel from her anchors she was then thumping her bottom upon a hard sand. Not a single person was keeping watch. The captain and his mate, overcome with fatigue were both asleep the rest of the ship's company to

shelter themselves from the rain, were all in the hold. The country boat had broke loose from our vessel with two of our people on board and was never afterwards heard of. Being low water when the tide rose we fortunately got the vessel off without damage. At day break the *Tonquinese* began a heavy fire at us their shot flew high and the only damage sustained was in the rigging. We returned their fire, but with little effect.

The 6th several shot struck the vessel's hull and one killed the only English sailor we had on board. About noon a cry of joy resounded from every part of the vessel, that the *Amazon's* boat was in sight. But the surf being so exceedingly high, we almost despaired of her being able to reach us. Unfortunately the mude choice of a part of the channel where the surf broke with the greatest violence, and no sooner had she entered it than she disappeared. Being unable to afford them the least assistance, we concluded the whole boat's crew must perish. The *Tonquinese* observing this accident, elated with joy, fired at us with redoubled fury. In about an hour the heads of two men were discovered swimming towards the vessel our boat instantly put off to meet them, and shortly returned with two Englishmen. They informed me that a Dutchman was lost in the surf, that some of the lascars had reached the shore, and that the *Tonquinese* withanton cruelty, during their perilous situation, fired at them with small arms.

The 27th all our fore topmast rigging was shot away one shot struck the vessel between wind and water, which however was repaired with some difficulty.

The 28th additional gun began to play and several shot struck us weighing nine pounds. The try sail mast was shot away the helmsman being able to ride close to the haube hol' being out with a shot. Our situation now was truly alarming and the injury we had sustained was very material. To pass the bar while the wind was in its present direction was impossible to return to our former station in the river where the batteries would still be nearer to us was returning to inevitable ruin and to remain where we were exposed to the fire of nine or ten pieces of cannon, was certain destruction. Critical as our situation was it was necessary that something should speedily be done. After a consultation we at length resolved (though with little hopes of success) to try to bring about a reconciliation.

The 29th at day break I ordered a white flag to be hoisted at our top galant mast and our people beckoned to the Tonquinese to come on board. They immediately pulled down their war flag and beckoned to us in return. The Tonquinese as we supposed were waiting for orders from town suffered us to remain unmolested the whole day. In the evening the wind changed and at half past nine was at W S W. Our anchor was immediately weighed our sails set in the most profound silence steered S by E through a channel not more than 60 yards wide and, notwithstanding the darkness of the night, and the breaker still running high at half past ten o'clock we crossed the bar. The Tonquinese then perceived we were giving them the slip, kept up a brisk fire at us, till long after we were out of the reach of their guns, but not

a shot struck us. The wind continued favourable the whole night the next morning at eleven o'clock we anchored in Turon bay, at which place we repaired the *Jenny*.

The 18th of December we left Turon when the *Jenny* was separated from us in a gale of wind which continuing with such violence prevented us from again touching at Cochin China. We then bore away, and on the 3d of December 1859 anchored in Malacca roads, sailed from there the 8th and arrived at Calcutta the 16th of February following.

A Sketch of the Geography of CHINA, some Particulars relative to its Manners, Customs and History of the Inhabitants and a few Considerations on the Importance of forming an establishment in that Country.

Cochin China, called by the natives Anam, extends from about the 16th degree of north latitude to Pulo Condore which lies 8° 40'. It is bounded by the kingdom of Tonquin on the north from which it is separated by the river Sungen by the kingdom of Laos, and by a range of mountains which divides it from Cambodia on the west and by that part of the Eastern Ocean generally called the China Sea on the south and east.

The kingdom is divided into twelve provinces all lying upon the sea coast, and succeeding each other from north to south in the following order.

Dinh Coe, Congking, Ding cat Hue (or the Court), in the possession of the Tonquinese; *Cham Cong nai, Qui ou*, in the possession of Ignacek; *Phu yen Bing khang Nab tong*, Bing thoam (or *Champa*), dubious whether subdued

duced by Ignacek, or still in the possession of the king *Dona*, in the possession of the king.

The breadth of the country bears no proportion to its length. Few of the province extend further than a degree from east to west some less than 20 miles. *Dona* which is properly a province of Camlodia is much larger.

The whole country is intersected by river which although not large enough to admit of vessels of great burthen yet are exceedingly well calculated for promoting inland commerce.

The climate is healthy the violent heat of the summer months being tempered by regular breezes from the sea. September, October, and November are the season of the rains the low lands are then suddenly overflowed by immense torrents of water which fill from the mountains. The inundations happen generally once a fortnight and last for three or four days. In December, January, and February there are frequently rains brought by cold northerly winds which distinguish this country with rain very different from any other nation. The inundations have the same effect here as the overflowings of the Nile in Egypt and render the country one of the most fruitful in the world. In many parts the land produces three crops of grain in the year. All the fruits of India are found here in the greatest perfection, with many of those of China.

No country in the East produces richer or a greater variety of articles proper for carrying on a advantageous commerce, cinnamon pepper cardamoms, silk cotton sugar Agula wood Japan-wood, ivory, &c. Gold is taken almost pure from the mines and before the troubles great quantities were

brought from the mills in dust, and bartered by the rude inhabitants of them for rice cloths and iron. It was from them also the Agula and Calamiae woods were procured with quantities of wax honey and ivory.

The animals of Cochinchina are bullocks goats swine buffaloes elephants camels and horses. In the woods are found the wild boar tiger and rhinoceros with plenty of deer the poultry is excellent and the fish caught on the coast abundant and delicious. The flesh of the elephant is accounted a great dainty by the Cochinchinese. The breeding of bullocks is little attended to their flesh is not esteemed as food and they are made no use of in tilling the land which is performed by buffaloes. They are totally unacquainted with the art of milking their cattle.

The aborigines of Cochinchina are called *Moys* and are the people which inhabit the chain of mountains which separate it from Cambodia. To these strong holds they were driven when the present possessors invaded the country. They are a savage race of people very black and resemble in their features the Caffres.

It was about the year 1080 of the Christian era that the first Tartar prince became possessed of the throne of China. This revolution afforded an opportunity to the western provinces to throw off their dependence and they were formed into a kingdom, under a prince whose descendant now reigns in Sonquin and is called *Kn W Wang*. About the beginning of the fifteenth century a large body of people from these provinces being dissatisfied to the government joined under a leader of abilities they soon became masters of the coast of Co-

chin China as far as Cape Aurilla which lies in latitude $12^{\circ} 30' N$. The Mons the original inhabitants, retired to the hills bordering their country to the westward where they have ever since remained. The emigrants under their conductor founded the kingdom of Cochin China. The continual war they were engaged in with the Tonquinese induced them to build a wall on the southern extremity of the province of Ding noi to prevent their intruders. Every communication by sea was strictly forbidden. In the year 1604 the court of Cochin China was in a flourishing condition and governed by a prince of abilities soon after his son whose misfortunes and fate has been briefly given in the foregoing narrative succeeded to the throne and anarchy and confusion ensued.

The Cochin Chinese bear evident marks of their being derived from the same stock as the Chinese. They resemble them in their features and most of their manners and customs. Their religion is the same their oral language though different seems formed upon the same principles and they of the same characters in writing. They are a courteous affable inoffensive race rather inclined to indolence. The ladies are by far the most active sex they usually do all the business while their lord sits upon their hanches, smoking chewing beetle, or sipping tea. Contrary to the custom of China, the ladies are not shut up and if unmarried a temporary connection with strangers who arrive in the country is deemed no dishonour. Merchants often employ them as their factors and brokers and it is said the firmest reliance may be placed on their fidelity.

The habit of the men and women is cut after the same fashion. It is a loose robe, but opening with a small robe round the neck, and folding over the breast like a hanyan gown, with large long sleeves which cover the hands. People of rank and especially the ladies wear several of these gowns one over the other the undermost reaches to the ground the succeeding ones are each shorter than the other so that the display of the different colours makes a gaily appearance as they walk along.

Such are the few particulars relative to Cochin China. It now remains to shew how a connection with Cochin China may prove beneficial to his country. The drain of specie from the Company's settlements in India is become a matter of such serious import that any plan which may be offered to remedy so growing an evil I have no doubt will be deemed worthy of observation. I am sanguine in my expectations that a settlement in Cochin China would conduce to that desirable end as well as be productive of many other advantages.

Our two little vessels brought from Cochin China to the amount of £10,000 rupees in gold and silver bullion. The *Rumbold* the year before also brought bullion to a considerable amount, on account of sales of Bنگال and Madras cloths opium iron, copper, lead, hardware, and glass.

The situation of Cochin China is excellently well adapted to commerce. Its vicinity to China Fouquin, Japan Cambodia Siam the Malay coast the Philippines, Borneo, the Moluccas &c renders the intercourse with all these countries short and easy. The commodious harbours formed on the coast,

particularly that of Turon affords a safe retreat for ships of any bur then during the most tempestuous seasons of the year

The nations of Europe having hitherto found it impossible to provide cargoes sufficiently valuable to barter for the commodities of China, are obliged to make up the deficiency by sending thither immense quantities of bullion by which means it has, for a number of years past, drained the eastern and western worlds of their specie. The number of junks annually resorting to Cochin China plainly proves how much the productions of it are in demand amongst the Chinese. These productions, had we a settlement and a confirmed influence in the country, might with ease be brought to center with us purchased with the staples of India and of Europe. Turon would be some the emporium for them where our ships bound to Canton from whence it is only five days sail might call and receive them. It would prove a saving of so much specie to Great Britain or India as the value of the commodities amounted to in China. In a few years, there is every reason to believe a very considerable investment might be provided.

Our trade to China has ever been hurrhened with enormous impost and exactions. These under various pretences are annually increasing and in process of time may become insupportable. It is an opinion lately grown current that the Chinese are desirous of totally excluding all Europeans from their country. May we not hazard a conjecture that the vexations they oblige them to suffer are the premeditated stimulus of this politic people to effect it? Were such an event to happen the want of a settlement to the eastward would be severely felt

the Chinese would export their own commodities and Java, or the Philippines as the nearest ports, would become the marts for them. As there is no reason to suppose that our inability to procure them from the first land would hinder their consumption we must buy them either from the Dutch or from the Spaniards. A settlement in Cochin China will give us a superior advantage to either both as its situation is nearer and the Chinese are more accustomed to resort thither. At all events there is reason to suppose it will enable us to procure the commodities of China at a much more reasonable rate than now purchased by our factors at Canton, and certainly on less humiliating terms to the nation at large. Colonies of Chinese have from time to time emigrated from the parent country and fixed their abode in different parts of Cochin China. These have their correspondence in every seaport of the empire. Through their means, the Chinese ware, and the various other articles the objects of our commerce with China might be imported in junks to our own settlements equally good in quality and cheaper, as the Chinese are exempted from the exorbitant duties levied on foreigners. Some of the best workmen might be encouraged to settle in Cochin China and under direction, manufactures carried to as great a degree of perfection as in China itself.

The intercourse between Japan and Cochin China might be renewed and we might participate in a trade for many years monopolized by the Dutch. An advantageous trade might be carried on with the Philippine Islands, and Madras and Bengal goods introduced amongst them, by means of the junks, for the consumption of

Spanish America The Siamese and Cambodians would bring the produce of their respective countries, and barter or sell them for such articles as they wanted from Cochin China. Amongst them it is probable a sale might be found for quantities of Bengal cloths. The lower class of people in Cochin China are, for the most part clothed in *cangas*, a coarse cotton cloth brought from China; but the preference which I had an opportunity of observing they gave to Bengal cloths, on account of their being wider and cheaper would soon induce them to adopt the use of them. The demand for opium, already in some measure become a necessary of life to the Chinese, would increase in proportion to the facility of procuring it. The importation of it, no longer confined to Canton but carried by the junks to every seaport in the country would spread the demand for this drug to the remotest parts of the empire.

But what inspires the most flattering hopes from an establishment in this country, is its rich gold mines, celebrated for ages as producing the richest ore, so pure that the simple action of fire is said to be sufficient to refine it. I omitted no opportunity of making inquiries respecting this valuable article, and was told, that mines were formed in different parts of the northern provinces, and particularly in *Huê*, where the ore lay so near the surface of the earth that it was dug up with little labour. Under the direction of a skilful metallurgist, what might not be expected from such a source?

Great as the commercial advantages are, the political ones resulting from a settlement in Cochin China would be scarce inferior

Turon Bay would not only afford a secure retreat to our Indianmen, in case of losing their passage to China, but from thence we might also intercept the fleets of any hostile power either going to or returning from that country. We should become formidable neighbours to the Dutch and to the Spaniards, and in the event of a war with either of them attack, with advantage, their most valuable settlements.

Should the Company be induced to form a settlement in Cochin China, it may be effected on principles strictly just and at a small expence. Several of the royal family besides the mandarins who were in Bengal with many officers of the late government urged me to use my endeavours with the government of Bengal to induce it to afford them assistance promising a powerful support whenever we should heartily join in their cause. To restore their lawful sovereign to the throne, would be now a measure so popular, that the sincerity of their offers cannot be doubted. To relieve an unhappy people, groaning under the weight of the most cruel oppression, would be an act worthy of the British nation. Fifty European infantry, half that number of artillery and two hundred sepoy, would be sufficient for this and every other purpose. The natives of Cochin China are infinitely below the inhabitants of Hindustan in military knowledge, I have, however, no doubt that a body of them, well disciplined and regularly paid, would prove as faithful as us, and contribute as much to the security of any possessions which we might acquire to the eastward, as the sepoy do to our territories in India. In case of any distant expeditions, they would be found superior,

prior, being entirely free from all religious prejudices and having no objection to the sea

While Cochin China remains in its present distracted state a favourable opening is presented to the first European nation that may attempt

to obtain a footing in the country Should the Company, therefore, entertain a design of forming an establishment in Cochin China no time should be lost in carrying it into execution

[Our Nautical Readers will find some useful information in the following Article]

OBSERVATIONS upon the MONSOONS as far as they regard the Commerce and Navigation of the Port of BOMBAY

(Written by a Gentleman residing at that Settlement)

OUR readers will not require to be told that our year is divided into two grand seasons, or as they are called the South West and North East Monsoon: that the first generally prevails from May to the middle of September inclusive the other during the remaining months yet we must premise this as an introduction of what follows

We need scarcely to observe that during the south west monsoon, all the ports and roadsteads on this side of India deny approach so much so, that between the 15th of May and the 1st of September ships are precluded by their policies from touching upon the Malabar coast, or from lying in Surat Roads between the 1st of May and the 1st of September Generally speaking, the monsoon is considered to extend from Dunder-Head the southern extremity of Ceylon, to the Persian Gulf in order to attain which, they who should sail at this season would be obliged to make what is called a southern passage, that is go first to the south of the equator before they could stretch over to the westward; a voyage that would occupy, for Muscat about 40 days, and to Bassorah about two months The false objection exists against

sailing at this season to any part of the Arabian coast As for the Red Sea it is considered in vain to attempt entering it at this season—nor can it be said to be favourable to sail now to the Cape, the Mauritius, or any port to the westward

To the other side of India, on the contrary it is now the most advantageous period of departing From the middle of April even to the middle of August a voyage to Madras may be made in about 12 or 15 days to Bengal from 15 to 20 days after this time it becomes excessively tedious from the necessity of keeping to the eastern side of the Bay, to avoid the violent weather on the Coromandel coast For the same reason the south west monsoon is eligible to leave Bombay for any of the ports in the Gulf of Bengal, or the Straights of Malacca, hence also it is the season for sailing to China after the 20th of August, however, what is called the direct passage to China becomes very precarious, with much probability of finding blowing weather in the China Seas

With regard to the ports from which ships may be expected to arrive at Bombay during this monsoon,

soon, it may be laid down as a general rule that the quarters favourable to sail to during any season, are those that at is unfavourable to expect arrivals from, and *vice versa* hence from the Persian Gulf, the Red Sea the Cape of Good Hope and the westward in general, this is the most seasonable period to expect arrivals from Muscat a trip may now be made in 10 or 12 days, from Mocha in 20 days, and Suez in about a month. It should be remarked that after September the Red Sea admits of no egress ships consequently remaining there beyond that time, must continue there all the north-east monsoon and are said to have lost their passage on this account, the 20th of August is the latest day to which our cruisers are allowed to remain at Suez. From the Cape a passage may be made in five or six weeks from the Mauritius, in three weeks or a month.

The south-west monsoon is also the most favourable season in which a passage may be made from Batavia or any ports to the eastward through these southern freights from Batavia to Bombay in particular a passage may be made in about 35 days. From Madras and Bengal, during the south-west monsoon, it is necessary to make the southern passage in order to reach Bombay this will require in a passage from Madras, from 30 to 40 days, and from Bengal from 45 to 60 days, from the necessity of working out of the river and beating down the Bay to clear Acheen Head from the Straights of Malacca it is an arduous task to sail for this port or even to any one on the peninsula of India owing to the difficulty of working round Acheen Head.

We have now to treat of the north-east monsoon, or the season which may be considered as included

between the 15th of August and the 15th of April; in which the first circumstance that occurs to us to remark is, that our coast is rendered in a peculiar manner secure and favourable to navigation it is now considered the most eligible period for sailing to the Persian Gulf and in general to all ports to the westward. To Muscat the trip is generally 15 and to Bussorah 28 days. The time suitable for sailing to Mocha and Suez is from the middle of February to the middle of March when a passage may be made to the first in 18 days, to the second in 25. If a ship be delayed till the latter end of March or the beginning of April the passage becomes more tedious, being then obliged to make the land to the southward of the Island of Socatra, before the Gulf can be entered on account of the southerly winds which prevail, and a current setting to the northward. After the 15th of April a ship bound to the Red Sea would be very likely to lose her passage.

Between the 15th of August and the 15th of September, it may be considered favourable to sail to Madras and Bengal but after this time the season is suspended owing to the setting in of the north-east monsoon on the other side of India, which closes the ports on the coast of Coromandel, Golconda, and Orissa, between the 15th of October and the 15th of December at least this period is excepted in common policies of insurance. After this time again a passage may be made to Madras in 30, and Bengal in 50 days. This season may be deemed unfavourable to the coast of Pegue and the Straights of Malacca; but for the Straights of Sunda, Batavia, for example, it is the best adapted—a passage thither may be made in 30 days.

With

With regard to the seasonable imports in this monsoon, it is at no time more advantageous than now for coming from the Coromandel coast and in short the whole bay a passage may be made from Madras in 20 days from Bengal in a month, and Penang a month. From the Persian Gulf it is no less

favourable the passage from Muscat being about 10 days and from Bussorah 28. The Red sea is now closed nor is it reasonable to expect arrivals from the Cape or the Straights of Sunda from the latter in particular it is almost impossible at this season to make a tolerable passage

A curious Mode of Process among the HINDUS in Trials for WITCHCRAFT

(An original Communication)

THE Hindus still believe in witchcraft and sorcery and this supposition is probably encouraged by the bramins for it has not unfrequently happened since the establishment of the new courts of justice by Lord Cornwallis that in the courts of circuit bramins tried for murder have, assigned as a motive for thus having committed the crime, that the murdered person had enchanted them. Among the *Sudra* cast this belief is so prevalent that until the year 1799 it had been a custom from time immemorial that persons suspected of this crime were subjected to a mode of trial before a tribunal of villagers of that cast and without any reference to the legal and established courts of justice, on a supposed conviction, put to death.

Almost every village has its reputed witches and if two or three persons die successively in one family, or even in one village, the cause is always attributed to witchcraft, and is a sufficient reason for the inhabitants of the village to call an assembly of the men of that and the neighbouring villages to try the suspected persons. The mode of proceeding to establish the crime is

by incantation, and in some particulars, no very dissimilar to what was formerly practised in Europe. It also seems that the Asiatics as well as the European witches, practise their spells by dancing at midnight, and the principal instrument they use on such occasion is a broom.

The natives of India observe three modes of incantation in order to prove the crime. First in the day time, by planting in water branches of the Saul tree, in the name of every woman in the village from the age of ten years and upwards for if, after remaining in the water a certain period of time, a branch withers the woman in whose name it is placed is deemed a witch.

Secondly by lamp light in the night, by dropping oil of mustard into water contained in the hollow of a certain leaf, and with each drop, calling on the name of every woman of the village and if the shadow of the woman in whose name the oil is dropped appeared in the water, she was immediately pronounced a witch.

The third mode is by placing small parcels of rice, tied in bags,

in a nest of white ants, in the name of each woman of the village when as many of the bags of rice as were destroyed by the ants, each of the women in whose names such bags were placed were declared witches. All these several processes were performed before the self created tribunal as above described and which generally consisted of a pretty numerous assembly.

By one, or all of these modes, five women were tried convicted, and executed, so late as the year 1790. But the principal persons composing this tribunal were apprehended and tried before the court of Patna circuit, on a charge of mur-

der and convicted, but afterwards pardoned. On this trial it came out that this custom had obtained time immemorial. Several of the witnesses examined remembered instances of persons convicted and executed for the crime of forcery. One man stated that his own mother was tried and executed for a witch. To put a stop to this barbarous custom a proclamation was issued by government, declaring all persons who should put any persons to death on the ground of being convicted of forcery, should be deemed guilty of murder, and the persons forming the tribunal accomplices.

Letters from the Emperor AURENGZEER to his Sons, together with an authentic Copy of his Will Translated from the Persian Originals by the late Joseph Earles Esq. To which is subjoined, Explanatory Notes — (Now first published)

We have selected the following LETTERS and the WILL from a collection of the GENUINE LETTERS of AURENGZEER in the possession of RICHARD JOHNSON Esq. — The collection was at his desire, translated by Mr. EARLES several years ago in Calcutta but it has never been published either in India or in England. The selection we have made will be found curious and interesting, in as much as it unfolds something of the private sentiments and feelings of a Prince, known to all readers for his tyranny and his cruelties, but not less known to all competent judges of Indian history for his great political as well as military talents. The Letters to his sons written on his death bed exhibit a striking picture of the superstitious bigotry with which his mind was impressed and the sentiments as they express, when compared with his conduct in public life afford a splendid instance in the history of mankind that the most cruel and sanguinary disposition may yet be susceptible of parental tenderness.

The Letter which the Emperor Aurangzebe dictated at the point of death to his son Prince Allagan

Old age is arrived weakness is grown powerful, and strength is departed from my joints. I came into the world a stranger, and a stranger I leave it. I have no knowledge of myself who I am, or for what purpose I am.

I have no certain knowledge of any one not I;

Thus, I have none of myself not I

Breath has gone without humility and contrition remains. The empire has not been properly governed or protected by me and my precious life has been spent on nothing. I have a Lord in the house, but do not perceive his light in my dark eyes. Life gives me advice of death, the departure of reason rends the thread of my breath, and my hopes of living longer are frustrated. The troops, all afflicted with their hands and feet contracted, are like myself stupified and confounded.

confounded I have no stock of works to lay before my bountiful Sovereign, except the sins I carry with me and I know not in consequence to what punishment I shall be doomed. How firm soever my hope in his goodness and mercy is yet, upon a review of the conduct and actions of my life, fearful apprehensions, and terrifying reflections, will not suffer me to remain steadfast in it.

Let what will happen, we have launched the ship into the deep.

Tho the Almighty will sufficiently protect our subjects and servants yet in the visible world it is also incumbent on our sons to take care that the people of God are not wantonly sacrificed. You will give my last blessing to my grandson Alas! that I did not see him when he went away strong desire to do it remains.

The empress is apparently much afflicted but God is the sovereign of hearts. The contracted thoughts of women are productive of nothing but discontentment Adieu O light of my eyes adieu!

LETTER

The following letter was dictated immediately after by the emperor, to his son prince Mohammed Kam Bukhsh, who was at Bijapur.

'My son, my vitals In the world of empire I unavoidably advised you by the will of God but as it was not the divine pleasure, you did not hearken to my advice with satisfaction I now depart a stranger, and with the tenderness of a father regret your inexperience and want of knowledge Of what advantage is sin? What ever I have done, I bear the fruit thereof myself. It is very vexatious I came alone, and must go alone he that would have kept me

company has departed twelve days before me. Notwithstanding I now look upon my friend, I have nothing but despair in my eyes. My back is bent and my feet have lost their motion. The breath which I breathe is resolved to leave my narrow breast I have committed many sins what will be the consequence of them? The troops, from the reflection on this event, are sitting half dead with distraction and wishing their own dissolution before mine. Though God is all sufficient to protect my subjects and servants, yet it is also incumbent on my sons and emirs to do it while I possessed vigour of being no protection was wanted for them. God only knows what will befall them now but you with whom I leave them in deposit have the hand of power and will find that their protection is necessary from external motives. Alijah is also near at hand. God forbid that true believers should be slain, and by their death bring a punishment upon my head. Committing you and your children to God I myself am departing in great and inexpressible torture. The empress from knowing my situation is in deep affliction and Heiyat un Nissa, who never saw any thing from her in fancy, is perplexed in a labyrinth of grief. Your mother who, like me is very dangerously ill intends perhaps to attend the funeral of this frail mortal. Those born in my house, and the attendants of the presence notwithstanding they shew wheat are no more than venders of barley and at a distance from you, which renders it more necessary that you should endeavour to make some use of them. At all events commit yourself to God and that will be sufficient. My intention was to advise you I have

have done so I resign you to God, and depart.

After having said this, Aureng zebe gave up the ghost.

The Last Will of the Emperor
AURENGZEBE*

Praise be to God, and blessings upon his elect and chosen servants Let the following articles be considered as my last Will

1st Let them place this sinner, plunged in iniquity in the pure and holy earth of Hussein, (the peace of God be upon him), as there can be no security for the immersed in the ocean of iniquity except refuge at that asylum of absolution and mercy and let what is necessary for this exalted felicity be taken from our fortunate son Prince Allijah†, with whom it is

2d. There are four rupees two annas, the produce of cap-making, with Aiyah Begt the ‡ Mehildarnee, which let them take and lay out in grave cloaths for this miserable creature There are also 305 rupees, arising from transcribing the Koran, in my private treasury, which let them distribute among the poor on the day of my death for as money arising from writing the Koran is esteemed prohibited properly by the sect of the Shuah||, they should not for this reason expend it on my funeral, or on any thing requisite for it

3d Let what is further necessary from the vakeel of Prince Allijah who is next heir among my children and charged with whatever is legal and prohibited No questions will then be asked of this miserable creature

* He died on the 21st February 1707 at Ahmednagar in the province of Dow lundah, aged ninety lunar years and fourteen days, having reigned about fifty lunar years.

The execution of this will is committed in particular to his third son Si an Mahommed Azim Shah who was with him at the time of his death, and whom he had designed for his successor, to the prejudice of his eldest surviving son, Sultan Mahommed Maunim who was then at Cabul, but who notwithstanding succeeded to the empire by the defeat and death of his brother by the title of Behader Shah

† Sultan Mahommed Azim Shah

Aurengzebe in his life-time had sent and procured some earth from the Desert of Karbila, in Arabia where Imam Hussein, the grandson of Mahommed by his daughter Fatima and Ali, suffered martyrdom, which is the holy earth here meant—a manifest proof of his egregious superstition

‡ The chief female attendant of the mehl or women's apartments Aurengzebe seems here to have maintained himself by cap making—a remarkable instance of humility and self-denial in so great a prince The produce of labour and industry being considered by the Mahomedans, above all other kind, the most indispensable and lawful property it has been held highly commendable by many of their learned theologians to subsist by the practice of it This may account for the emperor's trade of cap-making, who either was or pretended to be a very religious man

|| The Sunnis and Shuabs are two great sects, into which the Mahomedans are divided. The Sunnis acknowledge as lawful the succession of Abubakr Omar Othman or Othman and Ali and receive the Koran and Mahommed's traditions, in the sense they are expounded by their four great doctors Hanifa, Malek Shafi, and Hanbali The Shuabs deny the lawfulness of the succession of Abubakr Omar and Othman, and maintain that Mozi Ali Mahommed's son-in-law (according to the prophet's will), ought immediately to succeed him They pay no regard to the opinions of the above-mentioned doctors, but are entirely guided by their own Imams The Turks, Tartars, and Indians are of the former and the Persians chiefly of the latter sect. The former account themselves the most orthodox Aurengzebe was of this sect, but his sons were of the Shuah. They are inveterate and bitter enemies to each other and the Shuah excommunicate and detest the Khalifa, Abubakr Omar, and Othman, the immediate successors of the prophet and predecessors of Ali.

ture as the dead are in the hands of the living

4th Let them bury this wader in the vale of iniquity, bare headed as there are doubtless hopes of mercy to a wretched criminal, whom they lead bareheaded to a King of exalted * dignity

5th Let my coffin be covered with some of the coarse white cloth called *guzzi*: let no canopy be carried over it and let them refrain from the vile practice of having elegy singers to precede it

6th Let the ruler of the empire treat those afflicted servants who have wandered through wilds and deserts with this departed sinner with affection and tenderness and should any fault be discovered in them, let him reward it with forgiveness and mercy

7th There is none better calculated for a minister of state than a Persian. In war also from the reign of his majesty, of blessed † memory, till the present time none of this nation ever fled from the field of battle, or slipped from their feet of firmness nor have they ever been refractory or perfidious but as they require much attention and respect it is difficult to satisfy them, though by all means highly necessary, and more so, not to treat them with neglect

8th The Tartars are undoubtedly a race of excellent soldiers. They are very expert and judicious in plunder

ing and devastating a country, and in making night attacks and prisoners nor do they account it any disgrace to retire from action fighting being in this respect far remote from the gross ignorance of the Hindustanis, whose heads may go ere they will go themselves. It is by all means necessary, therefore, to treat these people with regard as they will be serviceable upon many occasions where others will ‡ not

9th, To the Syeds|| worthy of prosperity respect should be shewn, and according to the word of God

respect is due to his kindred not to be neglected and because the love of this race agreeable to the Koran * I require nothing of ye for him, except affection towards his kindred is a reward of the command it never should be diminished, for it is equally productive of temporal and eternal happiness. It is necessary however to be very cautious of the Syeds of Barreah and without abating any internal regard for them, not to advance them according to their dignity as they will confederate not only with the most powerful, but the tyrant of the country. If the rein therefore is once slackened repentance will be in vain. Repentance will not avail when the thing is done

10th Let the tenth article of my will be duly executed. They § will give their eldest daughter

ter

* This seems to allude to the custom of bringing great criminals in Hindustan who have been admitted to pardon, into the sovereign's presence with their hands tied with their turban, and consequently bareheaded

† His father the Emperor Shah Jehan

‡ Those nations in the two preceding articles, which have been translated *Perseans* and *Tartars* are expressed in the original by the words *Iran* and *Turan*. The former is generally understood for the kingdom of Persia, comprehending all those regions extending from the Oxus to the Persian sea on the south and the Tigris on the west and the country beyond the Oxus is called *Turan* but all the higher Asia excepting India and China is comprehended by Eastern historians under these two names.

§ The descendants of Mahommed by his daughter Fátima and the Khalif Ali. It is customary to address persons of rank in the third person plural, and to use the third person singular yourself. Mahommed Azam Shah is the person here meant

ter to the Prince Mahomed * Azim, and the youngest to Saadet Khan the son of Saadet Khan, the son of Saadet Khan, deceased.

LETTER.

Wealth is the beloved object of all mankind. Whoever has it they pay great respect to, and deceive him with excess of adulation but when it once forsakes his possession, they thence throng him no more.

The emperor Jehangier says, in his Jehangier † Name—“ divisions daily arising from the commencement of our reign, we deemed repose unlawful for ourself and in order to protect and defend the people of God, we never slept with the eye of a friend.

“ To give rest to every body beside

“ We injured our own to the want of

“ By the favour of God our customs by degrees became such, that sleep never plundered more of the wealth of our time than two astronomical hours in the space of a day and a night whence we derived these two advantages a thorough knowledge of the affairs of the empire, and wakefulness in the remembrance of God.

It is a shame that this life, of an imperfect day, should be passed away in sloth and forgetfulness, when the long sleep of death is before it. Deeming it precious, one should not, on the contrary, be the twinkling of an eye divested of the thoughts of God.

Be watchful, a strange sleep is just before you.

LETTER.

Men of worldly views pay little regard to religious persons, because they cannot, upon all occasions, expect such implicit submission from

them and tyrants are no-wise concerned for the blood they shed, or rather think they are only pouring water as from a river. Government is a difficult undertaking. We know not what will happen to, or become of us, on the day of retribution or what misfortunes will henceforth befall the servants of God. The thoughts of Saturday are bitter to the children who have played away ‡ Friday. The pleasure of today without reflection on to-morrow, is agreeable.

LETTER.

“ Tell me, said his late Majesty to Saadullah Khan, “ what actions contribute to please the Creator and the creature, and insure a happy eternity? “ They are the justice and generosity, he replied, “ which the Almighty has endowed your sacred Majesty with.

A person present upon another occasion said to Saadullah Khan, that there were few men of virtue and integrity to be met with in those days, or they must have come within his notice. He replied, that the world had never been without virtuous men. That it became a wise man, for his own sake, to find and encourage them, and not lend his ear to the calumnies which designing men, to serve their sinister views, might disseminate against them. His Majesty observed, that men of virtue, ambitious of fame, and upright ministers, were inestimable and that, therefore, it was the duty of every one whom the Almighty had raised to an exalted station, to search for them, find them, retain them with honour, and do his utmost to make their situations agreeable to them. “ He should prefer, continued his Majesty, “ the

* The second son of Salim Mahomed Muzam.

† The History of his reign written by himself.

‡ The Mahomedan Sabbath.

"the gem of abilities, though it proved to be no alien; and he an alien to all others, without them, though they might think themselves preferable." And on the other hand, he said, that should a conqueror advance his relations, and be partial to his kin, it would eventually be his downfall, and prove his ruin.

One day in private, his Majesty recommended it to Dara Shikowh, never to treat the emirs of the empire with disrespect and haughtiness, nor entertain unjust suspicions of them, prejudicial to their loyalty but, on the contrary, to behave with courtesy to them all, as he would find his account in it. By no means to contend with them when he had designs to execute, nor give ear to representations of designing people against them.—
"This advice," said his Majesty, "may some time be useful to you. And forasmuch as my heart is concerned for your prosperity, I cannot avoid telling you the disagreeable truth, that variance with men of resolution and abilities will be destructive of it."

His Majesty at another time coming very low spirited to the bath, Saadollah Khan, and Allimardan Khan, inquired the cause of his dejection. He told them in reply, that several of his great officers and governors had lately become the food of death, and that he did not immediately observe others of dignity and abilities sufficient to supply their place, or who would soon be able to support such weighty affairs. And thus reflecting, he observed, with the apprehension lest the government might be deranged in consequence, had troubled and perplexed his mind. Kulich Khan hereupon remarked, that as the prosperity of the affairs of the empire depended entirely upon the choice

his Majesty made of persons for the management of them, and on his advancement of them to dignities equal to their capacities, he could immediately produce five persons, the servants of his slave, who possessed abilities, and had been educated in such a manner as to merit the first posts of the empire, the government of provinces, and the management of the greatest affairs. His Majesty heard these words with much satisfaction, and directed Kulich Khan to bring the men to him in the evening, that he might observe their appearance, and judge of their dispositions. How pleasing is the prospect of succeeding agreeable to our wishes! They all came to court accordingly and after having had the honour of being presented to his Majesty, and found possessed of the abilities and endowments they had been represented to have, the sovereign of the world advanced them to dignities suitable to their worth, and annexed appointments to these of adequate import. His Majesty likewise distinguished the Khan with particular favours, increased his personal rank a thousand, and his corps a thousand horse, and said,

"May pleasure attend thee, as thou hast given pleasure to us!"

The Khan, in grateful acknowledgment of the acceptance of his recommendation, and of the favours his gracious master had bestowed upon him, distributed a thousand rupees among worthy objects of charity.

LETTER

I with much, my dear Khan Firroz Jung, to visit you in your illness, but with what countenance or sight shall I be able to behold you? I have therefore sent Saadut Khan in my stead, to see you with my eyes, and let me know truly what he thinks of your situation.

Of the new grown fruits at this place, grapes can only be yet procured, which skilled physicians are of opinion will be very hurtful to you, and for that very reason I shall think them unwholesome for myself. But, by the blessing of God, when you are perfectly recovered, and entirely restored to health, we will then eat them together. O Lord, how pleasing is this with of mine!

Consider me then to the fruition of it!

A separation of the troops is indispensable. You must send your son to the presence, who will return to you, after being distinguished with liberalities and favours. Take care, depart not, since thou knowest not the secrets of futurity. In tricks are hid under a veil be not concerned.

LETTER

The banditti continually molest the roads from * Chennarcondra to Kaderahad, so that passengers cannot go in safety, which I strongly suspect can be attributed to nothing but carelessness and inattention. A sign is sufficient for the wife. You have it in your power to procure the best intelligence from all parts why do not you, therefore, get acquainted with the motions of these miscreants? You should provide for the future in time present, and not procrastinate till the approach of the evil day. It is but justice to distinguish good servants with adequate rewards, and to punish the wicked according to the enormity of their evil actions, for, favour shown to them, sets the good at enmity with God. This world is the sown field of eternity. We expect an answer.

A tyrant once craved the intercession of a holy man he was answered, none other could operate in

favour of oppressors, except justice towards the oppressed.

LETTER

My soul! my darling son! being charmed with some passages in the writings of his late majesty, (may God illuminate his paths!) I am impelled by the ardour of my affection to transcribe them for your perusal; as well that I may not alone enjoy the pleasure derived from the possession of them as that you may receive instruction from the excellent precepts they convey.

"Several things, his majesty observes, 'ought to be accounted most laudable and worthy of attention. Not to shew countenance to bad people. Not to be affected at the want of success in the attainment of your wishes. Not to hurt the feelings of men of quick sense, and amiable dispositions. Not to ask a favour of a person, though in the greatest distress. To associate with men of virtuous principles. To seek diligently for men of abilities. To admit no ignorant person to your presence. To give to the deserving, according to your pleasure, before they ask it of you. To honour men of learning and ingenuity. To habituate your mind to strict justice and impartiality. Not to be inclined to controversy subversive of your faith. Not to be regardless of the state of the sincerely resigned to God. To esteem those your friends who are strangers to the world. To advance those who can manage the affairs of both worlds.' For

Our pot companions drank the wine, and afterwards departed.

There are doubtless, at present even, many good men to be found, but who has set his mind to discover and bring them forward? And

it is evident that some time hence they will be worse than now. You therefore, who lay claim to rectitude in whatever relates to government, should seek, invite, seize hold, and keep with care, men truly such in name as well as conduct.

LETTER

Beloved son! You must have learnt from the letters of your va-keel, and the representations of your collectors of intelligence the particulars of the misfortunes we met with in our march to Kehluta in which the condition of the faithful could not be seen without emotion, nor the distresses of the troops be endured without affliction. Thank God, however, its difficulties, replete with misery, are at an end, and that we are at last returned safe. Such misfortunes as these they call the effect of the enormous iniquity of mankind and the particular actions of the sovereign, no doubt, operate to the advantage or detriment of the people.—This alludes to the supineness and neglect of this worthless wretch ourself.

LETTER

The Shereef of Mecca the magnificent, who has heard of the great wealth of Hindustan, sends an ambassador every year to draw his share of gain from it but as the sums which we give are intended for the worthy and deserving, and not for him, it behooves us to know that they alone receive them, and that the hand of this usurper of right does not reach to them. At all events, however, if these gifts are made with a sincere heart, and are approved and acceptable to the prophet, they will be conveyed to those they are intended for; but if they proceed from hypocrisy, it is better they should not. "This and that is from thy maker, and these folks are made happy."

Shew mercy unto me, Lord God, and to all true believers!

LETTER.

Imaiyet Ullah Khan has represented, through Mahomed Akhla, to us, that the eldest son of the empire is involved in debt, and that the pay of his troops is increased. How indeed can it be otherwise when such posts and allowances are given to people without examining their merits and such benefits and favours bestowed upon them unseasonably and out of place. He has the Koran by heart and is a learned commentator on it can he not call to mind the meaning of the passage, 'they spend out of mere profuseness, and does he never, even inadvertently, read the explanation of it?

With open eyes and ears, and so much knowledge, I am astonished at the blindness which God has cast upon him.

His dewan too is a person unknown, and by nation a Cashmerian. Let him take this into consideration and appoint a fit person to the office. There is Assem Khan by the way is not a bad man for it he may ask Imaiyet Ullah Khan if he is.

LETTER

The fakier who was with us last night, has no share of learning, and seems upon the whole a barren saint. His piety too, very likely, is only hypocrisy. Many of his words and actions, one of which was his refusal of a gratuity, were also contrary to law. For as the sovereign in the first place is the trustee of the public property, whatever he may please to give a person is lawful to be received by him. And in case he should appropriate to himself, by the advice and consent of his spiritual and temporal associates in the government, the revenues of

* G 3 certain

certain villages for his own private expensure, and bestow them in gratuities upon any one, they are likewise lawful to be received particularly how can they be deemed prohibited to a destitute derwish? Enquire his motives for this extraordinary conduct, and if he gives any that are reasonable and satisfactory, let us be made acquainted with them, that, though a slave to our prejudices, we may assent to their propriety. And in case he should not be able to do this, let him be treated as heretics are,

who cut out superstitions for themselves, and falsely give the sanction of the law to them.

Sultan Mahmood Chiswavi (may God absolve him!) would allow neither heretics nor enthusiasts to approach his presence, nor even suffer them to stay in his dominions, that others perceiving their self-denial, might not be led astray by them, nor have they the power by their arts to decoy others. God direct us in the right way, and peace to the pious and devout!

MIRZA ABU TALEB KHAN

MIRZA ABU TALEB KHAN the author of the following curious article is a native of Lucknow in the province of Oude, in Hindustan. He was born of respectable Mahomedan parents, and he follows the religion of his family. He was early distinguished, in his native place, for his abilities, and his love of knowledge. Having travelled into Bengal, he was noticed by Mahmud Raza Khan, who appointed him an amil, or collector of the revenue. The duties of this station, and the sedulous attention which he paid to them, enabled him to acquire a very perfect knowledge both of the principles and practice of the revenue system of Hindustan. On his leaving the service of Raza Khan, he returned to Lucknow; when Asaph-ud-Dowlah, the Nizam of Oude, having heard of his superior qualifications for the office of amil, gave him the collection of the most populous and valuable district in his dominions. In that district he resided for many years and, by the good sense, knowledge, liberality and strict probity with which he exercised the functions of his office, he made the ryots, or husbandmen from whom he collected the revenue, the most orderly peaceful, and happy in Hindustan. So high, indeed was his sense of honour and his spirit of benevolence that he refused to receive the emoluments appertaining to his office, but requested permission to distribute them amongst such of the poorer sort of ryots, as were debilitated, by age or infirmities, from following their usual labours. Such conduct was not likely to make him a favourite with the courtiers at Lucknow: but the Nizam himself sensible, in this instance at least, of such extraordinary merit, gave him an annuall^a of considerable extent and value. This distinction served to heighten the jealousy and to raise the envy of the other amils, who industriously propagated malicious reports against him, and insinuated that he was sacrificing the interests of his master to those of the English. This insinuation had an appearance of probability, from the intimacy which subsisted between Abu Taleb and the English gentlemen who resided at Lucknow. But, piqued at his conduct being suspected, he threw up his employment, and consequently his annuall^a. Some years afterward he came to Calcutta; and handsome offers of employment were made him by the English government, of which, at first, he refused to accept. But, at the request of Marquis Cornwallis,

^a An annuall^a is a portion of land given by the prince to an amil, or collector of revenue as a reward for his services.

Cornwallis, he agreed to go to Hyderabad in the capacity of agent for the English government; which station, however he never filled, it having been found advisable to transfer the appointment to an English officer. In the year 1799 he was induced to come to England, from his general curiosity for knowledge, as well as a strong desire to see a country of which he had heard so much, and in which he was sure of meeting an hospitable reception from several gentlemen whom he had formerly known at Lucknow. He took his passage in an Indian ship and after having passed a couple of months at the Cape of Good Hope, on his way he landed at Cork in Ireland he then proceeded to Dublin; and from thence, by the usual route to London. He has resided here ever since; and has been introduced at court, and received into the best company where he met with that attention and respect to which his excellent character and singular merit so well entitled him. Before he came to England, he paid some attention to our language and he has now acquired a sufficient knowledge of it, to read it to his own satisfaction and make himself understood in conversation. He left England a few weeks ago, for Paris, where he proposes to pass a short time, and then to go through Vienna to Constantinople, and from thence, by way of Egypt, to Mecca, in order to visit the Chaba. From Mecca, he will probably proceed across the deserts into Persia; and from thence, through Cabulistan, Cashmir and the Panjab to Delhi and Lucknow. During his residence in this country he composed a poem in the Persian language, descriptive of London the adjacent country the persons, habits, manners, and public amusements of the English.

His "*Vindication of the Liberties of the Asiatic Women*" he wrote in Persic; and the following is a literal translation of his manuscript. Our readers will peruse with interest the information which it contains respecting the domestic economy of the Mussulmans of Hindustan, and the peculiar privileges and customs of their women and our still limited acquaintance with these customs, notwithstanding all the inquiries that have been made, and all that has been written about the natives of India, should teach us to be indulgent to the imperfect and curious notions formed of our habits and customs by an *Hindustanee* to whom, from their striking contrast to his own, they must appear so singular and unaccountable.

VINDICATION of the LIBERTIES of the ASIATIC WOMEN By MIRZA ABU TALIB KHAN.

ONE day, in a certain company, the conversation turned upon LIBERTY, in respect of which the ENGLISH consider their own customs the most perfect in the world. An English lady, addressing herself to me, observed, that the women of Asia have no liberty at all, but live like slaves, without honour and authority, in the houses of their husbands and she censured the men for their unkindness, and the women, also, for submitting to be so undervalued. However much I attempted, by various ways, to undeceive her, (and in truth, said I,

the case is exactly the reverse, it is the European women who do not possess so much power,) yet it did not bring conviction to her mind. She however began to waver in her own opinion, and falling into doubt, requested of me to write something on the subject, the purport of which she might comprehend at one view, and be enabled to distinguish the truth from falsehood. Since the same wrong opinion is deeply rooted in the minds of all other Europeans, and has been frequently before thus held forth, I considered it necessary to write a few lines

concerning the privileges of the female sex, as established both by law and custom, in Asia and in Europe, omitting whatever was common to both, and noticing what is principally peculiar to each, in the manner of comparison, that the distinction may be the more easily made, and the real state of the case become evident to those capable of discernment.

It must be first laid down as a general maxim, that, in social order, respect to the rules of equity and politeness, and forbearance from injury, is a necessary condition for, otherwise, the liberty of one would, be destructive of the liberty of another thus, if a person be at liberty to do with his own house what may endanger the safety of his neighbour's this must be in direct opposition to the liberty of that neighbour or, if in order to free himself from the inconveniences of the hot weather, he should visit his friends in his dressing gown or night-shirt, although it would be easy and liberty to him, yet it would be forcing the foods of ill-breeding therefore the observance of these rules is essential.

Those things which make the liberty of the Asiatic women appear less than that of the Europeans, are, in my opinion, six

The first is, "the little intercourse with men, and concealment from view, agreeably to law and their own habits; and this is the chief of these six for it has been the cause of those false notions entertained by the European women, that the inclination of the Asiatic women leads them to walk out in the streets and market-places, but that their husbands keep them shut up, and sit guards over the door. It may be here observed, that the advantages of this little intercourse,

which prevents all the evils arising from the admittance of strangers, and affords so much time for work and useful employments, are so very manifest, that they need not be enlarged upon and besides, the practice, in London, of keeping the doors of the houses shut, and the contemptible condition of the Dutch at the Cape, are sufficient proofs. Notwithstanding this, the custom of the intercourse of the sexes is allowed in England, and it is owing both to the force of virtue and good manners generally to be found in the English, and to the apprehension of other greater inconveniences the chief of which are four, as here mentioned, and whose effects are not felt in Asia. One of these is, the high price of things, and the small number of servants and rooms for were there a separate house, and table, and equipage for the wife, the expence would be too great to be borne and therefore of necessity both husband and wife eat their food, with their guests, in one place, sleep together in the same chamber, and cannot avoid being always in each other's company contrary to the custom in Asia, where, by reason of the cheapness of work, the women have separate apartments for themselves, and have not to make their time and convenience suit that of their husbands; and when their particular friends are with them, they do not desire their husband's company for several days, but send his viands to him in the mardannah, (or male apartments;) and, in like manner, when the husband wishes to be undisturbed, he eats and sleeps in the mardannah.

A second cause is "the coldness of this climate, which requires exercise and walking, and the husband to sleep in the same bed with his

his wife but concealment from view is incompatible with walking; and as for the second case, another cause is the want of room for otherwise, as is the natural disposition of mankind, when under distress and affliction of mind, to wish frequently for privacy and unrestrained, and sleep in a room alone.

A third cause is "the people here being all of one kind, for, in this kingdom, placed in a corner of the globe where there is no coming and going of foreigners, the intercourse of the sexes is not attended with the consequences of a corruption of manners, as in Asia, where people of various nations dwell in the same city and to allow the women such a liberty there, where there is such danger of corruption, would be an encroachment upon the liberty of the men which (as shown in the beginning) is contrary to justice and that a corruption of manners must ensue, where various kinds of people mix together, is too evident to require demonstration. Before the Mussulmans entered Hindustan, the women did not conceal themselves from view; and even yet, in all the Hindu villages, it is not customary and it is well known how inviolable the Hindus preserve their own customs, and how obstinately they are attached to them but now so rigidly do the women in the great towns observe this practice of concealment from view, that the bride does not even show herself to her father-in-law, and the sister comes but seldom into the presence of her brother.

A fourth cause is "the necessity which the European women have to acquire experience in the affairs of the world, and in learning various arts, on account of the duty that belongs to them, to take part in their husband's business, which experience could not

be obtained by keeping in concealment; whereas the duties of the Asiatic women, consisting only in having the custody of the husband's property, and bringing up the children, they have no occasion for such experience, or for laying aside their own custom of concealment. What has been just said was to show that the Asiatic women have no necessity to expose their persons; but it must also be observed, that they have many reasons for preferring privacy. One is, the love of solitude, and repose from the fatigue of motion a second is, the desire of preserving their honour, by not mixing with the vulgar, nor suffering the insults of the low and rude, who are always passing along the streets; a feeling in common with the wives of European noblemen who, to preserve their dignity are never seen walking in the streets; and also with ladies in private life, who when walking out at night, and even in the day, are always attended by a male friend or servant to protect them. The notions which the European women have, that the women of Asia never see a man's face but their husband's and are debarred from all amusement and society, proceed entirely from misinformation. They can keep company with their husband and father a male relations, and with old neighbours and domestics; and at meals there are always many men and women of this description present; and they can go in their palanquins to the houses of their relations, and of ladies of their own rank even although the husbands are unacquainted and also to walk in gardens after strangers are excluded, and they can lend for musicians and dancers to entertain them at their own houses; and they have many other modes of amusement besides those mentioned.

required. This does not arise from the superiority of the one over the other, but it is founded upon the little experience and knowledge women possess and the fickleness of their dispositions.

The *fifth* is "the Asiatic women having to leave off going to balls and entertainments, and wearing showy dresses and ornaments after their husband's death. This is owing to their great affection for their husband's memory and their own modes and habits for there is nothing to prevent a woman's doing otherwise or marrying a second husband, but the dread of exposing herself to the ridicule and censure of women of her own rank.

The *sixth* is "the Asiatic daughters not having the liberty of choosing their husbands. On this head nothing need be said for in Europe, this liberty is merely nominal, as without the will of the father and mother, the daughter's choice is of no avail and whatever choice they make for her, she must submit to and in its effects, it serves only to encourage running away (as the male and female slaves in India do), and to breed coldness and trouble amongst the members of a family. But granting that such a liberty does exist in England, the disgrace and misery it must always entail is very evident. The choice of a girl just come from the nursery, and desirous by nature to get a husband, in an affair on which the happiness of her whole life depends, can neither deserve that respect nor consideration which is due to the choice of her parents, who have profited by experience, and are not blinded by passion.

But what the Asiatic women have more than the European both by law and custom, may be ranked under *eight* heads.

First, "Their power over the

property and children of the husband, by custom; for the men of Asia consider the principal objects of marriage after the procreation of their species, for the worship of God, two things, the one to have their money and effects taken care of, and the other to have their children brought up, so that they themselves being left entirely disengaged of these concerns, may turn their whole endeavours to the attainment of their various pursuits. The chief part, therefore of whatever wealth they acquire, they give in charge to their wives, and thus the women have it in their power to annihilate in one day the products of a whole life. Although this seldom happens, yet it is often the case, where the husband having amassed a large fortune in youth and power, has delivered it in charge to his wife, and requires it back in his old age and necessity she does not allow him more than sufficient for his daily support, and lays the rest up in a place of security for the sake of her children. And so great is the power they possess, as to the disposal of their children, that frequently they are brought up without any education, or die in childhood for the women, on account of their little sense, are never pleased to part with their children, by sending them to school, and to acquire experience by travelling; and when they fall sick, they give them improper medicines, by the advice of their own confidants, or from their softness of heart, indulge them in whatever it is the nature of the sick to take a longing for, and thus they cause their death.

Second, "Their power, by custom, as to the marriage of their children, and choice of their religion, &c. For if the husband wishes to give one of them in marriage to a person the wife disapproves of, the match

match does not take place, but the other way is generally done. All the children, both male and female, from being mostly in the company of their mother, and looking upon her as their protector against their father, whom, on account of his wishing to have them educated, they consider their tormentor, follow the religious tenets of their mother, and remain perfect strangers to those of their father. It often happens, where the wife is a Schia, and the husband a Soumi, the children having been Schias from their own natural disposition, and the instruction of the mother, speak disrespectfully of the chiefs of the Soumi sect in their father's presence and he, who all his life never bore such language from any person, but was even ready to put the speaker of it to death, has no redress, but patiently submitting to hear it from them, as, on account of their want of understanding, they are excusable and thus, by frequent repetition, has attachment to his faith be shaken, and, in the course of time, he either entirely forsakes it, or remains but lukewarm in it.

Third, "Their authority over their servants" for the servants of the male apartments, the keeping and changing of whom are in the hands of the husband, through fear of exposing themselves to the displeasure or complaints of the wife, when she finds a proper opportunity, by their committing some fault, which servants are continually doing, are more obedient to her than to their true master; and the servants of some women, whom the wife has the charge of retaining or turning away, are much in awe of their mistress, that many of them pass their whole lives in the zenana, without ever once venturing into the presence of the husband. Some of them even perform any

service for him at all, and others, who do, enter not into discourse with him; and the women are so obstinate in this respect, their husbands never can turn off one of these servants, but his very complaint against them is a recommendation in their favour and his recommendation has the effect of complaint, by subjecting them to their mistresses' resentment. Contrary to this is the manner of the European ladies, who have not their own will with their children and servants, but live more like free and familiar guests in their husband's houses and the household establishment and equipage being in common to both, if any part, as the carriage for example, is previously employed by the one, the other has to wait till it is disengaged of this there is no doubt, that if a quarrel ensues between an English husband and wife, the wife has to leave the house, and seek her dinner either at her father's or a friend's; whereas in Asia, it is the husband that has to go out for frequently the utensils of cookery are not kept in the male apartments.

Fourth, "The freedom by custom, of the Asiatic women from assisting in the business of the husband or service of his guests" whereas this is generally the duty of European wives, whether their husbands be of a genteel business, such as jewellery, mercery, or perfumery, or the more servile ones; I have seen many rise from their dinner, to answer the demands of a purchaser and although all these duties are not required of the ladies, yet some, especially the enterprising the guests, carving and helping the dishes at table, and making the tea and coffee, are generally performed by them. Now the Asiatic ladies have no such duties at all, but live in the manner before described.

Fifth, "The greater difference the

the Asiatic ladies find paid to their humour, and a prescriptive right of teasing their husbands by every pretext, which is considered as constituting an essential quality of beauty for if a wife does not put these in practice but is submissive to her husband's will in every thing, her charms very soon lose their brilliancy in his eyes. Thus when a wife goes to visit her father, she will not return to her husband, till he has come himself several times to fetch her, and being as often vexed by her breaking her promise and every day when dinner is served; by pretending to be engaged at the time, she keeps her husband waiting and does not come till the meat has grown cold and in the same manner at bed-time—for returning quickly from their father's house is considered as a sign of fondness for the husband, which in their opinion looks very ill and coming soon to dinner they think betrays the disposition of a hungry beggar. In these, and such like, the husband has nothing for it but patience nay it ever pleases him. I have known of many beautiful women, constant in their affection, and obedient to their husbands night and day, whom, for not having these qualities, the husbands have quickly tired of, and unjustly deserted, for the sake of plain women who possessed them.

Sixth, "The greater reliance placed by the Asiatic husbands on their wives' virtue, both from law and custom. For, as to the European ladies, although they can go out of doors, and converse with strangers, yet this is not allowed, unless they have a trusty person along with them, either of the husband's or the father's and sleeping out all night is absolutely denied them,—contrary to the way of the Asiatic ladies, who, when they go

to the house of a lady of their acquaintance, though their husbands be these strangers are not attended by any person of the husband's or father's, and they spend not only one or two nights in that house, but even a whole week; and in such a house, although the master is prohibited entering the apartments where they are, yet the young men of fifteen belonging to the family or relations under the name of children, have free access, and eat with and enter into the amusements of their guests.

Seventh, "Their share in the children, by law—for if a divorce happens the sons go to the father and the daughters to the mother contrary to the custom here where, if a divorce takes place, the mother who for twenty years may have reared and consumed herself in bringing up her children, has to abandon all to the father and full of grief and affliction leave his house.

Eighth, "The ease, both by law and custom, with which the wife may separate herself from her husband, when there may be a quarrel between them, without producing a divorce. Thus the wife, in an hour's time after the dispute, sets off with the children and her property to the house of her father or relations, and until the husband makes her satisfaction she does not return and thus she can always do without a moment's delay.

Besides these eight, as above noticed, of the superior advantages the Asiatic women enjoy over the European, there are many others here omitted for brevity's sake. What has been said, is enough to excite people of discernment. *End of the first part.*

"I'll fondly place on either side,
The man that can to this reply

Excluded.

POETRY.

LITERARY CHARACTERISTICS

OF

The most distinguished MEMBERS of the ASIATIC SOCIETY

BY JOHN COLLIER, ESQ.

BRITANNIA'S genius, eager to explore
The mystic mazes of Asiatic lore,
With smiles benign accomplish'd Jones's address'd,
And bid him trace the records of the East.

He came—the heavenly Gopur round him flew,
His presence every son of Learning drew
Then first*, ye scholars! met at his command,
The father of the literary band
He came—his presence cast a blaze more bright,
Than emanations from the solar light!
For every art and every science known,
Were all concentrat'd in himself alone!
But see, too soon, his soul of mockery move,
To mix with seraphs in the realms above!
Whene'er with censers by his sacred shrine,
At rosy dawn I pensive recline,
Where the tall columns towering to the skies,
Says, "Here the sage once animated lies,"
I think the zephyrs, murmuring as they blow,
Cry, "What a store of learning sleeps below!"
The world admires the word rote talents given
To this distinguish'd favourite of heaven;
For him in Earsham's academic bowers,
Poetic sorrow tuneful Hayley pours;
And manly Maurice makes the tidings flow,
Thanks! to thy nymphs in elegies of woe.
Grief, for him, with drooping head appears,
For him ev'n holy Fundin † shed their tears!
Content for him wail'd Matra's groves among,
And his romantic grove with cypress hung,
And his path sublime he trod—
Learning hails him as her demi-god!

* On January 16, 1784, the Asiatic Society was instituted.

† See the Asiatic Register, vol. 4, p. 163.

To Burrow gone, be everlasting fame,
With Archimedes, Muse! arrange his name;
He near the Syracusan shall be seen,
Except great Newton's self may step between.

Flora and her attendant handmaids mourn
Still o'er lamented KENNIC's early urn*!

On you, O RICHARDSON! the Muse bestows
(It grew near Hafiz' tomb) a Shiraz rose
As much you merit (for your well spent hours,)
Of fragrant Araby the balmy flowers †
Though in the grave your lifeless body's laid,
Poetic honours at your shrine be paid.

Where are they with congenial talents born,
That Erudition's splendid list adorn?
The brilliant train the name of SHORA might boast,
Were not the scholar in the statesman lost

Now warriors burn ‡, each man of letters warms,
And all the arts shall prosper like our arms,
Beneath the auspice of a chief refin'd,
Of steady judgment and enlighten'd mind.
O MERRINGTON! may you again rehearse,
To listening India more Virgilian verse §
You who in learning classical excel,
Will patronise the arts you love so well;
They in return will summon every power,
To crown the man and dignify him more
To canvas painting will your semblance give
While e'er a Muse is lov'd your praise will live
Fair History's pen shall faithfully display,
Th' unequal'd glory of your prosperous sway!

FLEMING || acknowledge'd scholar, tell us why
Are your remarks hid from the public eye?
What in your ~~lines~~ of science gain'd, impart
With such compliance as you favour art
Come let your modesty be now subdu'd,
And mental treasures hope for general good.
Come HARRINGTON **, and bring with you the loves
That gently sport in Persia's scented groves,
Soft songs to soul-alluring girls impart,
And trill with melting extacy my heart.

The

* Dr Kennic was a disciple of the great Linnæus. He died shortly after the institution of the Society in consequence of the bill fever caught when he was in pursuit of botanical researches on the Coast of Coromandel.

† The late Sir John Richardson, author of the Persian Dictionary and Arabic Grammar.

‡ This poem was written nearly about the period of the collapse of the Marathas.

§ See his Lordship's elegant Latin Poem on the threatened invasion, and a version of it also his Ode to the Oak (translated by Dr Hunter) which moves from his early youth a noble spirit of patriotic pride.

|| Dr. John Fleming 1st Vice-President of the Asiatic Society

** Mr John Herbert Harrington, 2d Vice-President of the Asiatic Society

The pomp of thought in modern mode rehearse,
Of Eastern bards*, and give us all their verse
Whose pregnant fancy shines more pleasing far,
Than the mild lustre of yon morning star†
The British fair shall then your praise proclaim,
And with soft gratitude pronounce your name —
By them a pleasing meed shall be prefer'd
The beauteous Noorce—Fancy's favourite bird‡
Champak† with intermingled roses placed—
Harmonious Ovid of the genial East‡

Come forward ye whom rosy Flora loves
Whose labours all that blooming queen approves
See Roxsaver first the high assembly grace,
To him just judgment gives a prior place
Roxburgh† for you the long hair'd Gopis spread
Ind's odorous nard‡, to deck your honour'd head
Go, favour'd man the blue-eyed goddess greet
Go lay Jonena § sprigs before her feet
At her command bright bates ¶ buds unfold,
Whose vivid pigment vint with burnish'd gold
Go studiously explore the flower's fields
And taste the bliss the pleasing study yields‡

In zealous ANDERSON** we see conjoin'd
To kill profound a persevering mind
Son of the Swede † the powers of verse present
To you all luscious fruit of fragrant scent
Or aught in Nature pleasing to your sight
Say will Alphonso mangoes give delight?
On you the gaudy garden nymphs have smil'd,
And Flora ranks you as a darling child

Next comes a votary of equal powers
Adorned with D hawry and Morinda flowers††
Flora emits on him her musky breath
And bids Malavian shepherds twine his wreath‡
But not the gard'n only claims his care
Each Muse for L'UNTER m's title sprigs prepare
He pleases when he reads their laurel bower‡‡
Or when we join him in the instructive tour§§

Behold

* His elegantly tender Translations are in the Asiatic Miscellany

† Michell's Champ ca.

‡ Valeriana Jatamanti—See A. R. vol. 4 p. 433

§ The Kuffak of the Bengalese—See A. R. vol. 4, p. 355

¶ Butea Superba, the Tiga Madaga of the Hindus.—See A. R. vol. 3 p. 467

** Dr James Anderson of Madras.

†† The tree of Malwa where it is cultivated to a great extent—the Atchy of Cude—See A. R. vol. 4, p. 35 and 42.—D hawry is a shrub which grow wild in the hills and on the banks of rivulets the flowers are of a beautiful red colour (Griffith's Tormentum, Roxa.)

‡ See his very tender and affecting poem of "The Spanish Husband."

‡‡ In 1781 wrote of a journey from Agra to Oujain, see Asiatic Reg. vol. 2 Miscell. p. 2

Behold him Learning's every path pursue
 He shew'd the force of the mechanic's screw*
 Explain'd by him, we see its power increas'd,
 It makes elastic bodies more compress'd
 Labour's rough sons may now with manual ease
 A mighty mass of ponderous matter raise
 Which in a dark unletter'd age would foul
 The common impetus of human toil
 The ingenious man in this refin'd pursuit
 The nice micrometer made more minute
 The index turn'd to cause its fall or rise
 Will take the smallest measurement precise
 His hours are now † to brighten commerce given,
 And now ‡ to trace the expanse of starry heaven!

HARDWICKE! to you we give a double crown,
 Who made the little meloe § our own
 Who boldly dar'd adventurously to go
 And cut the boorans || from the mountains brow
 The renovating queen allows your fame
 And bids Liouzeu chronicle each name
 So great your honours! men of kindred powers,
 Who know the gaudy progeny of flowers!

Peculiar favours be to FRANKLIN paid
 Ye Shiraz girls fix chaplets round his head**
 And maids of Delhi, cull to deck his brow,
 The sweetest sprigs in Shalimar that grow!
 History, all feeling, palm crown'd queen, commands
 Thus mark of merit at your tender hands
 His faithful pen records the painful strife
 Of modern Priam's †† variegated life

Unhappy

His Essay "On a new Method of applying the Screw" was presented to the Royal Society of London by Lieut. General Meiville in the year 1780 and published in the 71st volume of the Philosophical Transactions.—There is an abstract from it in the Encyclopedia Britannica, vol. 10 part 2 p. 742

† See his account of Pegu ch. p. 8.

‡ Alluding to the three papers of Astronomical Observations, in the A. R. and one on the Astronomical labours of Jayasingha.

§ By this discovery (says Dr Monro) Captain Hardwicke has certainly made a most useful addition to our Asiatic Materia Medica.—The Meloe Cichorei, described by Captain H. is found in Bengal Bahar and Orissa, and possesses all the blistering qualities of the Cantharides.—See A. R. vol. 5 p. 231

|| A large and beautiful tree, discovered by this gentleman in the mountains near Surinagar

This gentleman has published a pleasing account of his Tour to Persia.

†† Captain Franklin has lately obliged the world with an account of the life of the present Emperor Shah Aulum whom I have styled the modern Priam. I thought when I wrote the following lines, that there was a similitude in the destiny of the Trojan and Mogul monarch.

Where Delhi smiles on Jumna's holy flood,
 Shah Aulum reigns—a second Priam ho—
 His counterpart in kingly misery!

Both

Unhappy monarch! pre-ordain'd to feel
 The dire extremities of human ill
 I read—and issue sympathizing sighs—
 Compassion's pearls float trembling in mine eyes
 Imperial miseries our hearts impress,
 As much as beauty in extreme distress,
 A sight which makes the finer passions roll,
 Which, while a man can feel, must touch his soul
 Successive ills conspir'd to overwhelm,
 This hoary remnant of his plunder'd realm
 Who, when he pays th' inevitable debt,
 The sun of Timur shall for ever set

Merit's gold medal is O GLADWIN due
 Who gave imperial Ackbar to our view,
 His prudent laws—his sentiments on things—
 This living portrait of the first of kings *
 Persia! thy lore was early Gladwin's care,
 The Graces saw, and bade him persevere †

GILCHRIST, with odes conveying tender truth,
 Smoothes the rough path of science for our youth
 India to him such commendation owes
 As on her Johnson, England now bestows
 While he in Asian learning daves so deep,
 Ye scribblers o'er your *Moorish jargon* sleep
 Long since your treatises neglected lie,
 And ere yourselves are dead, your *grammars* die ‡,
 Unlike those works of universal praise,
 Which more than emulate meridian rays,
 Stamp'd with the signet of immortal fame,
 Such bear a Gilchrist's or Kirkpatrick's name
 Or such fair tomes as science now demands,
 From Blaquiere's one and one from *Kocher's* hands
 Poetic eyes with pleasure can survey, ^{Peruse}
 Of the pure Hindu tongue the rising day §
 The youths assembled!—the *lyceum* fram'd! §
 And to preside o'er these a Gilchrist nam'd!

Patron

Both broke with sorrows—how'd with weight of years—
 Both truly venerable with silver hairs—
 Both doom'd alike—so heaven's a severe decree,
 Their kingdom's fall and children's end to see.

* The Ayees Ackberry translated by Mr F an s Gladwin His name (says Colonel Dow) lives, and will ever live the glory of the house of Timur and an example of renown to the kings of the world.

† Mr. Gladwin projected the Asiatic Miscellany in which many elegant little productions are preserved from the late attendant on fugitive publications. He still continues his plan on a smaller scale, under the title of the Oriental Miscellany the first volume of which has been lately published.

‡ I here allude to Hadley and Ferguson.

§ The good, the persevering Gladwin, thus concludes the Preface to the late edition of his *Persian Moonshine* "With these improvements, I presume to hope that the book may be used with advantage in the Oriental Seminary, lately established by Government

Patron of Asia's long neglected lore,
 Like the fam'd Medici in days of yore,
 O Mornington! yourself of arts the grace,
 Encourage learning with a fond embrace
 Cherish her toilsome sons—a drooping train,
 And call the days of Leo o'er again!
 Go—he his favour Gilchrist! your reward—
 Enjoy the honours which you earn'd so hard,
 Or when you por'd in Study's orient bowers
 Or fix'd the pauses of the fleeting hours*.

He who endeavours well deserve applause
 More if he labours in the public cause
 BALFOUR! observer next then come receive
 The just encomiums which the Muses give
 Early you learn'd and op'd the precious store
 Of knowledge chronicled in Persian lore †
 Whenever Fever in his baneful chace
 Shall dull the bloom on Beauty's lovely face,
 Be yours the bliss O scientific Sage!
 To check the progress of his savage rage—
 To soothe the fair—alleviate her pain
 And bring her smiles and dimples back again
 Pleasure refin'd the feeling man must know,
 Wha eases mortals on the bed of woe
 Hear SCOTT in modest words the power impart
 Of nitric acid in the healing art
 Ye giddy youths who spend nocturnal hours
 In sensual pleasure's fascinating bowers
 Whose limbs enfeebled scarcely can sustain
 Your bodies half consumed with routed pain,
 Hear Scott a milder remedy proclaim ‡,
 Than that strong metal § which impairs the frame!

VOL. J

* H

Rejoice,

vernment at this presidency under the superintendence of Mr Gilchrist so eminently distinguished by his laborious and useful publications on the Hindustani language.

* The great encouragement which Oriental literature now experiences under the auspices of the Earl of Mornington by exciting general spirit of emulation cannot fail of bringing us rapid advancement and we may reasonably promise ourselves, that the influence of his Lordship's patronage will form an illustrious epoch in the history of learning in this country like what the Medici accomplished in Italy through their munificence and education &c.

† Alluding to his paper on Horometry in the 5th vol. of the A. R. to which is affixed an Hindustani Floral Diagram.

‡ Dr Francis Balfour was one of the first who endeavoured to facilitate the study of the Persian language by the publication of the *Infia-y-Harkern* with an English translation—he is also the author of a paper in the A. R. on the introduction of Arabic into Persian and has laboured in the improvement of his own profession by several treatises, wherein he illustrates the influence of the moon in fevers.

§ Dr Fiechtus Scott's paper on the Use of the Nitric Acid, with an account of the success attendant on it is to be found in the 2d vol. of Dr Beddoe's *Collection of Medical Cases, and Observations on Pectitious Air* published at Bristol in the year 1796.

¶ Mercury

Rejoice ye youths, who tread in folly's round
Ye men of riot, hear the silver sound !

The nitric acid will your strength restore
And kill *that* subtle poison's direful power

But deep learn'd men—ye sage physicians say,
What can the asthma's smothering pain allay ?
Say, what can ease me by its might oppress'd,
This slow consuming tyrant of my breast ?

Whene'er yon golden sun shall next embrace
The heavenly lion in his annual race,
And watery monsoons cover every plain
With copious torrents of descending rain,

Faint and afflicted then in torture dire
I'll catch for breath, and scarcely shall respire
But should a peeping sun one hour make fair,
I'll part and labour then in steamy air

Ye sages say when I those pangs endure,
What from the mines or from the fields can cure ?

WILFORD ! to you be most exalted praise,
You, great mythologist of modern days * !
To public view the truth your labour brings,
And clears the obscure from antiquated things
In vain has scythe arm'd Time consign'd to dust,
The letter'd stone and imitative bust

Your piercing eyes with nice exactness pore
Each venerable record o'er and o'er

Whether you write of mystic Samolliace,
Or at the urns of Nile Papyrus place

MARSDEN † your work the tedious hours beguiles,
Which speaks Sumatra Queen of Sunda Isles !

A work which pleasure exquisite affords,
Wrote with such ready energy of words ‡
How can Sumatra's nymphs your brow adorn ?
What their history give in just return ?

Will dark green Tanjong give to him delight ?
Or Sandal Mallam—Harlot of the Night † ?

Or may they Mangusteens of grateful scent,
Or their own favourite Doorean present ?

Or in soft whispers may he be address'd,
By girls who lip the Italian of the East ‡ ?

Go ye Brunettes, if children of the Loves,
Bestow him from Canango scented groves,

Your

* See the 1st, 2d, 4th, 5th, and 6th volumes of the *A. R.* for the labours of this great mythologist.

† So called from the circumstance of its blowing only at that time.

‡ "The Malay language has been celebrated and justly for the smoothness and sweetness of its sound, which has gained it the appellation of the Italian of the East. This is owing to the prevalence of vowels and liquids in the words, and the infrequency of any harsh combination of mute consonants. These qualities render it well adapted to poetry which the Malays are passionately addicted to." *See Marsden's History of Sumatra.*

Your far fam'd Argos pheasant—first in place
For beauteous plumes of all the feathery race
Then shall your Mariden reassume the pen
And charm us with expression's flow again,
In Study's bower the polish'd work extend,
And bring his splendid volumes to an end*

See patient WILKINS to the world unfold,
Whate'er discover'd Sanscrit relics hold†
But he perform'd a yet more noble part,
He gave to Asia typographic art‡

The great Translator of the Hindu Laws
Succeeded him and mighty his applause!
Ind's modern Blackstone§ in dark Sanscrit veil'd
Just commentator! might have lain concealed,
If COLEBROOKE's knowledge had not given such light,
As brought the venerable code to fight
Obscure'd no more the sacred volume lies
Or to vernacular or alien eyes
Colebrooke in plain familiar English, dress'd
The jurisprudence of the gentle East
Our fires, misled by prejudice or pride**,
Thought India's sons to letters unallied,
Till Jones arose, bright Sun! and beam'd such day,
As drove the superficial mist away
Men more enlighten'd since, can plainly trace
Ind's old progenitors a letter'd race,
When Britons were (now lords of science deem'd)
By Julian Rome †† a barbarous race esteem'd,
But Britain now monastic darkness pass'd
Learning's fix'd polar star shall ever last

Another COLEBROOKE next inspires the lays,
Whose various talents claim distinguish'd praise,
Whose mental power pre-eminent appears,
Or when he studies the bespangled spheres ††,

* H 2

Or

This gentleman has promised the public a continuation of his most valuable History of Sumatra.

† See the first vol. A. R.—“Mr Wilkins,” says Sir William Jones, “by decyphering and explaining the old Sanscrit Inscriptions lately found in these provinces, has performed more than any other European has learning enough to accomplish, or that any Asiatic had industry enough to undertake.”

‡ To this celebrated Sanscrit Scholar Asia is indebted for the preparation of types for the Oriental languages.

§ Jagannatha Terrapanchānana. This commentator's voluminous work has been translated by Mr Henry T. Colebrooke at the desire of the late Governor-general, Sir John Shore.

|| “The Hindu and Mussulman laws are locked for the most part in two very difficult languages, Sanscrit and Arabic which few Europeans will ever learn because neither of them leads to any advantage in worldly pursuits.”

S r William Jones to the Supreme Council

** Barbarous Ganges. POPE

†† *Vixam Britannus heptibus fere* HORACE

And another writer says — *Toto densis orbe Syntemon*

‡‡ Alluding to Captain Robert H. Colebrooke's *Asiatick Observations* in the 4th vol. A. R.

Or in description's faithful words pourtrays,
 Yon neighbouring islands, people and their ways *
 Nor e'er him to unfulfilled white impart
 The grandest vie vs for imitative art,
 O'er the wave thence see Hyder's doom expand
 Work of the pencil in his master's hand †
 Nature stupendous scenes he gave to fight,
 Exciting awful but extreme delight ‡

Who'er expounds the sacred Sanscrit tongue
 Which to the world has been abstruse so long
 And perseveres in such industrious toil
 O'er Science surely will deserve the smile
 Hindu laborious Gilchrist has made known—
 By whom can Sanscrit equally be shown?
 A work immense—but if I justly view,
 The task O BLAQUIERE † is reserved for you ‡

Philologists' or language yet remains,
 Bengal † the language of thy passive swains
 Hark! O FORSTER § and your work display,
 And add a sta to Learning's misty way
 Your perseverant henceforth shall produce
 Some great Theſaurus for ſcholaſtic uſe
 Then ſhall your ſoul that conſcious pleaſure feel,
 Which conſcious merit ought not to conceal
 When Fame on topaz tinctur'd wings ſhall tower,
 To ſound you worſhip of the ſmiles of Power

In yonder empire where the Burmahs reign,
 Lies an extenſive populous domain
 On which Inquiry's dawn has ſeldom ſhone
 Their learning, language and their ways ſcarce known
 Return BUCHANAN † to their regions go
 Explore whatever Burmah ſigs & know
 Remark what minerals their country yields,
 And, lovely ſtudy read their flowery fields †

This

See his deſcription of Narcowry Comarty and the Andaman Iſlands—A. R. v. 1. 4.

† The fix latter lines allude to his Views in Myſore moſt of which are awfully grand but the Mausoleum of Hyder pleases me moſt.

‡ Mr William Coates Blaquiere a profound Sanscrit ſcholar He has preſented to the public in the ſixth vol of A. R. a tranſlation of one of the tranſactions on the ſingular ſacrifices of the Hindus, and I believe we may hope for a Dictionary on the Sanscrit language

§ Mr Henry Potts Forſter whom Mr Gilchriſt, in the Dedication of the Oriental Language to Sir John Shore thus alludes to—“The intended philological work of one gentleman” is ſituated on the grand ſcale at preſent projected of an Oriental Theſaurus, moſt, I believe a ſupendous literary monument in the honourable Company's annals of the truth of the verſe—

“Sed Me ne oderam Flac Marmore”

Mr Forſter is the ſuppoſed author of the Letters of Agricola which diſplay his knowledge in the ſtate of his country and his abilities as a politician.

‡ Buchanan ſays the great Father of the Society “is the loweſt and moſt copious diſtillation in the Hiſtory of Nature.”—For this ſtudy Dr Francis Buchanan is peculiarly adapted as well from ability as inclination.

Ed for Henry Whate and not Mr Forſter was the author of theſe able letters.—Ed.

This page of Nature view'd with Learning's eye,
Exhibits treasures—shall they hidden lie?

So long as stars shall twinkle in the night,
And favour mortals with their silv'ry light
So long O studious DAVIS*† shall your name,
Rank with those men of literary fame!
Is there no other spends inquiring hours,
In sacred Cass† consecrated bowers?
Yes WILLIAMS! you—your praise is surely great—
Williams! men snatch'd from death your name repeat,
You check the progress of envenom'd pain
And make the power of theadder vain‡!

Who are you maids array'd in heavenly white,
Whose beauteous aspect shines divinely bright?
Yes!—tis the lovely Virtues I behold
(I know their tresses of loose flowing gold)
In sweet ambalage seated to proclaim
How much they reverence their KIRKPATRICK's name!
But first see Chastity—that blushing fair—
The doves of Innocence for him prepare
In ready corolla all the sisters join
To celebrate the man in songs divine
Whose genius plann'd the charitable dome—
Who bade the unguarded houseless orphan come §
Eternal echoes shall his name repeat,
In yon green groves round Howrah's sacred seat!
O man of sense and d!—how justly due,
The thanks of rising virgins given to you!
Sweet blooming blushing d girls of shapely forms,
Whose speaking looks my melting bosom warms
To virtue form'd by your paternal care
And more preserv'd from the seducer's snare
Could mortals trace whence every matter springs
And penetrate the secret source of things,
Or dive into futurity's dark womb—
Or prophesy of people yet to come—
Hence, Asians born, may rise of deathless fame,
To make states tremble at the British name!
Perhaps I owe from hence (in chaste embacc)
Two smiling infants now before my face

From

* Mr Samuel Davis, author of a most valuable paper on Hindu Astronomy.—
Mr Davis (says Sir William Jones) of all men living is the best qualified to exhibit
a copious and accurate History of Indian Astronomy

† Cass the ancient name of Benares.

‡ His remarks on the use of Caustic Alkali, against the bite of snakes, are published in the 2d vol. A.R.

§ Colonel Kirkpatrick was one of the most active promoters of the Bengal Orphan
Institution. His example in India was followed by Lady Campbell, under whose pa-
tronage the Female Asylum at Madras was erected in 1787. Posterity will place their
names on the list with that most human and best of women, the Lady Arabella
Denny the foundress of the Magdalen Asylum in Dublin.

From lower origin and meaner birth,
 Sprang the proud Romans—rulers of the earth !
 Kirkpatrick gone to climes our arms subdu'd *,
 Will teach another people to be good.
 Then shall his God in holy radiance shed
 Perpetual blessings on his honour'd head,
 Give him to slumber each revolving night,
 Entranc'd in pleasing dreams of soft delight
 Then shall his years unknown to care be spent
 In one eternal round of true content
 And when the awful messenger of death,
 Shall wave the flaming sword and snatch his breath,
 On silver wings shall vigil angels fly
 And gently bear him to the realms of joy †
 Father of India ! Saviour of the East !
 In what exalted class can you be plac'd !
 HASTINGS ! fav, do you now from toils of state
 Enjoy repose in your paternal seat ‡
 Posterity your semblance shall behold
 (Like your own spotless self) in virgin gold §
 The medals mix'd with Roman coins shall lie,
 Your face then catch each keen researcher's eye,
 Who'll say (with thoughts of former times impress'd)
 Behold the greatest statesman of the East !
 But yet you live, yet shall your sovereign's ray,
 Emblaze the eve of your declining day !
 Although long since the wide Atlantic past
 Your name yet trembles on each passing blast
 I hear it now, it vibrates on my ear,
 I hear it and I shed a pearly tear—
 I can no more—Ye powers of verse ! I find,
 That feelings exquisite impress my mind.

* When this part of the Poem was written Colonel Kirkpatrick was one of the Commissioners for managing the affairs of Mysore.

† I might equally have celebrated Colonel Kirkpatrick as a great Orientalist, but I chose this more splendid part of his character

HAFIZ

رو بر بهمش با دم و بر من گذر نکرد
 صد لطف چشم داشتم و یکطر نکرد
 سل سر شک مار دلش کین مدر برد
 در سک حاره قطره ماران اثر نکرد
 یارب تو آن جوان دلادر نگاه دار
 کر تر آه گوشت ششیان حدر نکرد
 ماهی و مرغ دوش محبت از فعان من
 و آن شوح و بده پس که سر از جواب بر نکرد
 میخواستم که سرمش اندر قدم چو شمع
 او خود گذر ما چو سیم سحر نکرد
 حاما کدام سبک دل یکتا هست
 کو پیش رحم تبع تو جان را سپر نکرد
 کلک رمان بر بده حافظ در ا محسن
 ماکس بگفت را از تو تا ترک سر نکرد

The following Translation of the above we have taken from the **BENGAL**
HIRGARAH a very interesting and well-conducted Journal

I stood in the way of my Fair
 Yet she purposely turn'd her aside
 I knelt with a woe-worn air
 Yet I gain'd not a look from her pride
 With tears I beheld her depart,
 Yet she left me to stifle my pain
 For before they shall melt her hard heart
 Yon marble shall yield to the rain

How

How shall I requite her for this?
 For I bless when to curse I'm inclin'd;
 O God! then show me every bliss
 On my love though she's passing unkind
 I lament me the long of the night
 And the moon seems awake to my pain
 While she who alone can requite
 Seems alone to be deaf to my strain
 At last I long I only to die
 Could I do like a lamp by her breath
 Yet she would not vouchsafe me a wish
 To extinguish my longing with death
 They tell me I've parted with sense
 Thus to woo such an obdurate fair
 But with thousands I share the pretence
 And I'm proud of the heaviest share
 Yet I'm truer than thousands beside
 For was treason ever HAZIZ'S vice?
 For his tongue of the trusts you confide
 Shall not blab though his life were the price

SADIQ

ابو سعيد ابو اسحمر
 گستم صا لاله رحا وندارا
 در خواب ما اچ مره ماری مارا
 گفتا که خواب بی مانکه
 خوابی که دیگر خواب بیسی مارا

Once I wrote to my Charmer Ah! pity my case
 And tho' in a dream let me see thy fair face
 She replied If in absence your eyes you can close
 My presence shall never disturb your repose

DOO FEEAZ

ACCOUNT OF BOOKS,

FOR THE YEAR 1801

An Account of an Embassy to the Teshoo Lama in Tibet containing a Narrative of a Journey through Boodai and Part of Tibet by Captain SAMUEL TURNER to which are added Views taken on the Spot by Lieutenant SAMUEL DAVIS and Observations botanical mineralogical and medical by Mr ROBERT LAUNDERS 4to pp 501 Nicol 1800

THE fertile plain which once constituted the opulent kingdom of Claur now the Dubs of Bengal is skirted on the north by a ridge of Imaus, mountains piled on mountains their sides covered with trees and separated by deep chasms through which rivers rush with immense velocity rear their snowy summits to the skies and compose the kingdom named Boodai by European Tangut by Mahomedan and Bhatta by Hindugoeographers Advancing in the same direction, the traveller gains what has been considered as the highest level of the antient continent the mountains disappear an arid plain swept by wintry winds offering few vegetable productions but abounding in wild herds of animals which the bountiful hand of nature has defended against the intense cold of the climate presents itself to his view In the latitude of 29 degrees he experiences the temperature of the polar regions whilst the mighty rivers which have their sources amidst these

mountains by pursuing their amazing length of course in every direction through China Hindustan Transoxania and Siberia manifest the superior elevation of the site whence they derive their origin and convey to the Pacific, the Frozen and the Indian Ocean, a tribute of waters drawn from the moisture condensed in the lofty centre of Asia If we except Marco Paolo this country previously to the English embassies, had only been explored by a few missionaries of the Roman catholic church but their attention was slightly impelled towards the objects best calculated to engage the attention of the philosopher and even their accounts of the native superstitions is formed with too evident a bias towards an hypothesis improbable in itself and supported only by suspicious analogies and mistaken etymologies Could these indeed, constitute the foundation of a system we should with Peter Georgi, view in the votaries of the Grand Lama, seclaries of the Manichean

heresy their god Sakya born of a royal virgin would present a disfigured image of the immaculate conception and Indra extended on a cross pierced with wounds and covered with thorns might typify the crucifixion of the Son of God. Yet this country is interesting to the philosopher both in a moral and physical point of view. The most splendid talents have been employed in tracing the progress of science and letters from the Hyperbore in regions in fixing their situation in the centre of Asia and marking their diffusion thence that focus to the various countries where they now flourish. But the religion and the literature of Tibet, unquestionably prevail as far north as those terms are understood, at the present day. Marco Paolo represents the inhabitant of Camus as constantly employed in reading and writing after their fashion the number of books extant in the Tibetan language is supposed to exceed the number even of Chinese publications. Bernier mentions a physician of that country whom he had seen in Cashmir with a collection of medical books. The Czar Peter I discovered in a deserted city of Siberia an immense library of which all the volumes written in the Sinitic tongue had been composed by Lama priests. Some of them were sent to the celebrated Fourmont who assisted by one of his friends decyphered several passages sufficiently to prove that they treated of the immortality of the soul and its transmigrations. It is from Tibet that the religion and science of the Hindus have been supposed by the French philosophers immediately to derive. These considerations independent of the intrinsic merit of Captain Furner's valuable work, have induced us to

submit a very full analysis of it to our readers accompanied with illustrations derived from sources both European and Asiatic.

Introduction—In the year 1772 the Rajah of Bhotan invaded the district of Cooch Behar situated at the foot of the Bhotan hills and meeting with little resistance from the natives rapidly gained possession of it. The English government detached a military force which repelled the invaders and was preparing to carry its arms into the Bhotan territory when at the intercession of the Teshoo Lama a peace was concluded with the Rajah and the former boundaries were restored. Mr Hastings judged the opportunity favourable for the establishment of a commercial intercourse between the inhabitants of Bengal and their northern neighbours. Mr Bogle was accordingly deputed on an embassy to the Teshoo Lama; he reached Desamphe in October 1774 and after having resided there and at Teshoo Loomboo till April 1775 he returned to Bengal. But his death soon after his return, deprived the world of the information which he had acquired during his residence in Tibet. At this period the Dalai Lama who fills the highest office of the hierarchy was still a minor and the Teshoo Lama governed as regent the temporal interests of the Tibet church. Amongst its votaries are reckoned all the Tartar tribes who have not been converted to the religion of Islamism and with the rest the Manchus whose chiefs fill the throne of China. When the late Emperor Kienlong had almost attained his seventieth year the Teshoo Lama was earnestly solicited to honour that anniversary with his presence. A narrative of his journey from Teshoo Loomboo

to Pekin given by Poorungheer Ghosain who accompanied him thither will be found in our last volume an account of his death in July 1780 in that capital and a letter from the Emperor to the Dalai Lama written on that occasion. This intelligence had scarcely reached Calcutta before it was succeeded by that of the reappearance of the Lama in Tibet. "The soul of the late Lama according to the doctrines of the faith having passed into and animated the body of an infant who on the discovery of his identity by such testimonies as their religion prescribes was acknowledged and proclaimed by the same title and appellation as his predecessor Mr Hastings upon the receipt of these accounts proposed to the board to send a second deputation to Tibet and Captain Purrier was nominated to this service on the 9th of January 1783.

Chap. I.—Captain Turner received his final instructions in the beginning of 1783 and Lieut Samuel Davies and Mr Robert Saunders were included in the commission the former as draftsman and surveyor the latter in the capacity of surgeon. They left Calcutta in the beginning of May and passing Mursnedabad the capital of the province and Bulea a considerable manufacturing station travelled through a rich and fertile country to Rungpur two hundred and sixty miles from Calcutta where they waited for passports from Bootan. The flourishing town of Mungulhaut, situated on the Durla, was their next station where they found the Zeenkaubs deputed by the Rajah who were to conduct the embassy to their master's capital. Here they entered the province of Cooch Behar. "We proceeded" says our

author "through a very highly improved and fertile country where the luxuriant growth of the trees among which the most conspicuous were the *areca cathecu bombux pentlandrium* and *ficus indica* intermixed with clusters of the bamboo and the rich verdure of the fields covered with rice almost ready to shoot into ear presented on every side a most pleasing prospect. As the day dawned we obtained a transient view of the summits of the mountains of Bootan which resembled a deep shadow in the distant horizon but the sun soon raised up an impenetrable veil of thick vapor from the mists at their base, and they were no longer visible. The vastness and obscurity of this enormous boundary remote and indistinct as it appeared when it first burst on the sight in ill defined and fantastic shapes could not but excite very powerful emotion in the mind and I looked upon the formidable barrier I had to pass with mingled awe and admiration. The favorable aspect of the Cooch Behar district was of no long continuance the country became full of marshes as they advanced cultivation was neglected and the appearance of the inhabitants indicated the unhealthiness of their climate aggravated by extreme poverty. In this district if a peasant owes a sum of money and has not the ability to satisfy his creditor he is compelled to give up his wife as a pledge and possession of her is kept until the debt is discharged. In his route to-day our author remarked some pine apple growing wild which leads to a digression concerning the introduction of this fruit into Hindustan by Portuguese priests in the reign of Akbar and he supposes they were brought to Cooch Behar.

Behar by Mir Jumla, on his expedition against Assam. We can not accede to this supposition first because the historians of the expedition mention that Mir Jumla found the district of Cooch Behar abounding in fruits and fragrant plants and secondly because the ananas is expressly mentioned as one of the fruits which that General found in Assam. This plant was first made known to European botanists by Don Gongalo Hernandez de Oviedo governor of St Domingo in 1535. We must, however remark that the name Arabic and descriptive of the fruit which is seldom the case with any but indigenous productions.

Chap. 2 brings us from Chichacotta the frontier station, to Buxaduar a distance of twenty miles. The former consists of a habitation situated in the centre of a large square, formed by a strong embankment with a double row of bamboos and thus they termed a fort. At the foot of the Bootan mountains a plain extends for about thirty miles in breadth choked rather than clothed with the most luxuriant vegetation. The exhalations necessarily arising from the multitude of springs which the vicinity of the mountain produces, are collected and confined by these almost impervious wood, and generate an atmosphere through which no traveller ever passed with impunity. Yet, even this spot is not without inhabitant although its influence hath wholly debased in them the form the size and the strength of human creatures. The hill on which Buxaduar stands terminates this noxious climate. Santabar is half way up, famed for its extensive orange groves. Buxaduar is placed on the summit of a hill levelled by art.

It consists of a range of temporary sheds designed to shelter a garrison that may be stationed to defend that important pass and a village of ten or twelve houses placed on a second table of levelled rock. Here our travellers were received with much urbanity by the Suba and were regaled with chong a slightly acid and spirituous liquor, extemporaneously prepared by the infusion of a mass of grain in a state of fermentation; and arra (probably arrack) a spirit procured from it by a rude process of distillation.

Chap. 3 conducts us from Buxaduar to Tasaudon a distance as we imagine (for Captain Turner has sometimes omitted to specify this important particular) of about 100 miles. Our travellers ascended the lofty mountain of Peachucom by a road some parts of which consisted of stone steps. On the summit they were warned by the natives to avoid speaking and assured that the concussion of a voice occasioned by loud conversation would infallibly bring down on them torrents of rain. The Oomkoo presented itself next a mountain higher than the former covered to its summit with trees all clothed with moss and with creepers intertwined among them. It is composed in some places of clay but for the most part it consists of a flinty stone stratified with talc and intermixed with marble. The road passing the sides of the perpendicular rock, Pheadincium is only two feet broad and formed entirely of loose stones projecting over a deep precipice below. Here was lost a fine Arabian horse sent by Mr Hastings as a present to the Dsch Ray h. He started at the overhanging rock and falling from the road, was dashed to pieces.

precipices at the bottom of the precipice. The village of Gygoogoo consists of five or six houses, supported on bamboo props twelve miles from Buxaduar. The Tehinchieu which waters the vale of Tasi udon rolls in a deep channel at the foot of this mountain. It is to be lamented that our author did not ascertain where this river joins the Perhamputra. Is it the Gadadhara whose confluence is near Rangamatty? Thirteen miles further on the summit of a lofty mountain by Muricham consisting of twenty houses built of stone and abundantly commodious. Having heard that there was cinnamon growing in this neighbourhood I sent a native into the woods to search for the tree. he returned to me within half an hour with a great quantity both of its roots and branches. Its leaves are much used in cookery in Bengal and known by the denomination of Teezpaut. Strawberries, raspberries, and peaches were found here in great abundance. Mountains of still more abrupt ascent produced themselves on the view on the way to Chuca the cascade of Minzapeezo throws a stream from so great a perpendicular height, that before it is received in the thick shade below it is nearly dissipated and appears like the steam arising from boiling water. Stone steps sustained by beams let into the rock and secured with cramps of iron, facilitated the ascent. At every pause we beheld a different prospect each of which perhaps might justly be reckoned amongst the grandest and most awful in nature. Cascades of water issuing from the bosoms of lofty mountains clothed with noble trees and hiding their heads in the clouds abrupt precipices, deep dells, and the river

dashing its waters with astonishing rapidity over the huge stones and broken rocks below composed the sublime and variegated picture. Near the castle of Chuca the Tehinchieu is crossed on a bridge constructed on five chains that support the platform. The castle is a square building of stone on elevated ground and makes a very respectable appearance. From hence to Punugga the road side was covered with strawberries docks nettles primroses and dogrose bushes here also appeared the first pine and fir trees which became still more common as our travellers proceeded. The mountains near Kepta were the highest they had yet seen a great deal of unmelted snow still covered the summit of Iomeela, on the 27th May. At Nomnoo hermitages and villages spread over the sides and summits of the mountains to each of which is allotted a spacious portion of cultivated ground an orchard in the neighbourhood afforded walnuts peaches apples pears apricots and barberries. From thence to Wangoca the country began to open the Tehinchieu ran with less rapidity over a more even bed of ground watering a most beautiful narrow valley in which not a spot of land was unemployed. Eight miles farther brought our travellers to the vale of Lamsudon the capital of Hootan. The valley appears to be about three miles in length and one in breadth the Tehinchieu running through it.

There is no regular town nor any village within a mile of the palace. The banks of the river are lined with willows and the surrounding mountains have some timber trees intermixed with the pine and fir as well as a great variety of flowering shrubs; whilst

a number of single houses and some monasteries having orchards and hanging fields of corn about them ornament the finely romantic views with which we were delighted from every part of this valley

Chap 4 On the 3d of June, the ambassador paid his visit of ceremony to the Rajah of Bootan commonly styled Deva Rajah, the celestial king

We followed the Zoondomer, (treasurer) with many Zeenkaubs accompanying us, through several passages and up a number of lofty ladders which connect the different floors till at length we arrived at the elevated station occupied by the Rajah near the summit of the citadel

After a short pause upon the landing place the door was thrown open and we were ushered into a small but well proportioned room having on the west side an arched balcony with sliding curtains being the only aperture for the admission of light immediately opposite to the door by which we entered and before which a skreen, projected nearly one third of the breadth of the room The remaining space on the wall beyond the skreen was decorated with the portraits wrought in silk of some champions of their faith as stiff and formal as any heroes that ever appeared in tapestry The walls of the room were coloured with blue and the arches of the balcony pillars, doors &c were painted with vermilion and ornamented with golding The Rajah was habited in a deep garnet-coloured cloth and sat cross legged upon a pile of cushions in the remote corner of the room with the balcony upon his right hand upon his left side stood a cabinet of diminutive idols and a variety of consecrated trink

ets close upon his right was placed an escutoire for the deposit of papers required to be at hand; and before him was a small painted bench to place his tea-cup on, and answering all the other purposes of a table Tea is always presented on such occasions

We found says Capt Turner, this liquor extremely unlike what we had been used to drink under the same name it was a compound of water flour butter salt, and bohea tea with some other astringent ingredients all boiled beat up and intimately blended together Trays of fruits were produced consisting of oranges dried apples walnuts vegetable and some preserved fruits of China and Cashmir The Rajah's deportment was distinguished by a degree of urbanity little to be expected in one secluded from all intercourse with any but his own subjects by a mass of impervious mountains His sentiment breathed all that humanity which the doctrine of the metempsychosis seems calculated to inspire My food said he,

consists of the simplest articles grain roots of the earth and fruits I never eat of any thing that has had breath for so I should be the indirect cause of putting an end to the existence of animal life which by our religion is strictly forbidden His prohibition either does not extend to the dairy or is neglected by them The description of the features of this people is applicable to those of all the nations which occupy the east of Asia The Bootanese live in variably black hair which it is their fashion to cut close to the head The eye is a very remarkable feature of the face small black with long pointed corners as though stretched and eaten left by

by artificial means. Their eye lashes are so thin as to be scarcely perceptible and the eye brow is but slightly shaded. Below the eyes is the broadest part of the face which is rather flat and narrows from the cheek bones to the chin. A character of countenance appearing first to take its rise among the Tartar tribes but is by far more strikingly marked in the Chinese. Their skins are remarkably smooth and most of them arrive at a very advanced age before they can boast the earliest rudiments of a beard.

The Rgyal of Bootan is at the same time a Lama uniting the regal and ecclesiastical authority in his own person. The Lama serves also the purpose of a monarch being inhabited by fifteen hundred Cylongs or priests to whom the most rigid celibacy is enjoined. Frequent ablutions are prescribed and practised by the religious orders but the Lamas of Bootan are extremely deficient in personal cleanliness. The goitre or tumid neck which deforms the persons and debilitates the minds of the inhabitants of Alpine regions is also frequent among the Bootanese. As to the use of snow water it has sometimes been attributed but analysis can discover no additional principle in the water derived from snow and the prevalence of this disorder amongst the mountains of Sumatra and of the Deccan where snow never falls obliges us to have recourse to some other circumstance common to mountainous regions to account for this phenomenon.

Chapter 5. From the borders of Bengal to the capital of Bootan our travellers have not mentioned a single town a few villages of which the largest contained only twenty houses, marked the stations

from the frontier. Even Tasisudon can scarcely merit that appellation the palace stands near the centre of the valley another palace and a handsome villa lie at some distance from it and a few clusters of houses distributed through the fields accommodate the inhabitants of the capital of Bootan. The palace is of a quadrangular form the walls thirty feet high above the middle space is a row of projecting balconies to each of which are curtains made of black hair which are always drawn at night.

The grand entrance is on the east front which is ascended by a flight of stone steps. Even with the entrance entered a spacious gateway having two massy doors fortified with knobs of iron. We passed through this gateway and came opposite to the central square building which I must call the citadel and this is the habitation of the supreme Lama. It contains within the chief of their idols Mahamoonie amidst a multitude of others of inferior note. It is a very lofty building being no less than seven stories high each from fifteen to eighteen feet it is covered over with a roof of a low pitch composed of fir timbers sheathed with boards of deal which project on each side a great way beyond the walls. From the centre there rises a square piece of masonry which supports a canopy of copper richly gilt and this is supposed to be immediately over the great idol, Mahamoonie. Lama Rimbochay the present Dab Rgyal is upon the fourth floor from the ground above that there are two other stories and the seventh ladder leads to the temple of Mahamoonie which is covered with the gilded canopy.

We may remark that the style of architecture above described

§ A 4 seems

seems co-extensive with the religion of Buddha called by Capt Turner Mahamoonie or the great anchorite. More magnificent structures in the same style it will be our province to describe when we accompany Col Symes to the court of Ava where the gilded canopy also marks the station of Buddha in the inmost recesses of the temple. The agriculture of Bootan is promoted by artificial irrigations the water being conveyed to the fields through hollow cylinders formed of the trunks of trees. Paper is manufactured from the bark of a tree named deah, by a process very similar to our own and proves of a texture much more durable. A small square temple erected to contain an image is seen "placed like a sentinel" as it were, by the road side, on each approach towards every consecrated habitation proportionate in dimensions to the magnitude and importance of the edifice with which it is connected on each of the three great roads, that lead to Tatsudon a very spacious one is found. I remember to have seen one of these buildings, which was dedicated to the junction of the Hatchieu with the Tchintchieu near Hepta. They are often placed at the meeting of two principal roads. I have seen them also at the base of a remarkable mountain and they are invariably met with at the entrance of every capital village. Near the top are inserted large tablets, with the words *Oam minnie paimee oam* carved in relief. —George has devoted a section of his work to the explanation of these mystic words the second of which he was led by his hypothesis to refer to the name of Mani, or Manes, the founder of the heresy, from him denominated

Manichean. The Pere Horatio has preserved and translated a commentary on them composed by Rabgamba Ngawang a Gylong in one of the monasteries of Lassa. From this we learn that the first and last words is the invocation to the deity common to the Tibetans with the Hindus. *Mani* signifies a gem and *paimee* the flower of the lotus. For in this explanation it were impossible to dissent since *Mani* also signifies a gem in Sanscrit and *Paimee* is a manifest corruption of *Padma* the Sanscrit appellation of the *Nymphaea nilotica* these admired productions of nature having been apparently selected as emblematic of the purity and excellence which they ascribe to Buddha, their chief object of worship.

Chap 6 During Capt Turner's residence at Tatsudon a bloodless insurrection shook the throne of Bootan. The commandant of Wandipur at the head of a party of mal contents advanced to the vale and took possession of three villages which he connected by a line in front of the palace. The measures adopted both for attack and defence betray a total ignorance of military discipline and manœuvres. Every kind of discipline and order is totally disregarded in their mode of warfare stratagem is more practised than open assault they engage in general as marksmen and wait their opportunity to fire unobserved. Both parties are so careful to conceal themselves, that seldom any thing is visible but the top of a turban helmet or the end of a bow. Hostilities terminated by the retreat of the rebels though the palace was entirely defenceless, and the castle of Wandipur was soon after reduced by blockade.

Chap 7 describes an excursion to

to the castle of Wandipur twenty-four miles from Tassudon and to Punukka, the winter seat of the Rajah. Still no towns are mentioned as occurring in the route.

The castle of Wandipur towers high upon the narrow extremity of a rock, which stands between the Matchieu Patchieu and the Jahantchieu rivers both which streams unite at its sharpened point they then form together a river of considerable magnitude that takes the name Chaantchieu and shapes its course between the frontier mountains flowing finally along the flat surface of the district of Bijnce into the Berhampooter. The united stream is manifestly the river Sunkassa which traverses Rangmatty and combines with the Ladadhura (or Ichin chieu) before their confluence with the Brahmaputra. Chieu signifies a river in the Tibetan tongue hence we find it annexed to all the proper names of the streams which water these mountainous regions. The bridge of Wandipur is of singular lightness and beauty constructed entirely of fir without the smallest piece of metal to connect its parts. Punukka is placed in a less elevated situation and a more genial soil produces in abundance the fruits of tropical and temperate climates. A citadel and gilded canopy rises in the midst of the palaces of Punukka and Wandipur similar to that described at Lassaion.

Chap. 8 is enlivened by a detail of the Rajah's efforts to amuse his guests and many particulars of his conversation. His monarch had travelled incognito, with a single attendant from Tassudon to the extensive city of Lassa had paid his devotions at the sacred shrine of a Pootala (Buddhalay the mansion of Buddha), and after

a residence of about fourteen days, returned in the same manner to Bootan. His villa was ornamented with drawings of that city of Lubrong the residence of Teshoo Lama in Tibet of Cattamanda, the capital of Nepal and Patan, in the same kingdom as well as of other places of famed resort. Their representations partook both of plan and perspective, though without the advantages of light and shade. A bull fight constituted one of the entertainments and the Rajah was engaged in preparations for the festival of Durga at the autumnal equinox, when our travellers left Tassudon.

Book II Chap. 1 brings us from the capital to the frontier of Bootan. The route lay south-west from Tassudon till our travellers reached the river Patchieu they crossed Pomela covered with snow at midsummer Phajudee, the place of the Rajah's last regeneration was distinguished by its palace and inscribed flags. An extensive monastery occupied the summit of the mountain the president of which was as usual styled Lama to the prevalence of these monastic institutions the scanty population may doubtless be attributed. But in Bootan superstition and ambition concur to control the most genial propensities of nature celibacy is the road to distinction and power in this ecclesiastic government and Capt. Turner remarks, that the higher orders of men entirely engrossed by political or ecclesiastical duties leave to the husbandman and labourer to those who till the fields and live by their industry the exclusive charge of propagating the species. Nor is this entirely the case for custom obliges every family that has more than

than four boys to contribute one of them to the order of Gylongs. The prosecution of their route conducted our travellers to Paima tong and Paibeta in the midst of picturesque mountains hence they descended to the vale of Paro stretching along the banks of the Pachu. The castle is a handsome building of stone ornamented in the centre with a gilded canopy in the manner of all the Rajah's palaces and calculated for defence. Paro boasts the only market in Bootan and it appears to be much frequented. It is also famous for the manufacture of gods and forging of arms particularly of swords and daggers and the barbs of arrows. The sides of the mountains were covered with groves of pine they contained also numerous clusters of houses and some handsome villas with gardens and orchards. A stage of nine miles brought our author to the fortress of Drukla jeung built upon the crown of a low rocky hill and eleven miles to Sapa the last village of Bootan consisting of about ten houses. Here the thermometer stood at 46° on the 13th of September the Pachu pursued its rapid course through the valley and on its banks grazed herds of chauri-tailed cattle tended by the itinerant Tartars named Drukka. The yak of Lartari is about the height of an English bull which resembles in the general figure of the body head and legs but is covered all over with a thick coat of long hair. The tail which supplies the oriental luxury of chauries is composed of a prodigious quantity of long flowing glossy hair and is so abundant & well furnished that not a joint of it is perceptible but it has much the appearance of a large cluster

of hair artificially set on. The chain of mountains situated between the latitudes of 27° and 28°, which divides Tibet from Bootan and whose summit are most commonly covered with snow is their favorite haunt. Extremely useful as beasts of burthen from their great strength tent and ropes are manufactured of their hair their tails furnish an article of great demand in commerce and they yield an abundant quantity of rich milk. The last mountain of Bootan the dreary Somoongang now remained to be passed it offers no habitation to the traveller but numbers of the natives were met on the road. I never saw our author behold a more florid picture of health than was exhibited in the complexion of the mountaineers the women in particular with their jet black hair and clear brisk black eyes had a ruddiness which the most florid English rustic would in vain attempt to rival.

CHAP. 2. On the summit of Somoongang a long row of little miserable flags fixed in rude heaps of stones fluttered in the wind they marked the boundaries of Tibet and Bootan. The distance of Lhasa from this station appears by the route to be about 52 miles yet as the first part of it lay in a southerly direction the latitude of the frontier is only a few miles north of the capital.

If Bootan compared with Bengal exhibit a vast contrast of country and climate there is no nearer analogy between Tibet and Bootan.

Bootan presents to the view nothing but the most misshapen irregular mountains covered with eternal verdure and rich with abundant forests of large and lofty trees. Almost every favourable aspect of them coated with the smallest

smallest quantity of soil is cleared and adapted to cultivation by being shelved into horizontal beds not a slope or narrow slip of land between the ridges lies unimproved. There is scarcely a mountain whose base is not washed by some rapid torrent and many of the loftiest bear populous villages amidst orchards and other plantations on their summit and on their sides. It combines in its extent the most extravagant traits of rude nature and laborious art.

Tibet on the other hand strikes a traveller at first sight is one of the least favoured countries under heaven and appears to be in a great measure incapable of culture. It exhibits only low rocky hills without any visible vegetation or extensive arid plains both of the most stern and stubborn aspect promising full as little as they produce. Its climate is cold and bleak in the extreme from the severe effects of which the inhabitants are obliged to seek refuge in sheltered valleys and hollows or amidst the warmest aspects of the rocks. Yet perhaps Providence in its impartial distribution of blessings has bestowed on each country a tolerably equal share. The advantage that one possesses in fertility and in the richness of its fruits and its fruits are amply counterbalanced in the other by its multitudinous flocks and invaluable mines. As one seems to possess the pabulum of vegetable in the other we find a superabundance of animal life. The variety and quantity of wild fowl game and beasts of prey flocks droves and herds in Tibet are astonishing. In Bootan except domestic creatures nothing of the sort is to be seen. I recollect meeting with no wild animal except the monkey, in all my tra-

vels and of game, I saw only a few pheasants, once near Chuka.

The Tibetans like the Persians of India neither inhumane nor burn their dead their bodies are exposed in the open air and left to be devoured by ravens kites and other carnivorous birds. A place appropriated to this purpose was seen on descending the mountain of Somoongang into the plain of Phari. The fortress of Phari and its extensive suburb was left on the west whilst our travellers proceeded to Chassa (Coombah) where they were received by the Lama. A rocky plain intersected by numberless streams extended on every side the mountains which bound it are the retreat of the musk deer an animal which delights in the most intense cold and is always found in places bordering on snow. They are about the height of a moderately sized hog which they resemble much in the figure of the body they have a small head a thick and round hind quarter no scut and extremely delicate limbs. The long hair with which it is covered, partakes in its texture less of the nature of hair than feather or rather it resembles the porcupine squill. Two long curved tusks proceed from the upper jaw and are directed downwards the musk is a secretion formed in a little bag or tumour resembling a wen situated at the navel and is found only in the male. Numbers of wild horses were seen at a distance they were very shy but our author could distinguish long ears like those of an ass or mules the ears neck body and tail were of a fawn colour the face belly and legs almost white. Here our travellers appear to have attained their greatest elevation for after passing a river which shapes its course towards Nepal, thence they afterwards

afterwards meet with, all ran in a northerly direction. After leaving the sterile plain of Phari the small village of Dochui was the first station from hence the lake of Ramchicu skirted the road frequented by great abundance of wild geese ducks teal and sto k with prodigious numbers of snipes. At Cha'u appeared the first traces of successful cultivation beyond it they crossed a plain white with incrustations of natron (oda) which rises in an efflorescence from the dry plains resembling a hoar frost. The village of Sumda lay 14 miles further where a few willows were the first trees observed in Tibet.

Chap 3. conducts us from thence to Teshoo Loomboo following the course of the Lainomtschen which at the latter place unites with the Berhampooter at Gangamaar they found a concourse of invalids attracted by the medicinal virtues of its hot well which raised the thermometer from 44° to 85° . Rocks split by the frost covered the adjacent plains with their fragments a gigantic figure of their mahamoonie was carved in relief upon an immense stone. From Shooohoo the country assumed a much more favourable aspect the village of Naince presented the appearance of regular buildings, some of them bordered others striped with red and partly hid by branches of willows. The castle of Jhansu Jeung rises in the midst of an extensive valley which tradition and observation concur to prove had been once a lake. A considerable manufacture of coarse woollen cloths exercises the industry of the inhabitants abundant crops of ripe corn bordered the road and numerous clusters of villages were scattered on each side. From Dakque to

Teshoo Loomboo is a distance of only ten miles and our travellers reached the latter place at sunrise. If its magnificence was to be increased by any external cause none could more superbly have adorned its numerous gilded canopies and towers than the sun rising in full splendour directly opposite. It presented a view wonderfully beautiful and brilliant the effect was little short of magic and it made an impression which no time will ever efface from my mind.

We ascended by a narrow street through the middle of the monastery and were conducted to very splendid apartments, bright with gay colours and situated in the centre of the palace amidst a profusion of gorgeous finery. At the instant of our entrance we heard the deep tone of many sonorous instruments which were summoning the religious to their morning orisons.

Chap 4. Our travellers were now lodged in the palace built by the late Lama their reception by the Regent was marked by much urbanity he expatiated on the friendship which the Lama entertained for the English which was equally strong now as in his last incarnation though his infant years denied expression to his sentiments. The presence chamber was supported by pillars painted with vermilion, and ornamented with gold representing symbolical devices. The walls were painted blue the floor was composed of brown and white flint and admitted of a high polish. The throne of the late Teshoo Lama elevated about five feet from the floor stood at one end decorated with silks and cushions of yellow satin before which tapers were constantly burnt, which filled the hall

hall with aromatic odours Captain Turner's arrival happened at a period of high importance in the annals of Tibet for the infant Lama was about to be removed from the house of his parents to the monastery of Terpalang on which occasion he was to receive the first public recognition of his sacred character The ceremony was conducted with suitable pomp and a party of Chinese troops escorted the procession by command of the Emperor The influence of the Chinese officers was manifestly hostile to the mission of the English ambassador and that influence though founded entirely on fear was still more considerable at the court of Lassa though the Tibetians are said to consider the Chinese as a gross and impure race of men

Chap 5 contains an animated and perspicuous description of the splendid mausoleum which contains the remains of the late Teshoo Lama The court yard before it was paved and surrounded with a colonnade for the accommodation of the pious the pillar were painted with vermilion and ornamented with gilding In the centre a large gate opened to the principal avenue of the monastery two ponderous doors being thrown open discovered a most beautiful pyramid at the base of which the body of the Lama was deposited in a coffin of pure gold An effigy of gold crowns the pyramid, before which incense is burnt the sides of the pyramid were encased with plates of solid silver and on each step were piled the most costly articles Another image of the Lama of solid silver as large as life stood on the right side, offerings of fruits, flowers and corn were placed on an altar in front and on the floor were

high piles of their sacred books. The shell or covering of the pyramid which constitutes the exterior of the mausoleum is a structure, when viewed at some distance, of considerable magnitude and beauty The pillar scalloped arch and pediment of Hindustan prevail in the interior apartments the external decorations are of Chinese or Tartar origin similar to those of the watch tower or temple of the former the tented canopy and imperial dragon In the centre of the front on a tablet the mystic sentence *om namo bhayam* is engraved A lute and whitened corrie surrounds the top and a spacious tented canopy richly gilt which is supposed to stand immediately over the remains of the Lama crowns the whole structure its edges swell with a bold and easy sweep the convolutions of the Chinese dragon fill up the space of the ridge and a prodigious number of small bells hung round it, make an unconceivable jingle with every breeze that blows

Chap 6 is occupied with a long and amusing account of his interviews with the Regent previously to his leaving the capital Capt Turner found him particularly inquisitive on geographical points and to have formed a more extensive acquaintance with distant countries than might have been expected In common with the rest of his countrymen he entertained a profound veneration for the places held sacred by the Hindus, Gaya Allahabad Benares and Ganga-sagar The late Empress of Russia attempted to establish an intercourse with Tibet for commercial purposes a bible with plates in the Russian language was exhibited as a present from that sovereign One interview

interview was terminated by the arrival of Tartars to pay their homage to the sovereign pontiff. They came from a place situated on the Sullum at a distance of fifty two days journey which at the rate of twenty miles per diem must be one thousand and forty miles. Their route was thus divided from Teshoo Loomboo to Lassa twelve days; from Lassa to Durn ten days; from Durn to Sullum thirty days.

Capt Turner was anxious to investigate the traces of an ancient nation supposed to have once inhabited the borders of the Baikal sea in the interior of Tartary and from which some persons conjecture the learning art and sciences of India and even of Europe to have been originally derived. If such a nation ever existed the remembrance of it seems now to be buried in the deepest oblivion. Soopoon Choomboo had traversed the borders of the Baikal sea which he affirmed was remarkable only for the production of large pearls. Its neighbourhood was thinly inhabited by a race of Tartars more ignorant than their southern neighbour and dwelling in tents. He said the Regent concurred in deriving the religion arts and sciences which prevail in Tibet from Hindustan and considered Benares as the source and centre of learning and religion from which they emanated at a very distant period to civilize and reform the adjacent nations. As a proof of this antiquity the Regent urged the similarity of their alphabet to that of the Sanscrit, from which they avow it to have been formed.

Chap 7 Subsequent to the Regent's departure, our author extended the sphere of his excursions in the vicinity of Teshoo

Loomboo and had frequent interviews with Soopoon Choomboo, who governed in his absence. That officer spoke with much respect of the distant region of Ennam which Capt Turner mistook for Egypt though Greece was unquestionably the country meant. The frequent use of the Lion as an architectural ornament he traces to that country but the bearer of the consort of Siva, was more probably derived from Hindustan.

Teshoo Loomboo or Lumbong the seat of Teshoo Lama, and the capital of that part of Tibet immediately subject to his authority is situated in $90^{\circ} 42'$ north latitude and $89^{\circ} 7'$ east longitude from Greenwich. It is a large monastery consisting of three or four hundred houses the habitations of the Gylongs besides temples mausoleums and the palace of the sovereign pontiff in which is comprised also the residence of the Regent and of all the subordinate officers both ecclesiastical and civil belonging to the court. Its buildings are all of stone none less than two stories high flat roofed and crowned with a parapet rising considerably above the roof composed of heath and brushwood inserted between frames of timber. A little beyond this monastery lies the fortress of Shigatze jeung which commands the entrance of the valley still further the Pamotichien unites its waters with the Berhampooter called in Tibet Lechooinboo. This river and the Canages are said by our author to issue both from the sacred lake Manserer (Mansaravara). The Tibetans could scarcely be ignorant of the real sources of these celebrated streams the lake was said to be a month's journey north-west from Teshoo Loomboo.

In Tibet the spring is marked from March to May by a variable atmosphere heat thunder storms and occasionally with refreshing showers From June to September is the season of humidity when heavy and continued rains fill the rivers to their brim which run off from hence with rapidity to assist in inundating Bengal From October to March, a clear and uniform sky succeeds seldom obscured either by fogs or clouds and a degree of cold is felt rarely experienced in Europe The flesh of sheep exposed to the frosty air is deprived of its juices and remains in good preservation during the winter Capt Turner used it without any further dressing but the people of Tibet are accustomed to eat their mutton almost the sole article of animal food which they use recently killed and raw

Chap 8th contains some strictures on the religion of Tibet That country is denominated by the inhabitants Puckoachim which our author explains the snowy regions of the north The religion of Tibet appeared to Capt Turner the schismatical offspring of the Hindu system introduced from that country and to have traversed over Mantchew Tartary and been disseminated through China and Japan The principal idol in the temples of Tibet is Mahoomen the Buddha of Bengal who is worshipped under the name and various other epithets throughout all Tartary and among all the nations to the eastward of the Berhamptoner But the Devata of Hindustan, participates with Buddha, in the votive offering of the people of Tibet Durga mounted on her lion and Calais lighting in bloody sacrifices Ganesa or the emblem of wisdom, and

Cartikea brandishing a thousand arms A regular hierarchy superintends the spiritual government of the people descending from the sovereign Lama immaculate and omniscient through the gradations of Gylong Lo'ba and Tuppa Two sets divide the votaries of Buddha the Gyllookpa distinguished by robes of yellow cloth, and the Shammar clothed in red In ancient times the latter are reported to have been the most numerous till the Gyllookpa assembling a mighty army drove them from their possessions and forced them to take refuge in Bootan whose inhabitants are all of that sect It was at that period Jeshoo Loomboon rose from the ruins of a Shammar settlement but their ruin was not complete till the Emperor of China adopting for himself the distinction of the yellow hat turned the scale irretrievably in favor of the Gyllookpa The short residence of Capt Turner in Tibet and his ignorance of the language must have been insurmountable obstacles to acquiring an extensive knowledge of the history geography and polity civil and religious of a country so interesting to the philosopher Indeed it is impossible not to admire the industry by which he procured so much information as his work exhibits in so small a portion of time We subjoin a few particulars, calculated to reflect some light on the ancient and modern state of that country but which being extraneous to the review of Capt Turner's work we have compressed as much as perspicuity would permit

Tradition refers the population of Tibet to Prasinpo and Prasinmo but we know not on what authority their appearance in that country

country is fixed, at 1540 years before the era of our Saviour. About 300 years later the god Saca or Buddha descended from the skies to restore a purer system of faith. he was born of a virgin named Lamoghtuprul daughter of a powerful monarch who carried the infant to Benares where he was consecrated to the gods. The Laha or inferior divinites attended to witness the ceremony and the astrologers predicted the wonders of his future life. After a long period spent in retired contemplation he returned to the world and promulgated that system of belief which now prevails throughout the east. It is remarkable that none of his votaries in Tibet Pegu Siam China, or Japan pretend that he was a native of their countries but refer to Hindustan as the birth place of Buddha, and the cradle of his doctrines. The first king of Tibet Garasbritz hengo was a son of Macclnaba, who reigned in Hindustan his capital was Jarlon, and his death is fixed at 1102 years before Christ. Twenty-four kings reigned successively from him to Tyhong tyheng-Chambo who removed the seat of government from Jarlon to Lassa and constructed the palace of Putala (Buddha-alaya the abode of Buddha) in the vicinity of that city. He was contemporary with Christ and in his reign, Samtanputra brought the Devanagari alphabet from Hindustan which he altered, so as to express the harsher sounds of the Tibetan language at this period also the religion of Buddha is said to have been introduced into Tibet, Siam and China. In the reign of Tri-srong tentchen A D 225, Patasati a saint, nearly as sacred as Buddha was brought from Hindustan by

the king, to restore and regulate the religious discipline. After the death of Lhamo in 456 according to the annals of Tibet, various pretenders to the throne appeared the country was divided into several petty kingdoms, and for three centuries presented a scene of discord and warfare, till the inhabitants voluntarily submitted to the Emperor of China in 790. It may be remarked however that the historians of China place this event in 112. Kank-ka-grinbo was the first Lama who pretended to the sacred character of an incarnated deity the Emperor of China convinced of the truth of his pretensions conferred upon him the regal and ecclesiastical functions in the year 1100. In the following century three Lamas ruled in Tibet and the same discipline existed as at the present day though the number of independent Lamas occasionally varied. When the arms of Chengiz subjected Asia Tibet followed the fortunes of China. Cublai Khan divided it into provinces, and established the Lama Palsepa, as chief or sovereign Lama, from whom the Dalai Lamas of the present day derive their pre-eminence. To his successor is attributed the foundation of the monastery of Tascilhunbo, or as Captain Turner writes it, Teshoo Loomboo in the neighbourhood of Spygatzee. The limits of the ecclesiastical authority continue obscurely defined for it appears that Tibet has still a king notwithstanding the power granted by the Chinese Emperors to the sovereign Lamas. The contest between the Gyllookpa and Shannamar appears to have taken place in the year 1426 from which the latter took refuge in Bootan. In the beginning of the seventeenth century the Dalai Lama,

was, called on the Emperor of China, not, as the Emperor Tibet sent the yaks of tribute; *Amoy-pa-tsun* who then ruled in Sogdiana, was deposed. The *Junat Anden*, seized the court of this monarch, who appears to have been the last king of Tibet. About a hundred years later, *Cangchut Kbaa*, king of the Eleuths, entered that country with a large army, deposed the Lama, and reigned in Tibet till his death; in 1720. From the disorders which ensued, the people had again recourse to the Chinese Emperor, by whom governors were appointed to exercise the civil authority. But the popular prejudices rising strong in favor of an ecclesiastical government several of these governors were successively cut off, and the late Emperor of China, Kienlong, in the year 1752, transferred the sovereign authority to the Dala Lama, *Losang-kel-sang Kuntsho* who was probably the immediate predecessor of the present Dala Lama. Such are the principal facts recorded in the annals of the Tibetans of their wars with the Chinese, in which they more than once carried their arms to the gates of Peking, it were foreign to our purpose to treat, still less to attempt to reconcile the wide discrepancy between the historians of Tibet and China, respecting the period of the same events. Such, indeed, is the obscurity which pervades the subject, that it is not perfectly clear, that there are not kings in Tibet at this day; since Captain Turner casually mentions that *Gesab Ramdrogya*, *Rajah* (king) of *Lama*, had departed from the house of *Dala Lama*, the greatest person of the spiritual power. From this account it is evident, we must be disappointed

our author, on his return to *Ben-gal*.

Chap. 9. The ecclesiastical and civil duties which the mission was designed to promote, experienced little difficulty on the part of the *Rajah*, and Captain Turner having completed the object of his mission left *Teshoo Loombu* on the 24. December. He proceeded to *Kerpaling* the residence of the infant Lama, he resided in a palace in the centre of the monastery which occupies above a mile of ground in circumference and the whole is encompassed by a wall. The behaviour of the young pontiff though then only eighteen months old and unable to speak furnishes a singular example of the effects of early tuition. His parents entertained the ambassador during four days, with much hospitality they were both adepts in music and from them Captain Turner learned that the Tibetan art, some of which he thought very pleasing, were preserved by a regular system of notation.

Chap. 10 After quitting *Teshu-lung*, our author passed *Amoy Loombu*, where he was shewn a large nunnery occupied by females who had embraced a life of celibacy from religious motives. These are less frequent than the monasteries for the other sex. The practice of polyandry universally prevalent in Tibet, seems to indicate that the number of female births bears an unequal proportion to that of males. One female associates her fate and fortune with all the brothers of a family, without any restriction of age or number. "The choice of a wife is the privilege of the elder brother; and, singular as it may seem, I have been assured, that a Tibetan will,

as jealous of her connubial rights though thus joined to a numerous party of husbands as the despot of an Indian zenana is of the favours of his imprisoned fair. From Terpaling to Bootan our author retraced the route, by which he proceeded to Teshoo Loomboo the lakes and rivers presented a smooth surface of solid ice on which our travellers amused themselves with skating in the low latitude of 28°. The shawl goats were feeding in three flocks upon the thin dry herbage that covers the naked looking hills. This is perhaps the most beautiful species of man, the whole tribe of goats the rocks were various black white of a faint bluish tinge and of hard something rather than soft as they have straight horns and are of a lower stature than reindeer seen in England. The materials used in the manufacture of shawl is of a light fine texture and loses the animal next to the skin. The coarse covering of long hair grows above this and presents the steeple of the interior coat.

Captain Turner found the Rajah of Pootan at Lunukka his winter residence. Compared with the land we had left we now felt this garden of Iama Kintla city in high beauty adorned with groves crowded with rich load of the finest oranges citrons and pomegranates. The mango and the peach tree had parted with their produce, but hords of apples and of walnuts were opened for our gratification and this vast profusion of ripe fruit added to the temperature of the air most gratefully convinced us of the prodigious disparity of the climate within so short a distance. From hence to Rangpoor, the frontier province of Bengal, the journey

presents no incident requiring notice.

A Report delivered to the Honorable Warren Hastings Esq. Governor general of Bengal upon the result of Captain's Turner's mission to the court of Teshoo Loomboo.

Notwithstanding the hostile influence of the Chinese officers stationed at Lhasa defeated all attempts to interfere with that capital and a considerable trade seemed about to open with Teshoo Loomboo from the Company's territories. The commercial productions of Tibet are numerous and valuable mine of gold are wrought in that country a few years ago during the prevalence of an excessive drought the earth by cracking and opening in common channels is said to have discovered an abundance of gold, that the quantity collected greatly reduced its value. The objects of commerce and manufactures, are a foundation which with much shawl wool fine silk rock salt and chowes compose the articles for exportation.

Mr. Saunders's observations on the botany mineralogy and meteorology of Tibet present much that we could wish to reextract but we have already exceeded the limit of a review. The natural historian will be gratified by an account of the manner in which mineral is procured. It is a fossil brought to market in the state in which it is dug out of the lake and afterwards refined into borax. The lake is said to be twenty miles in circumference and fifteen from Teshoo Loomboo, and the mineral is formed or deposited in its bed near to the bank; from the deeper parts of it rock salt is procured and during one half of the year its surface is condensed into a smooth

smooth exposure of ice. A judicious summary of the diseases prevalent in Bootan and Tibet could show valuable communication which he thus terminates. I have dwelt long on this subject because I think the knowledge and observation of the people in the diseases of their country with the medical practice keep pace with a refinement in the state of civilization which struck in with war and no doubt will witness to much curious speculation when known to be the manner of a people holding intercourse with what we term civilized nations.

Poorun he reo sent turned on Tesho Lomboo on a mission to the future in the year 18 and carried letters from Mr H. to him and that other speculations from Bengal he already and the value of this society and the and the net and what might have been expected and a period from him and the you and had been a mile and a half in the 4th October 18 when he attained his thirty year old birthday. Very and in the year 18 to a Pekin attending to his duties and at the same time.

It is a pleasure to me to hear of him who has been so unfortunately concerned to interrupt the interview which has begun. In the year 18 the Nepal was reduced by a disaster of plagues

invaded Tibet the young Lama and his court unprepared for resistance fled from their capital. Tesho Lomboo was plundered and the rich spoils carried off to Nepal by the invaders. An army of Chinese troops advanced to punish this unprovoked aggression the Nepalese suffered successive defeats and the Rajah imploring the mediation of the Bengal government, Capt Kirkpatrick was ordered to Nepal for that purpose. But the superior character of the Chinese court did not fail to extract from the circumstances inferences extremely prejudicial to the intentions which had actuated the English, in their intercourse with Tibet and the Chinese and stationed on the northern frontier of Bootan, precludes all access from the Company's possessions to the territory of the Lama.

The length of our remarks and the multiplicity of our quotations, sufficiently indicate the high opinion we entertain of the instructive and amusing work on which we have so long attracted the attention of our readers. To a very extensive range of observation Captain Lumsden unites no common talent for description whilst the grandeur of the natural scenery the novelty of the manners and singularity of the customs furnish ample scope for the exertion of those qualifications and have concurred to produce one of the most interesting performances with which we are acquainted.

As I am an Englishman, I have of late been by the Governor of Udaipur in the house of Michael Smith Esq. Lieutenant Colonel in the Madras Army. 4th Nov 1800

By the eastern frontiers of Bengal to the confines of China a fertile and fertile land was

terred by many navigable streams, is interposed. A variety of nations inhabit this extensive tract whose

whose languages are dissimilar, but whose corporeal configuration strongly indicates the same origin; and the schism introduced by Buddha, the ninth Avatara, into the antique system of Brahmanical faith constitutes the general creed. Amongst these people four kingdoms have been distinguished as of prominent importance; 1st, Ava, the name by which the land of Mianmas is known to Europeans, derived from that of its ancient capital and situated inland in the centre of the tract above described ad Pegu, called by the natives Baga bounded Ava on the south, and stretched along the coasts as far as Martaban 3d Arakan, occupied the western coasts of the Bay of Bengal more valuable from the luxuriant fertility of its soil than the extent of its territory. A ridge of lofty mountains divided this maritime country from the land of Miamma 4th, Siam stretches a level plain from the coast of Tenasserim to the ill-defined limits of Cambodia and Laos. In the progress of research some perplexity must be expected to arise from the multiplicity of proper names; few of these countries are known to the natives by their European names, though all of them are distinguished by two appellations, a vernacular one, and a scientific, derived from the Pali tongue which appears to correspond with the Sanscrit.

Of these divisions, the first is occupied by the Burmans, a warlike nation, who during the last half of the sixteenth century, had got part of the last, asserted a supremacy, and exacted a tribute from the King of Pegu. In 1744, the Peguans threw off the yoke, carried their arms into the Burman territories, and in 1751, the capture of Ava, and the captivity of

Divipadi its monarch terminated a long line of Burman sovereigns. The conquest was complete and after stationing a garrison in Ava and the most considerable towns of his newly acquired dominions, the Peguvian prince returned to his capital in perfect security when these sudden acquisitions were as suddenly lost, by an insurrection in a quarter where it was least apprehended. Alompra a Burman of low extraction, expelled the Peguvian guard from Monchabu, his native village north of Ava. The intrepidity of his character the insolence of the Peguvian soldiers and the dread of a foreign yoke brought numbers to his standard as soon as it was erected and in 1753 the invaders were entirely expelled from the northern provinces. Thus commenced a new dynasty of Burman sovereigns the military exploits of the founder the entire conquest of Pegu and extinction of the reigning family the judicial and political institutions which he devised for the regulation of his empire with the foundation of the now flourishing port of Rangoon mark the energetic and comprehensive mind of this Burman peasant. The last expedition which he undertook was directed against the Siamese and his army was blockading Yedia, the capital of that empire when Alompra was attacked by the disorder which put a period to his life, in 1760 after a brilliant and busy reign of six years. The short reign of his eldest son, Namdugi Pra, was agitated by successive rebellions, which were successively reduced, but his death in 1764, exposed the state to new disorders. His brother, Shensuan usurped the sceptre from the infant heir, and adopting the ambitious designs of his

his father attacked the neighbouring dominions of Siam, which were reduced, the capital taken and a Siamese governor appointed, who engaged to pay a tribute to the Burman monarch. But the total destruction of an immense army of Chinese which issuing from the contiguous province of Yunnan advanced into the heart of his dominions was the most brilliant event which distinguished the reign of Shembuan. For the transitory possession of Siam was soon after lost by a general insurrection of the people in favor of Pittu Singh a relation of the former king. Saemhuan died in 1776 the debauched character of his son and successor occasioned a revolution in 1781 which terminated by the accession of his present Majesty Mindragi Pra to the throne. This prince is the fourth son of the deceased Alompra and when he assumed the reins of government was 43 years of age, which he had spent in that obscurity which could alone have protected him from the jealousy of the successive candidates for power. The dominions to which Mindragi Pra thus succeeded in addition to the Burman territories, comprehended the whole of Pegu as far south as Mergui on the coast of Tenasserim Zemu, (the Khami of La Loubere) and Sandepara better known by the name of Laos on the east, were governed by tributary chiefs. To consolidate this powerful state nothing was wanting but the addition of Aracan which had hitherto escaped the horrors of warfare, whilst its unwarlike monarch and inhabitants inured to peace, presented no very formidable obstacle to a nation so long accustomed to arms. His expedition was undertaken in 1783, and was

successful a few months put the Burmans in possession of that fertile maritime tract with the highly cultivated isles of Cheduba and Ramari, which constituted two of its provinces. The king of Aracan was carried a prisoner to the Burman capital where he soon after died a natural death. "Mogo Colonel Symes informs us is a term of religious import and high sanctity applied to the priesthood and the king whence the inhabitants of Aracan are often called by Europeans Mughas. This is not impossible yet in the Sanscrit dictionary entitled *Vishwa-pracasa* or the World Illustrated Mogho is said to be the name of a country which we have always considered as Aracan.

Indisputably pre-eminent among the nations inhabiting the vast peninsula that separates the gulf of Bengal from the Chinese sea possessed of a territory equal in extent to the German empire blessed with a luxuriant climate, and a soil capable of producing almost every article of luxury convenience, and commerce, that the east can supply. Myamma or Burmah, thus happily circumstanced enjoyed the pleasing prospect of a long exemption from the miseries of war, when an event occurred which had nearly embroiled them with a more formidable enemy than they had hitherto encountered.

The trade of Aracan had suffered repeated interruptions from piratical banditti, who, not contented with their depredations on private merchants, had even the hardness to attack fleets, laden with the royal customs, which are usually received in kind, in the proportion of one-tenth. The booty thus acquired they conveyed across the river Naf, which sepa-

parates Aracan from Chittagong where they remained secure from pursuit under the protection of the British flag. The banks of the Naf are covered with deep jungles, interspersed with scanty spots of cultivation and a few wretched villages, where dwell the poorest class of herdsmen and the families of roving hunters whose occupation it is to catch and tame the wild elephants with which these forests abound. The system that such untamed places afforded to persons concerned in a lawless traffic rendered it easy to be carried on without knowledge of the English officers of justice. The offenders and the offence were equally unknown at Calcutta when general Sir Robert Peel received information that a party of Burmese, crossing the Naf, had been stopped on the Compang river. This party consisted of 3000 men, 2000 of whom were held in readiness to march to support them and the 12 traitors of their command were not to turn without the order of the officer or alive. This officer seems never to have entertained a more accurate conception of the treacherous nature of the enterprise than the government was. The result was the neglect of the treaty which issued terminated in his recognition of the Naf as the domain of the Burmese. The Burmese were apprehended, tried and convicted of piracy and the execution of justice removed all cause of discussion between the neighbouring states. Lord Teignmouth with the ability characteristic of that judicious governor saw the opportunity favourable for adjusting the commercial intercourse between Bengal and Pegu, which, though harassed by subordinate imposition, took off annually to the amount of 500,000 in Indian

commodities and supplied from the forests of Ava and Pegu inexhaustible stores of teak timber for ship-building. But the importance attached to cultivating an amicable intercourse with the Burmese government was not limited to commercial relations and the importance of this rising state in the scale of eastern nations rendered it desirable in a political view.

The Burmese under the present monarch are certainly rising fast in the scale of civilization and it is to be hoped that a long reign free from foreign wars will give them leisure to improve their civil and social stages. Knowledge of the world and commerce had advanced to such a point that they were not contented to trade in their own country but were bidding for a just participation with the world in every social and political advancement. But they were not yet in a state of intelligence to tell the dark truth although they had not yet reached the point of science now reached to examine into the merits of the various systems of civilization and to select the most valuable. Their laws were not yet in harmony with the principles of justice which they had received from the Europeans. Their natural disposition is friendly and hospitable to strangers and they are more rather careful of their honour than courtous dissimulation. The gradations of rank and the respect due to station are maintained with a scrupulousness which never relaxes. A knowledge of letters is so widely diffused, that there are no mechanics few of the peasantry or even the common watermen (usually the most illiterate class) who cannot read

read and write in the vulgar tongue few however are versed in the more erudite volumes of science which containing many Sanscrit term and often written in the Tali text are like the Hindu Sastra above the comprehension of the multitude but the feudal system which cherishes ignorance and renders man the property of man still operates as a check on civilization and improvement. This is a bar which gradually weakens as their acquaintance with the manners and customs of other nations extends and unless the rigour of civil discord be again excited or some foreign power impose an alien yoke the Burman bid fair to be a prosperous wealthy and enlightened people.

Chap. 1. Col Syme being appointed joint plenipotentiary to treat with the emperor of the Burmans embarked at Calcutta on the 21st of February 1793 on board the Sea Horse a armed cruiser belonging to the East India Company. Capt Thomas commander attended by Mr Wood as assistant and secretary and Dr Buchanan surgeon to the mission. A small party of sepoys, with their native officers a pandit munshi, and menial servants increased their numbers to more than seventy persons. On the 5th of March they entered Port Cornwallis on the Great Andaman this infant settlement consisted at that time of 700 persons who had cleared away an area of about a quarter of a mile then under cultivation. This island is about 140 miles in length and not exceeding 20 broad, covered in every part with thick forests of tall trees intertwined by innumerable creepers. Its inhabitants present the curious spectacle of a race of negroes in

the lowest stage of human society speaking a language peculiar to themselves in the centre of a bay surrounded by nations whose civilization extends beyond the most ancient records and whose language and configuration decidedly indicate a different origin. Ptolemy has peopled his Insula Bonae Fortune of which the Andamans constitute a part with a race of Anthropophagi the frequent term to which the inhabitants are still exposed from their scanty means of subsistence renders his assertion at least probable. Our philosophic readers might expect a more particular account of a people thus singularly circumstanced had we not extracted the entire passage in our last volume.

On the 18th of March the Sea Horse entered the river which leads to Rangun the principal port of the Burman dominions. A pilot being procured from thence she advanced up the river which is nearly a mile broad and brought to twelve miles below the town. A fleet of from twenty to thirty boats appeared in sight next day and brought three persons deputed by the Governor to wait on the Ambassador they seated themselves without ceremony sitting being the posture of respect in their country a circumstance which before it was explained seemed to bear a different interpretation. When the Sea Horse arrived before Rangun none of the English ships were permitted to have any intercourse with her a house on shore was assigned for the residence of the Ambassador but neither he nor his people were allowed to enter the town, and the conduct of the Governor of the place produced repeated remonstrances before these inconveniences

and disrespectful restrictions were entirely removed. A caution bordering on suspicion characterised the reception which the Embassy experienced on its first arrival.

In consequence of an invitation from the Viceroy of Pegu Col Symes prepared to visit that city the annual festival at the great temple, was about to be celebrated with sumptuous magnificence; and the Viceroy had expressed a desire that the English gentlemen should witness the rejoicings. The distance by water from Rangun to Pegu is about ninety miles the country exhibited a luxuriant soil destitute of inhabitants who had fallen in the long wars between the Burman and Peguan kingdoms. The plain with clumps of trees at distant intervals and covered by a thick reedy grass was dotted by herds of wild elephants, hogs, tigers and antelopes extended along the banks of the river.

At this season of gaiety a succession of sports concludes the solar year of the Burmans on the 15th April. A temporary theatre erected for the occasion near the great temple was the scene of their exhibitions at which the Viceroy assisted; boxing and wrestling occupied the first night at the latter of which they are extremely dextrous. The fireworks which were exhibited next day were furnished by the several districts, each of which selects a company of their men and women to represent them at the general festival. The females were for the most part girls of sixteen or twenty years of age, comely and well-made, but their features wanted the delicacy of the damsels of Hindustan, and the bloom of the soft Circassian beauties.

The fireworks were let off in the day time, from a humane apprehension that fatal accidents might attend their performance at night.

‘It was a spectacle,’ says our author ‘not less pleasing than novel to an European to witness such a concourse of people of all classes brought together for the purpose of hilarity and sport without their committing one act of intemperance or being disgraced by a single instance of intoxication.’

On the 10th of April, a drama was performed in the open court of the Viceroy’s house which was illuminated by lamps and torches. The actors were from Pegu and displayed no common talents for dramatic representation. The dialogue was spoken without effort and the action animated without being extravagant. The dresses of the principal performers were showy and becoming.

The plot was taken from the Sanscrit poem of Valmiki, entitled Ramayana. It were to be wished Col Symes had informed us if it were translated into the Pali or vernacular dialect of the Burmans or recited in the original Sanscrit verses, in which case it must have been unintelligible to the whole audience. The last day of the year is solemnized by throwing water on every person they meet in order to wash away the impurities of the past, and commence the new year free from rain.

In the Pali language the city of Pegu is named *Flussavati* which signifies in it (as well as in Sanscrit) whose standard or emblem is a goose, and this bird held sacred in both mythologies, as also by the Romans, surmounts the principal temple. Alompra, when he got possession of the city in 1757, raised every dwelling to the ground,

ground and dispersed or led into captivity all the inhabitants. The present king issued orders to rebuild it about five years ago and removed the seat of the Viceroy of Pegu from Rangoon to this city. Its antient extent may still be traced by the ruins of the ditch and wall that surrounded it: the new town has been built within the side of the antient city, but the number of its inhabitants altogether does not exceed six or seven thousand. The streets of Pegu are spacious as are those of all the Burman towns that I have seen. The new town is well paved with brick and on each side of the way there is a drain to carry off the water. Throughout the Burman empire the houses of the meanest peasants are raised from the ground either on wooden posts or bamboo, but brick edifices being permitted only to the king and to the lords, those of the people are constructed solely of mats. The noble edifice of Shoemadoo Prow or the temple of the Golden Supreme (as Col Symes has rendered it) attracts most notice. When he informs us, as he does, that Madoo he considers a corruption of the Sanscrit Mahadeva and Prow a sovereign and sacerdotal title, he appears (somewhat laudably) to refer to the Egyptian Pharaoh, whence he thinks Prowphera, and even the regal title of Pharaoh to be derived. If the word be of Pali or Sanscrit origin we have no hesitation in pronouncing it "Somadeva Prow" a temple of the moon. This extraordinary pile of building is erected upon a double terrace, one raised upon another. I judged a side of the lower terrace to be 1391 feet of the upper side, these are ascended by flights of stone steps.

Shoemadoo is a pyramidal building composed of brick and mortar without excavation or aperture of any sort, octagonal at the base and spiral at the top, each side of the base diminishes abruptly and a similar building has not unaptly been compared in shape to a speaking trumpet. Two rows of small spires, 27 feet high and 40 in circumference, encircle the pyramid, its sides are ornamented with a variety of mouldings and the whole is crowned by an umbrella of open iron work from which rises a rod with a gilded pennant. The neighbouring country is thick strewn with the ruins of former grandeur and the fields desolate of inhabitants exhibit the fatal effects of destructive warfare.

After three weeks spent at Pegu Col Symes took his leave of the Viceroy who declined all conversation on the objects of the embassy and returned to Rangoon, where they found themselves freed from the restraint they at first experienced. This city by its increasing trade and consequent population has stretched greatly beyond the limits of the town founded by Alompra, the magnificent temple of Shoedagon of which the spires and umbrella are richly gilded stands about two miles and a half north of it, but the adjacent country has not yet recovered from the desolation of war. The population of Rangoon is considerable, there are 3000 registered taxable houses in the city and suburbs, if each house be supposed to contain six people, the estimate will amount to 30,000. The liberal maxims of the Burman government, and tolerant spirit of their religion, have attracted multitudes of foreigners to this port. "Malabars, Moguls,

Moguls, Persians, Purcers, Armenians, Portuguese, French and English all mingle here, and are engaged in various branches of commerce. In the same street may be heard the solemn voice of the Muzzin calling pious Muslims to early prayers and the bell of the Portuguese chapel tinkling a summons to Roman Christians. There were at this time several ships from 600 to 1000 tons burthen on the docks whilst we admired the structure and materials of these ships, we could not overlook the mode in which the work was executed and the obvious merit of the artificers. At last a letter from the Viceroy of Pegu announced the important intelligence that the emperor had determined that the English embassy should proceed to the capital and that the Viceroy should accompany it who reached Rangoon accordingly soon after.

On the 29th of May, the gentlemen embarked for Amarapura preceded by the Viceroy of Pegu the number of boats in company exceeded 100 forming a cheerful and agreeable spectacle. The heat of the climate which at Rangoon had raised the thermometer to 92° in the shade abated considerably in the current of the stream. On the 1st of June the entered the great river Irrawaddy which the whole of their future journey was performed it was about a mile broad where the Rangoon river separates. An infinite variety of ever-changing scenery presented itself on the banks as they sailed with a favourable breeze or were dragged by the laborious efforts of the athletic men against the rapid current. Numbers of populous villages appeared on each side, sometimes extensive tracts, covered with reeds and long

grass marked a scanty population; sometimes the gilded spires and umbrellas of temples appeared above groves of plantain and mango trees which shaded the houses of the priests now the Irrawaddy flowed through a rich plain and now the western hills, covered with forest of lofty teak covered on the river. The ancient city of Lanchang distinguished by numerous temples and public granaries to guard against the ravages of famine was left on the western bank.

Further on stood the city of Prome renowned in Burman story and which formerly marked the boundaries of the neighbouring kingdoms of Ava and Pegu it appeared industrious and thriving and was said to be more populous than Rangoon. Myadon situated in a country abounding in romantic views being the Jaghur of the Viceroy detained our traveller for some days rice cassia tobacco and indigo were the plants cultivated in that neighbourhood. An impression of the feet of Gautama whom Col Symes confuses with Buddha was placed on a pedestal of masonry and venerated by the natives.

On the plane of the foot upwards of one hundred emblematical figures are engraved on separate compartments two convoluted serpents are pressed beneath the heel and five conch shells with the inscriptions to the right, form the base it was explained to me as a type of the creation and was held in profound reverence.

From Myadon the banks continued to present numerous villages to the eye of the traveller and numbers of boats taking in and unloading their cargoes appeared in the harbours. The river was now

now nearly four miles broad and formed many islands in the middle of the stream. We passed a village named Shoo-Lee Rua or Golden Boat village from its being inhabited by watermen in the service of the king whose boats as well as every thing else belonging to the sovereign have always the addition of *Shoe* or golden annexed to them. When a subject means to affirm that the king has heard any thing he says it has reached the golden ear. We strongly suspect this observation to originate in mistake as in Sanscrit signifies excellence, superiority the super of the Romans *su-varna* of a beautiful colour is a name of gold and *carina* the ear of the chief might very possibly be applied to that of the king without any reference to the precious metal. A barren valley displaying a few stunted trees and scanty vegetation contained the wells of petroleum which supply the kingdom with oil numberless specimens of petrifications were scattered over it. The Burmans said it was the nature of the soil that caused these transmutations and added that leaves of trees shaken off by the winds were not unfrequently changed into stone before they could be decayed by time. Pagahm the ancient capital of the empire and the residence of forty five successive monarchs, exhibited a wide extent of ruins covering a space of six or seven miles along the river and three miles inland with the remains of its mouldering temples. It was abandoned about 500 years ago and a flourishing little town now occupies a small portion of this magnificent city the adjacent fields were barren and unproductive. At this place the ambassador was received by a de-

putation of Burman nobles, sent from the capital for that purpose.

Tirup-mieu or Chinese Towns commemorate the defeat of another Chinese army who invaded the Burman dominions five miles farther on the *Keenduem* mingles its waters with those of the *Irravadi* this great river comes from the north west and divides the country of Cassay from that of Ava. The Burmans say it has its source in a lake three months journey to the northward it is navigable as far as the Burman territories extend for vessels of burthen. The most distant town in the possession of the Burmans on the *Keenduem* was named *Nakioung* and the first Shan town says our author was called *Thangdat Shan*, he informs us, is a term given to different nations thus the *Yudra Shan* is Siam the *Cassay-Shan* Cassay. This word is manifestly the Sanscrit *Shitan*, of which the Persians have made *Stan* the Burmans *Shan*.

We may venture to predict that when the geography of this terra incognita is somewhat better understood the *Keenduem* will be found to be a branch of the *Sapo* or *Brahmaputra*. *Thangdat* the most southerly town of *Asham* and the lake three months to the northward, the *Yao-saravara* of *L Tibet*, whence both the *Canges* and *Brahmaputra* derive their source. But to this subject we shall probably take occasion to revert. Though the rains had proved unusually deficient the periodical rising of the *Irravadi* had caused it to overflow its banks, carrying fertility and moisture through the interior of the country. As our distance from *Amarapura* diminished towns and villages on each side recurred at such short intervals, that

that it was in vain to inquire the name of each distinct assemblage of houses. The lately deserted city of Aungmye or Ava, lay in ruins on one side of the river the temple of Shwegunga from its peculiar sanctity is still used to administer the oaths to officers of government. Thus we find the Sugganga, or sacred Ganges revered in Ava, as in Hindustan.

On entering the lake near which the city of Amarapura is situated the number of boats that were moored as in a harbour to avoid the influence of the sweeping flood the singularity of their construction, the height of the waters, which threaten inundation to the whole city and the amphitheatre of lofty hills that nearly surrounded us, altogether presented a novel scene, exceedingly interesting to a stranger. The mansion assigned to the British ambassador was commodious and pleasantly situated across the lake, and nearly opposite to the fort; the courtiers who received him intimated his majesty's absence, at a country seat and that it was expected he should not go into the town till he had been formally introduced.

Adjacent to the residence of the English ambassador were houses occupied by three Chinese who had recently arrived at Amarapura on a deputation from the provincial government of Yunnan in China. They visited the colonel on his arrival, who has supplied an amusing account of the insipid solemnity of their manners, their indolent habits and bad taste in music, of which, unfortunately for their neighbours, they were great students. An eclipse of the moon rendered it impossible for the court of Amarapura to receive the ambassador before the 30th of August, an interval which he judiciously

and successfully employed in acquiring a knowledge of the customs and manners prevalent amongst the Burmans.

The thirteenth chapter contains an instructive account of the religion laws civil institutions distinctions of rank and the insignia annexed to each gradation together with the marriage and funeral ceremonies, the population and revenue of the country. On these it were superfluous to enlarge having inserted the chapter entire in our last volume.

The Burmans may be termed a nation of soldiers every man in the kingdom being liable to be called upon for his military services. These conscripts are supplied with arms, ammunition and an allowance of grain but are not entitled to pay, whilst their families are retained as hostages for the good conduct of their relation. The musquet, the sabre, and the spear are the warlike instruments of the Burmans but the most respectable part of their military force is the establishment of war boats, furnished by each town in proportion to its magnitude, and of which 500 might be assembled at a short notice. The largest are from eighty to one hundred feet long but the breadth seldom exceeds eight feet they are constructed out of the solid trunk of the teak tree, carry from fifty to sixty rowers, provided with a sword and lance, and when they go to war carry a piece of ordnance on the prow besides soldiers armed with muskets.

Though the religion of the Burmans forbids the slaughter of animals, yet the interdiction is observed only with regard to those that are domesticated. Game, and even reptiles, are eaten by them. The vigour of the natives furnishes

furnishes a sure test of the salubrity of the climate. The southern provinces produce luxuriant crops of rice to the northward the country is more mountainous but the valleys yield good wheat together with most of the small grains and esculent vegetables of India. Sugar canes tobacco indigo cotton and the different tropical fruits in perfection are all indigenous productions of that country. Nor is it less rich in minerals since our author mentions mines of gold silver rubies sapphires iron tin lead, antimony and arsenic. Amber of a consistence unusually pure and pellucid is dug up in large quantities near the river. Marble equal to the finest of Italy is dug from quarries near Amerapura and confined to the formation of images of Gautama. The foreign commerce of the Burmans is altogether trifling but a considerable internal traffic is carried on by means of boats navigating the *Irawati*. Like the Chinese they have no coin silver in bullion and lead are the current monies of the country hence the necessity of bankers to ascertain the degree of purity in which these metals are brought to market. The animals of Ava are all to be met with in Hindustan but it is a fact not a little singular "that there should not be such an animal as the jackal in the Ava dominions, considering that they are so numerous in the adjoining country."

"Of the ancient Palls," says Col. Symes, "whose language constitutes at the present day the sacred text of Ava, Pegu and Siam, as well as of several other countries eastward of the Ganges and of their migration from India to the banks of the Nile the Nile of Ethiopia, we have but very im-

perfect information." We are altogether at a loss to conjecture on what grounds our author has decided the sacred language of Ava to be the same with that spoken by the Pali, whose migrations in remote times have been traced by Capt. Walford. We cannot imagine that the mere resemblance of the name has furnished the sole ground for this hypothesis yet no other is even hinted at. The Pali language is to the eastern nations what the Sanscrit is to the Hindus yet none ever imagined the latter to be derived from the name of a nation who spoke it. On a probable calculation from Dr Buchanan's papers, of the extent of the present Burman empire it appears to include the space between the 9th and 26th degrees of north latitude and between the 92d and 107th degrees of longitude, east from Greenwich, about 1050 geographical miles in length and 600 in breadth these are the ascertainable limits taken from the Burman accounts, but it is probable their dominions stretch still farther to the north. It should however, be remarked that the breadth varies and is in some places very inconsiderable.

The scrupulous attention paid to the various gradations of rank at the court of Ava, and the etiquette with which each is received there rendered it necessary to ascertain before the introduction of the English ambassador, what ceremonies were to be observed to him in a country where so much attention is paid to punctilio. Col. Symes judged these particulars deserving of more solicitude than he probably would have assigned them under other circumstances. On the 30th of August, the deputation crossed the lake, and proceeded

ceeded through the town and fort to the palace gate where they were detained till the princes had arrived from their own houses. They were preceded by a pompous equipage proportioned to their respective rank. The Lotoo or grand hall of consultation and of audience is situated within an inclosure and separated by a brick wall from an inner court which comprehends the palace and all the buildings annexed to the royal residence. They were ushered up a flight of stairs into a very noble saloon or open hall where the court was assembled. On entering this hall a stranger cannot fail to be surprised at the magnificence of its appearance. It is supported by seventy seven pillars disposed in eleven rows each consisting of seven. The space between the pillars is judged to be about twelve feet except the central row which was probably two feet wider. The roof of the building is composed of several stages the highest in the centre. The row of pillars that supported the middle or most lofty roof we judged to be thirty-five or forty feet in height the others gradually diminish as they approach the extremities of the building and those which sustain the balcony are not more than twelve or fourteen feet. At the farther part of the hall there is a high gilded lattice extending quite across the building and in the centre of the lattice is a gilded door which when opened displays the throne. This door is elevated five or six feet from the floor so that the throne must be ascended by means of steps at the back which are not visible, nor is the seat of the throne to be seen except when the King comes in person to the Lotoo. At the bottom of the lattice there is a gilt

balustrade three or four feet high, in which the umbrellas and several other insignia of state were deposited. The royal colour is white and the umbrellas were made of silk of that colour richly bespangled with gold. Within this magnificent saloon were seated on their inverted legs all the princes and the principal nobility of the Burman empire, each person in the place appropriated to his particular rank and station. The space between the central pillars that front the throne is always left vacant for this curious reason that his Majesty's eyes may not be obliged to behold those whom he does not mean to honour with a look. It is worthy of remark that instead of priests of Buddha a chorus consisting of eight Brahmans appeared in sacerdotal gowns and chanted a prayer at the foot of the throne in not unpleasant recitative. When this was finished the letter and presents from the governor-general were delivered to the proper officers and a person appeared who proposed three questions as if from his Majesty retiring after receiving the answer to each as if to communicate the reply. "You come from a distant country how long is it since you arrived? How were the king, queen and royal family of England when the last accounts came from thence? Was England at peace or war with other nations and was your country in a state of disturbance?" A handsome desert was then introduced, and the court soon after broke up, without his Majesty having once appeared. Our author afterwards understood that his non-appearance was predetermined, in order to afford a pretext for spinning abroad that the representative of the English nation had delivered his

his dispatches and rendered tribute (for so they denominated the presents) without being honoured by an interview of their king.

The following days were occupied in visiting the princes, where the deputation was received with suitable respect but as none of them spoke it was impossible to form any judgment of their characters but what their countenances afforded. The royal library adjoins a splendid kioom or monastery, the library was locked when our author went there and the librarian did not think himself authorized to open it, without a special order. But he assured us that there was nothing in the inside different from what we might see in the virando where a number of large chests curiously ornamented with gilding and japan were ranged in regular order against the wall. I counted fifty but there were many more probably not less than a hundred. The books were regularly classed and the contents of each chest were written in gold letters on the lid. The librarian opened two and shewed me some very beautiful writing on thin leaves of ivory the margins of which were ornamented with flowers of gold neatly executed. I saw also some books written in the ancient Pali the religious text. In this expression, our author manifestly considers the Pali, not as a language but a written character. This also is our own opinion the few words he has given as belonging to the Pali language are Sanscrit the character however differs materially from the Devanagari though it corresponds with it in order and syllabic arrangement. If this only we are disposed to believe, the name of Pali (pronouncing according) is annexed and

should require strong proofs to induce us to believe that the Burmans have any thing in common with the Pals of Captain Wilford. Every thing seemed to be arranged with perfect regularity, and I was informed that there were books upon divers subjects more on divinity than any other but history music medicine painting and romance had their separate treatises. The volumes were disposed under distinct heads regularly numbered and if all the other chests were as well filled as those that were submitted to our inspection it is not improbable that his Burman Majesty may possess a more numerous library than any potentate from the banks of the Danube to the borders of China.

Col Symes afterwards visited the high priest of the empire or Bedekaw a title probably equivalent to that of Lama in Tibet. He received the ambassador in a kioom of which we extract the description.

Being prepared, we were conducted into a spacious court surrounded by a high brick wall in the centre of which stood the kioom an edifice not less extraordinary from the style of its architecture than magnificent from its ornaments and from the gold that was profusely bestowed on every part. It was composed entirely of wood and the roofs rising one above another in five distinct stories diminished in size as they advanced in height each roof being set rounded by a cornice curiously carved and richly gilded. The body of the building elevated twelve feet from the ground was supported on large timbers driven into the earth after the manner of piles, of which there were probably 250 to sustain the immense weight of the superstructure. On ascending

ascending the stairs, we were not less astonished than surprised, at the splendid apparatus, which the emperor displayed: a gilded balustrade, artistically carved, into various shapes and figures, encompassed the outside of the platform. Within this, there was a wide gallery that comprehended the entire circuit of the building, in which many deities were stretched prostrate on the floor. An inner railing opened into a noble hall, supported by colonnades of lofty pillars; the central row was at least fifty feet high, and gilded like the summit to within four feet of the base, which was lachered red. In the middle of the hall there was a gilded partition of open latticed work, fifteen or twenty feet high, which divided it into two parts, from north to south. The space between the pillars, varied from twelve to sixteen feet, and the number including those that supported the galleries, appeared to be not fewer than one hundred, which, as they approached the extremities, diminished in height the outermost row not exceeding fifteen feet. The bottom of these was covered with sheet lead, as a defence against the weather. A marble image of Gantama, gilded and sitting on a golden throne, was placed in the centre of the partition, and in front of the idol, leaning against one of the pillars, we beheld the Sereah sitting on a velvet carpet.

The Chinese ambassadors, who were introduced at the same time, presented themselves before the image of Buddha, which consisted, as Col. Syme observes, the constant object of the Chinese, that the Chinese are worshippers of Buddha. Our author's impression, is not calculated to convey a correct idea of the fact, which was

before us well known in regular confirmation. The emperor of China, his Tartar subjects, and a great proportion of the Chinese, are unquestionably votaries of him or Buddha, under the spiritual guidance of the Lamas of Tibet; but China also comprehends the philosophic followers of the doctrines of Confucius, and another superstition prevalent amongst the vulgar, of which the facts are but little understood. It cannot, therefore, we presume, be correctly affirmed, that the Chinese are Buddhists.

The fort of Amarsora is an exact square: there are four principal gates, one to the centre of each face, there is also a smaller gate on each side of the great gate, equidistant between it and the angle of the fort, comprising twelve gates in all. At each angle of the fort there is a large quadrangular bastion, that projects considerably. There are also eleven smaller bastions on each side, including those that are over the gateways. Between each of these bastions, is extended a curtain, about 200 yards long. From this calculation, a side of the fort occupies 2400 yards.¹ Four gilded temples are placed at the corners of the fort, and along one side, extends the public granaries and store-rooms.

The animated remonstrances of the English ambassador, concerning the circumstances which he judged derogatory to the dignity of the government which he represented, were at length productive of a change of conduct, and it was intimated to him, that he should be honoured with an interview of his Majesty when the orders of the Governor-General should be delivered. At the request of this extraordinary state, and exhibited on this occasion, and

had

had been seated little more than a quarter of an hour when the folding doors that concealed the throne opened with a loud noise and discovered his majesty ascending a flight of steps that led up to the throne from the outer apartments. His crown was a high ceremonial canopy richly studded with precious stones his fingers were encased with rings and in his dress he bore the appearance of a man clad in golden armour whilst a golden or probably a golden wing on each shoulder did not add much lightness to his figure. His looks denoted him to be between fifty and sixty years old of a strong make in stature rather beneath the middle height with hard features and of a dark complexion yet the expression of his countenance was not unpleasant and seemed I thought to indicate an intelligent and inquiring mind. Four Brahmans dressed in white caps and gowns chanted the usual prayer at the foot of the throne after which an officer recited in a musical cadence the name of each person who was to be introduced. Some of them were invested with the order of the nobility after which the king withdrew without speaking except to give that order.

The commercial proposition which the ambassador had submitted to the consideration of the Burman ministers excited no difficulty the obvious justice of fixing the financial demands on exports and imports and protecting foreign traders from the rapacity of subordinate officials being universally admitted. An imperial mandate to that effect addressed to the governors of provinces was issued in consequence and this important point being effected Col Symes left Amarapura after a residence of three months.

The rise of the waters had now subsided and the Irrawaddy flowed smoothly within its channel whilst the boats conveyed the deputation through a rapid current down the river retracing the same scenes which had presented themselves before. An account of the Petroleum Wells will be found in our last volume and Col Symes has furnished some interesting particulars illustrative of the pastoral manners and simple theology of the mountain tribes who under the appellation of Carins and Carins occupy the high tract of land between Aracan and Ava.

To review the account of an enlightened and judicious traveller of countries previously unknown or so imperfectly described as to differ lightly from terra incognita is only to furnish a copious abstract of his most prominent remarks. This duty we have endeavoured to perform in reviewing the interesting publications of Col Symes and Capt Turner. To compare these with the scanty accounts supplied by preceding travellers less qualified to form correct opinion and in situations less calculated to furnish the data requisite for that purpose were a task slightly conclusive to the interests of literature. The public are now in possession of authentic descriptions of the principal routes to the capitals of Ava and Tibet the manners and customs of the natives so far as they influence the intercourse with strangers have been happily elucidated and much light has been thrown upon these in other particulars. The expectations which might have been formed from the short residence of the authors in the countries they described have been equalled and surpassed a new and prolific source has been opened by each

to the indulgence of a rational curiosity the applause of the public which has already crowned their labours is the just reward of their meritorious exertions. The sciences of geography botany and mineralogy have each derived some important additions from their inquiries but it is principally to the philosopher engaged in contemplating the nature of man as displayed in his actions and opinions under every diversity of climate government and religious system that travels into distant regions supply an inexhaustible fund of materials.

The warlike nation to which this volume relates has acquired a decided preponderance in the countries which separate Hindustan from China, and appears to possess a spring of activity a de-

sire of extended dominion and a capacity for corporeal exertions which may probably add in future times to the importance they have already attained in the scale of oriental nations. When the study of the language of the Burmans shall have furnished a key to their history science and antiquities it will then appear whether they assimilate most strongly to their eastern or western neighbours whether as the Brahmans assert the Burmans to be a tribe of Ahyctria, who emigrating from their country have forgotten the Vedas or whether as their language and appearance seem to indicate they be of Chinese origin and have adopted the religion of Buddha with its dogmas as preserved in the Pali character since their settlement on the banks of the Iravati

PERSIAN LYRICS or scattered Poems from the *Dwan-i-Hafiz* ~ A Paraphrase in Verse and Prose a Catalogue 1th (as it is arranged in a Manuscript of the Works of Hafiz in the Chetham Library at Manchester and other Illustrations pp 161 —HARDING 1800

Shemseddin Mahomed better known by his poetical title of Hafiz flourished in Shiraz in the middle of the fourteenth century when that city was the capital of an empire more distinguished for the valour and generosity of its princes than the extent of their dominions. Yet Sultan Shuja son of the celebrated Emir Mobarazeddin (the founder of the dynasty) ruled the provinces of Fero Carman and Irac Agemi. To an undaunted courage by which he secured the possession of a still tottering throne this prince added all the accomplishments of his age, and Khondemur expatiates on his talents and virtues, and even on the beauty of his poetical compositions, which are still says the historian, universally read and ad-

mired. The reign of such a prince must have been propitious to the rising genius of the young poet but his fame soon passed the narrow limits of his master's empire and attracted the attention of foreign princes. Ferishta relates the overtures which induced our poet to visit the Deccan his arrival at Labor on his way thither and the accident which induced him to return. A second attempt does still less credit to his perseverance for it appears by the same author that two opulent merchants who were about to embark for Hindustan knowing how acceptable a visit from Hafiz would prove at the court of Calberga prevailed on him to accompany them. After arriving at the port of Hormuz,

and

and embarking on board the vessel a violent storm completely overturned the resolution of Hafiz who finding a pretext to go ashore sent off a fine ode expressive of his determination never again to brave the dangers of the seas

Hush'd was the breeze and smooth the main
 Reposing in her pearly bed
 While Hafiz left his native land
 By airy dreams of riches led
 But can the gulf's shores of Ind
 The mountain billow's fury stay?
 O'er seas the calm the sea still runs and
 As on they rush in dread array &c

Sultan Shuja died in the year 1383 and was succeeded by his son Zinulabeddin whose virtues attracted universal popularity, but could not secure him from the fate of much more powerful sovereigns. He had reigned little more than two years when Tamerlane entered Persia on an expedition against Azerbaijan and summoned the young prince with expressions of friendship to join his standard at the head of his forces. Zinulabeddin declined to comply. The capture of Ispahan the massacre of its inhabitants the conquest of Shiraz and the expulsion of Zinulabeddin it were foreign to our purpose to relate. Timur visited Shiraz in person and it is reported that Hafiz had an interview with this fatal conqueror whom an insurrection in Maverulnehr forced to leave Persia and the throne of Shiraz was soon after occupied by Shah Mansor a grandson of Emir Mobarezuddin. The accession of this prince is celebrated by Hafiz in an ode, which commences thus

'Repair to Shiraz for the auspicious reign of Mansor has dawned our acclamations of joy reach the skies

'Victory has snatched the veil

which concealed the charms of fortune Astrea has been restored to our vows

Fair is the vault of heaven illumined by the beams of the moon smiling the earth since the return of her sovereign

The delight of Egypt (Joseph) who wept for the woes of his house ascending from a dungeon mounted to the pinnacle of glory &c

This ode was written in 1388 and before the close of the same year the poet was no more. The reign of Shah Mansor was not destined to survive much longer for in 1392 Timur returned to Persia. Mansor marched against him with a handful of forces and after performing prodigies of valour was left dead on the field of battle. The other descendants of Mobarezuddin were sent prisoners into Tartary and never more heard of. Thus terminated the dynasty of the Muzofenians to which we have adverted more particularly because the account given of these princes and of the poet Hafiz by M. D. Herbelot has not been compiled with his usual accuracy.

The tenets of the Sufis have been ably illustrated by Sir William Jones in his dissertation on the mystical poetry of the Persians and Hindus printed in the Asiatic Researches. These tenets appear to constitute the poetical religion of Persia there are few poets of that nation whose verses do not breathe the same spirit of mystic fervor and abound in the same voluptuous imagery. The learned orientalist last quoted considers the hymns of the Hindus which sing the loves of Krishna and Radha as partaking of the same genius the book of Canticles in its figurative sense has been held an allegory on divine love and we may certainly add the poems

of antiquity which celebrate the loves of Cupid and Psyche to the best of those mystical compositions Sir William Jones places Hafiz and Sadi at the head of the eminent poets whom this sect has produced in Persia. The following quotation from Kempfer will shew the esteem in which the works of the former are still held in that country. Speaking of the poetry of Hafiz.

It pervades, says he, all ranks you meet with it every where in collegiis et scholis in palatis et caenis in officinis et tabernis. *Haec salus ad irrobore quam cum animi delectatione otiorum vulgus in fribus et offitibus suis quum in ipsius Cusce populis quae nostras tabernis cernitur et vinariis respondent, scripta haec letitient et exia mea in melle capiant dum videntur in quilibet tractus est epithema a tentis suis praeparat mox tulerunt claudis ut meditandi si letum aduigat tunc letum emittit interposita aut id ad meditandum mora donec inter erat quod letione in intererat et id aduigat con-*

sum. Those who have visited Hindustan well know the rapture with which the Moslems of that country speak of his odes many of which are set to music in their memory and frequently quoted in conversation.

Notwithstanding the celebrity of the poet of Shiraz it may still be doubted whether even a good translation of his poems will add the suffrages of Europe to the applause of Asia. A taste formed (perhaps too exclusively) on the exquisite models of Greece and Rome is disgusted with the want of connection and perpetual recurrence of similar imagery which the verses of the Gazel present. The embroidered veil which half conceals the mystic sense from the Asiatic, is altogether impervi-

ous to the European eye. Perpetual invocations to pleasure the joys of wine, and the charms of beauty cloy by repetition and the moral reflections though sometimes exquisitely beautiful occur too seldom, to relieve by contrast. To appreciate the merits of Hafiz by a comparison of a few of his odes with those of Anacreon and Sappho to which alone they can be justly compared, from being composed in an analogous strain is a task which still remains to be executed. The songs of the Bacchantes in Milton's *Comus* might afford another point of comparison. Between the odes of Hafiz and those of his contemporary Petrarca none can be instituted the tender querulousness and plaintive elegance of the Lucan bard is too remote from the Bacchanalian festivity and exuberant joy of the Persian muse. One exception alone we recollect in an ode in which Hafiz bewails the death of his wife.

The sweet companion who rendered my cottage the envy of the furies had like them a faultless form &c.

The publication before us affords little information and little novelty. It is an enthusiastic admirer it were vain to expect a candid appreciation of merits. Besides neither Mr. Hindley's verses nor his style are calculated to inspire us with a high idea of his qualifications for such a task. Of the latter a tenderness for uncommon and flowery expressions is the characteristic which seldom accompanies a correct taste in composition.

A student moderately versed in the Persian language, may be able to pronounce, even from a slight experience, that the plain and simple meaning of one of these Gazels, (totally laying aside its associations)

isocataleetical and symphonious beauties as well as the exquisite-ness of its peculiar concise and metrical construction) will always please by mere dint of its simplicity and beauty as a faithful and correct representation of natural imagery and as the poetical outlines of a mind cast in a superior mould and gifted with the most energetic powers of expression so truly insinuating so inimitable and unique are the compositions of this illustrious poet. Their variety and peculiarity are not less striking grave and gay plaintive and sportive encomiastic and satirical tender and querulous simple and dignified voluptuous and sublime they adapt themselves to all dispositions and seldom fail to interest and to take a deep hold of the feelings of the human heart. The metre is regular though varied the measures are subject to the common rules of scansion and run in pauses altogether melodious and heightened by the agreeable returns of corresponding sounds. One favorite rhyme also is characteristic of each Gazel and invariably terminates every couplet. The style too, is so effluent and daz-ling yet so finished and concise that the loss of the most trivial word is the loss of a beauty. What then can we do in this case? is it possible to hit upon a brilliant concise new melody or somewhat analogous to it in our own language that may enable us to give some faint idea of the unparalleled elegancies of the original.

It only remains to enable our readers to determine whether Mr Hindley has hit upon any of these desiderata by the insertion of a specimen. This work contains eleven odes eight of which had been previously translated by Sir

William Jones or Revisky three others now appear for the first time in an European dress, one of which we insert

Nothing so nothing from my heart
hills
That dross & image, to my soul so
dear
N thou most graceful cypress of the
grove
There grows thy root, deep-planted by
my love
Nor shall stern fate in grim misfortune
drest
E'er separate thy lips memorial from my
breast;
In this life thy locks my passion moved
And something early told me that I loved
The leag which thou with love and
thine I made,
Shall to thy treacherous memory be be-
traided
With inborn to me the unaltered fondness
rose
A d hall with deathless time expiring
close
Alas that love may quit my goaded
heart
But thou O never never shall depart
Nought shall destroy thy sought its force
control
It clings so close united to my soul,
That from this body severed we still
head
E'en though my unchanging love would not
be denied
But thou my wounded heart the fair pur-
sues
Give my frail frail wretched
Sick is my soul a d when I seek to find
So the blessed restorative to ease my mind
Whoe'er from wild distraction would be
free
And scrape the frenzy which thus preys
on me
I tell me by Hafiz warned avoid his fate
And I on the earth's last soon it be too late

Before we conclude we must point out a material (possibly a typographical) error. The year of his death 91 of the Hejrah is said in the preface to correspond with the Christian year 1340. This would render every important incident in the life of our poet utterly irreconcilable

with chronology but the fact is that year corresponds with the Christian year 1368 in which Timur visited Shiraz, and Shalmanaser ascended the throne.

4 A DICTIONARY of the MALAY TONGUE as spoken in the Peninsula of Malacca the Islands of Sumatra Java Borneo Pul Pinang &c &c in two Parts English and Malay and Malay and English To which is prefixed a Grammar of that Language Embellished with a Map By JAMES FLOWISON M D Member of the Asiatic Society 4to pp 235 — SEWELL 1801

THE natural tint of the isles scattered over the Indian archipelago may be considered under two grand divisions, Malayan and Indonesian. It is to the former of these classes that the name of Malayan is applied by foreigners and by themselves. They are usually found settled on the sea coast, trade and sometimes piracy are their usual occupations, ferocious in temper, they distinguish their general character and the Portuguese experienced on their first arrival a fiercer resistance from these hardy navigators than from the numerous armies of the continental powers. The relative proportion between the Malayan and the idolatrous inhabitants varies in each island, in some the whole of the inhabitants have been converted to Islamism, in others the sovereigns of particular districts have embraced the faith and been followed by their subjects, whilst the majority have adhered to their pristine superstitions. We are aware that our account of this people is not altogether free from objections. Sir William Jones has stated his persuasion that they descended from Arabian traders and mariners after the age of Mahomed. We are disposed to believe that many individuals of that nation settled amongst them and produced the conversion to Islamism, but the very peculiar configuration and cast of countenance common to the Malayan, with the other na-

tions eastward of Hindustan does not permit us to consider them as a distinct race. The tradition of the immigrant of Malacca recorded by the Portuguese historian John de Barros, appears to us a preferable hypothesis. This states the city of Malacca to have been founded in 1260 by a Javan of the name of Parameswara, and that in the reigns of his successors the people were gradually converted to Islamism by the influx of Persian and Guzerat merchants. Doubtless traders from the commercial cities of Arabia would also resort to Malacca, which soon became the most flourishing emporium of the east. At the beginning of the fifteenth century the Mahomedan religion had spread considerably and extended itself through the neighbouring islands. In this hypothesis we consider the commercial city of Malacca as the centre whence the tenets of Mahomed emanated and were diffused amongst the isles with the name of Malayan ascribed to its votaries. But this name itself has its difficulties for Malaya is the name of a mountain celebrated in the Puranas for the production of the most fragrant sandal. It is usually supposed to be one of the western ranges of the Ghats which intersect the Deccan. The coast of Malabar is named by its inhabitants Malaya in its vicinity we find the Malaya-dwipa (vulgo maldives) or Malayan isles, both ap-

pear to have derived their name from their proximity to mount Malaya. If we suppose Parameswara (a common Hindu name) to have led a colony from Malaya to the golden Chersonesus every difficulty will be obviated by this simple and probable hypothesis. It accounts for the name of the city and peninsula of Malacca and for the general designation of those who adopted the religion disseminated from that city, amongst the isles.

Mr Marsden (whose history of Sumatra is incomparably the most scientific and complete performance which the connection between Great Britain and the east has hitherto produced) speaks of the Malayan language in the following terms. The Malay language is original in the peninsula of Malaya and has from thence extended itself throughout the eastern islands so as to become the lingua franca of that part of the globe. It has been much celebrated and justly for the smoothness and sweetness of its sound which have gained it the appellation of the Italian of the east. Had the ingenious author only stated that the Malayan language originated in the peninsula he would have expressed himself more accurately as the passage now stands it might lead to supposition that a dialect of which at least a fourth of the nouns are pure Arabic was the original language of the eastern peninsula. In literature the Malaysians have made slender proficiency their books are for the most part either transcripts from the Koran or legendary tales of little merit as compositions. Like the other nations converted to the Moslem faith the Malaysians have adopted with it the Arabic character, in which they

now write that they possessed one previously is indisputable and like those of Sumatra, it probably betrayed its origin by an alphabetic arrangement similar to that of the Devanagari.

We learn from Dr Howison in his advertisement to the work before us that the first attempt to form an English and Asiatic grammar was one of the Malayan language published by Mr Bowry in 1701. The extreme scarcity of that work suggested the utility which must result from this at a period when the conquests of Great Britain have enlarged the sphere of her intercourse with the countries in which it is vernacular.

The peninsula beyond the river Canges which stretches down to Johor the extreme southern point (indeed it is the most southern point of land on the continent of Asia) is generally known by the name of Malacca or the country of the Malays and that appellation is very properly retained since Malay is the true mother tongue of that country. It is likewise the chief language of Junkselon Pulo Ladda Pulo Pinang Sumatra Java Borneo Bava Lombok Cumbava Flores Timor Timorlaut Celebes Ceram the Molucca islands and innumerable others it is in fact as observed in our advertisement the lingua franca or trading language of a great part of the eastern world. Again it is the more necessary for English voyagers to become acquainted with this language since the European inhabitants of the Cape of Good Hope (which important place now belongs to this nation) have always accustomed themselves to speak to their servants in the Malay tongue. In some of the islands however, particularly Borneo the largest island

island in the world except New Holland it being about eighteen hundred miles in circumference there are several kingdoms each of which has a dialect peculiar to itself with several of these Mr Bowrey says he conversed But that a more general idea may be formed of the extent of country over which the Malay is spoken we shall refer to the accurate map engraved by Arrowsmith and prefixed to this volume by which it appears that the Malay is the principal vernacular tongue used by the people who inhabit that vast region and chain of islands comprehended between ninety three and one hundred and thirty five degrees of east longitude a space of about two thousand two hundred and twenty miles and extending from fourteen degrees north to eleven degrees of south latitude comprehending twenty five degrees about one thousand seven hundred and twenty miles

The inhabitants of this immense group of islands are united to have procured originally from the peninsula of Malacca and of this there can be little doubt since it is the nearest continent from which the islands proceed in a constant and regular progression all over the southern and eastern seas as far as New Guinea

In adapting the Arabic alphabet to the sounds which compose the Malay language it has undergone no alteration excepting in the letter Nun which in this language is deemed to represent ng The Grammar occupies only 26 pages yet such is the simplicity of the language it illustrates that it seems to comprehend in that short space every essential particular The inflexions of nouns and verbs are performed by means of particles prefixed

the plural number is formed by repeating the word; and the conjugation of one verb furnishes an exact model for all the rest

Mr Marsden has criticised by anticipation this and all future Malay grammars Attempts say that natives have been made to compose a grammar of the Malay tongue upon the principles on which those of the European languages are formed But the absurdity of such productions is obvious Where there is no inflexion of either nouns or verbs there can be no case declensions moods nor conjugations All this is performed by the addition of certain words expressive of a determinate meaning which should not be considered as mere auxiliaries or as particle subservient to other words Thus in the instance of Rooma a house derree pada rooma signifies from a house but it would be talking without use or meaning to say that derree pada is the sign of the ablative case or that nun for then every preposition would equally require an article preposition and as well as to find from we should have a case for deatas rooma on the top of the house So it being to say bootee elim if I could wait it may be termed the subjunctive potential mood of the verb &c whereas it is in fact a particle of which gellin bootee &c are consequent words These endeavours to square every thing to our own local and partial ideas put me in mind of some vocabularies I have seen in which the countries they were thus explained — Pongian a d ke Dattoo an e ri Puting a lord-mayor It is improper to say to talk of the case of a noun which does not change its termination or the mood of a verb which does not

not alter its form. An useful set of observations might be collected for speaking the language with correctness and propriety but they must be as different from the artificial and technical rules of our grammarians as the dress of an European lady from the simplicity of a Malay habit.

With this passage probably in his eye Dr Howison observes that. In our grammatical department it may be objected that we have forced the inflexions of our nouns and verbs into a resemblance to those of European languages beyond what the simplicity of the Malay will admit of we must however insist that although we have made use of words as auxiliaries which grammarians might not consider strictly as such still a ten years acquaintance with the Malays and their language authorize us in adopting the words and arrangements, which we are certain will be understood and are used by them.

Notwithstanding the ingenuity of Mr Marsden's observations we entirely approve of Dr Howison's retaining the grammatical arrangements of European languages in his work as the best calculated to facilitate the acquisition of the Malay tongue to an European. In the example quoted, the objection applies with equal force to the English subjunctive if I could walk is to the Malay synonymism. In it &c Mr Marsden's reflections would be just if no reference be made to the grammatical standard existing in the mind of the student who will always experience less difficulty in accommodating a foreign idiom to his own preconceptions than in acquiring a language in which they shall prove of no assistance.

In turning over the pages of the

dictionary we find the Malayan tongue may still be distinctly traced to its two sources, Sanscrit and Arabic. We have not taken the trouble to ascertain the relative proportion of each but it is deserving of notice that the former occurs infinitely more frequently in the language of Malacca than in those of Pegu and Siam the intermediate countries. The number of words which can be traced to either is inconsiderable therefore it were superfluous to pronounce examples of them. In order to satisfy our readers of the existence of Arabic and Sanscrit words without alteration in the Malayan tongue we insert a few, as they present themselves in turning over the pages. 1st Sanscrit Gaja an elephant Varna a colour Lal a advantage Satru an enemy Carja an affair Samana all balantantra an army Boodee wisdom Sama like a Madu a bee ghinta a bell Pandita, a bishop Chinta, fear Rupa mien appearance Rata a cart Caha a cane Denda a tax Dermawan charitable. Courteous Dr Howison says is Soopun and Choombu Soopun Choombu was the name of a courtier at the palace of Tanjoudon Do the languages of Malaya and Tibet bear so strong a resemblance? Both words are Sanscrit though slightly deflected from their original meaning. Examples of Sanscrit words might be multiplied *ad infinitum* the same is true of the Arabic, of which we also insert a few. Mushbat craftiness Vakeel an agent Hucum an order or sentence Kajer morning Matu dead Maut death Laic decent lek r reflection Sualu ju vub quest o and answer Tahib a doctor Amur life, Maf, an excuse Adil just Hyran astonish- ed It were superfluous to multiply

ply examples the first inhabitants of the golden Chersonesus spoke a dialect of the Sanscrit language

an admixture of Arabic terms consequent to the change of religion has produced the modern Malayan

"A DIGEST of HINDU LAW (continued from our last Register)"

Our last publication comprised a succinct, but we flatter ourselves no uninteresting sketch of the law of contracts, as delivered by the legislators of ancient India, and modified by the commentaries of modern lawyers. In the performance of contracts and succession to property, the British Parliament has provided that the Hindus shall be governed by their own laws the digest consequently proceeds to consider the doctrine of successions and in pursuing our analysis through this branch of jurisprudence the distinguished talents of Jagannatha Sercapinchanana the venerable compiler and of Mr Colebrooke the translator will not appear less conspicuous than in the former.

Sect. 1. On Property. The Indian legislators have not traced the gradual existence of individual property from those remote ages when *erant omnia communia et indelicia omnibus*. Such a state of society indeed is no less incompatible with their mythological history than with the Mosaic records in which the right of property derived from manual labour is recognised *ab initio* — Much dialectic subtilty is displayed in the definition of the term 'property' — Is property included in the seven categories, substance and the rest or is it distinct therefrom? According to one opinion "property is a certain faculty subsisting in the several substances to another "owner ship is a relation between cause

and effect attached to the owner who is predicated of particular substances and subsisting in the substance by connection with the predicable. If there be any who doubt the analogy between the doctrines of the Peripatetic school and the dialectic system comprised in the *Nyaya Sastra*, we apprehend a perusal of the work before us can scarcely fail to remove his suspicions. Whether the tradition that Aristotle received from India by means of Callisthenes a technical system of logic be fully corroborated by this analogy we presume not to decide the syllogistic mode of reasoning was prevalent both in India and Greece and the era of Gautama unquestionably preceded by many centuries the existence of the celebrated Stagyrte.

Mentis — After the death of the father and the mother the brothers being assembled may divide among themselves in equal shares the paternal and maternal estate but they have no power over it while their parents live unless the father choose to distribute it.

Nareda — If the father being degraded or become an anchorite or having resigned or disclaiming naturally his sons may divide his estate. The eldest son becomes the manager of the property during the absence or incapacity of his father a partition of the inheritance does not of necessity ensue, subsequent to his demise and only in case of requisition by the younger children, for whose subsistence

sistence he is otherwise bound to provide. This right of primogeniture rests on the following text.

Menu. By the eldest at the moment of his birth the father having begotten a son discharges his debt to his own progenitors: the eldest son therefore ought before partition, to manage the whole patrimony.

That son alone by whose birth he discharges his debt and through whom he obtains immortality was begotten from a sense of duty: all the rest are considered by the wise as begotten from love of pleasure.

Property acquired by the father may be distributed by him amongst his sons at his pleasure: nor is this absolutely debarred in the case of inheritance. But Nareda—A father has no power if he in effect be disturbed by a kinsman or his mind agitated by wealth or his feelings partially set on the side of a favorite wife to make a partition differ from the law of inheritance. That law directs an equal partition among uterine brothers or brothers of the same class with an addition of a twentieth to the oldest son. I though the compiler remarks that at this time in our country the practice of deducting a twentieth part or the like is almost wholly disused but some chattel of small value is given to the eldest as a token of veneration. Brothers born of mothers of different classes are suitably apportioned.

Chap. 2. On the distribution made by a father in his lifetime.

We find the following rules suggested for the regulation of this distribution yet the infringement of some is rather considered as a breach of moral duty than an act tending to invalidate the settlement. Nareda—When the mo-

ther is too aged to bear more sons, and all the sisters have been given away in marriage and the father either declines from pleasures or withdraws from worldly concerns then a small partition be made. At this period the father may divide amongst his sons or retain property acquired or recovered by him but over the landed patrimony the father and son have equal dominion: it must therefore be equally divided. We do not however perceive that the sons can at any time compel a division even of this heritable patrimony. Grandsires and great grandsons, as entitled to the shares of their respective father as far as the fourth in descent. Devala—As far as the fourth in descent, relatives are sapincas or connected by funeral oblations beyond him the funeral cake is rescinded. Sages declare partition of inheritable property to be co-ordinate with the gift of funeral cakes. The efficacy of these funeral cakes in accomplishing the beatitude of the deceased when offered by his progeny within the fourth generation is in some measure considered as the price paid for the succession. This notion is the key to the whole Indian law of inheritance and hence its connection with the ceremonies performed at obsequies.

Chap. 3. On partition among brothers.

Yasa. For brothers a common abode is ordained so long as both their parents live but by making a partition after the death of their parents their religious duties are multiplied. Hence it is inferred that the common property should not be divided till subsequent to the death of both parents. The multiplication of religious duties arises from the separate performance of rites at the respective houses.

houses of the brothers 'Yajnya-walcyā — Let the sons, after the death of their parents, equally share the assets and equally pay the debts of the deceased. But this equitable partition seems overturned by a text which afterwards occurs.

Vrihaspati — All the sons shall succeed to their father's estate as is ordained; but he who is distinguished by science and good conduct shall take a greater share than the rest. Progenitors become truly the parents of a son through him whose fame is spread in this world for science skill in arts courage or wealth and for knowledge liberality and virtuous actions. We presume that none of the sons are allowed to deject on their own superior merit; yet the legislator has omitted to specify whose judgment should regulate this important point.

A share of the heritage with the brothers shall be allotted to their widows who have no offspring but are supposed pregnant to be held by them until they severally bear sons. If none is born the brothers divide the share reserved and support the widow at the common expence — The equal partition prescribed extend to every species of property.

Vrihaspati — Thus Menu declared that household utensils beasts of burden weapons milch cattle or ornaments and slaves must be divided when discovered among the heirs and that if effects are justly suspected to be hidden a discovery must be obtained by the *Cosha*. The *Cosha* is a particular form of trial by ordeal.

Menu — To the unmarried daughters let their brothers give portions out of their own allotments respectively; let each give a fourth part of his own distinct share and they who refuse to give shall be

degraded. The commentator explains the portion of the daughter to be appropriated solely to defray the charges of her nuptials in a manner suitable to her rank consequently if requisite as far as the proportion of a fourth must be given by the brothers for that purpose. The expences attending the several religious ceremonies for younger brothers in whom they have not yet been performed must also be deducted from the common stock.

Menu — Let the father himself perform the eight ceremonies which perfect the birth of a twice born man like the ceremony on conception or on failure of him let another perform them in regular order. But let not a twice born man remain a single instant excluded from the four orders. We extract Mr. Colebrooke's instructive account of the ceremonies above alluded to.

"By these ceremonies I understand, in the first place, the ceremony on the birth of a male before the section of the umbilical cord which consists in making him taste clarified butter out of a golden spoon. 2d Nāmācarā a ceremony on giving a name performed on the 10th day after birth or on the 11th 12th and 13th day. 3d Nishāmaṇā carrying the child out of the house to see the moon on the third 4th day of the first fortnight after his birth or to see the sun in the third and fourth month. 4th Annaprasāna feeding the child with rice in the sixth or eighth month or when he has cut teeth. 5th Chudācarāna; the ceremony of tonsure performed in the second or third year after birth. 6th Upanaiśaṇā or initiation with the marks of the class performed in the eighth year from the conception if a Brahmana; but if male he is initiated in the fifth, or if a female to the sixteenth year. 7th Śakāmbhā ceremony of investiture hallowed by the Gayatrī which must not be delayed for a Brahmana beyond the sixteenth year; it should be performed on the fourth day after the first menstruation. 8th Samāvartana ceremony

money on the return of the student from his parents' house. The whole number of ceremonies called *Sauvasa* as estimating the infant contracted in the mother's womb and effecting regeneration in the words as referred to the law of twice born men are 1. To the gift ceremony is now enumerated in the text for the sake of the ceremony which is a description of marriage which is the last of these ceremonies.

A father is not compelled to refund money disbursed before partition but a double share of the property is usually allotted to him, though whose industry it was acquired. A disquisition ensues relative to sons born of mothers of different classes which might suggest some important inferences. In fact we find the casts in the age of the legislators quoted were by no means separated by such infrangible barriers as at present. A Brahmana might choose a wife from each of the inferior classes so that only the Sudra the lowest of all was strictly excluded from this privilege. Such marriages are indeed censured as immoral but not prohibited as criminal except in the Kali age. The text presents a singular association worthy the attention of those desirous to investigate the state of ancient India. *Vrihat Narediya Purana*.—Undertaking sea voyages to circumnavigate the ocean the carrying of a water pot by a householder the marriage of twice born men with damsels unequal in class the wife have declared that these practices must be avoided in the Kali age. Here we find the strict prohibition of intermixture of classes coeval with that of maritime enterprise both then were admissible at an earlier period and if the Sanscrit language bears a striking analogy with that of the Greeks and Romans whilst those of intermediate nations offer no

affinity the connection must be traced to a period when the Hindus circumnavigated the ocean.

Menu—A son begotten through lust on a Sudra by a man of the priestly class is even as a corpse though alive and is thence called in law a living corpse.—The word *Cunapa*. Might not this text throw some light on the story mentioned by Syncellus of a dynasty of deities who reigned in Egypt and from one of whom *Cunus* is by some thought to have received its name?

Chap. 4. On Sons legitimate and adopted

The several modes of filiation are thus enumerated. *Menu*—1. Of the twelve sons of men whom *Menu* sprung from the self-existent has named, six are kinsmen and heirs six not heirs, except to their own father but kinsmen.

2. The son begotten by a man himself in lawful wedlock the son of his wife begotten by a kinsman duly appointed, a son given to him a son made or adopted a son of concealed birth or whose real father cannot be known and a son rejected by his natural parents, are the next kinsmen and heirs.

3. The son of a young woman unmarried, the son of a pregnant bride a son bought a son by a twice married woman a son self-given and a son by a Sudra are the six kinsmen but not heirs to collaterals.

By adoption a son loses all claim to the family and estate of his natural father it is invalid if the ceremony of *tenuka* had been previously performed or if the child had past his fifth year. After defining what the law understands by a son begotten in lawful wedlock, the commentator proceeds to the next in rank or

son

son begotten on the body of an appointed daughter. *Vasat ha* — She who has no brothers acquires filiation, reverting to the family of her ancestors the appointed daughter is considered as the third son but equal to the son of the body for she may perform his duties. *Mennu* — He who has

no son may appoint his daughter in this manner to raise up a son for him saying the male child who shall be born from her in wedlock, shall be mine for the purpose of performing my obsequies. Thus in the descent of property a daughter a son after such appointment, is considered as a grandson in the male line. The appointment whether public or merely mental is nevertheless valid and deprives the natural father of all civil rights over his son who is then by affiliation to the maternal grandfather. If the third mode of filiation is by appointing a wife to raise up progeny by a kinsman or person of superior class if the appointment be regular and the prescribed ceremonies observed the offspring is son of both fathers and succeeds to the property of both.

The fourth rank in affiliation is held by the son of concealed birth.

Mennu — In whose mansion soever a male child shall be brought forth by a married woman whose husband has been long absent, if the real father cannot be discovered he is called a son of concealed birth. When the real father is known it becomes a question to whom the son belongs which leads to a curious discussion on the relative superiority of the male and female powers of generation to which we allude, from its exhibiting the principles of the atomic philosophy as delivered by Epicurus and maintained by the sect

of I dayacharans at this day.

Mennu — The woman is considered in law as the field, and the man as the grain now vegetable bodies are formed by the united operation of the seed and the field. But to determine their relative importance the commentator proceeds to observe that the constituent particles of earth might be supposed to enter into the plant because vegetation consists in the increase of component parts but the inference would not be accurate for the properties of the soil such as blackness and the rest are not found in vegetating bodies although their component parts be increased. As a jar produced from a black lump of clay is black, not so those vegetable substances. It should not be objected that the plant produced from grain does not retain the small bulk of the seed a small germin is first produced from the minute original particles of the seed which becomes fixed afterwards the same plant grows by assimilating particles of earth and of water which are most important in comparison with those which are foreign.

Seed watered in a vessel of hardest iron puts forth a shoot even without soil but earth alone sprinkled with water produces no plant without seed. Does not earth sprinkled with water produce grass and other plants which have not been sown? And is it not consequently found that in some instances soil does produce plants without seed? To the question proposed the answer is no for even seed appertains to the terrene element. All vegetable, mineral, and animal bodies are produced from the minutest particles of earth called atoms by means of inchoative union but such

such particles being in no respect dissimilar since they are eternal, the plastic centers of various kinds spring from adhesions mutually dissimilar. Here we find our author explaining the theory of vegetation on the principles of the Epicurean school

— eadem fruge a husta animan
t us
Si non omni a s nt at multo maxima pars
est
Con i n e um pos tura disc opitat i
l ac

Another solution derived from the *Podranica* & mythological system afterwards occurs in which the deity is represented as diffusing the seeds of organized beings through the universe. This universe of moving and unmoving beings is celebrated as the production of that prolific seed which was sown in the waters by thee O unborn being

The fifth in rank according to the arrangement adopted by our author on the authority of *Y ajna wa'cyā* is the son born of an unmarried woman he is considered as the son of his maternal grandfather if he be the issue of male progeny. Next to him is classed a son by his twice married woman who belongs to his natural father in these doubtful situations which are always mentioned with disapprobation the virtue of the litigants is stated to deserve weight. We insert an illustration of this singular doctrine which occurs here. As in the case of witnesses should an equal number on both sides give contradictory evidence it is directed by *Y ajna wa'cyā* that their characters be taken into consideration so in the present case also the same principle must be adopted. *Y ajna wa'cyā* having noticed six sons affiliated through a right derived

either from the seed or receptacle, proceeds to mention six other sons adopted without any such claim and first he describes the son given because he holds pre-eminence among them ' *Vasist ha* — Both parents have power for just reasons to give, to sell or to desert a son but let no man give or accept an only son since he must remain to raise up a progeny for the obsequies of ancestors. Nor let a woman give or accept a son unless with the assent of her lord. He who means to adopt a son must assemble his kinsman give humble notice to the king and then having made an oblation to fire with words from the *Veda* in the midst of his dwelling-house he may receive as his son by adoption a boy nearly allied to him or on failure of such even one remotely allied. The above form is the only one held valid in the present age the boy thus adopted becomes entitled to a maintenance but his succession to the estate depends on his future conduct it implies also that he is of equal class with his adopted father. The same rights and restriction devolve to the eighth or son bought. The ninth is a son made by adoption it is understood of an orphan of equal class and under the age of five years. The next is a son self given to the adopter who though mentioned subsequently has precedence over the last the son of a pregnant bride succeeds who if his natural father be unknown is accounted son of the bridegroom the eleventh is a son rejected by his natural parents and the last in rank is the son begotten through lust on a *Sudra* woman ' *Mennu* — On failure of the best, and of the next best among those twelve sons, let the inferior in order take the heritage

heritage but if there be many of equal rank let all be sharers of the estate —We have been thus particular in explaining the antient law of affiliation and succession as it will be found to illustrate many transactions recorded in the Puranas But those laws are now obsolete since among the twelve descriptions of sons begotten in lawful wedlock and the rest any others but the son of the body and the son given are forbidden in the Cal age Vasist ha —The endless abodes are allotted to those who leave male issue it is recorded that heaven is not for him who leaves no male progeny

Chap. 5 On Exclusion from Participation.—A vicious son or brother, an outcast a proscribed enemy to his father an eunuch a leper a madman, an idiot a maimed posterior and a man born blind deaf or lame are excluded from heritable successions but all entitled to maintenance from the next heir excepting the outcast and his offspring The commentator is chiefly employed in supplying strict definitions of the import of the above terms Their sons however are entitled to succeed if the same cause of exclusion does not subsist Eight sorts of leprosy are enumerated this disease is considered as the effect of some heinous crime committed in a previous state of existence and cremation and funeral rites are denied to the persons afflicted with it Some curious anecdotes occur between the Levitical and Hindu codes in the case of elephantiasis The wives and daughters of persons excluded from succession are entitled to a maintenance from the heir and to complete the list of these exclusions, we must add the issue of marriages in the inverse order of the classes, spurious off-

spring and persons who have retired from the world for religious purposes

Certain property too is excluded from participation in this predicament stands whatever is defined the acquisition of science or of valour where the personal merit of the acquirer alone was the cause of the property Cattyayana —What has been acquired by learning after instructions received from a stranger and a maintenance provided by one of a different family is called wealth gained by learning What is gained by proving superior learning after a prize has been offered by some third person must be considered as the acquisition of a scholar and ought not in general to be divided among coheirs So what has been received as a gift from a pupil as a gratuity for the performance of a sacrifice as a fee for answering a point in casuistry or for a certaining a doubtful point of law or what has been gained as a reward for displaying knowledge or for victory in a learned contest or for reaching the Veda with transcendent ability Such wealth have the sages declared to be the acquisition of science and not subject to distribution and the law is the same in regard to liberal and elegant arts and to increase of price from superior skill in them Partners are not obliged to share their separate acquisitions unless maintained by the joint stock during the period of acquisition or enabled to gain it by instruction received in the family in which case they are only entitled to a double share (its proceeding from personal attachment are not partible apparel ornaments cattle and female slaves if they cannot be equally distributed among the coheirs, may be sold

sold and the produce divided, or successively enjoyed by each. Land lost to the family but recovered by the exertions of a single heir shall be divided, after allotting him a fourth. Wealth gained by valour which constitutes the remaining exception is thus defined 'Menu —When favour is shewn by a leader pleased with a gallant action which a soldier performs well knowing his danger. Whatever is then received as a reward shall be considered as wealth gained by valour that and what is taken under a standard are declared not to be partible.'

Chap 6 On partible Property — With the exceptions above stated all other property is divisible amongst the coheirs, after the payment of just debts, and the fulfilment of legal promises. Undue expences and alienations of any of the parceners shall, if discovered become part of his allotment.

for the patrimony cannot be aliened by one parcener on his separate account. If it be afterwards discovered that a part of the assets belonging to the deceased has been fraudulently concealed it shall be divided in the same manner as the rest, but no punishment inflicted on the culprit. A new partition may be required, if strong circumstances occur to indicate that the first was unjust but otherwise a coheir claiming a new division incurs an attercoement. If it be disputed whether a partition has previously been made, the proofs of it are derived from separate acts of ownership performed by the coheirs. 'Narek' —When coheirs have made a partition, the acts of giving and receiving cattle, grain, houses, land, household establishments, dressing victuals, religious duties,

income and expences, are to be considered as separate, and as proofs of a partition. The legal terms which should be included in the record of distribution, are afterwards specified. possession is considered as the most irrefragable proof of title, and that of a part is construed to extend to the whole of the chattels included in the same grant. A title is gained by undisturbed possession during twenty years, and on the contrary, forfeited by silent neglect during the same period.

Chap 7 On the Rights of Cohens

—After partition, whether before or after the death of the father each of the parceners has a distinct power to alienate his own share should a son be born subsequent to such partition he succeeds to the whole portion reserved by his father. A partner living abroad and returning after partition shall have his share made up by a proportionate deduction from each of the coheirs. his title is not subject to reduction by twenty years adverse possession, and his posterity even to the seventh generation from the original proprietor, may still compel the payment of his share, or a new distribution.

Chap 8 On collateral Succession.

—On failure of male issue either by generation, adoption or any of the modes of affiliation above enumerated the widow who performs the prescribed duties shall succeed to the whole estate. — 'Yrhaspati' —In scripture, in law, in sacred ordinances, in popular usage, a wife is declared by the wise to be half the body of her husband, equally sharing the fruit of pure and impure acts. Of him whose wife is not deceased, half the body survives; how should another take the property while half the body of the owner lives?

The duties prescribed to the widowed female are indeed, abundantly austere but we here see how far voluntary cremation is from being a positive injunction of the Hindu code since the estate of the deceased devolves to the exclusion of brothers and all but male issue. After her demise it devolves to the legal heirs of her husband. Vrihaspati — Those near or distant kinsmen who becoming her opponents, injure the property of a woman let the king chastise with the punishment of a robber. We will now content ourselves with exhibiting the order of collateral succession as specified in a text of Vishnu without stating the exceptions to which it may be incidentally subject.

Vishnu :—The wealth of him who leaves no male issue goes to his wife on failure of her, to his daughter if she be dead to the son of a daughter if there be no such grandson, to the father in his default, to the mother on failure of her to the brother, if he be dead, to the brother's sons in default of these, to the remoter kinsman on failure of kindred to one descended from the same original stock; if there be none such to the fellow student on failure of him to the king except the property of a Brahmana.

The age of minority for the three first classes, is limited by their return from the houses of their preceptors for the lowest to sixteen years the king is the universal guardian of minors and widows. Excepting in the case of eunuchs, it is a general rule of law, that he who takes the estate shall perform the obsequies. The above rules apply to the order of housekeepers, but "Yajnyawalkya the heirs of a hermit, of an ascetic, and of a student in theo-

logy are in inverse order the spiritual teacher the virtuous pupil and the brother by religious duties being pupil of the same preceptor. A section here occurs on a second partition, after re-union of parceners in this event the rights of primogeniture are not acknowledged by any additional allotment should one of the re-united parceners die without issue the joint estate becomes the sole property of the survivor.

Chap. 9 On Succession to Females — The first section is occupied in defining what is to be considered as the exclusive property of women which is stated to be six fold. Menu — What was given before the nuptial fire, what was given at the bridal procession what was given in token of love and what was received from a mother a brother or a father are considered as the six-fold separate property of a married woman. Over property accruing in any other mode her husband has a controul. The estate devolving to her by his death without male issue is as we have already stated, the property of his legal heirs after the demise of the widow. To the exclusive property of women daughters succeed in preference to sons, and an unmarried daughter in preference to one who is married. In case of her death without issue, her father is heir in some instances her husband in others, and sometimes her brothers. The principal circumstances which regulate this succession derive from the form of marriage by which the parties were united but the succession of brothers is confined to the property of an unmarried sister.

To this concise summary of the principal enactments of the Hindu code compiled by the orders of the Bengal

Bengal government it was our intention to have subjoined some historical illustrations with a view of the state of society resulting from this specific system of jurisprudence and a succinct account of the legislators whose labours

have completed the fabric, of which the institutes of Menu laid the foundation. This plan however, we have been induced to relinquish as better calculated for a distinct disquisition than the confined limits of a critical analysis.

* *OBSERVATIONS on the REPORT of the DIRECTORS of the EAST INDIA COMPANY, respecting the Trade between India and Europe by THOMAS HENCHMAN Esq to which is added an Appendix containing the Papers referred to in the Work* pp 229—410 GILLET 1801

† *LETTER to Sir WILLIAM PULTENEY, Bart Member for Shrewsbury on the Subject of the Trade between India and Europe by Sir GEORGE DALLAS Bart Member for Newport* pp 102 410 STOCKDALE 1802

THOUGH some months intervened between the publication of Mr Henchman's disquisition and that of Sir George Dallas yet the arguments adduced in both are either identical or so nearly similar that we have thought it necessary in order to avoid repetition to consider them conjointly. Both oppose the arguments and resolutions of the Court of Directors in so far as they exclude India built shipping from the Thames: those arguments are contained in a Report drawn up certainly with ability and attributed we believe justly to Mr Grant the Director to which consequently it is in the first instance necessary to advert.

In a letter addressed to the Chairman in April 1800, Mr Dundas presses the subject on the attention of the Directors and states his own sentiments on it in a very explicit manner. "The government of India and monopoly of the trade should remain as at present in the hands of the East India Company but he considers it equally true 1st, "That the exportable produce of India, exceeds what at present

the capital of the Company is capable of embracing and 2^{dly} That the monopoly of the Company does not rest on principles of colonial exclusion for the trade to and from India is open to the subjects of other countries in amity with Great Britain. No commercial agents should be permitted to reside there except under the permission and control of the Company it would rapidly though insensibly lead to the settlement and colonization of the worst kind of adventurers taking root in that country than which there could not be a more fatal blow to the permanence of the British power and pre-eminence in India. The conclusion drawn by the Right Honourable Gentleman is that the surplus produce of India should be considered as the means of transferring the fortunes of the servants there to Great Britain and that by the conveyance of India built shipping. That India ships should be employed for this purpose, he contends, 1st From the policy of proportioning the regular tonnage to the expected investment, and 2^{dly}, From the tried inefficacy of the

the tonnage allotted in them for private goods

The Report of the Court of Directors, prepared in consequence of the above requisition is dated in January 1801. They observe that innovation once admitted cannot easily be set aside but rather has the power of acquiring in every step it proceeds an increased impulse towards further advancement. The capital applicable to this trade say they is coeval with the acquisition of the Dewani, when the rapid and immense fortunes of individuals finding no mode of remittance through the Company naturally flowed through foreign channels. British merchants at last engaged in it clandestinely to whom remittances were the means, not the motives of trade. In 1793 it was to a certain degree legalized by permitting British residents in India not only to act for foreigners but to export from thence annually a certain quantity of goods in the Company's ships. But this indulgence was primarily conceded to British manufacturers, who have not availed themselves of it on the other hand the free merchants of India state the uncertainty, expence, and delay attending their trade conveyed through the medium of the regular ships, as equal to a continuance of the prohibition, and enlarge on the advantages which must accrue to both countries, from the removal of impolitic restrictions. Whilst the Directors candidly admit the inconveniences individuals might have sustained from the uncertain departures of their ships in time of war; they state it as a probable conjecture, that independently of the profits of trade, the mere profits on their ships might be an object with the free merchants. Their advocates in England contend for

it as a right inherent in British subjects to export their own goods in their own ships if granted to one class it does not appear how others can be excluded the trade will be conducted on the same principles as that to the American colonies and colonization will ensue as a natural consequence. The fair line of policy with regard to foreigners is to allow them to supply their own wants, by their own funds, but to prevent them from trading on British capital their right to trade there is coeval with our own and that trade has not as asserted undergone any considerable increase. In proof of this assertion of the comparative insignificance of the clandestine trade (or that carried on by foreigners on British capital) a statement is exhibited the result of which is that on a medium of four years ending in April 1799, of the total exports of Bengal to Europe and America amounting to Rs. 17 700 000 only 5 600 000 go to foreign parts. Of that sum the really neutral trade appears to be 3 100 000 and the clandestine trade carried on under foreign colours 2 500 000, or 2,500 000 per annum. With regard to the improvement of the productive powers the export commerce of our Indian possessions, the Directors admit that if the fertility of the soil were alone considered, its capacity is infinite but they maintain that the genius of the natives being adverse to foreign commerce after India has paid by her commodities for her limited purchases of European manufactures, the tribute and the gains of British individuals, are the only means which remain of an export trade to Europe. But ought the transfer of British capital to be encouraged for that purpose? Of the old sta-
ple

ple commodities the present scale of importation seems adequate to the demand the articles of late introduction are bulky in proportion to their value The trade in indigo has been left entirely to individuals and received every protection Bengal does not raise cotton enough for her own manufactures that imported to London is of foreign growth and if laid open must interfere with the Company's trade to China so it does not yield a price sufficient to encourage a large exportation coffee is also a foreign production, and a regular supply of saltpetre is of too much national importance to be left to the caprice of individuals The Directors proceed to state that the remittance of private fortunes through the medium of trade must interfere with the provision of their own investment in time of war that it is a groundless assertion that their affairs are conducted on a scale so expensive as to deter them from engaging in profitable speculations and feel themselves warranted to maintain that the Company ship their goods in India at a less aggregate of costs and charges than individuals do and realize the proceeds here at a less expence excepting the article of freight If the ships of British individuals were permitted to go and come at pleasure a great change in the political circumstances of India must from the nature of things be expected The proposed system would confer right and employment on multitudes who might choose to reside there there would be a principle of progressive increase already the merchants there discover a wish to throw off all restraint and it might become difficult to maintain order and subordination That the rights and usages of our native sub-

jects might not be encroached upon in this progress that these people though passive might not be at length exasperated and that they might not from example gradually lose their habits of submission to government no man can be warranted to deny It results from the argument cited that the foreign trade is not increasing that it were neither politic nor possible to exclude foreigners entirely that India has no capital of its own for the proposed extension of commerce that it were injudicious to transplant British capital for that purpose consequently, that the only desideratum is to bring the clandestine trade estimated at 2,50,000l annually directly to the port of London But should this be done in India built ships Here the Directors observe that they are not restricted from admitting such if necessary but that the systematic admission of any class of ships must virtually form a new society with peculiar privileges; that it would not be easy to prevent British capital from engaging in it that having once begun they must continue and if the usual channels of trade should be narrowed by peace other demands would be advanced of a nature directly to lead to colonization and its consequences For these reasons the Directors are decidedly inimical to the admission of India built ships they propose that in addition to the 3000 tons already allowed as much more as can be supposed necessary shall be supplied in ships built by the Company of 500 tons measurement, and appropriated exclusively for private goods and that the freight should be the same as that paid in India built ships Such are the principal arguments contained in the Court of Directors report a

document at once concise perspicuous and comprehensive and to which we could have wished to advert more minutely did our limits permit.

In March 1801 Mr Dundas stated in a second letter his coincidence in every point excepting what regards the admission of India produce in India built ships he also call the attention of the court to a letter from Lord Wellesley in which that measure is urged in strong terms and with great ability.

In that letter his Lordship states that the employment of India ships for that year (1800) was no longer a matter of choice for that the Company's expected tonnage was insufficient for their own investment and consequently to afford the 3000 tons required by the act of 1793 for the lading of private goods that though the merchants had considerably extended their provisions of goods still his lordship apprehends the expence and inconvenience attending their conveyance in the Company's ships, will not afford the private trade an adequate encouragement. His lordship therefore recommends the plan of hiring ships on the part of the Company and of re-letting them to the proprietors of ships leaving them and the merchants to adjust the terms of freight. The produce and manufactures of the British territories in India have increased a large proportion of the trade is in the hands of foreign and a less means be adopted to counteract it, that proportion must increase. The trade of America and Portugal in the year ending in April 1800 exceeded that of the three preceding years in imports, viz. 3,398,678 and in exports 4,392,766. No dangerous con-

sequences could result from the transfer of British capital for private trade since it would afford a beneficial stimulus to the industry of the natives and the agents would act under the Company's regulations.

In April 1801 this letter produced a second report from the Committee of Directors. They observe that the Noble Marquis differs from them in the opinion they have expressed that the legitimate and only considerable object in enlarging the private trade ought to be the remittance of the fortunes of British residents. Also in the propriety of encouraging the transfer of British capital which they consider as belonging directly to the colonial system. A third difference occurs with regard to the systematic admission of any class of ships but their own another in the danger arising from foreigners alarming in his lordship's apprehension while they consider it of little importance when properly guarded against. They add some important observations on the account of exports and imports for 1799-1800 in that year the imports exceeded the exports in 11 towns and this was perhaps the first since our acquisition of the country in which the balance of trade was really in favour of Bengal. Since his lordship and they differ so widely in first principles their conclusions must unavoidably vary.

Such are the leading features of the reports which have produced the structures now under review if we have been more diffuse in our account of the former than we may find it necessary to be in adverting to the latter the importance of giving publicity to the principles which will in all probability

bility regulate Indian commerce in future will we trust furnish in ample apology.

After commenting on the introductory matter of the Report Mr Henchman states the claims of the British residents to rest upon a much stronger foundation than any claims to a participation of India trade which might be advanced by London merchants with the former it is only a reciprocity trade which would otherwise go to foreigners to comply with the latter would be intruding a rival capital against the Company. But if India built ships were allowed to come to the shores they will willingly export the bulk and the goods of every English merchant intended for the East Indies at a cheaper rate than the British built ships and bring back their returns in India produce on terms equally advantageous. In support of this proposition he furnishes in the appendix a list of twenty India-built ships which in the season of 1799-1800 exported from London goods to the value of 613,000*l*.

After remarking that the engagements between the several governments of Europe have confirmed the privileges of foreign nations in India and that it is therefore impossible to do them away Mr Henchman proceeds to consider whether the trade of foreigners is not progressively increasing in the course of which he offers some important strictures on the account of exports and imports published by the committee. In addition to the 25 *lacs* of clandestine trade admitted to come from Bengal he states that from Madras at 15 and that from Bombay and its dependencies at 18 *lacs*, making an aggregate of above 50 *lacs* or 500,000*l* which he estimates to

require 10 000 tons of shipping for its conveyance to Britain from the data furnished by the report. But if we advert to Lord Wellesley's letter it will appear, that in the year 1799-1800 the trade from America and Portugal to Calcutta alone exceeded that of the three preceding years in 63 *lacs* of imports and 43 of exports and if that year be assumed as the standard of comparison the conclusions drawn from the comparative insignificance of foreign and clandestine trade must fall to the ground. The account exhibited by the committee might also be proved incorrect from the number of foreign vessels cleared outwards and its inaccuracy is corroborated by the detection of the knavery of the custom-master's native servant who had abetted some individuals in evading the payment of duties.

Mr Henchman proceeds to remark on the trade in cotton sugar and indigo of which the projected investments must principally consist. We do not perceive that he offers any arguments calculated to disprove the assertions of the Committee who state that Bengal does not produce cotton sufficient for her own manufactures that sugar is an hazardous speculation and that the exports of indigo already out-run the demand. The low price of labour is in favour of the enterprise but whether this be sufficient in time of peace to enable the Bengal merchant to enter into competition with the West Indian notwithstanding the disadvantages of a long voyage in enhancing the charge on bulky articles and the high duties, must soon we imagine be ascertained by experience.

Perhaps the most important fact in the whole controversy is that asserted in the Report, viz that there is no capital in those territories

res applicable to an extension of their exports to Europe from the natural aversion of the natives to distant enterprises. This fact the candour of the respectable and able writer obliges him to admit but says he the better employment of their capital "is to raise such produce and prepare such manufactures as are fit for the European markets.

Mr Henschman exculpates the Directors from the charge of deliberately obstructing the act of 1793 though he contends that the expense, uncertainty and insufficiency of tonnage completely produced that effect. He afterwards considers the objection that the increase of private trade would militate against the provision of the Company's investment in time of war by pre-occupying the fortunes of their servants and asks whether

they prefer having to contend with the British residents in India while trafficking with foreigners rather than when they have a channel of trade immediately to the port of London? Mr Henschman next proceeds to combat the Directors assertion that their trade excepting in the article of freight is conducted in a more economical manner than that of individuals a position which he says not only militates against received opinions but which is false in fact. But this argument does not constitute a necessary part of the discussion we pass to the next, which relates to the competition between the Company and private traders where a very important reflection is incidentally introduced, which we think it useful to extract.

The opposite characters in which the Company stands of sovereign and merchant are on this occasion brought into view and if any additional evidence were ne-

cessary to shew that they are incompatible one with the other, it is here adduced for it is clearly of more advantage to the general prosperity of India, that one additional cargo should be manufactured and disposed of than any increase of profit that could accrue to the Company on their investment from the suppression of so much productive industry amongst their Asiatic subjects. In this passage the existence of a capital applicable to the extension of exports is manifestly assumed. After commenting on the little apprehension which the Report professes from the intercourse with foreigners Mr Henschman proceeds to a still more important topic of discussion the dangers of colonization.

It must be doubted, says he, as often as it is brought forward, that any set of men can commence colonization in a country where the system of government is absolute, and hostile to such an attempt,—where the governors are constantly watchful in preventing it and to that end it is made the law that these adventurers shall not be allowed to possess lands or ever go beyond ten miles distance from the sea-shore, and that only at the principal factories —where all the natives without exception will unite to give information of any Europeans that may attempt to settle some from an apprehension of their exercising power and others from a fear of injuries or interference with the business or pursuits in which such natives may be occupied —where the prejudices and the interests of the people at large go hand in hand with the wishes of their rulers,—where no domestic intercourse are entertained between the native inhabitants and the British
—where

—where the religion and laws of the Asiatics prevent intermarriages — where every Englishman's name is entered in a register and the law authorizes the governor to send home any one at a short notice provided he transgresses the rules of the Company's government

Mr Henschman next examines the arguments by which the Directors oppose the transfer of British capital as an employment not likely to afford adequate returns and as tending directly to the same system of intercourse which prevails with the American colonies. He argues with much force on the increasing scarcity of ship timber and on the aggravation of that calamity by the measure proposed by the committee and concludes with a statement of the loss resulting to the Company from affording tonnage to the private trade at a rate so much below what it must cost.

Sir George Dallas observes that the question derives additional interest from the peace that has recently been concluded as the first effects of that peace will be a struggle on the part of foreign nations to renew their influence in the east and defeat the attempt of rendering Great Britain the general emporium of the commerce of that quarter of the globe. He proceeds to draw a splendid picture of the opulence and wealth of Bengal during the government of her last subadars. He contrasts that situation with its present when those sources of wealth are dried up by the appropriation of its own revenue to the purchase of its manufactures and an annual drain constantly flowing for the support of the other pre-eminences, and of the China trade. Hence he infers the

necessity of bestowing every facility to her commerce and removing all restrictions calculated to impede those efforts of industry which might restore her to the enviable pre-eminence she once enjoyed.

We have thus endeavoured to give a concise analysis of the principal arguments which have been advanced on both sides of this important and interesting question. We shall not offer any opinion upon it but we beg leave to advert to a measure which seems calculated to reconcile the opposite parties in the discussion. The Directors have already offered to the private merchants an unlimited tonnage in the Company's ships for the conveyance of their export trade. But the private merchants say that this proposal would in effect leave them in the precise situation in which they are at present placed for the high price of tonnage in the British-built ships employed by the Company would disable them from increasing their investments. But if the Directors would agree to take up India-built ships for the specific purpose of conveying the private trade to the port of London much of the expense complained of would be saved, and the merchants of Calcutta would thereby be able to increase their exports as much probably as the nature of the trade and the extent of their capital would admit. This measure, which the Marquis Wellesley has already in part had recourse to, appears to us less liable to *few* objections than any conciliatory proposal which has hitherto been made.

* *THE TOOTI NAMEH or Tales of a Parrot in the Persian Language, with an English Translation* pp 347 8vo — DUBLITT 1801

THE original stories from which these were extracted were composed by a writer of some reputation in the east named Nakhsebi from the city of Nakhshab in Transoxania the place of his birth. But his style being difficult and abstruse Mohammed Caderi compiled the work now translated by cloathing the tales in the language of common conversation. So successful, indeed has this writer been in the execution of his task that the style of his work is scarcely on a level with that of colloquial intercourse we readily admit however that nothing could appear more preposterous, than investing these puerile fictions in a more dignified dress. They are manifestly calculated for the amusement of children but the amorous intrigues which are chiefly related are but ill adapted to improve their morals. The translator has rendered a considerable service to Persian students by his accurate and almost literal version commodiously arranged opposite to the corresponding page of the original. The manner in which these stories are introduced is still more artless than that of the Arabian tales.

* Ahmed Sultan king of Balkh had a son of great accomplishments and wonderful beauty named Memun. This prince amusing himself one day in the bazar cheapened a parrot and was confounded at the enormous price asked by the seller. But the parrot interrupting the conversation by a long account of his own accomplishments was bought and carried to the palace. Here he informed Memun that in a few days a large caravan would arrive from

Cabul to purchase spikenard, and that by securing the whole quantity in the market an immense profit would infallibly accrue. Memun took the parrot's advice and the consequence was what he predicted. The same prince was afterwards so fortunate as to procure a sharec (the *o arista pelivosa* of Linnæus, of which Buffon has given a good description but an execrable plate) endowed with equal abilities. Memun being desirous of seeing the world left strict injunctions with his wife who was also extremely beautiful to undertake nothing in his absence without the approbation of the parrot and the sharec. After his departure Khujista beheld from a window a young prince then on his travels also and a mutual passion was the effect of this distant interview. He sent a procurer to seduce her to his lodgings who experienced no difficulty in performing her commission but Khujista recollecting her husband's parting injunction determined to consult the sharec before she went, thinking that she being a female like herself would more readily yield her consent. In this however she was disappointed the sharec was eloquent against indulging her inclination and said the finest things imaginable on virtue chastity and connubial fidelity. Khujista, enraged at her obstinacy took her from the cage and put her to death. She now determined to see whether the parrot would be more compliant but he aware of the fate which awaited him highly approved of her design and illustrated his opinion by a story which lasted till morning.

morning when it was necessary to postpone her visit till the ensuing night. Next night another story beguiled the time till morning broke and thus matters continued till Memun's return when the parrot communicated to him all the circumstances of his wife's conduct and he experienced the same punishment she had inflicted on the shahr.—We insert the nineteenth story which appears to us the best as well as the most

The parrot began.—In time of yore there was a wise merchant who had a precious horse. One day during the time the merchant was eating, a neat person arrived on a mare, and having alighted, waited till his mare near the merchant's horse. The merchant said to him, Don't tie her near my horse! The man did not mind but tied his mare close to the merchant's horse and then set him self down to eat with the merchant while the mare sat. What kind of person art thou that thou sit down to eat with a man? The man feigned himself deaf and did not give any answer. The merchant imagined the man was deaf or dumb and being helpless said nothing further. A moment after the merchant's horse kicked the mare so violently that her belly was ripped open and she died. The owner began to dispute with the merchant saying, Your horse has killed my mare, certainly I will make you pay me her value. In short he said I lodged his complaint before the cazi who cited the merchant and he obeyed the summons but pretended to be dumb and did not give any answer to all the cazi's interrogatories. The cazi observed the merchant is dumb and consequently not to blame. The plaintiff asked the judge, How do you know he is

dumb? At the time I wanted to tie my mare near his horse he said to me, Don't tie her there! Now he feigns himself dumb. The cazi remarked, If he warned you against the accident, what then is his fault? Go from hence! You are a bastard and a blockhead, you have made your own tongue convict you.

Harom ada in the above passage does not signify a bastard but a scoundrel. We have remarked other errors such as *Mahura* a sea being translated a bull, *Cushac* a palace a bull &c. But its general accuracy does great credit to the translator.

The arrival of the caravan from Cabul at Balkh to purchase spike-nails would furnish a corroboration were any waiting of Sir William Jones to declare that the perfume so much valued by the ancient nations of Europe was the production of countries north of India. But indeed no inference could be relied on deduced from the sole authority of Akhbari, who has planted a colony of Brahmins in the city of Babylon. The second story intitled, The Fidelity of a Sentinel towards the King of Tibetian is a rude ascription of the title of Rajah Sutrat and Virra the Rajaputra to Mahomedan manners. But the soldiers Lekhyini leaving the manhood of the rajah presents an intelligible image to the mind of a Hindu, who is the liege of the king of Tibetian taking its departure and conversing with the sentinel offers only an absurdity. Two other apologies from the Hitopadesa are contained in the Footi Nameh and both of them disfigured by their Persian translator. These are the fable of the jackal dyed blue and of the barber who beat the Brahmins indeed, Brahmins

ness are frequently the heroes of Nakhachi's stories which indicate their original source. Such of our readers as are curious in tracing literary coincidences where no suspicion of plagiarism can be sup-

posed to exist, may compare the story of the shopkeeper's wife with *La serrante justifiée* in the *Queen of Navarre's Cent nouvelles Nouvelles*

An EXPLANATION of the FLEMENTARY CHARACTERS of the CHINESE with an Analysis of their Ancient Symbol and Hieroglyphics, by JOSEPH HAGER D.D. Folio pp 119 PHILIPS London 1801

To the Emperor Fohi who first reigned over China the invention of writing is attributed by the Chinese. Previously to his time knotted cords were used in that country as in Peru when first explored by the Spaniards. It will easily be imagined that the inventions of that period were soon laid aside for characters of a more complex structure and better adapted to represent a variety of objects since the idea of a picture never appears on his ingenious tablet. Thirty two different systems of writing appear to have prevailed in China either at different periods or in such remote and different provinces of the empire and Dr Hager has exhibited specimens of several in the work before us. M. de Guignes believed he discovered a similarity between the Chinese characters and the Egyptian hieroglyphics. Mr Raspe thought the same resemblance occurred between the former and the Persepolitan characters but our author does not incline to allow weight to either of these discoveries. On this head we may be allowed to remark that if the first hieroglyphics were mere representations of natural objects some similarity might doubtless be expected between all of them, without its authorizing any historical inference of an early in-

tercourse. Dr Hager himself labors to prove an analogy of a much more suspicious nature between the Romans and the Chinese. Their abacus says he was similar and there is not only this striking resemblance between the instrument for reckoning of the Chinese and the Romans but what is still more curious a great similarity exists also between the Chinese and Roman numerals. The Romans contrary to the custom of the Hebrews and of the Greeks expressed the numbers one two three not by the first letters of the alphabet but by

I II III

The Chinese express them under the same form but as in writing contrary to the practice of the Romans they reserve a perpendicular order, their cyphers are written in an horizontal position, thus

— = ≡

The Romans expressed their number ten in this manner

X

The Chinese changing its direction expresses it thus

+

The Romans expressed eleven, twelve, thirteen, thus

XI XII XIII

THY

The Chinese thus

$\begin{array}{c} \text{十} \\ \text{一} \end{array}$
 $\begin{array}{c} \text{十} \\ \text{二} \end{array}$
 $\begin{array}{c} \text{十} \\ \text{三} \end{array}$

But what is more singular and seems scarcely to be a mere accident, is that the three chief Roman cyphers I V X or one five and ten are denoted in Chinese by the same sounds. Thus one according to Dr Hager, is pronounced by the Chinese ye five, u and ten, xe

Nor is this to be wondered at if we consider that the Greek philosopher, Pythagoras had travelled into India and perhaps as far as China that he was the founder of a famous school in Italy and that Numa the legislator of the Romans, by whom they were first civilized was believed to have been instructed in that school

Why, asks Deguignes do both the Chinese and Pythagoreans assert that the number five designates nature and is holden to be the first principle of the universe? why is the number nine attributed by the principles of this philosopher, to Vulcan and by the Chinese to fire? Why the number four to Eolus and by the Chinese, to the wind? why two to Rheas, and by the Chinese to the earth?

As the numerical system so the musical, agrees in both and says Dr Hager, that such a communication must have existed may likewise be proved from astronomy Bailli has long since shewn it in his excellent history of that science. The same division of the Zodiac amongst the Greeks and Romans as amongst the Chinese; the same number and order of the planets their application to the same days of the week, are coin-

cidences which could never have been merely accidental

In this passage we are concerned to remark a singular confusion of ideas Does M Bailli explain this remarkable coincidence by the travels of Pythagoras? Is the coincidence in the division of the Zodiac confined to that of the Chinese and Pythagoreans? Does not the Arabian Persian Indian Burman and Siamese Zodiac exhibit the same division marked by the same constellations? Is not the week arranged in the same uniform order by every nation who divided the month into four parts and do not the planets follow the same order of succession? What then is there in this peculiar to the Chinese and Romans? The similarity of the Chinese and Roman numerals is a different affair but what a weak foundation this circumstance affords for the construction of an hypothesis will appear when it is considered. All nations have represented unity by a single line 1 and probably during a long period the higher numbers were indicated by so many repetitions of this universal symbol. The people most early civilized were the first to substitute single characters for this inconvenient mode of notation among the Hindus this invention is lost in remote antiquity, as appears from their treatises on arithmetic astronomy and mathematics the date of which ascends to the earliest periods of their records and in which all the numbers below ten are indicated by a distinct character. Can it be supposed that Pythagoras would neglect this elegant and simple mode of notation, to bring from China a rude, inconvenient and cumbersome one? The analogy then is reduced to the names of the

the Chinese numerals which in a monosyllabic language affords no cause for surprise, nor grounds for hypothesis.

The number of characters used in Chinese writing is supposed to exceed 50,000 of which many are synonymous. He who understands 10,000 is considered as a complete scholar. The number of words in the spoken dialect do not exceed 5,000 and different terminating accents produce variations of sense. Hence a prodigious number of characters are announced by the same word, and the wits of Peking amuse themselves by writing poems, which when spoken present sense, solemn or obscene, according to the mode of accentuation adopted by the reciter. On the whole we may venture to assert, that the highly polished Chinese possess the most imperfect system of enunciation oral or graphic that is to be found amongst civilized societies. Surrounded by nations who from time immemorial have used alphabetical characters they have systematically rejected this manifest improvement.

We are disposed however to imagine that the matter has not been thoroughly investigated. Mr. Ma Hsien relates that the different sects in China have their respective characters and asserts that the sect of Fo alone introduced 26,430 new characters. This leads to some reflections. The god Fo is the Indian Budha. His priests are the Tibetan Lamas called by the Chinese Bonzes. The treatises of that sect are written in the sacred character of Tibet, which is alphabetical and appears both from tradition and inspection to be derived from the Devanagari whence then the new characters of the priests of Fo? If, to render them intelligible to the Chinese,

they translated their religious composition would they not have adopted the characters introduced by them? But is it not more probable that they have retained their original alphabet with such alterations as the peculiar accentuation of their properties might necessitate. Our doubts on this head are augmented by finding from Sir George Staunton that at Canton 'a vocabulary has been published of English words in Chinese characters expressive merely of sound. (Characters expressive merely of sound are an alphabet) these characters must have been invented for the occasion, or rather existed before. If the former how were they understood? If the latter as we suspect, an alphabetic character already existed in the empire it may probably be found that the priests and literati of the sect of Fo have used it much longer than is generally supposed.

The elementary characters exhibited and explained by Dr. Hager amount to 214. We could have wished that he had stated whether they be considered a elementary by the Chinese or whether he has invested them with that designation whether it be derived from the simplicity of the symbol or of the idea represented. On neither ground should we have considered them *a priori* as elementary characters. Some of the symbols are infinitely complex the ideas they represent range through all the departments of grammar substantives, adjectives, verbs, adverbs &c. and present an heterogeneous admixture, irreconcilable with any general principle we have been able to discover. We would be understood, however to speak with extreme diffidence on this subject we possess little acquaintance with Chinese literature, and the learned industry of Dr. Hager furnishes

furnishes a sort of pledge for the accuracy of his assertions. Should he prosecute his researches in this department it would be satisfactory to the public were he to state candidly the extent of his own knowledge in Chinese philo-

logy, and the sources whence he derives the information communicated. His conjectures are entitled to respectful attention; but the world should be enabled to discriminate conjecture from ascertained fact.

CORRESPONDENCE

ON

LITERARY SUBJECTS

To the EDITOR.

I AM happy to find a part allotted in your valuable undertaking for observations on Oriental languages and literature. The laudable exertions of many gentlemen in the service of the honourable East India Company at their different settlements, deserves the highest encomiums. From the press at Calcutta many and various have been the works on the native languages of Hindustan: the labours of Mr Caldwell and Mr Gilchrist are well known. The same spirit of inquiry seems to pervade the literati of the presidency at Bombay from whose press I have to announce a Grammar of the *Malabar Language* by *Mr. Drummond* of the Honourable East India Company's Bombay Medical Establishment. This work, which is a thin folio volume was printed in 1799. The Grammar is dedicated To the Honourable Jonathan Duncan whose strenuous and unwearied exertions, in opposition to political prejudices and the mutual rancour of contending religious sects, equally intolerant in matters of faith and impatient of all legal restraint, have eminently contributed to the establishment of an enlightened system of jurispru-

dence in the *Malabar* whereby the happiness of the people has been promoted, a state of the most atrocious licentiousness supplanted, and the permanent interests of an important appendage to the British empire secured. Mr Drummond speaking of the progress made by several European gentlemen in the *Malabar* tongue, says: "I think I may without arrogance predict, that as this study is now become the principal pursuit of nearly all the company's servants in *Malabar* the business of that fine province will in a short time be conducted in the language of the natives with great ease to the *Malabar* servants, there and dignity to their honourable employers. I am authorized to draw this inference from the progressive state of peace, good order and deference for the officers of government which has become conspicuous beyond all former example for some time previous to my quitting the province. My experience in the office of *Malabar* translator to the commissioners contrasted with what passed under my observation when acting in the same capacity under the committee of government during the turbulent period of 1791, 1792, I hope, justly

tify the remark on those unerring symptoms of subordination to the laws and its concomitant security to persons and property produced in the short space of seven years among a tumultuous race of Mohammedan idolaters bigoted in religion and rivals in power who had for half a century before spurned the law and disregarded the rights of wit and continuity and wisdom.

The author states that on account of his letter he was compelled to take the principal studies in his country at that time therefore he intended to have the work printed in England but that on his arrival he may be had the same. He also finds a great number of instances in the Veda character executed in an unexceptionable manner by Bueran or Jezebel, a Persian, but not at this place the ingenious author without any other help or aid in that what he obtained from Chambers's Dictionary, Art and Sciences succeeded in completing a fair copy of Guzerat to produce a copy of age.

With respect to the execution of this work I must observe that it appears to be drawn up in a clear and perspicuous manner. The following are its contents—Alphabet Chap. I Of the vowels and consonants § II Shewing the radical

consonants with the vowels joined and forming the first natural or simple syllables III Of double and triple compound consonants in five classes IV Another order of letters whereby the Malabars make another form of double consonants Numerical marks—Lect. the first Of the declension of substantives—Lect. second Of the gender and formation of the noun and of the adjective—Lect. third Of pronouns—Lect. fourth Of verbs and their conjugation—Lect. fifth Of the conjugation of verbs—Lect. sixth Of causal or infinitive verbs—Lect. seventh Of verb passive—Lect. eighth Of the verb personal—Lect. ninth Of imperfect and anomalous verbs—Lect. tenth Of verbs of elevation—Lect. eleventh Of the other parts of speech—Lect. twelfth On the orthography—Lect. thirteenth Of the principal seasons of the year and of life the signs of the zodiac the motions of the week and planets.

Such are the outlines of this Grammar and the execution seems to be equal to the excellent plan laid down by the learned author. I am happy to find that this as well as many other books on oriental subjects have been imported by Mr. Delrett. With much respect to your undertaking, I remain

R

END OF VOL III

PRINTED BY WILSON & CO

ORIENTAL PRESS,

Wild Court, Malacca & Tan Fields.

